

Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

Sanskrit NT, Harvard-Kyoto

AionianBible.org

The world's first Holy Bible untranslation

100% free to copy and print

also known as "The Purple Bible"

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
Sanskrit NT, Harvard-Kyoto

CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0, 2018-2024
Source text: eBible.org
Source version: 2/21/2024
Source copyright: CC Attribution ShareAlike 4.0
SanskritBible.in, 2018

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 4.19.2 (Pro) on 5/6/2024
100% Free to Copy and Print
TOR Anonymously
<https://AionianBible.org>

Published by Nainoia Inc
<https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net>

We pray for a modern public domain translation in every language
Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc
Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

Harvard-Kyoto at AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aiōdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aiōdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Take the time to understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nd/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read online at AionianBible.org, with Android, and TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal... and purple is the color of royalty!

Table of Contents

NEW TESTAMENT

mathiH	11
mArkaH	100
lUkaH	155
yohanaH	250
preritAH	322
romiNaH	419
1 karinthinaH	459
2 karinthinaH	497
gAlAtinaH	522
iphiSiNaH	535
philipinaH	548
kalasinaH	557
1 thiSalanIkinaH	566
2 thiSalanIkinaH	575
1 tImathiyaH	580
2 tImathiyaH	590
tItaH	598
philomonaH	603
ibriNaH	605
yAkUbaH	633
1 pitaraH	643
2 pitaraH	653
1 yohanaH	659
2 yohanaH	669
3 yohanaH	671
yihUdAH	673
prakAzitaM	676

APPENDIX

Reader's Guide

Glossary

Maps

Destiny

Illustrations, Doré

NEW TESTAMENT



*tadA ylzurakathayat, he pitaretAn kSamasva yata ete yat kamma kurvanti tan na viduH;
pazcAtte guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANI vibhajya jagRhuH
lUkaH 23:34*

mathiH

1ibrAhImaH santAno dAyUd tasya santAno
yIzukhrISTastasya pUrvvapuruSavaMzazreNI| **2**
ibrAhImaH putra ishAk tasya putro yAkUb tasya putro
yihUdAstasya bhrAtarazca| **3** tasmAd yihUdAtastAmaro
garbhe perasserahau jajJAte, tasya perasaH putro hiSroN
tasya putro 'rAm| **4** tasya putro 'mmInAdab tasya putro
nahazon tasya putraH salmon| **5** tasmAd rAhabo garbhe
boyam jajJe, tasmAd rUto garbhe obed jajJe, tasya putro
yizayaH| **6** tasya putro dAyUd rAJaH tasmAd mRtoriyasya
jAyAyAM sulemAn jajJe| **7** tasya putro rihabiyAm, tasya
putro'biyaH, tasya putra AsA: | **8** tasya suto yihozAphaT
tasya suto yihorAma tasya suta uSiyah| **9** tasya suto
yotham tasya suta Aham tasya suto hiSkियाH| **10** tasya
suto minaziH, tasya suta Amon tasya suto yoziyaH| **11**
bAbilnagare pravasanAt pUrvvaM sa yoziyo yikhaniyaM
tasya bhrAtRMzca janayAmAsa| **12** tato bAbili
pravasanakAle yikhaniyaH zaltIyelaM janayAmAsa, tasya
sutaH sirubbAvil| **13** tasya suto 'bohud tasya suta
illyAkIm tasya suto'sor| **14** asoraH sutaH sAdok tasya suta
AkhIm tasya suta ilIhUd| **15** tasya suta iliyAsar tasya suto
mattan| **16** tasya suto yAkUb tasya suto yUSaph tasya
jAyA mariyam; tasya garbhe yIzurajani, tameva khrISTam
(arthAd abhiSiktaM) vadanti| **17** ittham ibrAhImo
dAyUdaM yAvat sAkalyena caturdazapuruSAH; A
dAyUdaH kAlAd bAbili pravasanakAlaM yAvat
caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| bAbili pravAsanakAlAt
khrISTasya kAlaM yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| **18**
yIzukhrISTasya janma kaththate| mariyam nAmika

kanyA yUSaphe vAgdattAsIt, tadA tayoH saGgamAt prAk
 sA kanyA pavitreNAtmanA garbhavati babhUva| 19 tatra
 tasyAH pati ryUSaph saujanyaT tasyAH kalaGgaM
 prakAzayitum anicchan gopanene tAM pArityaktuM
 manazcakre| 20 sa tathaiva bhAvayati, tadAnIM
 paramezvarasya dUtaH svapne taM darzanaM dattvA
 vyAjahAra, he dAyUdaH santAna yUSaph tvAM nijAM
 jAyAM mariyamam AdAtuM mA bhaisIH| 21 yatastasyA
 garbhaH pavitrAdAtmano'bhavat, sA ca putraM
 prasaviSyate, tadA tvAM tasya nAma yIzum (arthAt
 trAtAraM) karISyase, yasmAt sa nijamanujAn teSAM
 kaluSebhya uddhariSyati| 22 itthaM sati, pazyA
 garbhavati kanyA tanayaM prasaviSyate| immAnUyel
 tadiyaJca nAmadheyaM bhaviSyati|| immAnUyel
 asmAkaM saGgIzvaraityArthaH| 23 iti yad vacanaM
 purvvaM bhaviSyadvaktra IzvaraH kathAyAmAsa, tat
 tadAnIM siddhamabhavat| 24 anantaraM yUSaph nidrAto
 jAgarita utthAya paramezvarIyadUtasya nidezAnusAreNa
 nijAM jAyAM jagrAha, 25 kintu yAvat sA nijaM
 prathamasutaM a suSuve, tAvat tAM nopAgacchat, tataH
 sutasya nAma yIzuM cakre|

2 anantaraM herod saMjjake rAjji rAjyaM zAsati
 yihUdiyadezasya baitlehami nagare yIzau jAtavati
 ca, katipayA jyotirvvudaH pUrvvasya dizo
 yirUzAlamnagaraM sametya kathayamAsuH, 2 yo
 yihUdiyAnAM rAjA jAtavAn, sa kutrAste? vayaM
 pUrvvasyaM dizi tiSThantastadiyAM tArakAm apazyAma
 tasmAt taM praNantum agamAma| 3 tadA herod rAjA
 kathAmetAM nizamyA yirUzAlamnagarasthitaiH

sarvvamAnavaiH sArddham udvijya 4 sarvvAn
pradhAnayAjakAn adhyApakAMzca samAhUyAnIya
papraccha, khrISTaH kutra janiSyate? 5 tAdA te
kathayAmAsuH, yihUdIyadezasya baitlehami nagare,
yato bhaviSyadvAdinA itthaM likhitamAste, 6
sarvvAbhyo rAjadhAnIbhyo yihUdIyasya
nIvRtaH| he yIhUdIyadezasye baitleham tvaM na
cAvarA|isrAyelIyalokAn me yato yaH pAlayiSyati|
tAdRgeko mahArAjastvanmadhya udbhaviSyati|| 7
tadAnIM herod rAjA tAn jyotirvvido gopanam AhUya sA
tArakA kada dRSTAbhavat, tad vinizcayAmAsa| 8 aparaM
tAn baitlehamam prahlIya gaditavAn, yUyaM yAta,
yatnAt taM zizum anviSya taduddeze prApte mahyaM
vArttAM dAsyatha, tato mayApi gatVA sa praNaMsyate| 9
tadAnIM rAjJa etAdRzIm AjJAM prApya te pratashire,
tataH pUrvvarsyAM dizi sthitaistai ryA tArakA dRSTA sA
tArakA teSAmagre gatVA yatra sthAne zizUrAste, tasya
sthAnasyopari sthagita tasyau| 10 tad dRSTvA te
mahAnanditA babhUvuH, 11 tato gehamadhya pravizya
tasya mAtrA mariyamA sAddhaM taM zizuM nirIkSaya
daNDavad bhUtVA praNemuH, aparaM sveSAM
ghanasampattiM mocayitVA suvarNaM kunduruM
gandharamAJca tasmai darzanIyaM dattavantaH| 12
pazcAd herod rAjasya samIpaM punarapi gantuM svapna
IzvaREna niSiddhAH santo 'nyena pathA te nijadezaM
prati pratashire| 13 anantaraM teSu gatavatmu
paramezvarasya dUto yUSaphe svapne darzanaM datVA
jagAda, tvam utthAya zizuM tanmAtaraJca gRhItVA
misardezaM palAyasva, aparaM yAvadahaM tubhyaM

vArttAM na kathayiSyAmi, tAvat tatraiva nivasa, yato
rAjA herod zizuM nAzayituM mRgayiSyate| 14 tadAnIM
yUSaph utthAya rajanyAM zizuM tanmAtaraJca gRhItvA
misardezaM prati pratasthe, 15 gatvA ca herodo nRpate
rmaraNaparyyantaM tatra deze nyuvAsa, tena
misardezAdahaM putraM svakIyaM samupAhUyam|
yadetadvacanam IzvareNa bhaviSyadvAdina
kathitaM tat saphalamabhUt| 16 anantaraM herod
jyotirvidbhirAtmAnaM pravaJcitaM vijjAya bhRzaM
cukopa; aparaM jyotirvvidbhyastena vinizcitaM yad
dinaM taddinAd gaNayitvA dvitIyavatsaraM praviSTA
yAvanto bAlakA asmin baitlehamnagare tatsImamadhye
cAsan, lokAn prahitya tAn sarvvAn ghAtayAmAsa| 17
ataH anakasya vilApasya ninAda: krandanasya ca|
zokena kRtazabdazca rAmAyAM saMnizamyate|
svabAlagaNahetorvai rAhel nArI tu rodinI| na manyate
prabodhantu yataste naiva manti hi|| 18 yadetad
vacanaM yirImiyanAmakabhaviSyadvAdina kathitaM tat
tadAnIM saphalam abhUt| 19 tadanantaraM heredi rAjani
mRte paramezvarasya dUto misardeze svapne darzanaM
dattvA yUSaphe kathitavAn 20 tvam utthAya zizuM
tanmAtaraJca gRhItvA punarapIsrAyelo dezaM yAhI, ye
janAH zizuM nAzayitum amRgayanta, te mRtavantaH| 21
tadAnIM sa utthAya zizuM tanmAtaraJca gRhlan
isrAyeldezam AjagAma| 22 kintu yihUdIyadeze
arkhilAyanAma rAjakumAro nijapitu rherodaH padaM
prApya rAjatvaM karotIti nizamya tat sthAnaM yAtuM
zaGkitavAn, pazcAt svapna IzvarAt prabodhaM
prApya gAlIldezasya pradezaikaM prasthAya

nAsarannAma nagaraM gatvA tatra nyuSitavAn, 23 tena
taM nAsaratIyaM kathayiSyanti, yadetadvAkyam
bhaviSyadvAdibhirukttaM tat saphalamabhavat|

3 tadAnoM yohnnAma majjayitA yihUdiyadezasya
prAntaram upasthAya pracArayan kathayAmAsa,
2 manAMsi parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM
samIpamAgatam| **3** paramezasya panthAnaM
pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathAMzcaiva
samIkuruta sarvvathA| ityetat prAntare vAkyam
vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| **4** etadvacanaM
yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdina yohanamuddizya bhASitam|
yohano vasanaM mahAGgaromajaM tasya kaTau
carmmakaTibandhanaM; sa ca zUkakITAn madhu ca
bhuktavAn| **5** tadAnIM yirUZAlamnagaranivAsinaH
sarvve yihUdidezlyA yarddantaTinyA ubhayataTasthAzca
mAnava bahirAgatya tasya samIpe **6** svIyaM
svIyaM duritam aGgIkRtya tasyAM yarddani tena
majjitA babhUvuH| **7** aparaM bahUn phirUzinaH
sidUkinazca manujAn maMktuM svasamIpam Agacchto
vilokya sa tAn abhidadhau, re re bhujagavaMzA
AgAmInaH kopAt palAyituM yuSmAn kazcetitavAn? **8**
manaHparAvarttanasya samucitaM phalaM phalata| **9**
kintvasmAkam tAta ibrAhIm astIti sveSu manaHsu
cIntayanto mA vyAharata| yato yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi,
Izvara etebhyaH pASANebhya ibrAhImaH santAnAn
utpAdayituM zaknoti| **10** aparaM pAdapAnAM
mUle kuThAra idAnImapi lagan Aste, tasmAd
yasmin pAdape uttamaM phalaM na bhavati, sa
kRtto madhye'gniM nikSepsyate| **11** aparam ahaM

manaHparAvarttanAsUcakena majjanena yuSmAn
 majjayAmIti satyaM, kintu mama pazcAd ya Agacchati, sa
 mattopi mahAn, ahaM tadIyopAnahau voDhumapi nahi
 yogyosmi, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpe pavitra Atmani
 saMmajjayiSyati| 12 tasya kAre sUrpa Aste, sa
 svIyazasyAni samyak prasphoTyA nijAn sakalagodhUmAn
 saMgRhya bhANDAgAre sthApayiSyati, kiMntu sarvvANi
 vuSANyanirvvANavahninA dAhayiSyati| 13 anantaraM
 yIzu ryohanA majjito bhavituM gAlilpradezAd yarddani
 tasya samIpam AjagAma| 14 kintu yohan taM niSidhya
 babhASe, tvaM kiM mama samIpam Agacchasi? varaM
 tvayA majjanaM mama prayojanam Aste| 15 tadAnIM
 yIzuH pratyavocat; IdAnIm anumanyasva, yata itthaM
 sarvvadharmmasAdhanam asmAkaM karttavyaM, tataH
 so'nvamanyata| 16 anantaraM yIzurammasi majjituH san
 tatksANat toyamadhyAd utthAya jagAma, tAdA
 jImUtadvAre mukte jAte, sa IzvarasyAtmAnaM kapotavad
 avaruhya svoparyyAgacchantaM vlkSAJcakre| 17
 aparam eSa mama priyaH putra etasminneva mama
 mahAsantoSa etAdRzI vyomajA vAg babhUva|

4 tataH paraM yIzuH pratArakeNa parIkSito
 bhavitum AtmanA prAntaram AkRSTaH 2 san
 catvAriMzadahorAtrAn anAhArastiSThan kSudhito
 babhUva| 3 tadAnIM parIkSitA tatsamIpam Agatya
 vyAhRtavAn, yadi tvamIzvarAtmajo bhavestaryAjJayA
 pASANAnetAn pUpAn vidhehi| 4 tataH sa pratyabravIt,
 itthaM likhitamAste, "manujaH kevalapUpena
 na jIviSyati, kintvIzvarasya vadanAd yAni yAni
 vacAMsi niHsaranti taireva jIviSyati|" 5 tAdA

pratArakastaM puNyanagaraM nItvA mandirasya
 cUDopari nidhAya gaditavAn, 6 tvaM yadizvarasya
 tanayo bhavestarhIto'dhaH pata, yata itthaM
 likhitamAste, AdekSyati nijAn dUtAn rakSituM
 tvAM paramezvaraH| yathA sarvveSu mArgeSu
 tvadIyacaraNadvaye| na laget prastarAghAtastvAM
 ghariSyanti te karaiH|| 7 tadAnIM yIzustasmai
 kathitavAn etadapi likhitamAste, "tvaM nijaprabhuM
 paramezvaraM mA parikSasva|" 8 anantaraM pratArakaH
 punarapi tam atyuJcadharAdharopari nItvA jagataH
 sakalarAjyAni tadaizvaryyANi ca darzayAzcakAra
 kathayAJcakAra ca, 9 yadi tvaM daNDavad bhavan mAM
 praNamestarhyaham etAni tubhyaM pradAsyAmi| 10
 tadAnIM yIzustamavocat, dUrIbhava pratAraka,
 likhitamidam Aste, "tvayA nijaH prabhuH paramezvaraH
 praNamyah kevalaH sa sevyazca|" 11 tataH pratArakeNa
 sa paryyatyAji, tadA svargIyadUtairAgatya sa siSeve| 12
 tadanantaraM yohan kArAyAM babandhe, tadvArttAM
 nizamyA yIzuna gAlil prAsthiyata| 13 tataH paraM sa
 nAsarannagaraM vihAya jalaghestaTe sibULUnnaptAli
 etayoruvabhayoH pradezayoH sImnormadhyavartti ya:
 kapharnAhUm tannagaram itvA nyavasat| 14
 tasmAt, anyAdezIyagAlili yarddanpAre'bdhirodhasi|
 naptAlisibULUndezau yatra sthAne sthitau purA| 15
 tatratyA manujA ye ye paryyabhrAmyan tamisrake|
 tairjanairbRhadAlokaH paridarziSyate tadA| avasan ye
 janA deze mRtyucchAyAsvarUpake| teSAMupari
 lokAnAmAlokaH saMprakAzitaH|| 16 yadetadvacanaM
 yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina proktaM, tat tadA saphalam

abhUt| 17 anantaraM yIzuH susaMvAdaM pracArayan
etAM kathAM kathayitum Arebhe, manAMsi
parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM savidhamabhavat| 18
tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIlo jaladhestaTena gacchan
gacchan Andriyastasya bhrAtA zimon arthato yaM
pitaraM vadanti etAvubhau jalaghau jAlaM kSipantau
dadarza, yatastau mInadhAriNAvAstAm| 19 tadA sa
tAvAhUya vyAjahAra, yuvAM mama pazcAd AgacchataM,
yuvAmahaM manujadhAriNau kariSyAmi| 20 tenaiva tau
jAlaM vihAya tasya pazcAt AgacchatAm| 21 anantaraM
tasmAt sthAnAt vrajan vrajan sivadiyasya sutau yAkUb
yohannAmAnau dvau sahajau tAtena sArddhaM
naukopari jAlasya jIrNoddhAraM kurvvantau vlkSya
tAvAhUtavAn| 22 tatkSaNAAt tau nAvaM svatAtajca
vihAya tasya pazcAdgAminau babhUvatuH| 23
anantaraM bhajanabhavane samupadizan rAjyasya
susaMvAdaM pracArayan manujAnAM sarvvaprakArAn
rogAn sarvvaprakArapIDAzca zamayan yIzuH
kRtsnaM gAlIIdezaM bhramitum Arabhata| 24
tena kRtsnasuriyAdezasya madhyaM tasya yazo
vyApnot, aparaM bhUtagrastA apasmArargINaH
pakSAdhAtiprabhRtayazca yAvanto manujA
nAnAvidhavyAdhibhiH kliSTA Asan, teSu sarvveSu tasya
samIpam AnIteSu sa tAn svasthAn cakAra| 25 etena gAlI-
dikApani-yirUzAlam-yihUdIyadezebhyo yarddanaH
pArAJca bahavo manujAstasya pazcAd Agacchan|

5 anantaraM sa jananivahaM nirIkSya bhUdharopari
vrajitvA samupaviveza| 2 tadAnIM ziSyesu tasya
samIpamAgateSu tena tebhya eSA kathA kathyAJcakre| 3

abhimAnahInA janA dhanyAH, yataste svargIyarAjyam
 adhikariSyanti| 4 khidyamAnA manujA dhanyAH, yasmAt
 te sAntvanAM prApsanti| 5 namrA mAnavAzca dhanyAH,
 yasmAt te medinIm adhikariSyanti| 6 dharmmAya
 bubhukSitAH tRSArttAzca manujA dhanyAH, yasmAt
 te paritarpsyanti| 7 kRpAlavo mAnavA dhanyAH,
 yasmAt te kRpAM prApsyanti| 8 nirmmalahRdayA
 manujAzca dhanyAH, yasmAt ta IzcaraM drakSyanti|
 9 melayitAro mAnavA dhanyAH, yasmAt ta Izcarasya
 santAnatvena vikhyAsyanti| 10 dharmmakAraNAt
 tADitA manujA dhanyA, yasmAt svargIyarAjye
 teSAMadhikaro vidyate| 11 yadA manujA mama nAmakRte
 yuSmAn nindanti tADayanti mRSA nAnAdurvvaKyAni
 vadanti ca, tadA yuyam dhanyAH| 12 tadA
 Anandata, tathA bhRzaM hlAdadhvaJca, yataH
 svarge bhUyAMsi phalAni lapsyadhve; te yuSmAkaM
 purAtanAn bhaviSyadvAdino'pi tAdRg atADayan|
 13 yuyam medinyAM lavaNarUpAH, kintu yadi
 lavaNasya lavaNatvam apayAti, tarhi tat kena
 prakAreNa svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? tat kasyApi
 kAryasyAyogyatvAt kevalaM bahiH prakSeptuM
 narANAM padatalena dalayituJca yogyaM bhavati|
 14 yUyAM jagati diptirUpAH, bhUdharopari sthitaM
 nagaram guptaM bhavituM nahi zakSyati| 15
 aparaM manujAH pradIpAn prajvAlya droNAdho na
 sthApayanti, kintu dIpAdhAroparyyeva sthApayanti,
 tena te dIpA gehasthitAn sakalAn prakAzayanti|
 16 yena mAnavA yuSmAkaM satkarmmANi vilokya
 yuSmAkaM svargasthaM pitaraM dhanyaM vadanti,

teSAM samakSaM yuSmAkaM diptistAdRk prakAzatAm| 17
 ahaM vyavasthAM bhaviSyadvAkyajca loptum AgatavAn,
 itthaM mAnubhavata, te dve loptuM nAgatavAn,
 kintu saphale karttum Agatosmi| 18 aparaM yuSmAn
 ahaM tathyaM vadAmi yAvat vyomamedinyo rdhvaMso
 na bhaviSyati, tAvat sarvvasmin saphale na jAte
 vyavasthAyA eka mAtrA bindurekopi vA na lopsyate|
 19 tasmAt yo jana etAsAm AjJAnAm atikSudrAm
 ekAjJAmapi laMghate manujAMJca tathaiva zikSayati, sa
 svargIyarAjye sarvvebhyaH kSudratvena vikhyAsyate,
 kintu yo janastAM pAlayati, tathaiva zikSayati ca, sa
 svargIyarAjye pradhAnatvena vikhyAsyate| 20 aparaM
 yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, adhyApakaphirUzimAnavAnAM
 dharmmAnuSThAnAt yuSmAkaM dharmmAnuSThAne
 nottame jAte yUyam IzvarIyarAjyaM praveSTuM na
 zakSyatha| 21 aparaJca tvaM naraM mA vadhiH,
 yasmAt yo naraM hanti, sa vicArasabhAyAM daNDARho
 bhaviSyati, pUrvvakAlInajanebhya iti kathitamAsIt,
 yuSmAbhirazrAvi| 22 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
 yaH kazcit kAranaM vinA nijabhrAtre kupyati, sa
 vicArasabhAyAM daNDARho bhaviSyati; yaH kazcicca
 svIyasahajaM nirbbodhaM vadati, sa mahAsabhAyAM
 daNDARho bhaviSyati; punazca tvaM mUDha iti vAkyAM
 yadi kazcit svIyabhrAtaram vakti, tarhi narakAgnau
 sa daNDARho bhaviSyati| (Geenna g1067) 23 ato vedyAH
 samIpaM nijanaivedye samAnIte'pi nijabhrAtaram
 prati kasmAccit kAranaT tvaM yadi doSI vidyase,
 tadAnIM tava tasya smRti rjAyate ca, 24 tarhi
 tasyA vedyAH samIpe nijanaivaidyaM nidhAya tadaiva

gatvA pUrvvaM tena sArddhaM mila, pazcAt Agatya
 nijanaivedyaM nivedaya| 25 anyajca yAvat vivAdina
 sArddhaM vartmani tiSThasi, tAvat tena sArddhaM
 melanaM kuru; no cet vivAdI vicArayituH samIpe
 tvAM samarpayati vicArayitA ca rakSiNaH sannidhau
 samarpayati tadA tvaM kArAyAM badhyethAH| 26
 tarhi tvAmahaM taththaM bravImi, zeSakapardake'pi
 na parizodhite tasmAt sthAnAt kadApi bahirAgantuM
 na zakSyasi| 27 aparaM tvaM mA vyabhicara, yadetad
 vacanaM pUrvvakAlInalokebhyaH kathitamAsIt, tad
 yUyaM zrutavantaH; 28 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
 yadi kazcit kAmataH kAJcana yoSitaM pazyati, tarhi
 sa manasa tadaiva vyabhicaritavAn| 29 tasmAt tava
 dakSiNaM netraM yadi tvAM bAdhate, tarhi tannetram
 utpATya dUre nikSipa, yasmAt tava sarvvavapuSo narake
 nikSepAt tavaikAGgasya nAzo varaM| (Geenna g1067) 30
 yadvA tava dakSiNaH karo yadi tvAM bAdhate, tarhi
 taM karaM chittvA dUre nikSipa, yataH sarvvavapuSo
 narake nikSepAt ekAGgasya nAzo varaM| (Geenna g1067) 31
 uktamAste, yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityaktum icchati,
 tarhi sa tasyai tyAgapatraM dadAtu| 32 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vyAharAmi, vyabhicAradoSe na jAte yadi kazcin
 nijajAyAM parityajati, tarhi sa tAM vyabhicArayati; yazca
 tAM tyaktAM striyaM vivahati, sopi vyabhicarati| 33
 punazca tvaM mRSA zapatham na kurvvan IzcarAya
 nijazapathaM pAlaya, pUrvvakAlInalokebhya yaiSA katha
 kathitA, tAmapi yUyaM zrutavantaH| 34 kintvahaM
 yuSmAn vadAmi, kamapi zapathaM mA kArStA, arthataH
 svarganAmna na, yataH sa Izvarasya siMhAsanaM; 35

pRthivyA nAmnApi na, yataH sA tasya pAdapIThaM;
 yirUzAlamo nAmnApi na, yataH sA mahArAjasya purI;
36 nijazironAmnApi na, yasmAt tasyaikaM kacamapi
 sitam asitaM vA karttuM tvayA na zakyate| **37**
 aparaM yUyaM saMlApasamaye kevalaM bhavatIti na
 bhavatIti ca vadata yata ito'dhikaM yat tat pApAtmano
 jAyate| **38** aparaM locanasya vinimayena locanaM
 dantasya vinimayena dantaH pUrvvaktamidaM vacanaJca
 yuSmAbhirazrUyata| **39** kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi
 yUyaM hiMsakaM naraM mA vyAghAtayata| kintu
 kenacit tava dakSiNakapole capeTAgHate kRte taM
 prati vAmaM kapolaJca vyAghoTaya| **40** aparaM kenacit
 tvayA sArdhdaM vivAdaM kRtvA tava paridheyavasane
 jighRtite tasmAyuttarIyavasanaMapi dehi| **41** yadi kazcit
 tvAM krozamekaM nayanArthaM anyAyato dharati,
 tadA tena sArdhdaM krozadvayaM yAhi| **42** yazca
 mAnavastvAM yAcate, tasmai dehi, yadi kazcit tubhyaM
 dhArayitum icchati, tarhi taM prati parAMmukho
 mA bhUH| **43** nijasamIpavasini prema kuru, kintu
 zatruM prati dveSaM kuru, yadetat puroktaM vacanaM
 etadapi yUyaM zrutavantaH| **44** kintvahaM yuSmAn
 vadAmi, yUyaM ripuvvapi prema kuruta, ye ca yuSmAn
 zapante, tAna, AziSaM vadata, ye ca yuSmAn RtIyante,
 teSAM maGgalaM kuruta, ye ca yuSmAn nindanti,
 tADayanti ca, teSAM kRte prArthayadhvaM| **45** tatra
 yaH satAmasatAJcopari prabhAkaram udAyayati, tathA
 dhArmmikAnAmadhArmmikAnAJcopari nIraM varSayati
 tAdRzo yo yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA, yUyaM tasyaiva
 santAna bhaviSyatha| **46** ye yuSmAsu prema kurvvanti,

yUyaM yadi kevalaM tevveva prema kurutha, tarhi
yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM bhaviSyati? caNDAlA api tAdRzaM
kiM na kurvvanti? 47 aparaM yUyaM yadi kevalaM
svIyabhrAtRtvena namata, tarhi kiM mahat karmma
kurutha? caNDAlA api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti?
48 tasmAt yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA yathA pUrNo
bhavati, yUyamapi tAdRzA bhavata|

6 sAvadhAna bhavata, manujAn darzayituM teSAM
gocare dharmmakarmma mA kuruta, tathA kRte
yuSmAkaM svargasthapituH sakAzAt kijcana phalaM na
prApsyatha| 2 tvaM yadA dadAsi tadA kapaTino janA yathA
manujebhyaH prazaMsAM prAptuM bhajanabhavane
rAjamArge ca tUrIM vAdayanti, tathA mA kuri,
ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, te svakAyaM
phalam alabhanta| 3 kintu tvaM yadA dadAsi, tadA
nijadakSiNakaro yat karoti, tad vAmakaraM mA jJApaya|
4 tena tava dAnaM guptaM bhaviSyati yastu tava pitA
guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 5
aparaM yadA prArthayase, tadA kapaTinaiva mA kuru,
yasmAt te bhajanabhavane rAjamArgasya koNe tiSthanto
lokAn darzayantaH prArthayituM prIyante; ahaM yuSmAn
tathyaM vadAmi, te svaklyaphalaM prApnuvan| 6
tasmAt prArthanAkAle antarAgAraM pravizya dvAraM
rudvva guptaM pazyatastava pituH samIpe prArthayasva;
tena tava yaH pitA guptadarzI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM
phalaM dAsyati 7 aparaM prArthanAkAle devapUjakAiva
mudhA punaruktiM mA kuru, yasmAt te bodhante,
bahuvAraM kathAyAM kathitAyAM teSAM prArthana
grAhiSyate| 8 yUyaM teSAMiva mA kuruta, yasmAt

yuSmAkaM yad yat prayojanaM yAcanAtaH prAgeva
 yuSmAkaM pitA tat jAnAti| 9 ataeva yUyama IdRk
 prArthayadhvaM, he asmAkaM svargasthapitaH, tava
 nAma pUjyaM bhavatu| 10 tava rAjatvaM bhavatu;
 tavecchA svarge yathA tathaiva medinyAmapi saphala
 bhavatu| 11 asmAkaM prayojanIyam AhAram adya
 dehi| 12 vayaM yathA nijAparAdhinaH kSamAmahe,
 tathaivAsmAkaM aparAdhAn kSamasva| 13 asmAn
 parikSAM mAnaya, kintu pApAtmano rakSa; rAjatvaM
 gauravaM parAkramaH ete sarvve sarvvadA tava;
 tathAstu| 14 yadi yUyam anyeSAM aparAdhAn kSamadhve
 tarhi yuSmAkaM svargasthapitApi yuSmAn kSamiSyate;
 15 kintu yadi yUyam anyeSAM aparAdhAn na kSamadhve,
 tarhi yuSmAkaM janakopi yuSmAkam aparAdhAn na
 kSamiSyate| 16 aparam upavAsakAle kapaTino janA
 mAnuSan upavAsaM jJApayituM sveSAM vadanAni
 mlAnAni kurvvanti, yUyaM taiva viSaNavadanA mA
 bhavata; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi te svakIyaphalam
 alabhanta| 17 yadA tvam upavasasi, tadA yathA lokaistvaM
 upavAsIva na dRzyase, kintu tava yo'gocaraH pitA tenaiva
 dRzyase, tatkrte nijazirasi tailaM marddaya vadanaJca
 prakSAlaya; 18 tena tava yaH pitA guptadarzi sa prakAzya
 tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 19 aparaM yatra sthAne
 kITAH kalaGkAzca kSyaM nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM
 karttayitvA corayituM zaknuvanti, tAdRzyAM medinyAM
 svArthaM dhanaM mA saMcinuta| 20 kintu yatra sthAne
 kITAH kalaGkAzca kSyaM na nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM
 karttayitvA corayituM na zaknuvanti, tAdRze svarge
 dhanaM saJcinuta| 21 yasmAt yatra sthAne yuSmAMka

dhanaM tatraiva khAne yuSmAkaM manAMsi| 22
 locanaM dehasya pradIpakaM, tasmAt yadi tava locanaM
 prasannaM bhavati, tarhi tava kRtsnaM vapu rdIptiyuktaM
 bhaviSyati| 23 kintu locane'prasanne tava kRtsnaM vapuH
 tamisrayuktaM bhaviSyati| ataeva yA dIptistvayi vidyate,
 sA yadi tamisrayukta bhavati, tarhi tat tamisraM kiyam
 mahat| 24 kopi manujo dvau prabhU sevituM na zaknoti,
 yasmAd ekaM saMmanya tadanyaM na sammanyate,
 yadvA ekatra mano nidhAya tadanyam avamanyate;
 tathA yUyamapIzvaraM lakSmIJcetyubhe sevituM na
 zaknutha| 25 aparam ahaM yuSmabhyaM tathyaM
 kathayAmi, kiM bhakSiSyAmaH? kiM pAsyAmaH? iti
 prANadhArANaya mA cintayata; kiM paridhAsyAmaH? iti
 kAyarakSaNaya na cintayata; bhakSyAt prANA vasaNAjca
 vapUMSi kiM zreSThANi na hi? 26 vihAyaso vihaGgamAn
 vilokayata; tai rnoPyate na kRtyate bhANDaGare na
 saJcIyate'pi; tathApi yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA tebhya
 AhAraM vitarati| 27 yUyaM tebhyaH kiM zreSThA na
 bhavatha? yuSmAkaM kazcit manujaH cintayan nijAyuSaH
 kSaNamapi varddhayituM zaknoti? 28 aparaM vasaNAya
 kutazcintayata? kSetrotpannAni puSpANi kathaM
 varddhante tadAlocayata| tAni tantUn notpAdayanti
 kimapi kAryyaM na kurvvanti; 29 tathApyahaM yuSmAn
 vadAmi, sulemAn tAdRg aizvaryyavAnapi tatpuSpamiva
 vibhUSito nAsIt| 30 tasmAt kSadya vidyamAnaM
 zcaH cullyAM nikSepsyate tAdRzaM yat kSetrasthitaM
 kusumaM tat yadIzcara itthaM bibhUSayati, tarhi he
 stokapratyayino yuSmAn kiM na paridhApayiSyati? 31
 tasmAt asmAbhiH kimatsyate? kiJca pAyiSyate? kiM vA

paridhAyiSyate, iti na cintayata| 32 yasmAt devArccakA
apIti ceSTante; eteSu dravyeSu prayojanamastIti
yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitAJAnAti| 33 ataeva prathamata
IzvarIyarAjyaM dharmmaJca ceSTadhvaM, tata etAni
vastUni yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyante| 34 zvaH kRte
mA cintayata, zvaeva svayaM svamuddizya cintayiSyati;
adyatanI yA cintA sAdyakRte pracuratarA|

7 yathA yUyaM doSikRtA na bhavatha, tatKRte'nyaM
doSiNaM mA kuruta| 2 yato yAdRzena doSeNa yUyaM
parAn doSiNaH kurutha, tAdRzena doSeNa yUyamapi
doSikRtA bhaviSyatha, anyajca yena parimANena
yuSmAbhiH parimlyate, tenaiva parimANena
yuSmatKRte parimAyiSyate| 3 aparaJca nijanayane yA
nAsA vidyate, tAm anAlocya tava sahajasya locane yat
tRNam Aste, tadeva kuto vikSase? 4 tava nijalocane
nAsAyAM vidyamAnAyAM, he bhrAtaH, tava nayanAt
tRNAM bahiSyartuM anujAnIhi, kathAMetAM
nijasahajAya kathaM kathayituM zaknoSi? 5 he kapaTin,
Adau nijanayanAt nAsAM bahiSkuru tato nijadRSTau
suprasannAyAM tava bhrAtR rlocanAt tRNAM
bahiSkartuM zakSyasi| 6 anyajca sArameyebhyaH
pavitravastUni mA vitarata, varAhANAM samakSajca
mukta mA nikSipata; nikSepaNAt te tAH sarvvAH padai
rdalayiSyanti, parAvRtya yuSmAnapi vidArayiSyanti| 7
yAcadhvaM tato yuSmabhyaM dAyiSyate; mRgayadhvaM
tata uddezaM lapsyadhve; dvAram Ahata, tato
yuSmatKRte muktaM bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd yena yAcyate,
tena labhyate; yena mRgyate tenoddezaH prApyate; yena
ca dvAram Ahanyate, tatKRte dvAraM mocyate| 9

Atmajena pUpe prArthite tasmai pASANaM vizrANayati,
 10 mIne yAcite ca tasmai bhujagaM vitarati, etAdRzaH
 pitA yuSmAkaM madhye ka Aste? 11 tasmAd
 yUyam abhadraH santo'pi yadi nijabAlakebhya
 uttamaM dravyaM dAtuM jAnItha, tarhi yuSmAkaM
 svargasthaH pitA svIyayAcakebhyaH kimuttamAni
 vastUni na dAsyati? 12 yUSmAn pratItareSAM
 yAdRzo vyavahAro yuSmAkaM priyaH, yUyaM
 tAn prati tAdRzAneva vyavahArAn vidhatta;
 yasmAd vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM vacanAnAm
 iti sAram| 13 saGkIrNadvAreNa pravizata; yato
 narakagamanAya yad dvAraM tad vistIrNaM yacca
 vartma tad bRhat tena bahavaH pravizanti| 14 aparaM
 svargagamanAya yad dvAraM tat kIdRk saMkIrNaM|
 yacca vartma tat kIdRg durgamam| taduddeSTArAH
 kiyanto'lpAH| 15 aparaJca ye janA meSavezena
 yuSmAkaM samIpam Agacchanti, kintvantardurantA
 vRka etAdRzebhyo bhaviSyadvAdibhyaH sAvadhAna
 bhavata, yUyaM phalena tAn paricetuM zaknutha| 16
 manujAH kiM kaNTakino vRkSAd drAkSaphalAni
 zRgAlakolitazca uDumbaraphalAni zAtayanti? 17 tadvad
 uttama eva pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayati,
 adhamapAdapaevAdhamaphalAni janayati| 18
 kintUttamapAdapaH kadApyadhamaphalAni janayituM
 na zaknoti, tathAdhamopi pAdapa uttamaphalAni
 janayituM na zaknoti| 19 aparaM ye ye pAdapa
 adhamaphalAni janayanti, te kRtTA vahnau kSipyante| 20
 ataeva yUyaM phalena tAn pariceSyatha| 21 ye janA mAM
 prabhuM vadanti, te sarvve svargarAjyaM pravekSyanti

tanna, kintu yo mAnavo mama svargasthasya pituriSTaM
karmma karoti sa eva pravekSyati| 22 tad dine bahavo
mAM vadiSyanti, he prabho he prabho, tava nAmnA
kimasmAmi rbhaviSyadvAkyam na vyAhRtaM? tava
nAmnA bhUtAH kiM na tyAjitAH? tava nAmnA kiM
nAnAdbhutAni karmmANi na kRtAni? 23 tadAhaM
vadiSyAmi, he kukarmmakAriNo yuSmAn ahaM na
vedmi, yUyaM matsamIpAd dUrIbhavata| 24 yaH kazcit
mamaitAH kathAH zrutvA pAlayati, sa pASANopari
gRhanirmmAtrA jJAninA saha mayopamIyate| 25 yato
vRSTau satyAm AplAva Agate vAyau vAte ca teSu
tadgehaM lagneSu pASANopari tasya bhittestanna patati
26 kintu yaH kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zrutvA na pAlayati
sa saikate gehanirmmAtrA 'jJAninA upamIyate| 27 yato
jalavRSTau satyAm AplAva Agate pavane vAte ca tai
rgRhe samAghAte tat patati tatpatanaM mahad
bhavati| 28 yIzunaiteSu vAkyeSu samApiteSu
mAnavAstadyopadezam AzcaryyaM menire| 29
yasmAt sa upAdhyAyA iva tAn nopadideza kintu
samarthapurusaiva samupadideza|

8 yadA sa parvvatAd avArohat tadA bahavo
mAnavAstatpazcAd vavrajuH| 2 ekaH kuSThavAn Agatya
taM praNAmya babhASe, he prabho, yadi bhavAn
saMmanyate, tarhi mAM nirAmayaM karttuM zaknoti| 3
tato yIzuH karaM prasAryya tasyAGgaM spRzan
vyAjahAra, sammanyehaM tvaM nirAmayo bhava; tena
sa tatkSaNaT kuSThenAmoci| 4 tato yIzustaM jagAda,
avadhehi kathAmetAM kazcidapi mA brUhi, kintu
yAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA svAtmAnaM darzaya

manujebhyo nijanirAmayatvaM pramANayituM
mUsAnirUpitaM dravyam utsRja ca| 5 tadanantaraM
yIzunA kapharnAhUmnAmani nagare praviSTe kazcit
zatasenApatistatsamIpam Agatya vinIya babhASe, 6 he
prabho, madiya eko dAsaH pakSaghAtavyAdhinA
bhRzaM vyathitaH, satu zayanIya Aste| 7 tadAnIM
yIzustasmai kathitavAn, ahaM gatva taM nirAmayaM
kariSyAmi| 8 tataH sa zatasenApatiH pratyavadat, he
prabho, bhavAn yat mama gehamadhyam yAti
tadyogyabhAjanaM nAhamasmi; vAGmAttram Adizatu,
tenaiva mama dAso nirAmayo bhaviSyati| 9 yato mayi
paranidhne'pi mama nidezavazyAH kati kati senAH santi,
tata ekasmin yAhItyukte sa yAti, tadanyasmin ehItyukte
sa AyAti, tathA mama nijadAse karmmaitat kurvvityukte
sa tat karoti| 10 tadAnIM yIzustasyaitat vaco nizamya
vismayApanno'bhUt; nijapazcAdgAmino mAnavAn
avocca, yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, isrAyeliyalokAnAM
madhye'pi naitAdRzo vizvAso mayA prAptaH| 11
anyaccAhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH pUrvvasyAH
pazcimAyAzca diza Agatya ibrAhImA ishAkA yAkUba ca
sAkam militva samupavekSyanti; 12 kintu yatra
sthAne rodanadantagharSaNe bhavatastasmin
bahirbhUtatamisre rAjyasya santAnA nikSesyante| 13
tataH paraM yIzustaM zatasenApatiM jagAda, yAhi, tava
pratItyanusArato maGgalaM bhUyAt; tadA tasminneva
daNDe tadIyadAso nirAmayo babhUva| 14 anantaraM
yIzuH pitarasya gehamupasthAya jvareNa pIDitAM
zayanIyasthitAM tasya zvazrUM vIkSAJcakre| 15
tatastena tasyAH karasya spRSTatavAt jvarastAM tatyAja,

tadA sA samutthAya tAn siSeve| 16 anantaraM
sandhyAyAM satyAM bahuzo bhUtagrastamanujAn tasya
samIpam AninyuH sa ca vAkyena bhUtAn tyAjayAmAsa,
sarvvaprakArapIDitajanAMzca nirAmayAn cakAra; 17
tasmAt, sarvVA durbbalatAsmAkaM tenaiva paridhAritA|
asmAkaM sakalaM vyAdhiM saeva saMgRhItavAn|
yadetadvacanaM yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinoktamAsIt,
tattadA saphalamabhavat| 18 anantaraM yIzuzcaturdikSu
jananivahaM vilokya taTinyAH pAraM yAtuM ziSyAn
Adideza| 19 tadAnIm eka upAdhyAya Agatya kathitavAn,
he guro, bhavAn yatra yAsyati tatrAhamapi bhavataH
pazcAd yAsyAmi| 20 tato yIzu rjagAda, kroSTuH sthAtuM
sthAnaM vidyate, vihAyaso vihaGgamAnAM nIDAni ca
santi; kintu manuSyaputrasya ziraH sthApayituM
sthAnaM na vidyate| 21 anantaram apara ekaH ziSyastaM
babhASe, he prabho, prathamato mama pitaraM
zmazAne nidhAtuM gamanArthaM mAma anumanyasva|
22 tato yIzuruktavAn mRta mRtAn zmazAne nidadhatu,
tvam mama pazcAd Agaccha| 23 anantaraM tasmin
nAvamArUDhe tasya ziSyAstatpazcAt jagmuH| 24 pazcAt
sAgarasya madhyaM teSu gateSu tAdRzaH prabalo
jhajbhzanila udatiSThat, yena mahAtaraGga utthAya
taraNiM chAditavAn, kintu sa nidrita AsIt| 25 tadA ziSyA
Agatya tasya nidrAbhaGgaM kRtvA kathayAmAsuH, he
prabho, vayaM mriyAmahe, bhavAn asmAkaM prANAn
rakSatu| 26 tadA sa tAn uktavAn, he alpavizvAsino
yUyaM kuto vibhitha? tataH sa utthAya vAtaM sAgaraJca
tarjayAmAsa, tato nirvvAtamabhavat| 27 aparaM manujA
vismayaM vilokya kathayAmAsuH, aho vAtasaritpatI asya

kimAjjAgrAhiNau? kIdRzo'yaM mAnavaH| 28 anantaraM
 sa pAraM gatvA giderIyadezam upasthitavAn; tadA dvau
 bhUtagrastamanujau zmazAnasthAnAd bahi rbhUtva
 taM sAkSat kRtavantau, tAvetAdRzau pracaNDAvAstAM
 yat tena sthAnena kopi yAtuM nAzaknot| 29 tAvucaih
 kathayAmAsatuH, he Izvarasya sUno yIzo, tvayA sAkam
 AvayoH kaH sambandhaH? nirUpitakAlAt prAgeva
 kimAvAbhyAM yAtanAM dAtum atrAgatosi? 30 tadAnIM
 tAbhyAM kiJcid dUre varAhANAM eko mahAvrajo'carat|
 31 tato bhUtau tau tasyAntike vinIya kathayAmAsatuH,
 yadyAvAM tyAjayasi, tarhi varAhANAM madhyevrajam
 AvAM preraya| 32 tadA yIzuravadat yAtaM, anantaraM
 tau yadA manujau vihAya varAhAn Azritavantau, tadA te
 sarvve varAhA uccasthAnAt mahAjavena dhAvantaH
 sAgarIyatoye majjanto mamruH| 33 tato varAharakSakAH
 palAyamAna madhyenagaraM tau bhUtagrastau prati
 yadyad aghaTata, tAH sarvvavArtta avadan| 34 tato
 nAgarikAH sarvve manujA yIzuM sAkSat karttuM
 bahirAyAtAH taJca vilokya prArthayAjcakrire bhavAn
 asmAkaM smAto yAtu|

9 anantaraM yIzu rnaukAmAruhya punaH pAramAgatya
 nijagrAmam Ayayau| 2 tataH katipayA jana ekaM
 pakSaghAtinaM svaTTopari zAyayitvA tatsamIpam
 Anayan; tato yIzusteSAM pratItiM vijjAya taM
 pakSaghAtinaM jagAda, he putra, susthiro bhava, tava
 kaluSasya marSaNaM jAtam| 3 tAM kathAM nizamya
 kiyanta upAdhyAyA manaHsu cintitavanta eSa manuja
 IzvaraM nindati| 4 tataH sa teSAM etAdRzIM cintAM
 vijjAya kathitavAn, yUyaM manaHsu kRta etAdRzIM

kucintAM kurutha? 5 tava pApamarSaNaM jAtaM,
 yadvA tvamutthAya gaccha, dvayoranayo rvAkyayoH
 kiM vAkyAM vaktuM sugamaM? 6 kintu medinyAM
 kaluSaM kSamituM manujasutasya sAmarthyamasti
 yUyaM yathA jAnItha, tadarthaM sa taM pakSaghAtinaM
 gaditavAn, uttiSTha, nijazayanIyaM AdAya gehaM
 gaccha| 7 tataH sa tatkSaNAd utthAya nijagehaM
 prasthitavAn| 8 mAnavA itthaM vilokya vismayaM
 menire, IzvareNa mAnavAya sAmarthyam IdRzaM dattaM
 iti kArANat taM dhanyaM babhASire ca| 9 anantaraM
 yIzustatsthAnAd gacchan gacchan karasaMgrahasthAne
 samupaviSTaM mathinAmAnam ekaM manujaM vilokya
 taM babhASE, mama pazcAd Agaccha, tataH sa
 utthAya tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 10 tataH paraM yIzau
 gRhe bhoktum upaviSTe bahavaH karasaMgrAhiNaH
 kaluSiNazca mAnavA Agatya tena sAkAM tasya
 ziSyaiZca sAkam upavivizuH| 11 phirUzinastad dRSTvA
 tasya ziSyAn babhASire, yuSmAkAM guruH kiM
 nimittaM karasaMgrAhibhiH kaluSibhizca sAkAM
 bhUMkte? 12 yIzustat zrutvA tAn pratyavadat,
 nirAmayalokAnAM cikitsakena prayojanaM nAsti, kintu
 sAmayalokAnAM prayojanamAste| 13 ato yUyaM yAtvA
 vacanasyAsyArthaM zikSadhvam, dayAyAM me yathA
 prIti rna tathA yajJakarmmaNi|yato'haM dhArmmikAn
 AhvAtuM nAgato'smi kintu manaH parivarttayituM
 pApina AhvAtum Agato'smi| 14 anantaraM yohanaH
 ziSyAstasya samIpam Agatya kathayAmAsuH, phirUzino
 vayaJca punaH punarupavasAmaH, kintu tava ziSyA
 nopavasanti, kutaH? 15 tadA yIzustAn avocat

yAvat sakhInAM saMGge kanyAyA varastiSThati,
tAvat kiM te vilApaM karttuM zakluvanti? kintu
yadA teSAM saMGgAd varaM nayanti, tAdRzaH
samaya AgamiSyati, tadA te upavatsyanti| 16
purAtanavasane kopi navInavastraM na yojayati, yasmAt
tena yojitena purAtanavasanaM chinatti tacchidrajca
bahukutsitaM dRzyate| 17 anyaJca purAtanakutvAM
kopi navAnagostanIrasaM na nidadhAti, yasmAt tathA
kRte kutU rvidIryyate tena gostanIrasaH patati kutUzca
nazyati; tasmAt navInAyAM kutvAM navIno gostanIrasaH
sthApyate, tena dvayoravanaM bhavati| 18 aparaM
tenaitatkathAkathanakAle eko'dhipatistaM praNamya
babhAse, mama duhitA prAyeNaitAvatkAle mRtA, tasmAd
bhavAnAgatya tasyA gAtre hastamarpayatu, tena sA
jIviSyati| 19 tadAnIM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkam utthAya
tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 20 ityanantare dvAdazavatsarAn
yAvat pradarAmayena zIrNaika nArI tasya pazcAd
Agatya tasya vasanasya granthiM pasparza; 21 yasmAt
mayA kevalaM tasya vasanaM spRSTvA svAsthyaM
prApsyate, sA nArIti manasi nizcitavati| 22 tato
yIzurvadanaM parAvarttya tAM jagAda, he kanye, tvAM
susthira bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAmakArSIt|
etadvAkye gaditaeva sA yoSIt svasthAbhUt| 23 aparaM
yIzustasyAdhyakSasya gehaM gatvA vAdakaprabhRtIn
bahUn lokAn zabdAyamAnAn vilokya tAn avadat, 24
panthAnaM tyaja, kanyeyaM nAmriyata nidritAste;
kathAmetAM zrutvA te tamupajahasuH| 25 kintu sarvveSu
bahiSkRteSu so'bhyantaraM gatvA kanyAyAH karaM
dhrtavAn, tena sodatiSThat; 26 tatastatkarmmaNo

yazaH kRtsnaM taM dezaM vyAptavat| 27 tataH
paraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAd yAtrAM cakAra; tAdA he
dAyUdaH santAna, asmAn dayasva, iti vadantau dvau
janAvandhau procairAhUyantau tatpazcAd vavrajatuH|
28 tato yIzau gehamadhyAM praviSTaM tAvapi tasya
samIpam upasthitavantau, tadAnIM sa tau pRSTavAn
karmmaitat karttuM mama sAmarthyam Aste, yuvAM
kimiti pratIthaH? tAdA tau pratyUcatuH, satyaM prabho|
29 tadAnIM sa tayo rlocanAni spRzan babhASe, yuvayoH
pratItyanusArAd yuvayo rmaGgalaM bhUyAt| tena
tatksaNaT tayo rnetrANi prasannAnyabhavan, 30 pazcAd
yIzustau dRDhamAjJApya jagAda, avadhattam etAM
kathAM kopi manujo ma jAnIyAt| 31 kintu tau prasthAya
tasmin kRtsne deze tasya kIrttiM prakAzayAmAsatuH|
32 aparaM tau bahiryAta etasminnantare manujA ekaM
bhUtagrastamUkaM tasya samIpam AnItavantaH| 33 tena
bhUte tyAjite sa mUkaH kathAM kathayituM prArabhata,
tena janA vismayaM vijJAya kathayAmAsuH, isrAyelo
vaMze kadApi nedRgadRzyata; 34 kintu phirUzinaH
kathayAJcakruH bhUtAdhipatinA sa bhUtAn tyAjayati|
35 tataH paraM yIzusteSAM bhajanabhavana upadizan
rAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan lokAnAM yasya ya
Amayo yA ca piDAsIt, tAn zamayan zamayaMzca sarvvANi
nagarANi grAmAMzca babhrAma| 36 anyajca manujan
vyAkulAn arakSakameSANiva ca tyaktAn nirIkSya teSu
kArUNikaH san ziSyAn avadat, 37 zasyAni pracurANi
santi, kintu chettAraH stokAH| 38 kSetraM pratyaparAn
chedakAn prahetuM zasyasvAminaM prArthayadhvam|

10 anantaraM yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn
 AhUyAmedhyabhUtAn tyAjayituM sarvvaprakArarogAn
 pIDAzca zamayituM tebhyaH sAmarthyamadAt| **2** teSAM
 dvAdazapreSyANAM nAmAnyetAni| prathamaM zimon
 yaM pitaraM vadanti, tataH paraM tasya sahaja
 AndriyaH, sivadiyasya putro yAkUb **3** tasya sahajo yohan;
 philip barthalamay thomAH karasaMgrAHI mathiH,
 Alpheyaputro yAkUb, **4** kinAnIyaH zimon, ya
 ISkariyotIyayihUdAH khrISTaM parakare'rpayat| **5** etAn
 dvAdazaziSyAn yIzuH preSayan ityAJJApayat, yUyam
 anyadezIyAnAM padavIM zemiroNIyAnAM kimapi
 nagaraJca na pravizye **6** isrAyelgotrasya hAritA ye ye
 meSAsteSAmeva samIpaM yAta| **7** gatvA gatvA
 svargasya rAJatvaM savidhamabhavat, etAM kathAM
 pracArayata| **8** AmayagrastAn svasthAn kuruta,
 kuSThinaH pariSkuruta, mRtalokAn jIvayata, bhUtAn
 tyAjayata, vinA mUlyaM yUyam alabhadhvaM vinaiva
 mUlyaM vizrANayata| **9** kintu sveSAM kaTibandheSu
 svarNarUpyatAmrANAM kimapi na gRhIita| **10** anyacca
 yAtrAyai celasampuTaM vA dvitIyavasanaM vA pAduke
 vA yaSTiH, etAn mA gRhIita, yataH kAryyakRt bharttuM
 yogyo bhavati| **11** aparaM yUyaM yat puraM yaJca
 grAmaM pravizatha, tatra yo jano yogyapAtraM
 tamavagatya yAnakAlaM yAvat tatra tiSThata| **12** yadA
 yUyaM tadgehaM pravizatha, tadA tamAziSaM vadata| **13**
 yadi sa yogyapAtraM bhavati, tarhi tatkalyANaM tasmai
 bhaviSyati, nocet sAZIryuSmabhyameva bhaviSyati| **14**
 kintu ye janA yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati
 yuSmAkaM kathAJca na zRNvanti teSAM gehAt purAdvA

prasthAnakAle svapadULIH pAtayata| 15 yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vacmi vicAradine tatpurasya dazAtaH
 sidomamorApurayordaza sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 16
 pazyata, vRkayUthamadhye meSaH yathAvistathA
 yuSmAna prahiNomi, tasmAd yUyam ahiriva satarkAH
 kapotAivAhiMsaka bhavata| 17 nRbhyaH sAvadhAna
 bhavata; yatastai ryUyaM rAjasaMsadi samarpiSyadhve
 teSAM bhajanagehe prahAriSyadhve| 18 yUyaM
 mannAmahetoH zAstRNaM rAjJAjca samakSaM
 tAnanyadezinazcAdhi sAkSitvArthamAneSyadhve| 19
 kintvitthaM samarpitA yUyaM kathaM kimuttaraM
 vakSyatha tatra mA cintayata, yatastada yuSmAbhi
 ryad vaktavyaM tat taddaNDe yuSmanmanaH su
 samupasthAsyati| 20 yasmAt tada yo vakSyati sa na
 yUyaM kintu yuSmAkamantarasthaH pitrAtmA| 21
 sahajaH sahajaM tAtaH sutajca mRtau samarpayiSyati,
 apatyAgi svasvapitro rvipakSibhUya tau ghAtayiSyanti|
 22 mannamahetoH sarvve janA yuSmAn RtIyiSyante,
 kintu yaH zeSaM yAvad dhairyyaM ghRtvA sthAsyati, sa
 trAyiSyate| 23 tai ryadA yUyamekapure tADiSyadhve,
 tada yUyamanyapuraM palAyadhvaM yuSmAnahaM
 tathyaM vacmi yAvanmanujasuto naiti tAvad
 isrAyeldezlyasarvvanagarabhramaNaM samApayituM na
 zakSyatha| 24 guroH ziSyo na mahAn, prabhordAso na
 mahAn| 25 yadi ziSyo nijaguro rdAsazca
 svaprabhoH samAno bhavati tarhi tad yatheSTaM|
 cettairgRhapatirbhUtarAja ucyate, tarhi parivArAH kiM
 tathA na vakSyante? 26 kintu tebhyo yUyaM mA bibhIta,
 yato yanna prakAziSyate, tADrK chAditaM kimapi nAsti,

yacca na vyaJciSyate, tAdRg guptaM kimapi nAsti| 27
 yadahaM yuSmAn tamasi vacmi tad yuSmAbhirdIptau
 kathyatAM; karNAbhyAM yat zrUyate tad gehopari
 pracAryyatAM| 28 ye kAyaM hantuM zaknuvanti
 nAtmAnaM, tebhyo mA bhaisTa; yaH kAyAtmAnau
 niraye nAzayituM, zaknoti, tato bibhIta| (Geenna g1067) 29
 dvau caTakau kimekatAmramudrayA na vikrIyete?
 tathApi yuSmattAtAnumatiM vinA teSAmekopi bhuvI na
 patati| 30 yuSmacchirasAM sarvvakacA gaNitAMH santi|
 31 ato mA bibhIta, yUyaM bahucaTakebhyo bahumUlyAH|
 32 yo manujasAkSANmAmAgIkurute tamahaM
 svargasthatAtasAkSAdaGgIkariSye| 33 pRthvyAmahaM
 zAntiM dAtumAgataiti mAnubhavata, zAntiM dAtuM
 na kintvasiM| 34 pitRmAtRzczarUbhiH sAkAM
 sutasutAbadhU rvirodhayituJcAgatesmi| 35 tataH
 svasvaparivAraeva nRzatu rbhavitA| 36 yaH pitari
 mAtari vA mattodhikaM priyate, sa na madarhaH; 37
 yazca sute sutAyAM vA mattodhikaM priyate, sepi na
 madarhaH| 38 yaH svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAnnaiti,
 sepi na madarhaH| 39 yaH svaprANAnavati, sa tAn
 hArayiSyate, yastu matkRte svaprANAn hArayati, sa
 tAnavati| 40 yo yuSmAkamAtithyaM vidadhAti, sa
 mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM
 vidadhAti, sa matprerakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti| 41 yo
 bhaviSyadvAditi jJAtvA tasyAtithyaM vidhatte,
 sa bhaviSyadvAdinaH phalaM lapsyate, yazca
 dhArmmika iti viditvA tasyAtithyaM vidhatte sa
 dhArmmikamAnavasya phalaM prApsyati| 42 yazca
 kazcit eteSAM kSudranarANAm yaM kaJcanaikaM ziSya

iti viditvA kaMsaikaM zitalasalilaM tasmai datte,
yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, sa kenApi prakAreNa
phalena na vajciSyate|

11 itthaM yIzuH svadvAdazaziSyANAmAjJApanaM
samApya pure pura upadeSTuM susaMvAdaM
pracArayituM tatsthAnAt pratasthe| 2 anantaraM yohan
kArAyAM tiSThan khriSTasya karmmaNAM vArttaM
prApya yasyAgamanavArttAsIt saeva kiM tvaM? vA
vayamanyam apekSiSyAmahe? 3 etat praSTuM nijau
dvau ziSyau prAhiNot| 4 yIzuH pratyavocat, andhA
netrANi labhante, khajCA gacchanti, kuSThinaH svasthA
bhavanti, badhirAH zRNvanti, mRtA jIvanta uttiSThanti,
daridrANAM samIpe susaMvAdaH pracAryyata, 5 etAni
yadyad yuvAM zRNuthaH pazyathazca gatvA tadvArttAM
yohanaM gadataM| 6 yasyAhaM na vighniIbhavAmi, saeva
dhanyaH| 7 anantaraM tayoh prasthitayo ryIzu
ryohanam uddizya janAn jagAda, yUyaM kiM draSTuM
vahirmadhyeprAntaram agacchata? kiM vAtena
kampitaM nalaM? 8 vA kiM vIkSituM vahirgatavantaH?
kiM parihitasUkSmavasanaM manujamekaM? pazyata, ye
sUkSmavasanaI paridadhati, te rAjadhAnyAM
tiSThanti| 9 tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM bahiragamata,
kimekaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadeva satyaM|
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa bhaviSyadvAdinopi mahAn; 10
yataH, pazyasvakiyadUtoyaM tvadagre preSyate mayA|
sa gatvA tava panthAnaM smayak pariSkariSyati||
etadvacanaM yamadhi likhitamAste so'yaM yohan| 11
aparaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, majjayitu
ryohanaH zreSThaH kopi nArIto nAjAyata; tathApi

svargarAjyamadhye sarvvebhyo yaH kSudraH sa
 yohanaH zreSThaH| 12 aparajca A yohano'dya yAvat
 svargarAjyaM balAdAkrAntaM bhavati Akraminazca janA
 balena tadadhikurvanti| 13 yato yohanaM yAvat
 sarvvabhaviSyadvAdibhi rvyavasthaya ca upadezaH
 prAkAzyata| 14 yadi yUyamidaM vAkyaM grahItuM
 zaknutha, tarhi zreyaH, yasyAgamanasya vacanamAste
 so'yam eliyaH| 15 yasya zrotuM karNau staH sa zRNotu|
 16 ete vidyamAnajanAH kai rmayopamlyante? ye bAlaka
 haTTa upavizya svaM svaM bandhumAhUya vadanti, 17
 vayaM yuSmAkaM samIpe vaMzIravAdayAma,
 kintu yUyaM nAnRtyata; yuSmAkaM samIpe ca
 vayamarodima, kintu yUyaM na vyalapata, tAdRzai
 rbAlakaista upamAyiSyante| 18 yato yohan Agatya na
 bhuktavAn na pItavAMzca, tena lokA vadanti, sa
 bhUtagrasta iti| 19 manujasuta Agatya bhuktavAn
 pItavAMzca, tena lokA vadanti, pazyata eSa bhokta
 madyapAta caNDAlapApinAM bandhazca, kintu jJAnino
 jJAnavyavahAraM nirdoSaM jAnanti| 20 sa yatra yatra
 pure bahvAzcaryyaM karmma kRtavAn, tannivAsinAM
 manaHparAvRttyabhAvAt tAni nagarANi prati
 hantetyukta kathitavAn, 21 ha korAsIn, ha baitsaide,
 yuSmanmadhye yadyadAzcaryyaM karmma kRtaM yadi
 tat sorasIdonnagara akAriSyata, tarhi pUrvvameva
 tannivAsinaH zANavasane bhasmani copavizanto
 manAMsi parAvarttiSyanta| 22 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn
 vadAmi, vicAradine yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sorasIdono
 rdaza sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 23 aparajca bata
 kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvadunnatosi, kintu

narake nikSepsyase, yasmAt tvayi yAnyAzcaryyANi
karmmaNyakAriSata, yadi tAni sidomnagara
akAriSyanta, tarhi tadadya yAvadasthAsyat| (Hadēs 986) 24
kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradine tava
daNDataH sidomo daNDo sahyataro bhaviSyati|
25 etasminneva samaye yIzuH punaruvAca, he
svargapRthivyorekAdhipate pitastvaM jJAnavato
viduSazca lokAn pratyetAni na prakAzya bAlakAn prati
prakAzitavAn, iti hetostvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 26 he
pitaH, itthaM bhavet yata idaM tvadRSTAvuttamaM| 27
pitra mayi sarvvANi samarpitAni, pitaraM vinA kopi
putraM na jAnAti, yAn prati putreNa pitA prakAzyate
tAn vinA putrad anyah kopi pitaraM na jAnAti| 28 he
parizrAntA bhArAkrAntAzca loka yUyaM matsannidhim
Agacchata, ahaM yuSmAn vizramayiSyAmi| 29 ahaM
kSamaNazilo namramanAzca, tasmAt mama yugaM
sveSAMupari dhArayata mattaH zikSadhvaJca, tena
yUyaM sve sve manasi vizrAmaM lapsyadhbe| 30 yato
mama yugam anAyAsaM mama bhArazca laghuH|

12 anantaraM yIzu rvizrAmavAre zsyamadhyena
gacchati, tada tacchiSyA bubhukSitAH santaH
zsyamajjarIzchatvA chitvA khAditumArabhanta| 2 tad
vilokya phirUzino yIzuM jagaduH, pazya vizrAmavAre
yat karmmAkarttavyaM tadeva tava ziSyAH kurvvanti| 3
sa tAn pratyAvadata, dAyUd tatsaGginazca bubhukSitAH
santo yat karmmAkurvvan tat kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAThi?
4 ye darzanIyAH pUpAH yAjakan vinA tasya
tatsaGgimanujAnAJcAbhojanIyAsta IzvarAvAsaM
praviSTena tena bhuktAH| 5 anyacca vizrAmavAre

madhyemandiraM vizrAmavArIyaM niyamaM laGvantopi
 yAjakA nirdoSA bhavanti, zAstramadhye kimidamapi
 yuSmAbhi rna paThitaM? 6 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, atra
 sthAne mandirAdapi garIyAn eka Aste| 7 kintu
 dayAyAM me yathA prIti rna tathA yajJakarmmaNi|
 etadvacanasyArthaM yadi yuyam ajJAsiStA tarhi
 nirdoSAn doSiNo nAkArStA| 8 anyacca manujasuto
 vizrAmavArasyApi patirAste| 9 anantaraM sa tatssthanAt
 prasthAya teSAM bhajanabhavanaM praviSTavAn,
 tadAnIm ekaH zuSkakarAmayavAn upasthitavAn| 10 tato
 yIzum apavadituM mAnuSAH papracchuH, vizrAmavAre
 nirAmayatvaM karaNIyaM na vA? 11 tena sa pratyuvAca,
 vizrAmavAre yadi kasyacid avi rgartte patati, tarhi
 yastaM ghRtvA na tolayati, etAdRzo manujo yuSmAkaM
 madhye ka Aste? 12 ave rmanavaH kiM nahi zreyAn? ato
 vizrAmavAre hitakarmma karttavyaM| 13 anantaraM sa
 taM manavaM gaditavAn, karaM prasAraya; tena kare
 prasArite sonyakaravat svastho'bhavat| 14 tAdA
 phirUzino bahirbhUya kathaM taM haniSyAma iti
 kumantraNAM tatprAtikUlyena cakruH| 15 tato yIzustad
 veditvA sthanAntaraM gatavAn; anyeSu bahunareSu
 tatpazcAd gateSu tAn sa nirAmayAn kRtvA ityAjJApayat,
 16 yUYaM mAM na paricAyayata| 17 tasmAt mama priyo
 manonIto manasastuSTikArakaH| madIyaH sevako yastu
 vidyate taM samikSatAM| tasyopari svakIyAtmA mayA
 saMsthApayiSyate| tenAnyadezajAteSu vyavasthA
 saMprakAzyate| 18 kenApi na virodhaM sa vivAdaJca
 kariSyati| na ca rAjapathe tena vacanaM zrAvayiSyate| 19
 vyavasthA calitA yAvat nahi tena kariSyate| tAvat

nalo vidIrNo'pi bhaMkSyate nahi tena ca| tathA
 sadhUmavarttiJca na sa nirvvaApayiSyate| 20 pratyAzAJca
 kariSyanti tannAmni bhinnadezajAH| 21 yAnyetAni
 vacanAni yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina proktAnyAsan, tAni
 saphalAnyabhavan| 22 anantaraM lokai statsamIpam
 AnIto bhUtagrastAndhamUkaikamanujastena
 svasthIkRtaH, tataH so'ndho mUko draSTuM
 vaktuJcArabdhavAn| 23 anena sarvve vismitAH
 kathayAJcakruH, eSaH kiM dAyUdaH santAno
 nahi? 24 kintu phirUzinastat zrutvA gaditavantaH,
 bAlsibUbnAmno bhUtarAjasya sAhAyyaM vinA nAyaM
 bhUtAn tyAjayati| 25 tadAnIM yIzusteSAm iti mAnasaM
 vijJaya tAn avadat kiJcana rAjyaM yadi svavipakSAd
 bhidyate, tarhi tat uchidyate; yacca kiJcana nagaraM vA
 gRhaM svavipakSAd vibhidyate, tat sthAtuM na zaknoti|
 26 tadvat zayatAno yadi zayatAnaM bahiH kRtvA
 svavipakSAT pRthak pRthak bhavati, tarhi tasya rAjyaM
 kena prakAreNa sthAsyati? 27 ahaJca yadi bAlsibUba
 bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhi yuSmAkaM santAnAH
 kena bhUtAn tyAjayanti? tasmAd yuSmAkam
 etadvicArayitArasta eva bhaviSyanti| 28 kintavahaM
 yadIzvarAtmanA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhIzvarasya
 rAjyaM yuSmAkaM sannidhimAgatavat| 29 anyaJca kopi
 balavanta janaM prathamato na badvva kena prakAreNa
 tasya gRhaM pravizya taddravyAdi loThayituM
 zaknoti? kintu tat kRtvA tadIyagRsya dravyAdi
 loThayituM zaknoti| 30 yaH kazcit mama svapakSIyo
 nahi sa vipakSIya Aste, yazca mayA sAkaM na
 saMgRhIAti, sa vikirati| 31 ataeva yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,

manujAnAM sarvvaprakArapApAnAM nindAyAzca
 marSaNaM bhavituM zaknoti, kintu pavitrasyAtmano
 viruddhanindAyA marSaNaM bhavituM na zaknoti| **32** yo
 manujasutasya viruddhAM kathAM kathayati,
 tasyAparAdhasya kSamA bhavituM zaknoti, kintu yaH
 kazcit pavitrasyAtmano viruddhAM kathAM
 kathayati nehaloke na pretya tasyAparAdhasya
 kSamA bhavituM zaknoti| (aiṅ g165) **33** pAdapaM
 yadi bhadraM vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapi
 sAdhu vaktavyaM, yadi ca pAdapaM asAdhuM
 vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapyasAdhu vaktavyaM;
 yataH svIyasvIyaphalena pAdapaH paricyate|
34 re bhujagavaMzA yUyamasAdhavaH santaH
 kathaM sAdhu vAkyaM vaktuM zakSyatha? yasmAd
 antaHkaraNasya pUrNabhAvAnusArAd vadanAd vaco
 nirgacchati| **35** tena sAdhurmanavo'ntaHkaraNarUpAt
 sAdhubhANDAgArAt sAdhu dravyaM nirgamayati,
 asAdhurmanuSastvasAdhubhANDAgArAd asAdhuvastUni
 nirgamayati| **36** kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
 manujA yAvantyAlasyavacAMsi vadanti, vicAradine
 taduttaramavazyam dAtavyaM, **37** yatastvaM
 svIyavacobhi nriraparAdhaH svIyavacobhizca sAparAdho
 gaNiSyase| **38** tadAnIM katipayA upAdhyAyAH
 phirUzinazca jagaduH, he guro vayaM bhavattaH kijcana
 lakSma didRkSamaH| **39** tadA sa pratyuktavAn, duSTo
 vyabhicArI ca vaMzo lakSma mRgayate, kintu
 bhaviSyadvAdino yUnaso lakSma vihAyAnyat kimapi
 lakSma te na pradarzayiSyante| **40** yato yUnam yathA
 tryahorAtraM bRhanmInasya kukSAvAsIt, tathA

manujaputropi tryahorAtraM medinyA madhye
 sthAsyati| 41 aparaM nInivIyA mAnavA vicAradina
 etadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlam utthAya tAn doSiNaH
 kariSyanti, yasmAtte yUnasa upadezAt manAMsi
 parAvarttayAJcakrire, kintvatra yUnasopi gurutara eka
 Aste| 42 punazca dakSiNadezIyA rAJJI vicAradina
 etadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlamutthAya tAn doSiNaH
 kariSyati yataH sA rAJJI sulemano vidyAyAH kathAM
 zrotuM medinyAH simna Agacchat, kintu sulemanopi
 gurutara eko jano'tra Aste| 43 aparaM manujAd
 bahirgato 'pavitrabhUtaH zuSkasthAnena gatvA
 vizrAmaM gaveSayati, kintu tadalabhamAnaH sa vakti,
 yasmA; nikanAd AgamaM, tadeva vezma pakAvRtya
 yAmi| 44 pazcAt sa tat sthAnam upasthAya tat zUnyaM
 mArjjitaM zobhitaJca vilokya vrajan svatopi duSTatarAn
 anyasaptabhUtAn saGginaH karoti| 45 tataste tat
 sthAnaM pravizya nivasanti, tena tasya manujasya
 zeSadaza pUrvvadazAtotIvAzubhA bhavati, eteSAM
 duSTavaMzyAnAmapi tathaiva ghaTiSyate| 46
 mAnavebhya etAsAM kathanAM kathanakAle tasya mAtA
 sahajAzca tena sAKaM kAJcit kathAM kathayituM
 vAJchanto bahireva sthitavantaH| 47 tataH kazcit tasmai
 kathitavAn, pazya tava janani sahajAzca tvayA
 sAKaM kAJcana kathAM kathayituM kAmayamAna
 bahistiSThanti| 48 kintu sa taM pratyavadat, mama kA
 janani? ke vA mama sahajAH? 49 pazcAt ziSyAn prati
 karaM prasAryya kathitavAn, pazya mama janani mama
 sahajAzcaite; 50 yaH kazcit mama svargasthasya

pituriSTaM karmma kurute, saeva mama bhrAtA bhagini
janani ca|

13 aparaJca tasmin dine yIzuH sadmano gatvA
saritpate rodhasi samupaviveza| **2** tatra tatsannidhau
bahujanAnAM nivahopasthiteH sa taraNimAruhya
samupAvizat, tena mAnavA rodhasi sthitavantaH| **3**
tadAnIM sa dRSTAntaistAn itthaM bahuza upadiSTavAn|
pazyata, kazcit kRSivalo bIjAni vaptuM bahirjagAma, **4**
tasya vapanakAle katipayabIjeSu mArgapArzve
patiteSu vihagAstAni bhakSitavantaH| **5** aparaM
katipayabIjeSu stokamRdyuktapASANE patiteSu
mRdalpatvAt tatkSaNAt tAnyAGkuritAni, **6** kintu
ravAvudite dagdhAni teSAM mUlApraviSTatvAt
zuSkatAM gatAni ca| **7** aparaM katipayabIjeSu
kaNTakAnAM madhye patiteSu kaNTakAnyedhitvA tAni
jagrasuH| **8** aparaJca katipayabIjAni urvvarAyAM
patitAni; teSAM madhye kAnicit zatagunAni kAnicit
SaSTigunAni kAnicit triMzaguMNAni phalAni
phalitavanti| **9** zrotuM yasya zruti AsAte sa zRNuyAt| **10**
anantaraM ziSyairAgatya so'pRcchyata, bhavata
tebhyaH kuto dRSTAntakathA kathyate? **11** tataH sa
pratyavadat, svargarAjyasya nigUDhAM kathAM vedituM
yuSmabhyAM sAmarthyamAdAyI, kintu tebhyo nAdAyI|
12 yasmAd yasyAntike varddhate, tasmAyeva dAyISyate,
tasmAt tasya bAhulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yasyAntike na
varddhate, tasya yat kiJcanAste, tadapi tasmAd
AdAyISyate| **13** te pazyantopi na pazyanti, zRNvantopi na
zRNvanti, budhyamAnA api na budhyante ca, tasmAt
tebhyo dRSTAntakathA kathyate| **14** yathA karNaiH

zroSyatha yUyaM vai kintu yUyaM na bhotsyatha|
 netrairdrakSyatha yUyaJca parijJAtuM na zakSyatha| te
 mAnuSA yathA naiva paripazyanti locanaiH| karNai
 ryathA na zRNvanti na budhyante ca mAnasaiH|
 vyAvarttiteSu citteSu kAle kutrApi tairjanaiH| mattaste
 manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca| tathA
 teSAM manuSyANAM kriyante sthUlabbuddhayaH|
 badhirIbhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca mudritA dRzaH| 15
 yadetAni vacanAni yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina proktAni
 teSu tAni phalanti| 16 kintu yuSmAkaM nayanAni
 dhanyAni, yasmAt tAni vikSante; dhanyAzca yuSmAkaM
 zabdagrahAH, yasmAt tairAkarNyate| 17 mayA yUyaM
 tathyaM vacAmi yuSmAbhi ryadyad vikSyate, tad bahavo
 bhaviSyadvAdino dhArmmikAzca mAnava didRkSantopi
 draSTuM nAlabhanta, punazca yUyaM yadyat zRNutha,
 tat te zuzrUSamANA api zrotuM nAlabhanta| 18
 kRSIvallyadRSTAntasyArthaM zRNuta| 19 mArgapArzve
 bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha eSaH, yadA kazcit rAjyasya
 kathAM nizamy na budhyate, tadA pApAtmAgatya
 tadyamanasa uptAM kathAM haran nayati| 20 aparaM
 pASANasthale bljAnyuptAni tasyArtha eSaH; kazcit
 kathAM zrutvaiva harSacittena gRhIAti, 21 kintu tasya
 manasi mUlApraviSTatvAt sa kijcitkAlamAtraM
 sthirastiSThati; pazcAta tatkathAkAraNAt kopi
 klestADanA vA cet jAyate, tarhi sa tatkSaNAd
 vighnameti| 22 aparaM kaNTakAnAM madhye
 bljAnyuptAni tadartha eSaH; kenacit kathAyAM
 zrutAyAM sAMsArikacintAbhi rbhrAntibhizca sA
 grasystate, tena sA mA viphalA bhavati| (aiOn g165) 23

aparam urvvarAyAM bIjAnyuptAni tadartha eSaH; ye
 tAM kathAM zrutvA vudhyante, te phalitAH santaH kecit
 zataguNANI kecita SaSTiguNANI kecicca trimZadguNANI
 phalAni janayanti| 24 anantaraM soparAmekAM
 dRSTAntakathAmupasthApya tebhyaH kathayAmAsa;
 svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzena kenacid gRhasthenopamiyate,
 yena svIyakSetre prazastabIjAnyaupyanta| 25
 kintu kSaNadAyAM sakalalokeSu supteSu tasya
 ripurAgatya teSAM godhUmabIjAnAM madhye
 vanyayavamabIjAnyuptvA vavrAja| 26 tato yadA
 bIjebhyo'GkarA jAyamAnAH kaNizAni ghRtavantaH; tAdA
 vanyayavasAnyapi dRzYamAnAnyabhavan| 27 tato
 gRhasthasya dAseyA AgamyA tasmai kathayAJcakruH, he
 maheccha, bhavata kiM kSetre bhadrabIjAni naupyanta?
 tathAtve vanyayavasAni kRta Ayan? 28 tadAnIM tena te
 pratigaditAH, kenacit ripuNA karmmadamakAri|
 dAseyAH kathayAmAsuH, vayaM gatvA tAnyutpAyya
 kSipAmo bhavataH kIdRzIcchA jAyate? 29 tenAvAdi, nahi,
 zaGke'haM vanyayavasotpATanakAle yuSmAbhistaiH
 sAkAM godhUmA apyutpATiSyante| 30 ataH
 zsyakarttanakAlaM yAvad ubhayAnyapi saha
 varddhantAM, pazcAt karttanakAle karttakAn vakSyAmi,
 yUyamAdau vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhayituM vITiKA
 badvva sthApyata; kintu sarvve godhUmA yuSmAbhi
 rbhANDAgAraM nItvA sthApyantAm| 31 anantaraM
 soparAmekAM dRSTAntakathAmutthApya tebhyaH
 kathitavAn kazcinmanujaH sarSapabIjamekaM nItvA
 svakSetra uvApa| 32 sarSapabIjaM sarvvasmAd
 bIjAt kSudramapi sadaGkuritaM sarvvasmAt

zAkAt bRhad bhavati; sa tAdRzastaru rbhavati,
 yasya zAkHAsu nabhasaH khagA Agatya nivasanti;
 svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzasya sarSapaikasya
 samam| 33 punarapi sa upamAkathAmekAM
 tebhyaH kathayAJcakAra; kAcana yoSit yat
 kiNvamAdAya droNatrAyamitagodhUmacUrNANAM
 madhye sarvveSAM mizrIbhavanaparyyantaM
 samAcchAdya nidhattavati, tatkiNvamiva
 svargarAjyaM| 34 itthaM yIzu rmanujanivahAnAM
 sannidhAvupamAkathAbhiretAnyAkhyAnAni kathitavAn
 upamAM vinA tebhyaH kimapi kathAM nAkathayat| 35
 etena dRSTAntIyena vAkyena vyAdAya vadanaM nijaM|
 ahaM prakAzayiSyAmi guptavAkyAM purAbhavaM|
 yadetadvacanaM bhaviSyadvAdinA proktamAsIt, tat
 siddhamabhavat| 36 sarvvAn manujAn visRjya yIzau
 gRhaM praviSTe tacchiSyA Agatya yIzave kathitavantaH,
 kSetrasya vanyayavasIyadRSTAntakathAM bhavAna
 asmAn spaSTIkRtya vadatu| 37 tataH sa pratyuvAca,
 yena bhadrabIjAnyupyante sa manujaputraH, 38
 kSetraM jagat, bhadrabIjanI rAjyasya santAnAH, 39
 vanyayavasAni pApAtmanaH santAnAH| yena ripuNA
 tAnyuptAni sa zayatAnaH, karttanasamayazca jagataH
 zeSaH, karttakAH svargIyadUtAH| (aiōn g165) 40 yathA
 vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhyante, tathA jagataH zeSe
 bhaviSyati; (aiōn g165) 41 arthAt manujasutaH
 svAMyadUtAn preSayiSyati, tena te ca tasya rAjyAt
 sarvvAn vighnakAriNo'dhArmmikalokAMzca
 saMgRhya 42 yatra rodanaM dantagharSaNaJca
 bhavati, tatrAgnikuNDe nikSepsyanti| 43 tadAnIM

dhArmmikalokAH sveSAM pitU rAjye bhAskaraiva
 tejasvino bhaviSyanti| zrotuM yasya zruti AsAte, ma
 zRNuyAt| 44 aparaJca kSetramadhye nidhiM pazyan yo
 gopayati, tataH paraM sAnando gatvA svIyasarvvasvaM
 vikriya ttakSetraM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 45
 anyaJca yo vaNik uttamAM muktAM gaveSayan 46
 mahArghAM muktAM vilokya nijasarvvasvaM vikriya
 tAM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 47 punazca samudro
 nikSiptaH sarvvaprakAramInasaMgrAhyAnAyaiva
 svargarAjyaM| 48 tasmin AnAye pUrNe janA yathA
 rodhasyuttolya samupavizya prazastamInAn saMgrahya
 bhAjaneSu nidadhate, kutsitAn nikSipanti; 49 tathaiva
 jagataH zeSe bhaviSyati, phalataH svargIyadUtA Agatya
 puNyavajjanAnAM madhyAt pApinaH pRthak kRtvA
 vahnikuNDe nikSepsyanti, (aiōn g165) 50 tatra rodanaM
 dantai rdantagharSaNaJca bhaviSyataH| 51 yIzunA te
 pRSTA yuSmAbhiH kimetAnyAkhyAnAnyabudhyanta?
 tadA te pratyavadan, satyaM prabho| 52 tadAnIM sa
 kathitavAn, nijabhANDAgArAt navInapurAtanAni
 vastUni nirgamayati yo gRhasthaH sa iva
 svargarAjyamadhi zikSitAH svarva upadeSTArAH| 53
 anantaraM yIzuretAH sarvva dRSTAntakathAH samApya
 tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthe| aparaM svadezamAgatya
 janAn bhajanabhavana upadiSTavAn; 54 te vismayaM
 gatvA kathitavanta etasyaitAdRzaM jJAnam AzcaryyaM
 karmma ca kasmAd ajAyata? 55 kimayaM sUtradhArasya
 putro nahi? etasya mAtu rnAma ca kiM mariyam nahi?
 yAkub-yUSaph-zimon-yihUdAzca kimetasya bhrAtaro
 nahi? 56 etasya bhaginyazca kimasmAkaM madhye na

santi? tarhi kasmAdayametAni labdhavAn? itthaM sa
teSAM vighnarUpo babhUva; 57 tato yIzuna
nigaditaM svadezIyajAnAM madhyaM vinA
bhaviSyadvAdI kutrApyanyatra nAsammAnyo
bhavati| 58 teSAMavizvAsahetoH sa tatra sthAne
bahvAzcaryyakarmmANi na kRtavAn|

14tadAnIM rAjA herod yIzo ryazaH zrutvA
nijadAseyAn jagAd, 2 eSa majjayitA yohan,
pramitebhayastasyotthAnAt tenetthamadbhutaM
karmma prakAzyate| 3 purA herod nijabhrAtu: philipo
jAyAyA herodIyAyA anurodhAd yohanaM dhArayitvA
baddhA kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 4 yato yohan uktavAn,
etsayAH saMgraho bhavato nocitaH| 5 tasmAt
nRpatistaM hantumicchannapi lokebhyo vibhayAJcakAra;
yataH sarvve yohanaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM menire| 6
kintu herodo janmAHIyamaha upasthite herodIyAyA
duhitA teSAM samakSaM nRtitvA herodamaprINyat| 7
tasmAt bhUpatiH zapathaM kurvvan iti pratyajJAsIt,
tvayA yad yAcyate, tadevAhaM dAsyAmi| 8 sA kumArI
svIyamAtuH zikSAM labdhA babhASe, majjayituryohana
uttamAGgaM bhAjane samAnIya mahyaM vizrANaya| 9
tato rAjA zuzoca, kintu bhojanAyopavizatAM saGginAM
svakRtazapathasya cAnurodhAt tat pradAtuma Adideza|
10 pazcAt kArAM prati naraM prahitya yohana
uttamAGgaM chittvA 11 tat bhAjana AnAyya tasyai
kumAryyai vyazrANayat, tataH sA svajananyAH samIpaM
tanninAya| 12 pazcAt yohanaH ziSyA Agatya kAyAM
nItvA zmazAne sthApayAmAsustato yIzoH sannidhiM
vrajitvA tadvArttAM babhASire| 13 anantaraM yIzuriti

nizabhya nAvA nirjanasthAnam ekAkI gatavAn, pazcAt
 mAnavAstat zrutvA nAnAnagarebhya Agatya
 padaistatpazcAd Iyuh| 14 tadAnIM yIzu rbahirAgatya
 mahAntaM jananivahaM nirIkSyA teSu kAruNikaH man
 teSAM pIDitajanAn nirAmayAn cakAra| 15 tataH paraM
 sandhyAyAM ziSyAstadantikamAgatya kathayAjcakraH,
 idaM nirjanasthAnaM velApyavasanna; tasmAt manujan
 svasvagrAmaM gantuM svArthaM bhakSyANi kretuJca
 bhavAn tAn visRjatu| 16 kintu yIzustAnavAdit, teSAM
 gamane prayojanaM nAsti, yUyameva tAn bhojayata| 17
 tadA te pratyavadan, asmAkamatra pUpapaJcakaM
 mInadvayaJcAste| 18 tadAnIM tenoktaM tAni
 madantikamAnayata| 19 anantaraM sa manujan
 yavasoparyyupaveSTum AjJApayAmAsa; apara tat
 pUpapaJcakaM mInadvayaJca gRhlan svargaM prati
 nirIkSyezvarIyaguNAn anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyebhyo
 dattavAn, ziSyAzca lokebhyo daduH| 20 tataH sarvve
 bhuktvA paritRptavantaH, tatastadavaziSTabhakSyaiH
 pUrNAn dvAdazaDalakAn gRhItavantaH| 21 te bhoktAraH
 strIrbAlakAMzca vihAya prAyeNa paJca sahasrANi
 pumAMsa Asan| 22 tadanantaraM yIzu rlokAnAM
 visarjanakAle ziSyAn taraNimAroDhuM svAgre
 pAraM yAtuJca gADhamAdiSTavAn| 23 tato lokeSu
 visRSTeSu sa vivikte prArthayituM girimekaM gatvA
 sandhyAM yAvat tatraikAkI sthitavAn| 24 kintu
 tadAnIM sammukhavAtatvAt saritpate rmadhye
 taraGgaistaraNirdolAyamAnAbhavat| 25 tadA sa
 yAminyAzcaturthaprahare padbhyAM vrajan
 teSAMantikaM gatavAn| 26 kintu ziSyAstaM sAgaropari

vrajantaM vilokya samudvignA jagaduH, eSa bhUta iti
zaGkamAnA uccaiH zabdAyAJcakrire ca| 27 tadaiva
yIzustAnavadat, susthirA bhavata, mA bhaiSTa, eSo'ham|
28 tataH pitara ityuktavAn, he prabho, yadi bhavAneva,
tarhi mAM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumAjJApayatu| 29 tataH
tenAdiSTaH pitarastaraNito'varuhya yIzerantikaM
prAptuM toyopari vavrAja| 30 kintu pracaNDaM pavanaM
vilokya bhayAt toye maMktum Arebhe, tasmAd uccaiH
zabdAyamAnaH kathitavAn, he prabho, mAmavatu| 31
yIzustatkSaNAAt karaM prasAryya taM dharan uktavAn,
ha stokapratyayin tvaM kutaH samazethAH? 32
anantaraM tayostaraNimArUDhayoH pavano nivavRte| 33
tadAnIM ye taraNyAmAsan, ta Agatya taM praNabhya
kathitavantaH, yathArthastvamevezvarasutaH| 34
anantaraM pAraM prApya te gineSarannAmakaM
nagaramupatasthU, 35 tadA tatratya janA
yIzuM paricIya taddezsya caturdizo vArttAM
prahitya yatra yAvantaH pIDitA Asan, tAvataeva
tadantikamAnayAmAsuH| 36 aparaM tadIyavasanasya
granthimAtraM spraSTuM vinIya yAvanto janAstat
sparzaM cakrire, te sarvvaeva nirAmaya babhUvuH|

15 aparaM yirUzAlamnagarIyAH katipayA adhyApakah
phirUzinazca yIzoH samIpaMAgatya kathayAmAsuH, 2
tava ziSyAH kimartham aprakSAlitakarai rbhakSitva
paramparAgataM prAcInAnAM vyavahAraM laGvante? 3
tato yIzuH pratyuvAca, yUyaM paramparAgatAcAreNa
kuta IzvarAjjAM laGvadhve| 4 Izvara ityAjJApayat, tvaM
nijapitarau saMmanyethAH, yena ca nijapitarau
nindyete, sa nizcitaM mriyeta; 5 kintu yUyaM vadatha,

yaH svajanakaM svajananiM vA vAkyamidaM vadati,
 yuvAM matto yallabhethe, tat nyavidyata, 6 sa
 nijapitarau puna rna saMmaMsyate| itthaM yUyaM
 paramparAgatena sveSAmAcAreNezvarIyAjJAM
 lumpatha| 7 re kapaTinaH sarvve yizayiyo yuSmAnadhi
 bhaviSyadvacanAnyetAni samyag uktavAn| 8 vadanai
 rmanujA ete samAyAnti madantikaM| tathAdharai
 rmadIyaJca mAnaM kurvvanti te narAH| 9 kintu teSAM
 mano matto vidUraeva tiSThati| zikSayanto vidhIn
 nrAJJA bhajante mAM mudhaiva te| 10 tato yIzu rlokAn
 AhUya proktavAn, yUyaM zrutvA budhyadhbaM| 11
 yanmukhaM pravizati, tat manujam amedhyaM
 na karoti, kintu yadAsyAt nirgacchati, tadeva
 mAnuSamamedhyI karoti| 12 tadAnIM ziSyA Agatya
 tasmai kathayAJcakruH, etAM kathAM zrutvA phirUzino
 vyarajyanta, tat kiM bhavata jJAyate? 13 sa pratyavadat,
 mama svargasthaH pitA yaM kaJcidaGkuraM nAropayat,
 sa utpAvdyate| 14 te tiSThantu, te andhamanujAnAm
 andhamArgadarzaka eva; yadyandho'ndhaM panthAnaM
 darzayati, tarhyubhau gartte patataH| 15 tadA pitarastaM
 pratyavadat, dRSTAntamimasmaN bodhayatu| 16
 yIzunA proktaM, yUyamadya yAvat kimabodhAH
 stha? 17 kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhbe?
 yadAsyaM previzati, tad udare patan bahirniryAti, 18
 kintvAsyAd yanniryAti, tad antaHkaraNAt niryAtatvAt
 manujamamedhyaM karoti| 19 yato'ntaHkaraNAt kucinta
 badhaH pAradArikata vezyAgamanaM cairyyaM
 mithyAsAkSyam Izvaraninda caitAni sarvvANi
 niryyAnti| 20 etAni manuSyamapavitrI kurvvanti

kintvaprakSAlitakareNa bhojanaM manujamamedhyaM
 na karoti| 21 anantaraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAt
 prasthAya sorasIdonnagarayoH sImAmupatasyau| 22
 tadA tatsImAtaH kAcit kinAnIyA yoSid Agatya
 tamuccairuvAca, he prabho dAyUdaH santAna, mamaika
 duhitAste sA bhUtagrasta sati mahAklezaM prApnoti
 mama dayasva| 23 kintu yIzustAM kimapi noktavan,
 tataH ziSyA Agatya taM nivedayAmAsuH, eSA yoSid
 asmAkaM pazcAd uccairAhUyAgacchati, enAM visRjatu|
 24 tadA sa pratyavadat, isrAyelgotrasya hAritameSAn
 vinA kasyApyanyasya samIpaM nAhaM preSitosmi| 25
 tataH sA nArIsamAgatya taM praNamya jagAda, he
 prabho mAmupakuru| 26 sa uktavan, bAlakAnAM
 bhakSyamAdAya sArameyebhyo dAnaM nocitaM| 27 tadA
 sA babhASe, he prabho, tat satyaM, tathApi prabho
 rbhajcAd yaducchiSTaM patati, tat sArameyAH
 khAdanti| 28 tato yIzuH pratyavadat, he yoSit, tava
 vizvAso mahAn tasmAt tava manobhilaSitaM
 sidyyatu, tena tasyAH kanya tasminneva daNDe
 nirAmayAbhavat| 29 anantaraM yIzastasmAt
 sthAnAt prasthAya gAlIlsAgarasya sannidhimAgatya
 dharAdharamAruhya tatropaviveza| 30 pazcAt
 jananivaho bahUn khajcAndhamUkazuSkakaramAnuSAn
 AdAya yIzoH samIpaMAgatya taccaraNAntike
 sthApayAmAsuH, tataH sA tAn nirAmayAn akarot|
 31 itthaM mUka vAkyaM vadanti, zuSkakarAH
 svAsthyamAyAnti, paGgavo gacchanti, andhA vikSante,
 iti vilokya lokA vismayaM manyamAnA isrAyela IzvaraM
 dhanyaM babhASire| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH svaziSyAn AhUya

gaditavAn, etajjananivaheSu mama dayA jAyate, ete
dintrayaM mayA sAkAM santi, eSAM bhakSyavastu ca
kaJcidapi nAsti, tasmAdahametAnakRtAhArAn na
visrakSyAmi, tathAtve vartmamadhye klAmyeSuH| 33
tadA ziSyA UcuH, etasmin prAntaramadhya etAvato
martyAn tarpayituM vayaM kutra pUpAn prApsyAmaH?
34 yIzurapRcchat, yuSmAkAM nikaTe kati pUpA Asate? ta
UcuH, saptapUpA alpAH kSudramInAzca santi| 35
tadAnIM sa lokanivahaM bhUmAvupaveSTum Adizya 36
tAn saptapUpAn mInAMzca gRhlan IzvarIyaguNAn
anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyebhyo dadau, ziSyA lokebhyo
daduH| 37 tataH sarvve bhuktvA tRptavantaH;
tadavaziSTabhakSyena saptaDalakan paripUryya
saMjagRhuH| 38 te bhoktAro yoSito bAlakAMzca vihAya
prAyeNa catuHsahasrANi puruSA Asan| 39 tataH paraM
sa jananivahaM visRjya tarimAruhya magdalApradezaM
gatavAn|

16 tadAnIM phirUzinaH sidUkinazcAgatya taM
parikSituM nabhamIyaM kiJcana lakSma darzayituM
tasmai nivedayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa uktavAn,
sandhyAyAM nabhaso raktatvAd yUyaM vadatha, zvo
nirmmalAM dinaM bhaviSyati; 3 prAtaHkAle ca nabhaso
raktatvAt malinatvAJca vadatha, jhajbhazadya bhaviSyati|
he kapaTino yadi yUyam antarIkSasya lakSma boddhuM
zaknutha, tarhi kAlasyaitasya lakSma kathaM
boddhuM na zaknutha? 4 etatkAlasya duSTo
vyabhicArI ca vaMzo lakSma gaveSayati, kintu yUnaso
bhaviSyadvAdino lakSma vinAnyat kimapi lakSma tAn na
darzaiyyate| tadAnIM sa tAn vihAya pratasthe| 5

anantaramanyapAragamanakAle tasya ziSyAH
 pUpamAnetuM vismRtavantaH| 6 yIzustAnavAdIt,
 yUyaM phirUzinAM sidUkinAJca kiNvaM prati
 sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca bhavata| 7 tena te parasparaM
 vivicya kathayitumArebhire, vayaM pUpAnAnetuM
 vismRtavanta etatkAraNAd iti kathayati| 8 kintu
 yIzustadvijjAya tAnavocat, he stokavizvAsino yUyaM
 pUpAnAnayanamadhi kutaH parasparametad viviMkya?
 9 yuSmAbhiH kimadyApi na jJAyate? paJcabhiH pUpaiH
 paJcasahasrapuruSeSu bhojiteSu bhakSyocchiSTapUrNAn
 kati DalakAn samagRhItaM; 10 tathA saptabhiH
 pUpaizcatuHsahasrapuruSeSu bhejiteSu kati DalakAn
 samagRhIta, tat kiM yuSmAbhirna smaryate? 11
 tasmAt phirUzinAM sidUkinAJca kiNvaM prati
 sAvadhAnAstiSThata, kathAmimAm ahaM pUpAnadhi
 nAkathayaM, etad yUyaM kuto na budhyadhve? 12
 tadAnIM pUpakiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThateti
 noktVA phirUzinAM sidUkinAJca upadezaM prati
 sAvadhAnAstiSThateti kathitavAn, iti tairabodhi| 13
 aparAJca yIzuH kaisariyA-philipiPradezamAgatya ziSyAn
 apRcchat, yo'haM manujasutaH so'haM kaH? lokairahaM
 kimucye? 14 tadAnIM te kathitavantaH, kecid
 vadanti tvaM majjayitA yohan, kecidvadanti, tvam
 eliyaH, keccica vadanti, tvaM yirimiyo vA kazcid
 bhaviSyadvAdIti| 15 pazcAt sa tAn papraccha, yUyaM
 mAM kaM vadatha? tataH zimon pitara uvAca, 16
 tvamamarezvarasyAbhiSiktaputraH| 17 tato yIzuH
 kathitavAn, he yUnasaH putra zimon tvaM dhanyaH;
 yataH kopi anujastvayyetajjJAnaM nodapAdayat, kintu

mama svargasyaH pitodapAdayat| 18 ato'haM tvAM
 vadAmi, tvAM pitaraH (prastaraH) ahaJca tasya
 prastarasopari svamaNDalIM nirmmAsyAmi, tena
 nirayo balAt tAM parAjetuM na zakSyati| (Hadēs g86) 19
 ahaM tubhyaM svargIyarAgyasya kuJjikAM dAsyAmi, tena
 yat kiJcana tvAM pRthivyAM bhaMtsyasi tatsvarge
 bhaMtsyate, yacca kiJcana mahyAM mokSyasi tat
 svarge mokSyate| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAnAdizat,
 ahamabhiSikto yIzuriti kathAM kasmaicidapi yUyaM
 mA kathayata| 21 anyajca yirUzAlamnagaraM
 gatvA prAcInalokebhyaH pradhAnayAjakebhya
 upAdhyAyebyazca bahuduHkhabhogastai rhatatvaM
 tRtIyadine punarutthAnaJca mamAvazyakam etAH kathA
 yIzustatKalamArabhya ziSyAn jJApayitum ArabdhavAn|
 22 tadAnIM pitarastasya karaM ghRtvA tarjayitvA
 kathayitumArabdhavAn, he prabho, tat tvatto dUraM
 yAtu, tvAM prati kadApi na ghaTiSyate| 23 kintu sa
 vadanaM parAvartya pitaraM jagAda, he vighnakArin,
 matsammukhAd dUrIbhava, tvAM mAM bAdhase,
 IzvarIyakAryyAt mAnuSIyakAryyaM tubhyaM rocate| 24
 anantaraM yIzuH svIyaziSyAn uktavAn yaH kazcit mama
 pazcAdgAmI bhavitum icchati, sa svaM dAmyatu, tathA
 svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAdAyAtu| 25 yato yaH
 prANAN rakSitumicchati, sa tAn hArayiSyati, kintu yo
 madarthaM nijaprANAN hArayati, sa tAn prApsyati| 26
 mAnuSo yadi sarvvaM jagat labhate nijaprANAN
 hArayati, tarhi tasya ko lAbhaH? manujo nijaprANANAM
 vinimayena vA kiM dAtuM zaknoti? 27 manujasutaH
 svadUtaiH sAkAM pituH prabhAveNAGamiSyati; tAdA

pratimanujaM svasvakarmmAnusArAt phalaM dAsyati|
28 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, sarAjyaM manujasutam
AgataM na pazyanto mRtyuM na svAdiSyanti, etAdRzAH
katipayajanA atrApi daNDayamAnAH santi|

17 anantaraM SaDdinebhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM
yAkUbaM tatsahajaM yohanaJca gRhlan uccAdre
rviviktasthAnam Agatya teSAM samakSaM rUpamanyat
dadhAra| 2 tena tadAsyaM tejasvi, tadAbharaNam
Alokavat pANDaramabhavat| 3 anyacca tena sAKaM
saMlapantau mUsA eliyazca tebhyo darzanaM
dadatuH| 4 tadAnIM pitaro yIzuM jagAda, he prabho
sthitratrAsmAKaM zubhA, yadi bhavatAnumanyate,
tarhi bhavadarthamekaM mUsArthamekam
eliyArthaJcaikam iti trINi dUSyANi nirmmama| 5
etatkathanakAla eka ujjavalaH payodasteSAMupari
chAyAM kRtavAn, vAridAd eSA nabhasIyA vAg babhUva,
mamAyaM priyaH putraH, asmin mama mahAsantoSa
etasya vAKyaM yUYaM nizAmayata| 6 kintu vAcametAM
zRNvantaeva ziSyA mRzaM zaGkamAnA nyubJA
nyapatan| 7 tada yIzurAgatya teSAM gAtrANi
spRzan uvAca, uttiSThata, mA bhaiSTa| 8 tadAnIM
netrANYunmIlya yIzuM vinA kamapi na dadRzuH| 9
tataH param adreravarohaNakAle yIzustAn ityAdideza,
manujasutasya mRtAnAM madhyAdutthAnaM
yAvanna jAyate, tAvat yuSmAbhiredaddarzanaM
kasmaicidapi na kathayitavyaM| 10 tada ziSyAstaM
papracchuH, prathamam eliya AyAsyatIti kuta
upAdhyAyairucyate? 11 tato yIzuH pratyavAdIt, eliyaH
prAgetya sarvvANi sAdhayiSyatIti satyaM, 12 kintvahaM

yuSmAn vacmi, eliya etya gataH, te tamaparicitya
 tasmin yathecchaM vyavajahuH; manujasutenApi
 teSAMantike tAdRg duHkhaM bhoktavyaM| 13 tadAnIM
 sa majjayitAraM yohanamadhi kathAmetAM
 vyAhRtavAn, itthaM tacchiSyA bubudhire| 14
 pazcAt teSu jananivahasyAntikamAgateSu kazcit
 manujastadantikametya jAnUnI pAtayitvA kathitavAn, 15
 he prabho, matputraM prati kRpAM vidadhAtu,
 sopasmArAmayena bhRzaM vyathitaH san punaH puna
 rvahnau muhu rjalamadhye patati| 16 tasmAd bhavataH
 ziSyANAM samIpe tamAnayaM kintu te taM svAsthaM
 karttuM na zaktAH| 17 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn re
 avizvAsinaH, re vipathagAminaH, punaH katikAlAn ahaM
 yuSmAkaM sannidhau sthAsyAmi? katikAlAn vA yuSmAn
 sahiSyE? tamatra mamAntikamAnayata| 18 pazcAd
 yIzunA tarjataeva sa bhUtastaM vihAya gatavAn,
 taddaNDaeva sa bAlako nirAmayo'bhUt| 19 tataH ziSyA
 guptaM yIzumupAgatya babhASire, kuto vayaM taM
 bhUtAM tyAjayituM na zaktAH? 20 yIzunA te proktAH,
 yuSmAkamapratyayAt; 21 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi
 yadi yuSmAkaM sarSapaikamAtropi vizvAso jAyate, tarhi
 yuSmAbhirasmin zaile tvamitaH sthAnAt tat sthAnaM
 yAhIti brUte sa tadaiva caliSyati, yuSmAkaM
 kimapyasAdhyaJca karmma na sthAsyAti| kintu
 prArthanopavAsau vinaitAdRzo bhUto na tyAjyeta| 22
 aparaM teSAM gAlIpradeze bhramaNakAle yIzunA te
 gaditAH, manujasuto janAnAM kareSu samarpayisyate
 tai rhaniSyate ca, 23 kintu tRtIye'hina ma utthApiSyate,
 tena te bhRzaM duHkhitA babhUvaH| 24 tadanantaraM

teSu kapharnAhUmnagaramAgateSu karasaMgrAhiNaH
 pitarAntikamAgatya papracchuH, yuSmAkaM guruH kiM
 mandirArthaM karaM na dadAti? tataH pitaraH
 kathitavAn dadAti| **25** tatastasmin gRhamadhyamAgate
 tasya kathAkathanAt pUrvvameva yIzuruvAca, he
 zimon, medinyA rAjAnaH svasvApatyebhyaH kiM
 videzibhyaH kebhyaH karaM gRhIanti? atra tvaM kiM
 budhyase? tataH pitara uktavAn, videzibhyaH| **26** tadA
 yIzuruktavAn, tarhi santAnA muktAH santi| **27** tathApi
 yathAsmAbhisteSAMantarAyo na janyate, tatKRte
 jaladhestIraM gatvA vaDizaM kSipa, tenAdau yo mIna
 utthAsyati, taM ghRtvA tanmukhe mocite tolakaikaM
 rUpyaM prApsyasi, tad gRhItvA tava mama ca kRte
 tebhyo dehi|

18 tadAnIM ziSyA yIzoH samIpamAgatya pRSTavantaH
 svargarAjye kaH zreSThaH? **2** tato yIzuH kSudramekaM
 bAlakaM svasamIpamAnIya teSAM madhye nidhAya
 jagAda, **3** yuSmAnahaM satyaM bravImi, yUyaM
 manovinimayena kSudrabAlavat na santaH svargarAjyaM
 praveSTuM na zaknutha| **4** yaH kazcid etasya
 kSudrabAlakasya samamAtmAnaM namrikaroti, saeva
 svargarAjaye zreSThaH| **5** yaH kazcid etAdRzaM
 kSudrabAlakamekaM mama nAmni gRhIAti, sa mameva
 gRhIAti| **6** kintu yo jano mayi kRtavizvAsAnAmeteSAM
 kSudraprANinAm ekasyApi vidhniM janayati,
 kaNThabaddhapeSaNIkasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajale
 majjanaM zreyaH| **7** vighnAt jagataH santApo bhaviSyati,
 vighno'vazyam janayiSyate, kintu yena manujena vighno
 janiSyate tasyaiva santApo bhaviSyati| **8** tasmAt tava

karazcaraNo vA yadi tvAM bAdhate, tarhi taM chittvA
 nikSipa, dvikarasya dvipadasya vA tavAnaptavahnau
 nikSepAt, khaJjasya vA chinnahastasya tava jIvane
 pravezo varaM| (aiōnios g166) 9 aparaM tava netraM yadi
 tvAM bAdhate, tarhi tadapyutpAvya nikSipa, dvinetrasya
 narakAgnau nikSepAt kANasya tava jIvane pravezo
 varaM| (Geenna g1067) 10 tasmAdavadhaddhaM, eteSAM
 kSudraprANinAm ekamapi mA tucchIkuruta, 11 yato
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, svarge teSAM dUtA
 mama svargasthasya piturAsyaM nityaM pazyanti|
 evaM ye ye hAritAstAn rakSituM manujaputra
 Agacchat| 12 yUyamatra kiM viviMgghve? kasyacid
 yadi zataM meSAH santi, teSAmeko hAryyate ca,
 tarhi sa ekonazataM meSAn vihAya parvvataM
 gatvA taM hAritamekaM kiM na mRgayate? 13
 yadi ca kadAcit tanmeSoddezaM lamate, tarhi
 yuSmAnahaM satyaM kathayAmi, so'vipathagAmibhya
 ekonazatameSebhyopi tadekahetoradhikam AhlAdate| 14
 tadvad eteSAM kSudraprAenAm ekopi nazyatIti
 yuSmAkaM svargasthapitu rnAbhimatam| 15 yadyapi
 tava bhrAtA tvayi kimapyaparAdhyati, tarhi gatvA
 yuvayordvayoH sthitayostasyAparAdhaM taM jJApaya|
 tatra sa yadi tava vAkyaM zRNoti, tarhi tvAM
 svabhrAtaraM prAptavAn, 16 kintu yadi na zRNoti, tarhi
 dvAbhyAM tribhi rvA sAkSibhiH sarvvaM vAkyaM yathA
 nizcitaM jAyate, tadartham ekaM dvau vA sAkSiNau
 gRhitvA yAhi| 17 tena sa yadi tayo rvAkyaM na mAnyate,
 tarhi samAjaM tajjJApaya, kintu yadi samAjasyApi
 vAkyaM na mAnyate, tarhi sa tava samIpe devapUjakaiva

caNDAlaiva ca bhaviSyati| 18 ahaM yuSmAn satyaM
vadAmi, yuSmAbhiH pRthivyAM yad badhyate tat svarge
bhaMtsyate; medinyAM yat bhocyate, svarge'pi tat
mokSyate| 19 punarahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, medinyAM
yuSmAkaM yadi dvAvekavAkyIbhUya kijcit prArthayete,
tarhi mama svargasthapitrA tat tayoH kRte sampannaM
bhaviSyati| 20 yato yatra dvau trayo vA mama nAnni
milanti, tatraivAhaM teSAM madhye'smi| 21 tadAnIM
pitarastatsamIpamAgatya kathitavAn he prabho, mama
bhrAtA mama yadyaparAdhyati, tarhi taM katikRtvaH
kSamiSye? 22 kiM saptakRtvaH? yIzustaM jagAda, tvAM
kevalaM saptakRtvo yAvat na vadAmi, kintu saptatyA
guNitaM saptakRtvo yAvat| 23 aparaM nijadAsaiH saha
jigaNayiSuH kazcid rAjeva svargarAjayaM| 24 Arabdhe
tasmin gaNane sArddhasahasramudrApUritAnAM
dazasahasrapuTakAnAm
eko'ghamarNastatsamakSamAnAyi| 25 tasya
parizodhanAya dravyAbhAvAt parizodhanArthaM sa
tadlyabhAryyAputrAdisarvvasvaJca vikriyatAmiti
tatprabhurAdideza| 26 tena sa dAsastasya pAdayoH patan
praNamya kathitavAn, he prabho bhavatA ghairyye kRte
mayA sarvvaM parizodhiSyate| 27 tadAnIM dAsasya
prabhuH sakaruNaH san sakalarNaM kSamitvA taM
tatyAja| 28 kintu tasmin dAse bahi ryAte, tasya zataM
mudrAcaturthAMzAn yo dhArayati, taM sahadAsaM
dRSdva tasya kaNThaM niSpIDya gaditavAn,
mama yat prApyaM tat parizodhaya| 29 tada tasya
sahadAsastatpAdayoH patitvA vinIya babhASe, tvayA
dhairyye kRte mayA sarvvaM parizodhiSyate| 30

tathApi sa tat nAGagIkRtya yAvat sarvvamRNaM na
 parizodhitavAn tAvat taM kArAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 31
 tadA tasya sahadAsAstasyaitAdRg AcaraNaM vilokya
 prabhoH samIpaM gatvA sarvvaM vRttAntaM
 nivedayAmAsuH| 32 tadA tasya prabhustamAhUya
 jagAda, re duSTa dAsa, tvayA matsannidhau prArthite
 mayA tava sarvvamRNaM tyaktaM; 33 yathA cAhaM
 tvayi karuNAM kRtavAn, tathaiva tvatsahadAse
 karuNAkaraNaM kiM tava nocitaM? 34 iti kathayitvA
 tasya prabhuH kruddhyan nijaprApyaM yAvat sa na
 parizodhitavAn, tAvat prahArakAnAM kareSu taM
 samarpitavAn| 35 yadi yUyaM svAntaHkaraNaiH
 svasvasahajAnAm aparAdhAn na kSamadhve, tarhi
 mama svargasyaH pitApi yuSmAn pratItthaM kariSyati|

19 anantaram etAsu kathAsu samAptAsu yIzu
 rgAlIlapradezAt prasthAya yardantIraSthaM
 yihUdApradezaM prAptaH| 2 tadA tatpazcAt jananivahe
 gate sa tatra tAn nirAmayAn akarot| 3 tadanantaraM
 phirUzinastatsamIpamAgatya pArIkSituM taM
 papracchuH, kasmAdapi kArANat nareNa svajAyA
 parityAjya na vA? 4 sa pratyuvAca, prathamam Izvaro
 naratvena nArItvena ca manujAn sasarja, tasmAt
 kathitavAn, 5 mAnuSaH svapitarau parityajya
 svapatnyAm AsakSyate, tau dvau janAvekAGgau
 bhaviSyataH, kimetad yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 6 atastau
 puna rna dvau tayorekAGgatvaM jAtaM, IzvareNa yacca
 samayujyata, manujo na tad bhindyAt| 7 tadAnIM te taM
 pratyavadan, tathAtve tyAjyapatraM dattvA svAM svAM
 jAyAM tyaktuM vyavasthAM mUsAH kathaM lilekha? 8

tataH sa kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM manasAM kATHinyAd
 yuSmAn svAM svAM jAyAM tyaktum anvamanyata kintu
 prathamAd eSo vidhirnAsIt| 9 ato yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,
 vyabhicAraM vinA yo nijajAyAM tyajet anyAJca vivahet,
 sa paradArAn gacchati; yazca tyaktAM nArIM vivahati
 sopi paradAreSu ramate| 10 tadA tasya ziSyAstaM
 babhASire, yadi svajAyayA sAKaM puMsa etAdRk
 sambandho jAyate, tarhi vivahanameva na bhadraM| 11
 tataH sa uktavAn, yebhyastatsAmarthyaM AdAyi, tAn
 vinAnyah kopi manuja etanmataM grahItuM na zaknoti|
 12 katipayA jananaklIbaH katipayA narakRtaklIbaH
 svargarAjyAya katipayAH svakRtaklIbAzca santi, ye
 grahItuM zaknuvanti te gRhIantu| 13 aparam yathA sa
 zizUnAM gAtreSu hastaM datvA prArthayate, tadarthaM
 tatsamIMpaM zizava AnIyanta, tata AnayitRn
 ziSyAstiraskRtavantaH| 14 kintu yIzuruvAca, zizavo
 madantikam Agacchantu, tAn mA vArayata, etAdRzAM
 zizUnAmeva svargarAjyaM| 15 tataH sa teSAM gAtreSu
 hastaM datvA tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthe| 16 aparam eka
 Agatya taM papraccha, he paramaguro, anantAyuH
 prAptuM mayA kiM kiM satkarmma karttavyaM? (aiōnios
 g166) 17 tataH sa uvAca, mAM paramaM kuto vadasi?
 vinezcaraM na kopi paramaH, kintu yadyanantAyuH
 prAptuM vAJchasi, tarhyAjJAH pAlaya| 18 tadA sa
 pRSTavAn, kAH kA AjJAH? tato yIzuH kathitavAn, naraM
 mA hanyAH, paradArAn mA gaccheH, mA corayeH,
 mRSAsAkSyAM mA dadyAH, 19 nijapitarau saMmanyasva,
 svasamIpavAsini svavat prema kuru| 20 sa yuvA
 kathitavAn, A bAlyAd etAH pAlayAmi, idAnIM kiM

nyUnamAste? 21 tato yIzuravadat, yadi siddho bhavituM
 vAJchasi, tarhi gatvA nijasarvvasvaM vikrIya daridrebhyo
 vitara, tataH svarge vittaM lapsyase; Agaccha,
 matpazcAdvartti ca bhava| 22 etAM vAcaM zrutvA sa
 yuvA svIyabahusampatte rviSaNaH san calitavAn| 23 tAdA
 yIzuH svaziSyAn avadat, dhaninAM svargarAjjaprovezo
 mahAduSkara iti yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi|
 24 punarapi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, dhaninAM
 svargarAjjaprovezAt sUcIchidreNa mahAGgagamanaM
 sukaraM| 25 iti vAKyaM nizamya ziSyA aticamatkRtya
 kathayAmAsuH; tarhi kasya paritrANaM bhavituM
 zaknoti? 26 tAdA sa tAn dRSdvA kathayAmAsa, tat
 mAnuSANAmazakyaM bhavati, kintvIzvarasya sarvvaM
 zakyam| 27 tAdA pitarastaM gaditavAn, pazya, vyaM
 sarvvaM parityajya bhavataH pazcAdvarttino 'bhavAma;
 vyaM kiM prApsyAmaH? 28 tato yIzuH kathitavAn,
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, yUyaM mama
 pazcAdvarttino jAtA iti kArANat navInasRSTikAle yAdA
 manujasutaH svIyaizcaryyasiMhAsana upavekSyati,
 tAdA yUyamapi dvAdazasiMhAsaneSUPavizya
 isrAyeliyadvAdazavaMzAnAM vicAraM kariSyatha| 29
 anyacca yaH kazcit mama nAmakArANat gRhaM vA
 bhrAtaraM vA bhaginIM vA pitaraM vA mAtaraM vA
 jAyAM vA bAlakaM vA bhUmiM parityajati, sa teSAM
 zataguNaM lapsyate, anantAyumo'dhikAritvaJca
 prApsyati| (aīōnios g166) 30 kintu agrIyA aneke janAH
 pazcAt, pazcAtIyAzcAneke lokA agre bhaviSyanti|

20 svargarAjyam etAdRZA kenacid gRhasyena samaM,
 yo'tiprabhAte nijadrAkSAkSetre kRSakAn niyoktuM

gatavAn| 2 pazcAt taiH sAkAM dinaikabhRtiM
mudrAcaturthAMzaM nirUpya tAn drAkSAkSetraM
prerayAmAsa| 3 anantaraM praharaikavelAyAM
gatvA haTTe katipayAn niSkarmmakAn vilokya
tAnavadat, 4 yUyamapi mama drAkSAkSetraM yAta,
yuSmabhyamahaM yogyabhRtiM dAsyAmi, tataste
vavrajuH| 5 punazca sa dviIyatRtiyayoH praharayo rbahi
rgatvA tathaiva kRtavAn| 6 tato daNDadvayAvaziSTAyAM
velAyAM bahi rgatvAparAn katipayajanAn
niSkarmmakAn vilokya pRSTavAn, yUyAM kimartham
atra sarvvaM dinaM niSkarmmanAstiSThatha?
7 te pratyavadan, asmAn na kopi karmamaNi
niyuMkte| tadAnIM sa kathitavAn, yUyamapi
mama drAkSAkSetraM yAta, tena yogyAM bhRtiM
lapsyatha| 8 tadanantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM saeva
drAkSAkSetrapatiradhyakSaM gadivAn, kRSakAn AhUya
zeSajanamArabhya prathamaM yAvat tebhyo
bhRtiM dehi| 9 tena ye daNDadvayAvasthite
samAyAtasteSAM ekaiko jano mudrAcaturthAMzaM
prApnot| 10 tadAnIM prathamaniyuktA janA
AgatyAnumitavanto vayamadhikaM prapsyAmaH, kintu
tairapi mudrAcaturthAMzo'lAbhi| 11 tataste taM
gRhItvA tena kSetrapatinA sAkAM vAgyuddhaM
kurvantaH kathayAmAsuH, 12 vayaM kRtsnaM dinaM
tApaklezau soDhavantaH, kintu pazcAtAyA se janA
daNDadvayamAtraM parizrAntavantaste'smAbhiH
samAnAMzAH kRtAH| 13 tataH sa teSAmekaM
pratyuvAca, he vatsa, mayA tvAM prati kopyanyAyo na
kRtAH kiM tvayA matsamakSaM mudrAcaturthAMzo

nAGIkRtaH? **14** tasmAt tava yat prApyaM tadAdAya
yAhi, tubhyaM yati, pazcAtIyaniyuktalokAyApi tati
dAtumicchAmi| **15** svecchayA nijadravyavyavaharaNaM
kiM mayA na karttavyaM? mama dAtRtvAt tvayA kim
IrSyAdRSTiH kriyate? **16** ittham agrIyalokAH pazcatIyA
bhaviSyanti, pazcAtIyajanAzcagrIyA bhaviSyanti, ahUtA
bahavaH kintvalpe manobhilaSitAH| **17** tadanantaraM
yIzu ryirUzAlamnagaraM gacchan mArgamadhye ziSyAn
ekAnte vabhASe, **18** pazya vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM
yAmaH, tatra pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakAnAM
kareSu manuSyaputraH samarpiSyate; **19** te ca taM
hantumAjJApya tiraskRtya vetreNa praharttuM kruze
dhAtayituJcAnyadezIyAnAM kareSu samarpayisyanti,
kintu sa tRtIyadivase zmazAnAd utthApiSyate| **20**
tadAnIM sivadIyasya nArI svaputrAvAdAya yIzoH
samIpam etya praNamya kajcanAnugrahaM taM yayAce|
21 tadA yIzustAM proktavAn, tvaM kiM yAcase? tataH sA
babhASe, bhavato rAjatve mamAnayoH sutayorekaM
bhavadakSiNapArzve dvtIyAM vAmapArzva upaveSTum
AjJApayatu| **22** yIzuH pratyuvAca, yuvAbhyAM yad
yAcyate, tanna budhyate, ahaM yena kaMsena pAsyAmi
yuvAbhyAM kiM tena pAtuM zakyate? ahaJca yena
majjenena majjiSyey, yuvAbhyAM kiM tena majjayituM
zakyate? te jagaduH zakyate| **23** tadA sa uktavAn, yuvAM
mama kaMsenAvazyaM pAsyathaH, mama majjanena
ca yuvAmapi majjiSyethe, kintu yeSAM kRte
mattAtena nirUpitam idaM tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi
maddakSiNapArzve vAmapArzve ca samupavezayituM
mamAdhikAro nAsti| **24** etAM kathAM zrutvAnye

dazaziSyAstau bhrAtarau prati cukupuH| 25 kintu yIzuH
svasamIpaM tAnAhUya jagAda, anyadezIyalokAnAM
narapatayastAn adhikurvanti, ye tu mahAntaste tAn
zAsati, iti yUyaM jAnItha| 26 kintu yuSmAkaM madhye
na tathA bhavet, yuSmAkaM yaH kazcit mahAn
bubhUSati, sa yuSmAn seveta; 27 yazca yuSmAkaM
madhye mukhyo bubhUSati, sa yuSmAkaM dAso bhavet|
28 itthaM manujaputraH sevyo bhavituM nahi, kintu
sevituM bahUnAM paritrANamUlyArthaM svaprANAn
dAtuJcAgataH| 29 anantaraM yirIhonagarAt teSAM
bahirgamanasamaye tasya pazcAd bahavo loka vavrajuH|
30 aparaM vartmapArzva upavizantau dvAvandhau tena
mArgeNa yIzo rgamanaM nizamya proccaiH
kathayAmAsatuH, he prabho dAyUdaH santAna,
Avayo rdayAM vidhehi| 31 tato lokAH sarvve
tuSNImbhavatamityuktVA tau tarjayAmAsuH; tathApi
tau punaruccaiH kathayAmAsatuH he prabho dAyUdaH
santAna, AvAM dayasva| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH sthagitaH san
tAvAhUya bhASitavAn, yuvayoH kRte mayA kiM
karttarvyaM? yuvAM kiM kAmayethe? 33 tAdA
tAvuktavantau, prabho netrANi nau prasannAni
bhaveyuH| 34 tadAnIM yIzustau prati pramannaH san
tayo rnetrANi pasparza, tenaiva tau suvIkSAJcakrAte
tatpazcAt jagmutuzca|

21 anantaraM teSu yirUzAlamnagarasya samIpaverttino
jaitunanAmakadharAdharasya samIpasthtiM
baitphagigrAmam AgateSu, yIzuH ziSyadvayaM preSayan
jagAda, 2 yuvAM sammukhasthagrAmaM gatVA
baddhAM yAM savatsAM garddabhIM haThAt

prApsyathaH, tAM mocayitvA madantikam AnayataM| 3
 tatra yadi kazcit kijcid vakSyati, tarhi vadiSyathaH,
 etasyAM prabhoH prayojanamAste, tena sa tatksaNA
 praheSyati| 4 slyonaH kanyakAM yUyaM bhASadhvamiti
 bhAratIM| pazya te namrazilaH san nRpa Aruhya
 gardabhIM| arthAdAruhya tadvatsamAyAsyati
 tvadantikaM| 5 bhaviSyadvAdinoktaM vacanamidaM
 tadA saphalamabhUt| 6 anantaraM tau zSyi ylzo
 ryathAnidezaM taM grAmaM gatvA 7 gardabhIM
 tadvatsajca samAnItavantau, pazcAt tadupari
 svIyavasanaNI pAtayitvA tamArohayaMAsatuH| 8 tato
 bahavo lokA nijavasanANI pathi prasArayitumArebhire,
 katipayA janAzca pAdapaparNAdikaM chitvA pathi
 vistArayaMAsuH| 9 agragAminaH pazcAdgAminazca
 manujA uccairjaya jaya dAyUdaH santAneti jagaduH
 paramezvarasya nAmna ya AyAti sa dhanyaH,
 sarvvoparisthasvargepi jayati| 10 itthaM tasmin
 yirUzAlamaM praviSTe ko'yamiti kathanAt
 kRtsnaM nagaraM caJcalamabhavat| 11 tatra
 lokoH kathayaMAsuH, eSa gAlIpradezIya-
 nAsaratIya-bhaviSyadvAdI yIzuH| 12 anantaraM
 yIzurIzvarasya mandiraM pravizya tanmadhyAt
 krayavikrayiNo vahizcakAra; vaNijAM mudrAsanaNI
 kapotavikrayiNAJcasanaNI ca nyuvjayAmAsa| 13
 aparaM tAnuvAca, eSA lipirAste, "mama gRhaM
 prArthanAgRhamiti vikhyAsyati", kintu yUyaM tad
 dasyUnAM gahvaraM kRtavantaH| 14 tadanantaram
 andhakhaJcalokAstasya samIpamAgataH, sa tAn
 nirAmayaAn kRtavAn| 15 yadA pradhAnayaJaka

adhyApakAzca tena kRtAnyetAni citrakarmmANi
 dadRzuH, jaya jaya dAyUdaH santAna, mandire
 balakAnAm etAdRzam uccadhvaniM zuzruvuzca, tadA
 mahAkruddhA babhUvaH, 16 taM papracchuzca, ime yad
 vadanti, tat kiM tvaM zRNoSi? tato yIzustAn avocat,
 satyam; stanyapAyizizUnAJca bAlakAnAJca vaktrataH|
 svakIyaM mahimAnaM tvaM saMprakAzayasi svayaM|
 etadvAkyam yUYaM kiM nApAthata? 17 tatastAn vihAya
 sa nagarAd baithaniyAgrAmaM gatvA tatra rajanIM
 yApayAmAsa| 18 anantaraM prabhAte sati yIzuH
 punarapi nagaramAgacchan kSudhArtto babhUva|
 19 tato mArgapArzva uDumbaravRkSamekaM
 vilokya tatsamIpaM gatvA patrANi vinA kimapi
 na prApya taM pAdapaM provAca, adyArabhya
 kadApi tvayi phalaM na bhavatu; tena tatkSaNAat sa
 uDumbaramAhIruhaH zuSkatAM gataH| (aiōn g165) 20 tad
 dRSTvA ziSyA AzcaryyaM vijJaya kathayAmAsuH, AH,
 uDumvarapAdapo'titUrNaM zuSko'bhavat| 21 tato
 yIzustAnuvAca, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, yadi
 yUyamasandigdhaH pratItha, tarhi yUyamapi
 kevaluDumvarapAdapaM pratItthaM karttuM
 zakSyatha, tanna, tvaM calitvA sAgare pateti vAkyam
 yuSmAbhirasmina zaile proktepi tadaiva tad
 ghaTiSyate| 22 tathA vizvasya prArthya yuSmAbhi ryad
 yAcisyate, tadeva prApsyate| 23 anantaraM mandiraM
 pravizyopadezanasamaye tatsamIpaM pradhAnayAjakAH
 prAcInalokAzcAgatya papracchuH, tvayA kena
 sAmarthyanaItAni karmmANi kriyante? kena vA
 tubhyametAni sAmarthyAni dattAni? 24 tato yIzuH

pratyavadat, ahamapi yuSmAn vAcamekAM pRcchAmi,
 yadi yUyaM taduttaraM dAtuM zakSyatha, tadA kena
 sAmarthyena karmmANyetAni karomi, tadahaM yuSmAn
 vakSyAmi| 25 yohano majjanaM kasyAjJayAbhavat?
 kimIzvarasya manuSyasya vA? tataste parasparaM
 vivicya kathayAmAsuH, yadIzvarasyeti vadAmastarhi
 yUyaM taM kuto na pratyaita? vAcametAM vakSyati| 26
 manuSyasyeti vaktumapi lokebhyo bibhImaH, yataH
 sarvvairapi yohan bhaviSyadvAditi jJAYate| 27 tasmAt
 te yIzuM pratyavadan, tad vayaM na vidmaH|
 tadA sa tAnuktavAn, tarhi kena sAmarthyena
 karmmANyetAnyahaM karomi, tadapyahaM yuSmAn na
 vakSyAmi| 28 kasyacijjanasya dvau sutAvAstAM sa ekasya
 sutasya samIpaM gatvA jagAda, he suta, tvamadya mama
 drAkSAkSetre karmma kartuM vraja| 29 tataH sa
 uktavAn, na yAsyAmi, kintu zeSe'nutapya jagAma| 30
 anantaraM sonyasutasya samIpaM gatvA tathaiva
 kathtivAn; tataH sa pratyuvAca, maheccha yAmi,
 kintu na gataH| 31 etayoH putrayo rmadhye
 piturabhimataM kena pAlitaM? yuSmAbhiH kiM
 budhyate? tataste pratyUcuH, prathamena putreNa|
 tadAnIM yIzustAnuvAca, ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM
 vadAmi, caNDALa gaNikAzca yuSmAkamagrata Izvarasya
 rAjyaM pravizanti| 32 yato yuSmAkaM samIpaM yohani
 dharmmapathenAgate yUyaM taM na pratItha, kintu
 caNDALa gaNikAzca taM pratyAyan, tad vilokyApi yUyaM
 pratyetuM nAkhidyadhvaM| 33 aparamekaM dRSTantaM
 zRNuta, kazcid gRhasthaH kSetre drAkSALata
 ropayitvA taccaturdikSu vAraNIM vidhAya tanmadhye

drAkSAyantraM sthApitavAn, mAJcaJca nirmmitavAn,
tataH kRSakeSu tat kSetraM samarpya svayaM
dUradezaM jagAma| 34 tadanantaraM phalasma
upasthite sa phalAni prAptuM kRSivalAnAM samIpaM
nijadAsAn preSayAmAsa| 35 kintu kRSivalAstasya tAn
dAseyAn dhRtvA kaJcana prahRtavantaH, kaJcana
pASANairAhatavantaH, kaJcana ca hatavantaH| 36
punarapi sa prabhuH prathamato'dhikadAseyAn
preSayAmAsa, kintu te tAn pratyapi tathaiva cakruH| 37
anantaraM mama sute gate taM samAdariSyante,
ityuktva zeSe sa nijasutaM teSAM sannidhiM
preSayAmAsa| 38 kintu te kRSivalAH sutaM
vIkSya parasparam iti mantrayitum Arebhire,
ayamuttarAdhikArI vayamenaM nihatyAsyAdhikArAM
svavazIkariSyAmaH| 39 pazcAt te taM dhRtvA
drAkSAkSetrAd bahiH pAtayitvAbadhiSuH| 40 yadA sa
drAkSAkSetrapatirAgamiSyati, tadA tAn kRSivalAn kiM
kariSyati? 41 tataste pratyavadan, tAn kaluSiNo
dAruNayAtanAbhirAhaniSyati, ye ca samayanukramAt
phalAni dAsyanti, tAdRzeSu kRSivaleSu kSetraM
samarpayiSyati| 42 tadA yIzuna te gaditAH, grahaNaM
na kRtaM yasya pASANasya nicAyakaiH|
pradhAnaprastaraH koNe saeva saMbhaviSyati| etat
parezituH karmmAsmadRSTAvadbhutaM bhavet|
dharmmagranthe likhitametadvacanaM yuSmAbhiH kiM
nApAthi? 43 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yuSmatta
IzvarIyarAjyamapanIya phalotpAdayitranyajAtaye
dAyiSyate| 44 yo jana etatpASANopari patiSyati, taM
sa bhaMkSyate, kintvayaM pASANo yasyopari

patiSyati, taM sa dhUlivat cUrNikariSyati| 45
tadAnIM prAdhanayAjakAH phirUzinazca tasyemAM
dRSTAntakathAM zrutvA so'smAnuddizya kathitavAn, iti
vijJaya taM dharttuM ceSTitavantaH; 46 kintu lokebhyo
bibhyuH, yato lokaiH sa bhaviSyadvAdItyajJayi|

22 anantaraM yIzuH punarapi dRSTAntena tAn avAdIt,
2 svargIyarAjyam etAdRzasya nRpateH samaM, yo nija
putraM vivAhayan sarvvAn nimantritAn AnetuM
dAseyAn prahitavAn, 3 kintu te samAgantuM
neSTavantaH| 4 tato rAjA punarapi dAsAnanyAn
ityuktvA preSayAmAsa, nimantritAn vadata, pazyata,
mama bhejyamAsAditamAste, nijavTaSAdipuSTajantUn
mArayitvA sarvvaM khAdyadravyamAsAditavAn, yUyaM
vivAhamAgacchata| 5 tathapi te tucchIkRtya kecit
nijakSetraM kecid vANijyaM prati svasvamArgeNa
calitavantaH| 6 anye lokAstasya dAseyAn dhRtvA
daurAtmyaM vyavahRtya tAnavadhiSuH| 7 anantaraM sa
nRpatistAM vArttAM zrutvA krudhyan sainyAni prahitya
tAn ghAtakAn hatvA teSAM nagaraM dAhayAmAsa|
8 tataH sa nijadAseyAn babhASe, vivAhIyaM
bhojyamAsAditamAste, kintu nimantritA janA
ayogyAH| 9 tasmAd yUyaM rAjamArgaM gatvA yAvato
manujAn pazyata, tAvataeva vivAhIyabhojyAya
nimantrayata| 10 tadA te dAseyA rAjamArgaM gatvA
bhadrAn abhadrAn vA yAvato janAn dadRzuH,
tAvataeva saMgRhyanayan; tato'bhyAgatamanujai
rvivAhagRham apUryyata| 11 tadAnIM sa rAjA
sarvvAnabhyAgatAn draSTum abhyantaramAgatavAn;
tadA tatra vivAhIyavasanahInamekaM janaM vlkSya taM

jagAd, 12 he mitra, tvaM vivAhIyavasanaM vinA
 kathamatra praviSTavAn? tena sa niruttaro babhUva| 13
 tadA rAjA nijAnucarAn avadat, etasya karacaraNAn
 baddhA yatra rodanaM dantairdantagharSaNaJca
 bhavati, tatra vahirbhUtatamisre taM nikSipata| 14
 itthaM bahava AhUtA alpe manobhimatAH| 15
 anantaraM phirUzinaH pragatya yathA saMlApena
 tam unmAthe pAtayeyustathA mantrayitvA 16
 herodiyamanujaiH sAkaM nijaziSyagaNena taM
 prati kathayAmAsuH, he guro, bhavAn satyaH
 satyamIzvarIyamArgamupadizati, kamapi mAnuSaM
 nAnurudhyate, kamapi nApekSate ca, tad vayaM
 jAnImaH| 17 ataH kaisarabhUpAya karo'smAkaM dAtavyo
 na vA? atra bhavatA kiM budhyate? tad asmAn vadatu|
 18 tato yIzusteSAM khalatAM vijJaya kathitavAn, re
 kapaTinaH yuyam kuto mAM parikSadhve? 19
 tatkaradAnasya mudrAM mAM darzayata| tadAnIM
 taistasya samIpaM mudrAcaturthabhAga AnIte 20 sa tAn
 papraccha, atra kasyeyaM mUrtti rnAma cAste? te
 jagaduH, kaisarabhUpasya| 21 tataH sa uktavAna,
 kaisarasya yat tat kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya yat tad
 IzvarAya datta| 22 iti vAkyaM nizamyate te vismayaM
 vijJaya taM vihAya calitavantaH| 23 tasminnahani
 sidUkino'rthAt zmazAnAt notthAsyantIti vAkyaM ye
 vadanti, te yIzerantikam Agatya papracchuH, 24 he guro,
 kazcinmanujazcet niHsantAnaH san prANAn tyajati, tarhi
 tasya bhrAtA tasya jAyAM vyuhya bhrAtuH santAnam
 utpAdayiSyatIti mUsA AdiSTavAn| 25 kintvasmAkatra
 ke'pi janAH saptasahodarA Asan, teSAM jyeSTha ekAM

kanyAM vyavahAt, aparaM prANatyAgakAle
 svayaM niHsantAnaH san tAM striyaM svabhrAtari
 samarpitavAn, 26 tato dvitIyAdisaptamAntAzca tathaiva
 cakruH| 27 zeSe sApI nArI mamAra| 28 mRtAnAm
 utthAnasamaye teSAM saptAnAM madhye sA nArI kasya
 bhAryyA bhaviSyati? yasmAt sarvvaeva tAM vyavahan|
 29 tato yIzuH pratyavAdit, yUyaM dharmmapustakam
 IzvarIyAM zaktiJca na vijJaya bhrAntimantaH| 30
 utthAnaprApta loka na vivahanti, na ca vAcA diyante,
 kintvIzvarasya svargasthadUtAnAM sadRZA bhavanti|
 31 aparaM mRtAnAmutthAnamadhi yuSmAn
 pratIyamIzvaroktiH, 32 "ahamibrAhIma Izvara ishAka
 Izvaro yAkUba Izvara" iti kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAThi?
 kintvIzvaro jIvatAm Izvara: , sa mRtAnAmIzvaro nahi| 33
 iti zruttvA sarvve lokAstasyopadezAd vismayaM gatAH| 34
 anantaraM sidUkinAm niruttaratvavArtAM nizamya
 phirUzina ekatra militavantaH, 35 teSAmeko
 vyavasthApako yIzuM parIkSituM papaccha, 36 he guro
 vyavasthAzAstramadhye kAjJA zreSThA? 37 tato
 yIzuruvAca, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
 sarvvacittaizca sAkAM prabhau paramezvare prIyasva, 38
 eSA prathamamahAjJA| tasyAH sadRZI dvitIyAjJaiSA,
 39 tava samIpavAsini svAtmanIva prema kuru|
 40 anayo rdvayorAjJayoH kRtsnavyavasthAyA
 bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya ca bhArastiSThati| 41
 anantaraM phirUzinAm ekatra sthitikAle yIzustAn
 papraccha, 42 khrISTamadhi yuSmAkAM kIdRgboDho
 jAyate? sa kasya santAnaH? tataste pratyavadan,
 dAyUdaH santAnaH| 43 tadA sa uktavAn, tarhi dAyUd

katham AtmAdhiSThAnena taM prabhuM vadati?
44 yathA mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat
paramezvaraH| tavArIn pAdapIThaM te yAvannahi
karomyahaM| tAvat kAlaM madiye tvaM dakSapArzva
upAviza| ato yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM vadati, rtiha sa
kathaM tasya santAno bhavati? 45 tadAnIM teSAM kopi
tadvAkyasya kimapyuttaraM dAtuM nAzaknot; 46
taddinamArabhya taM kimapi vAkyam praSTuM kasyApi
sAhaso nAbhavat|

23 anantaraM yIzu rjananivahaM ziSyAMzcAvadat, 2
adhyApakAH phirUzinazca mUsAsane upavizanti, 3
ataste yuSmAn yadyat mantum AjJApayanti,
tat manyadhvaM pAlayadhvaJca, kintu teSAM
karmmAnurUpaM karmma na kurudhvaM; yatasteSAM
vAkyamAtraM sAraM kAryye kimapi nAsti| 4 te
durvvahAn gurutarAn bhArAn badvva manuSyANAM
skandhepari samarpayanti, kintu svayamaGgulyaikayApi
na cAlayanti| 5 kevalaM lokadarzanAya sarvvakarmmANi
kurvvanti; phalataH paTTabandhAn prasAryya
dhArayanti, svavastreSu ca dIrghagranthIn dhArayanti; 6
bhojanabhavana uccasthAnaM, bhajanabhavane
pradhAnamAsanaM, 7 haTThe namaskAraM gururiti
sambodhanaJcaitAni sarvvANi vAJchanti| 8 kintu yUyaM
gurava iti sambodhanIyA mA bhavata, yato yuSmAkam
ekaH khrISTaeva guru 9 ryUyaM sarvve mitho
bhrAtarazca| punaH pRthivyAM kamapi piteti mA
sambudhyadhvaM, yato yuSmAkamekaH svargasthaeva
pita| 10 yUyaM nAyaketi sambhASita mA bhavata, yato
yuSmAkamekaH khrISTaeva nAyakaH| 11 aparaM

yuSmAkaM madhye yaH pumAn zreSThaH sa yuSmAn
 seviSyate| 12 yato yaH svamunnamati, sa nataH kariSyate;
 kintu yaH kazcit svamavanataM karoti, sa unnataH
 kariSyate| 13 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca,
 yUyaM manujAnAM samakSaM svargadvAraM rundha,
 yUyaM svayaM tena na pravizatha, pravivikSunapi
 vArayatha| vata kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca
 yUyaM chalAd dirghaM prArthya vidhavAnAM
 sarvvasvaM grasatha, yuSmAkaM ghorataradaNDo
 bhaviSyati| 14 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH
 phirUzinazca, yUyamekaM svadharmmavalambinaM
 karttuM sAgaram bhUmaNDalaJca pradakSiNikurutha, 15
 kaJcana prApya svato dviguNanarakabhAjanaM taM
 kurutha| (Geenna g1067) 16 vata andhapatadarzakAH
 sarvve, yUyaM vadatha, mandirasya zapathakaraNAt
 kimapi na deyaM; kintu mandirasthasuvarNasya
 zapathakaraNAd deyaM| 17 he mUDhA he andhAH
 suvarNaM tatsuvarNapAvakamandiram etayorubhayo
 rmadhye kiM zreyaH? 18 anyacca vadatha, yajJavedyAH
 zapathakaraNAt kimapi na deyaM, kintu
 taduparisthitasya naivedyasya zapathakaraNAd
 deyaM| 19 he mUDhA he andhAH, naivedyaM
 tannaivedyapAvakavediretayorubhayo rmadhye kiM
 zreyaH? 20 ataH kenacid yajJavedyAH zapathe kRte
 taduparisthasya sarvvasya zapathaH kriyate| 21 kenacid
 mandirasya zapathe kRte mandiratannivAsinoH
 zapathaH kriyate| 22 kenacid svargasya zapathe
 kRte IzvarIyasiMhAsanataduparyyupaviSTayoH
 zapathaH kriyate| 23 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH

phirUzinazca, yUyaM podinAyAH sitacchatrAyA
 jlrakasya ca dazamAMzAn dattha, kintu vyavasthAyA
 gurutarAn nyAyadayAvizvAsAn parityajatha; ime
 yuSmAbhirAcaraNiyA amI ca na laMghanIyAH| 24 he
 andhathadarzakA yUyaM mazakAn apasArayatha,
 kintu mahAGgAn grasatha| 25 hanta kapaTina
 upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pAnapAtrANAM
 bhojanapAtrANAJca bahiH pariSkurutha; kintu
 tadabhyantaraM durAtmatayA kaluSeNa ca
 paripUrNamaste| 26 he andhAH phirUzilokA Adu
 pAnapAtrANAM bhojanapAtrANAJcAbhyantaraM
 pariSkuruta, tena teSAM bahirapi pariSkAriSyate|
 27 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca,
 yUyaM zuklikRtazmazAnasvarUpA bhavatha, yathA
 zmazAnabhavanasya bahizcAru, kintvabhyantaraM
 mRtalokAnAM kIkazaiH sarvvaprakAramalena ca
 paripUrNam; 28 tathaiva yUyamapi lokAnAM
 samakSaM bahirdhArmmikAH kintvantaHkaraNeSu
 kevalakApaTyAdharmmAbhyAM paripUrNAH| 29 ha ha
 kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM
 bhaviSyadvAdinAM zmazAnagehaM nirmmAtha,
 sAdhUnAM zmazAnaniketanaM zobhayatha 30 vadatha
 ca yadi vyaM sveSAM pUrvvapuruSANAM kAla
 asthAsyAma, tarhi bhaviSyadvAdinAM zoNitapAtane
 teSAM sahabhAgino nAbhaviSyAma| 31 ato yUyaM
 bhaviSyadvAdighAtakAnAM santAnA iti
 svayameva sveSAM sAkSyAM dattha| 32 ato yUyaM
 nijapUrvvapuruSANAM parimANapAtraM paripUrayata|
 33 re bhujagAH kRSNabhujagavaMzAH, yUyaM kathaM

narakadaNDAd rakSiSyadhve| (Geenna g1067) 34 pazyata,
 yuSmAkamantikam ahaM bhaviSyadvAdino buddhimata
 upAdhyAyAMzca preSayiSyAmi, kintu teSAM katipayA
 yuSmAbhi rghAniSyante, kruze ca ghAniSyante, kecid
 bhajanabhavane kaSAbhirAghAniSyante, nagare
 nagare tADiSyante ca; 35 tena satpuruSasya hAbilo
 raktapAtamArabhya berikhiyaH putraM yaM
 sikhariyaM yUyaM mandirayajJavedyo rmadhye
 hatavantaH, tadIyazoNitapAtaM yAvad asmin deze
 yAvatAM sAdhupuruSANAM zoNitapAto 'bhavat tat
 sarvveSAMAgasAM daNDA yuSmAsu varttiSyante| 36
 ahaM yuSmAnta tathyaM vadAmi, vidyamAne'smin
 puruSe sarvve varttiSyante| 37 he yirUzAlam he
 yirUzAlam nagari tvaM bhaviSyadvAdino hatavatI, tava
 samIpaM preritAMzca pASANairAhatavatI, yathA
 kukkuTI zAvakAn pakSAdhaH saMgRhlAti, tathA tava
 santAnAn saMgrahItuM ahaM bahuvAram aicchaM;
 kintu tvaM na samamanyathAH| 38 pazyata yaSmAkaM
 vAsasthAnam ucchinnaM tyakSyate| 39 ahaM yuSmAn
 tathyaM vadAmi, yaH paramezvarasya nAmnAgacchati,
 sa dhanya iti vANIM yAvanna vadiSyatha, tAvat mAM
 puna rna drakSyatha|

24 anantaraM yIzu ryada mandirAd bahi rgacchati,
 tadAnIM ziSyAstaM mandiranirmmANaM
 darzayitumAgataH| 2 tato yIzustAnuvAca, yUyaM
 kimetAni na pazyatha? yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi,
 etannicayanasya pASANAikamapyanyapASANepari na
 sthAsyati sarvvANI bhUmisAt kAriSyante| 3 anantaraM
 tasmin jaitunaparvvatopari samupaviSTe ziSyAstasya

samIpamAgatya guptaM papracchuH, etA ghaTanAH
 kadA bhaviSyanti? bhavata Agamanasya yugAntasya ca
 kiM lakSma? tadasman vadatu| (aiōn g165) 4 tadAnIM
 yIzustAnavocat, avadhadvvaM, kopi yuSmAn na
 bhramayet| 5 bahavo mama nAma gRhanta
 AgamiSyanti, khrISTo'hameveti vAcAM vadanto bahUn
 bhramayiSyanti| 6 yUyaJca saMgrAmasya raNasya
 cADambaraM zroSyatha, avadhadvvaM tena caJcaLA mA
 bhavata, etAnyavazyAM ghaTiSyante, kintu tadA yugAnto
 nahi| 7 aparaM dezasya vipakSo dezo rAjyasya vipakSo
 rAjyaM bhaviSyati, sthAne sthAne ca durbhikSaM
 mahAmArI bhUkampazca bhaviSyanti, 8 etAni
 duHkhopakramAH| 9 tadAnIM loka duHkhaM
 bhojayituM yuSmAn parakareSu samarpayiSyanti
 haniSyanti ca, tathA mama nAmakArANAd yUyaM
 sarvvadezIyamanujAnAM samIpe ghRNArhA
 bhaviSyatha| 10 bahuSu vighnaM prAptavatsu
 parasparam RtIyAM kRtavatsu ca eko'paraM parakareSu
 samarpayiSyati| 11 tathA bahavo mRSAbhaviSyadvAdina
 upasthAya bahUn bhramayiSyanti| 12 duSkarmmaNAM
 bAhulyAJca bahUnAM prema zItalaM bhaviSyati| 13
 kintu yaH kazcit zeSaM yAvad dhairyamAzrayate, saeva
 paritrAyiSyate| 14 aparaM sarvvadezIyalokAn
 pratimAKSI bhavituM rAjasya zubhasamAcAraH
 sarvvajagati pracAriSyate, etAdRzi sati yugAnta
 upasthAsyati| 15 ato yat sarvvAnAzakRdghRNArhaM
 vastu dAniyelbhaviSyadvadinA proktaM tad yadA
 puNyasthAne sthApitaM drakSyatha, (yaH paThati, sa
 budhyatAM) 16 tadAnIM ye yihUdIyadeze tiSThanti, te

parvvateSu palAyantAM| 17 yaH kazcid gRhApRSThe
 tiSThati, sa gRhAt kimapi vastvAnetum adhe nAvarohet|
 18 yazca kSetre tiSThati, sopi vastramAnetuM parAvRtya
 na yAyAt| 19 tadAnIM garbhiNIstanyapAyayitrINAM
 durgati rbhaviSyati| 20 ato yaSmAkaM palAyanaM
 zItakAle vizrAmavAre vA yanna bhavet,
 tadarthaM prArthayadhvam| 21 A jagadArambhAd
 etatkAlaparyyanantaM yAdRzaH kadApi nAbhavat na ca
 bhaviSyati tAdRzo mahAklezastadAnIm upasthAsyati| 22
 tasya klezasya samayo yadi hsvo na kriyeta, tarhi kasyApi
 prANino rakSaNaM bhavituM na zaknuyAt, kintu
 manonItamanujAnAM kRte sa kAlo hsvIkariSyate| 23
 aparaJca pazyata, khrISTo'tra vidyate, vA tatra vidyate,
 tadAnIM yadi kazcid yuSmAna iti vAkyaM vadati,
 tathApi tat na pratIt| 24 yato bhAktakhrISTA
 bhAktabhaviSyadvAdinazca upasthAya yAni mahanti
 lakSmANi citrakarmmANi ca prakAzayiSyanti, tai ryadi
 sambhavet tarhi manonItamAnava api bhrAmiSyante| 25
 pazyata, ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM yuSmAn vArttAm
 avAdiSam| 26 ataH pazyata, sa prAntare vidyata iti
 vAkye kenacit kathitepi bahi rma gacchata, vA
 pazyata, sontaHpure vidyate, etadvAkya uktepi
 mA pratIta| 27 yato yathA vidyut pUrvvadizo
 nirgatyA pazcimadizaM yAvat prakAzate, tathA
 manuSaputrasyaApyAgamanaM bhaviSyati| 28 yatra
 zavastiSThati, tatreva gRdhrA milanti| 29 aparaM tasya
 klezasamayasyAvyavahitaparatra sUryyasya tejo
 lopsyate, candrama jyosnAM na kariSyati, nabhaso
 nakSatrANi patiSyanti, gagaNIyA grahAzca vicaliSyanti|

30 tadAnIm AkAzamadhye manujasutasya lakSma
 darziSyate, tato nijaparAkrameNa mahAtejasA ca
 meghArUDham manujasutaM nabhasAgacchantaM
 vilokya pRthivyAH sarvvavaMzIyA vilapiSyanti| 31
 tadAnIM sa mahAzabdAyamAnatUryyA vAdakAn
 nijadUtAn praheSyati, te vyomna ekasImAto'parasImAM
 yAvat caturdizastasya manonItajanAn AnIya
 melayiSyanti| 32 uDumbarapAdapasya dRSTAntaM
 zikSadhvaM; yadA tasya navInAH zAkha jAyante,
 pallavAdizca nirgacchati, tadA nidAghakAlaH savidho
 bhavati yUyaM jAnItha; 33 tadvad etA ghaTanA
 dRSTva sa samayo dvAra upAsthaAd iti jAnIta| 34
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, idAnIntanajanAnAM
 gamanAt pUrvvameva tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyante| 35
 nabhomedinyo rluptayorapi mama vAk kadApi na
 lopsyate| 36 aparaM mama tAtaM vinA mAnuSaH
 svargastho dUto vA kopi taddinaM taddaNDaJca na
 jJApayati| 37 aparaM nohe vidyamAne yAdRzamabhavat
 tAdRzaM manujasutasyAgamanakAlepi bhaviSyati| 38
 phalato jalAplAvanAt pUrvvaM yaddinaM yAvat nohaH
 potaM nArohat, tAvatkAlaM yathA manuSyA bhojane
 pAne vivahane vivAhane ca pravRtta Asan; 39
 aparam AplAvitoyamAgatya yAvat sakalamanujAn
 plAvayitvA nAnayat, tAvat te yathA na vidAmAsuH,
 tathA manujasutAgamanepi bhaviSyati| 40 tadA
 kSetrasthitayordvayoreko dhAriSyate, aparastyAjiSyate|
 41 tathA peSaNyA piMSatyorubhaya ryoSitoreka
 dhAriSyate'parA tyAjiSyate| 42 yuSmAkaM prabhuH
 kasmin daNDa AgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rnAvagamyate,

tasmAt jAgrataH santastiSThata| 43 kutra yAme stena
 AgamiSyatIti ced gRhastho jJAtum azakSyat, tarhi
 jAgarivA taM sandhiM karttitum avArayiSyat tad jAnIta|
 44 yuSmAbhiravadhiyatAM, yato yuSmAbhi ryatra na
 budhyate, tatraiva daNDe manujasuta AyAsyati| 45
 prabhu rnijaparivArAn yathAkAlaM bhojayituM yaM
 dAsam adhyakSikRtya sthApayati, tAdRzo vizvAsyo
 dhImAn dAsaH kaH? 46 prabhurAgatya yaM dAsaM
 tathAcarantaM vikSate, saeva dhanyaH| 47 yuSmAnahaM
 satyaM vadAmi, sa taM nijasarvvasvadyAdhipaM
 kariSyati| 48 kintu prabhurAgantuM vilambata iti manasi
 cintayitVA yo duSTo dAso 49 'paradAsAn praharttuM
 mattAnAM saGge bhoktuM pAtuJca pravarttate,
 50 sa dAso yadA nApekSate, yaJca daNDaM na
 jAnAti, tatKAlaeva tatprabhurupasthAsyati| 51
 tadA taM daNDayitVA yatra sthAne rodanaM
 dantagharSaNaJcAsAte, tatra kapaTibhiH sAKaM
 taddazAM nirUpayiSyati|

25 yA daza kanyaH pradIpAn gRhlatyo varaM
 sAKsAt karttuM bahiritAH, tAbhistada svargIyarAjjyasya
 sAdRzyaM bhaviSyati| 2 tAsAM kanyaAnAM madhye
 paJca sudhiyaH paJca durdhiya Asan| 3 yA durdhiyastAH
 pradIpAn saGge gRhItVA tailaM na jagRhuH, 4 kintu
 sudhiyaH pradIpAn pAtreNa tailaJca jagRhuH| 5
 anantaraM vare vilambite tAH sarvVA nidrAviSTA nidrAM
 jagmuH| 6 anantaram arddharAtre pazyata vara Agacchati,
 taM sAKsAt karttuM bahiryAteti janaravAt 7 tAH sarvVAH
 kanya utthAya pradIpAn AsAdayituM Arabhanta| 8 tato
 durdhiyaH sudhiya UcuH, kiJcit tailaM datta, pradIpA

asmAkaM nirvvANAH| 9 kintu sudhiyaH pratyavadan,
datte yuSmAnasmAMzca prati tailaM nyUnlbhabet,
tasmAd vikretRNAM samIpaM gatvA svArthaM tailaM
krINIta| 10 tadA tAsu kretuM gatAsu vara AjagAma,
tato yAH sajjita Asan, tAstena sAkaM vivAhIyaM vezma
pravivizuH| 11 anantaraM dvAre ruddhe aparAH kanya
Agatya jagaduH, he prabho, he prabho, asmAn prati
dvAraM mocaya| 12 kintu sa uktavAn, tathyaM vadAmi,
yuSmAnahaM na vedmi| 13 ato jAgrataH santastiSThata,
manujasutaH kasmin dine kasmin daNDe vAgamiSyati,
tad yuSmAbhi rna jJAYate| 14 aparaM sa etAdRzaH
kasyacit puMsastulyaH, yo dUradezaM prati yAtrAkAle
nijadAsAn AhUya teSAM svasvasAmarthyAnurUpam
15 ekasmin mudrANAM paJca poTaliKAH anyasmiMzca
dve poTaliKe aparasmiMzca poTaliKaikaM itthaM
pratijanaM samarpya svayaM pravAsaM gatavAn| 16
anantaraM yo dAsaH paJca poTaliKAH labdhavAn,
sa gatvA vANijyaM vidhAya tA dviguNikakAra| 17
yazca dAso dve poTaliKe alabhata, sopi tA mudra
dviguNikakAra| 18 kintu yo dAsa ekAM poTaliKAM
labdhavAn, sa gatvA bhUmiM khanitvA tanmadhye
nijaprabhostA mudra gopayAJcakAra| 19 tadanantaraM
bahutithe kAle gate teSAM dAsAnAM prabhurAgatya
tairdAsaiH samaM gaNayAJcakAra| 20 tadAnIM yaH
paJca poTaliKAH prAptavAn sa tA dviguNikRtamudra
AnIya jagAda; he prabho, bhavatA mayi paJca poTaliKAH
samarpitAH, pazyatu, tA mayA dviguNikRtAH| 21
tadAnIM tasya prabhustamuvAca, he uttama vizvAsya
dAsa, tvam dhanyosi, stokena vizvAsyo jAtaH, tasmAt

tvAM bahuVittAdhipaM karomi, tvaM svaprabhoH
 sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 22 tato yena dve poTaliKe
 labdhe sopyAgatya jagAda, he prabho, bhavatA mayi
 dve poTaliKe samarpite, pazyatu te mayA dviguNikRte|
 23 tena tasya prabhustamavocat, he uttama vizvAsya
 dAsa, tvaM dhanyosi, stokena vizvAsyo jAtaH, tasmAt
 tvAM bahudraviNAdhipaM karomi, tvaM nijaprabhoH
 sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 24 anantaraM ya ekAM poTaliKAM
 labdhavAn, sa etya kathitavAn, he prabho, tvAM
 kaThinanaraM jJAtavAn, tvayA yatra noptaM, tatraiva
 kRtyate, yatra ca na kIrNaM, tatraiva saMgRhyate| 25
 atohaM sazaGkaH san gatvA tava mudrA bhUmadhye
 saMgopya sthApitavAn, pazya, tava yat tadeva gRhANa|
 26 tadA tasya prabhuH pratyavadat re duSTAlasa dAsa,
 yatrAhaM na vapAmi, tatra chinadmi, yatra ca na
 kirAmi, tatreva saMgRhIAmIti cedajAnAstarhi 27 vaNikSu
 mama vittArpaNaM tavocitamAsIt, yenAhamAgatya
 vRdvyA sAKaM mUlamudrAH prApsyam| 28 atosmAt
 tAM poTaliKAm AdAya yasya daza poTaliKAH santi
 tasminnarpayata| 29 yena vardvyate tasminnaivArpiSyate,
 tasyaiva ca bAhulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yena na
 vardvyate, tasyAntike yat kiJcana tiSThati, tadapi
 punarneSyate| 30 aparaM yUyaM tamakarmmaNyaM
 dAsaM nItvA yatra sthAne krandanaM dantagharSaNaJca
 vidyete, tasmin bahirbhUtatamasi nikSipata| 31
 yadA manujasutaH pavitradUtAn saGginaH kRtvA
 nijaprabhAvenAgatya nijatejomaye siMhAsane nivekSyati,
 32 tadA tatsammukhe sarvvajAtIya janA saMmeliSyanti|
 tato meSapAlako yathA chAgebhyo'vIn pRthak karoti

tathA sopyekasmAdanyam itthaM tAn pRthaka
kRtvAvIn 33 dakSiNe chAgAMzca vAme sthApayiSyati|
34 tataH paraM rAjA dakSiNasthitAn mAnavAn
vadiSyati, Agacchata mattAtasyAnugrahabhAjanAni,
yuSmatkRta A jagadArambhat yad rAjyam AsAditaM
tadadhikuruta| 35 yato bubhukSitAya mahyaM bhojyam
adatta, pipAsitAya peyamadatta, videzinaM mAM
svasthAnamanayata, 36 vastrahInaM mAM vasanaM
paryyadhApayata, pIDitaM mAM draSTumAgacchata,
kArAsthaJca mAM vlkSituma Agacchata| 37 tAdA
dhArmmikAH prativadiSyanti, he prabho, kada tvAM
kSudhitaM vlkSya vayamabhojayAma? vA pipAsitaM
vlkSya apAyayAma? 38 kada vA tvAM videzinaM
vilokya svasthAnamanayAma? kada vA tvAM nagnaM
vlkSya vasanaM paryyadhApayAma? 39 kada vA tvAM
pIDitaM kArAsthaJca vlkSya tvadantikamagacchAma? 40
tadAnIM rAjA tAn prativadiSyati, yuSmAnahaM satyaM
vadAmi, mamaiteSAM bhrAtRNAM madhye kaJcanaikaM
kSudratamaM prati yad akuruta, tanmAM pratyakuruta|
41 pazcAt sa vAmasthitAn janAn vadiSyati, re zApagrastAH
sarvve, zaitAne tasya dUtebhyazca yo'nantavahnirAsAdita
Aste, yUyaM madantikAt tamagniM gacchata| (aiōnios
g166) 42 yato kSudhitAya mahyamAhAraM nAdatta,
pipAsitAya mahyaM peyaM nAdatta, 43 videzinaM mAM
svasthAnaM nAnayata, vasanaHInaM mAM vasanaM na
paryyadhApayata, pIDitaM kArAsthaJca mAM vlkSituM
nAgacchata| 44 tAdA te prativadiSyanti, he prabho, kada
tvAM kSudhitaM vA pipAsitaM vA videzinaM vA nagnaM
vA pIDitaM vA kArAsthaM vlkSya tvAM nAsevAmahi? 45

tadA sa tAn vadiSyati, tathyamahaM yuSmAn bravImi,
yuSmAbhireSAM kaJcana kSodiSThaM prati yannAkAri,
tanmAM pratyeva nAkAri| 46 pazcAdamyantazAstiM
kintu dhArmmika anantAyuSaM bhoktuM yAsyanti|
(aiōnios g166)

26 yIzuretAn prastAvAn samApya ziSyAnUce, 2
yuSmAbhi rjJAtaM dinadvayAt paraM
nistAramaha upasthAsyati, tatra manujasutaH
kruzena hantuM parakareSu samarpiSyate| 3
tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAJcaH
kiyaphAnAmno mahAyAjakasyATTAlikAyAM
militvA 4 kenopAyena yIzuM dhRtvA hantuM
zaknuyuriti mantrayAJcakruH| 5 kintu tairuktaM
mahakAle na dharttavyaH, dhRte prajAnAM
kalahena bhavituM zakyate| 6 tato baithaniyApure
zimonAkhyasya kuSThino vezmani yIzau tiSThati 7
kAcana yoSA zvetopalabhAjanena mahArghyaM
sugandhi tailamAnIya bhojanAyopavizatastasya
zirobhyaSecat| 8 kintu tadAlokya tacchiSyaiH
kupitairuktaM, kuta itthamapavyayate? 9 cedulaM
vyakreSyata, tarhi bhUrimUlyaM prApya daridrebhyo
vyatAriSyata| 10 yIzuna tadavagatya te samuditAH,
yoSAmenAM kuto duHkhinIM kurutha, sA mAM prati
sAdhu karmAkArSIt| 11 yuSmAkamaM samIpe
daridraH satatamevAsate, kintu yuSmAkamantikehaM
nAse satataM| 12 sA mama kAyopari sugandhitailaM
siktva mama zmazAnadAnakarmAkArSIt| 13 atohaM
yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi sarvvasmin jagati yatra
yatraiSa susamAcAraH pracAriSyate, tatra tatraitasyA

nAryyAH smaraNArtham karmmedaM pracAriSyate| 14
tato dvAdazaziSyANAm ISkariyotIyayihUdAnAmaka
ekaH ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAmantikaM gatvA
kathitavAn, 15 yadi yuSmAkaM kareSu yIzuM
samarpayAmi, tarhi kiM dAsyatha? tadAnIM te tasmai
triMzanmudrA dAtuM sthirIkRtavantaH| 16 sa
tadArabhya taM parakareSu samarpayituM suyogaM
ceSTitavAn| 17 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpaparvvaNaH
prathamehni ziSyA yIzum upagatya papracchuH
bhavatkRte kutra vayaM nistAramahabhojyam
AyojayiSyAmaH? bhavataH kecchA? 18 tAdA sa
gaditavAn, madhyenagaramamukapuMsaH samIpaM
vrajitvA vadata, guru rgaditavAn, matkAlaH savidhaH,
saha ziSyAistvadAlaye nistAramahabhojyaM bhokSyel| 19
tAdA ziSyA yIzostAdRzanidezAnurUpakarmma vidhAya
tatra nistAramahabhojyamAsAdayAmAsuH| 20 tataH
sandhyAyAM satyAM dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sAkaM sa
nyavizat| 21 aparaM bhujjAna uktavAn yuSmAn
tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAkameko mAM parakareSu
samarpayiSyati| 22 tAdA te'tiva duHkhitA ekaikazo
vaktumArebhire, he prabho, sa kimahaM? 23 tataH sa
jagAda, mayA sAkaM yo jano bhojanapAtre karaM
saMkSipati, sa eva mAM parakareSu samarpayisYati| 24
manujasutamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAste, tadanurUpA
tadgati rbhaviSyati; kintu yena puMsA sa parakareSu
samarpayiSyate, hA hA cet sa nAjaniSyata, tAdA tasya
kSemamabhaviSyat| 25 tAdA yihUdAnAmA yo janastaM
parakareSu samarpayisYati, sa uktavAn, he guro, sa
kimahaM? tataH sa pratyuktavAn, tvayA satyaM

gaditam| 26 anantaraM teSAmazanakAle yIzuH
pUpamAdAyezvarIyaguNananUdya bhaMktvA
ziSyebhyaH pradAya jagAda, madvapuHsvarUpamimaM
gRhItvA khAdata| 27 pazcAt sa kaMsam gRhlan
IzvarIyaguNananUdya tebhyaH pradAya kathitavAn,
sarvvai ryuSmAbhiranena pAtavyaM, 28
yasmAdanekeSAM pApamarSaNAya pAtitaM
yanmannUtnaniyamarUpazoNitaM tadetat| 29
aparamahaM nUtnagostanIrasaM na pAsyAmi, tAvat
gostanIphalarasaM punaH kadApi na pAsyAmi| 30 pazcAt
te gitamekaM saMglya jaitunAkhyagiriM gatavantaH| 31
tadAnIM yIzustAnavocat, asyAM rajanyAmahaM
yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM vighnarUpo bhaviSyAmi,
yato likhitamAste, "meSANAM rakSako yastaM
prahariSyAmyahaM tataH| meSANAM nivaho nUnaM
pravikIrNo bhaviSyati"|| 32 kintu zmazAnAt samutthAya
yuSmAkamagre'haM gAlIlaM gamiSyAmi| 33 pitarastaM
provAca, bhavAMzcet sarvveSAM vighnarUpo bhavati,
tathApi mama na bhaviSyati| 34 tato yIzunA sa uktaH,
tubhyamahaM tathyaM kathayAmi, yAminyAmasyAM
caraNAyudhasya ravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM tri
rnAGgIkariSyasi| 35 tataH pitara uditavAn, yadyapi tvayA
samaM marttavyaM, tathApi kadApi tvAM na
nAGgIkariSyAmi; tathaiva sarvve ziSyAzcocuH| 36
anantaraM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkaM getzimAnInAmakaM
sthAnaM prasthAya tebhyaH kathitavAn, adaH
sthAnaM gatvA yAvadahaM prArthayiSye tAvad
yUyamatropavizata| 37 pazcAt sa pitaraM sivadiyasutau
ca saGginaH kRtvA gatavAn, zokAkulo'tIva vyathitazca

babhUva| 38 tAnavAdicca mRtiyAtaneva matprANAnAM
 yAtanA jAyate, yUyamatra mayA sArddhaM jAgRta| 39
 tataH sa kiJciddUraM gatvAdhomukhaH patan
 prArthayAJcakre, he matpitaryadi bhavituM
 zaknoti, tarhi kaMso'yaM matto dUraM yAtu; kintu
 madicchAvat na bhavatu, tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 40 tataH
 sa ziSyAnupetya tAn nidrato nirIkSya pitarAya
 kathayAmAsa, yUyaM mayA sAkAM daNDamekamapi
 jAgarituM nAzankuta? 41 parIkSAyAM na patituM jAgRta
 prArthayadhvaJca; AtmA samudyatosti, kintu vapu
 rdurbbalaM| 42 sa dvtIyavAraM prArthayAJcakre, he
 mattAta, na pIte yadi kaMsamidaM matto dUraM yAtuM
 na zaknoti, tarhi tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 43 sa punaretya
 tAn nidrato dadarza, yatasteSAM netrANi nidrayA
 pUrNANyAsan| 44 pazcAt sa tAn vihAya vrajitvA
 tRtIyavAraM pUrvvat kathayan prArthitavAn| 45 tataH
 ziSyAnupAgatya gaditavAn, sAmprataM zayAnAH
 kiM vizrAmyatha? pazyata, samaya upAsthat,
 manujasutaH pApinAM kareSu samarpyate| 46
 uttiSThata, vayaM yAmAH, yo mAM parakareSu
 masarpyiSyati, pazyata, sa samIpamAyAti| 47
 etatkathAkathanakAle dvAdazaziSyANameko
 yihUdAnAmako mukhyayAjakalokaprAcInaiH
 prahitan asidhAriyaSTidhAriNo manujAn gRhItvA
 tatsamIpamupatasthau| 48 asau parakareSvarpayitA
 pUrvvaM tAn itthaM saGketayAmAsa, yamahaM
 cumbiSye, so'sau manujaH, saeva yuSmAbhi
 rdhAryatAM| 49 tadA sa sapadi yIzumupAgatya he
 guro, praNamAmItyuktva taM cucumbe| 50 tadA

yIzustamuvAca, he mitraM kimarthamAgatosi? tada
tairAgatya yIzurAkramya daghre| 51 tato yIzoH
saGginAmekaH karaM prasAryya koSAdasiM bahiSkRtya
mahAyAjakasya dAsamekamAhatya tasya karNaM
ciccheda| 52 tato yIzustaM jagAda, khaDgaM svasthAne
nidhehi yato ye ye janA asiM dhArayanti, taevAsinA
vinazyanti| 53 aparaM pitA yathA madantikaM
svargIyadUtAnAM dvAdazavAhinIt'o'dhikaM prahiNuyAt
mayA tamuddizyedAnImeva tathA prArthayituM na
zakyate, tvayA kimitthaM jJayate? 54 tathA satItthaM
ghaTiSyate dharmmapustakasya yadidaM vAkyAM tat
kathaM sidhyet? 55 tadAnIM yIzu rjananivahaM jagAda,
yUyaM khaDgayaSTIn AdAya mAM kiM cauraM
dharttumAyAtAH? ahaM pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH
sAkamupavizya samupAdizAM, tada mAM nAdharata; 56
kintu bhaviSyadvAdinAM vAkyAnAM saMsiddhaye
sarvvametadabhUt|tada sarvve ziSyAstaM vihAya
palAyanta| 57 anantaraM te manujA yIzuM dhRtvA
yatrAdhyApakaprAJcaH pariSadaM kurvvanta upAvizan
tatra kiyaphAnAmakamahAyAjakasyAntikaM ninyuH| 58
kintu zeSe kiM bhaviSyatIti vettuM pitaro dUre
tatpazcAd vrajitvA mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM
pravizya dAsaiH sahita upAvizat| 59 tadAnIM
pradhAnayAjakaprAcInamantriNaH sarvve yIzuM
hantuM mRSAsAkSyam alipsanta, 60 kintu na lebhire|
anekeSu mRSAsAkSiSvAgateSvapi tanna prApuH|
61 zeSe dvau mRSAsAkSiNAvAgatya jagadatuH,
pumAnayamakathayat, ahamIzvaramandiraM bhaMktvA
dinatrayamadhye tannirmmAtuM zaknomi| 62 tada

mahAyAjaka utthAya yIzum avAdIt| tvaM kimapi na
 prativadasi? tvAmadhi kimete sAkSyAM vadanti? **63** kintu
 yIzu rmaunIbhUya tasyau| tato mahAyAjaka
 uktavAn, tvAm amarezvaranAmnA zapayAmi,
 tvamIzvarasya putro'bhiSikto bhavasi naveti vada| **64**
 yIzuH pratyavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn; ahaM
 yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, itaHparaM manujasutaM
 sarvvazaktimato dakSiNapArzve sthAtuM gaganasthaM
 jaladharAnAruhyAyAntaM vIkSadhve| **65** tAdA
 mahAyAjako nijavasanaM chittvA jagAda, eSa IzvaraM
 ninditavAn, asmAkamaparasaKSyena kiM prayojanaM?
 pazyata, yUyamevAsyAsyAd IzvaranindAM zrutavantaH,
66 yuSmAbhiH kiM vivicyate? te pratyUcuH,
 vadhArho'yaM| **67** tato lokaistadAsye niSThIvitaM kecit
 pratalamAhatya kecicca capeTamAhatya babhASire, **68**
 he khriSTa tvAM kazcapeTamAhatavAn? iti gaNayitvA
 vadAsmAn| **69** pitaro bahiraGgana upavizati, tadAnImeka
 dAsI tamupAgatya babhASe, tvaM gAlIlyayIzoH
 sahacaraekaH| **70** kintu sa sarvveSAM samakSam
 anaGgIkRtyAvAdIt, tvayA yaducyate, tadarthamahaM na
 vedmi| **71** tAdA tasmin bahirdvAraM gate 'nyA dAsI taM
 nirIkSya tatratyajanAnavadat, ayamapi nAsaratIyayIzuna
 sArddham AsIt| **72** tataH sa zapathena punaranaGgIkRtya
 kathitavAn, taM naraM na paricinomi| **73** kSaNaT paraM
 tiSThanto janA etya pitaram avadan, tvamavazyaM
 teSAmeka iti tvaduccAraNameva dyotayati| **74** kintu
 so'bhizapya kathitavAn, taM janaM nAhaM paricinomi,
 tAdA sapadi kukkuTo rurAva| **75** kukkuTaravAt prAk tvaM

mAM trirapAhnoSyase, yaiSA vAg yIzunAvAdi tAM
pitaraH saMsmRtya bahiritvA khedAd bhRzaM cakranda|

27 prabhAte jAte pradhAnayAjakalokaprAcInA
yIzuM hantuM tatpratikUlaM mantrayitvA 2
taM badvva nItvA pantIyapIlAtAkhyAdhipe
samarpayAmAsuH| 3 tato yIzoH parakarevvarpayitA
yihUdAstatprANAdaNDajJAM viditvA santaptamanAH
pradhAnayAjakalokaprAcInAnAM samakSaM
tAstrIMzanmudrAH pratidAyAvAdIt, 4
etannirAgonaraprANaparakarArpaNAt kaluSaM
kRtavAnahaM| tada ta uditavantaH, tenAsmAkaM
kiM? tvayA tad budhyatAm| 5 tato yihUda
mandiramadhye tA mudrA nikSipya prasthitavAn
itvA ca svayamAtmAnamudbabandha| 6 pazcAt
pradhAnayAjakAstA mudrA AdAya kathitavantaH, etA
mudrAH zoNitamUlyaM tasmAd bhANDAgAre na
nidhAtavyAH| 7 anantaraM te mantrayitvA videzinAM
zmazAnasthAnAya tAbhiH kulAlasya kSetramakrINan| 8
ato'dyApi tatsthAnaM raktakSetraM vadanti| 9 itthaM
sati isrAyelIyasantAnai ryasya mUlyaM nirupitaM, tasya
triMzanmudrAmAnaM mUlyaM 10 mAM prati
paramezvarasyAdezAt tebhya Adiyata, tena ca kulAlasya
kSetraM krItamiti yadvacanaM yirimiyabhaviSyadvAdina
proktaM tat tadAsidhyat| 11 anantaraM yIzau
tadadhipateH sammukha upatiSThati sa taM
papraccha, tvaM kiM yihUdyAnAM rAjA? tada
yIzustamavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn| 12 kintu
pradhAnayAjakaprAcInairabhiyuktena tena kimapi na
pratyavAdi| 13 tataH pIlAtena sa uditAH, ime

tvatpratikuUlataH kati kati sAkSyAM dadati, tat tvaM na
 zRNoSi? 14 tathApi sa teSAmekasyApi vacasa uttaraM
 noditavAn; tena so'dhipati rmahAcitraM vidAmAsa| 15
 anyacca tanmahakAle'dhipateretAdRzI rAtirAsIt, prajA
 yaM kaJcana bandhinaM yAcante, tameva sa mocayatIti|
 16 tadAnIM barabbAnAmA kazcit khyAtabandhyAsIt| 17
 tataH pIlAtastatra militAn lokAn apRcchat, eSa
 barabba bandhI khrISTavikhyAto yIzuzcaitayoH
 kaM mocayiSyAmi? yuSmAkAM kimIpsitaM?
 18 tairIrSyayA sa samarpita iti sa jJAtavAn| 19
 aparaM vicArAsanopavezanakAle pIlAtasya patnI
 bhRtyaM prahitya tasmai kathayAmAsa, taM
 dhArmmikamanujaM prati tvayA kimapi na karttavyaM;
 yasmAt tatkrte'dyAhaM svapne prabhUtakaSTamalabhe|
 20 anantaraM pradhAnayAjakaprAcInA barabbAM
 yAcitvAdAtuM yIzujca hantuM sakalalokAn
 prAvarttayan| 21 tato'dhipatistAn pRSTavAn, etayoH
 kamahaM mocayiSyAmi? yuSmAkAM kecchA? te procu
 rbarabbAM| 22 tada pIlAtaH papraccha, tarhi yaM
 khrISTaM vadanti, taM yIzuM kiM kariSyAmi?
 sarvve kathayAmAsuH, sa kruzena vidhyatAM| 23
 tato'dhipatiravAdIt, kutaH? kiM tenAparAddhaM? kintu
 te punarucai rjagaduH, sa kruzena vidhyatAM| 24 tada
 nijavAkyamagrAhyamabhUt, kalahazcApyabhUt, pIlAta
 iti vilokya lokAnAM samakSaM toyamAdAya karau
 prakSAlyAvocat, etasya dhArmmikamanuSyasya
 zoNitapAte nirdoSo'haM, yuSmAbhireva tad
 budhyatAM| 25 tada sarvvAH prajAH pratyavocan, tasya
 zoNitapAtAparAdho'smAkam asmatsantAnAnAJcopari

bhavatu| 26 tataH sa teSAM samIpe barabbAM
 mocayAmAsa yIzuntu kaSAbhirAhatya kruzena vedhituM
 samarpayAmAsa| 27 anantaram adhipateH senA adhipate
 rgRhaM yIzumAnIya tasya samIpe senAsamUhaM
 saMjagRhuH| 28 tataste tasya vasanaM mocayitvA
 kRSNalohitavarNavasanaM paridhApayAmAsuH 29
 kaNTakAnAM mukuTaM nirmmAya tacchirasi daduH,
 tasya dakSiNakare vetramekaM dattvA tasya sammukhe
 jAnUni pAtayitvA, he yihUdIyAnAM rAjan, tubhyaM
 nama ityuktvA taM tirazcakruH, 30 tatastasya gAtre
 niSThIvaM datvA tena vetreNa zira AjaghnuH| 31
 itthaM taM tiraskRtya tad vasanaM mocayitvA
 punarnijavasanaM paridhApayAJcakruH, taM kruzena
 vedhituM nItavantaH| 32 pazcAtte bahirbhUya
 kurINiYAM zimonnAmakamekaM vilokya kruzaM
 voDhuM tamAdadire| 33 anantaraM gulgaltAm arthAt
 ziraskapAlanAmakasthAnamu psthAya te yIzave
 pittamizritAmlarasaM pAtuM daduH, 34 kintu sa
 tamAsvAdya na papau| 35 tadAnIM te taM kruzena
 saMvidhya tasya vasanAni guTikApAtena vibhajya
 jagRhuH, tasmAt, vibhajante'dharIyaM me te
 manuSyAH parasparaM| maduttarIyavastrArthaM
 guTikAM pAtayanti ca||yadetadvacanaM
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktamAsIt, tadA tad asidhyat,
 36 pazcAt te tatropavizya tadrakSaNakarvvaNi
 niyuktAstasthuH| 37 aparam eSa yihUdIyAnAM rAJA
 yIzurityapavAdalipipatraM tacchirasa Urdvve
 yojayAmAsuH| 38 tatastasya vAme dakSiNe ca dvau
 cairau tena sAkAM kruzena vividhuH| 39 tadA pAnthA

nijaziro lADayitvA taM nindanto jagaduH, 40 he
 IzvaramandirabhaJjaka dinatraye tannirmmAtaH svaM
 rakSa, cettvamIzvarasutastarhi kruzAdavaroha| 41
 pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAcInAzca tathA tiraskRtya
 jagaduH, 42 so'nyajanAnAvat, kintu svamavituM na
 zaknoti| yadIsrAyelo rAjA bhavet, tarhIdAnImeva
 kruzAdavarohatu, tena taM vyaM pratySyAmaH| 43
 sa Izvare pratyAzAmakarot, yadIzvarastasmin
 santuSTastarhIdAnImeva tamavet, yataH sa uktavAn
 ahamIzvarasutaH| 44 yau stenau sAkAM tena kruzena
 viddhau tau tadvadeva taM ninindatuH| 45 tAdA
 dvtIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaM yAvat sarvvadeze tamiraM
 babhUva, 46 tRtIyayAme "eli eli lAmA zivaktani", arthAt
 madIzvara madIzvara kuto mAmatyAkSIH? yIzuruccairiti
 jagAda| 47 tAdA tatra sthitAH kecit tat zrutvA babhASire,
 ayam eliyamAhUyati| 48 teSAM madhyAd ekaH zIghraM
 gatvA spaJjAM gRhItvA tatrAmlarasaM dattvA nalena
 pAtuM tasmai dadau| 49 itare'kathayan tiSThata, taM
 rakSitum eliya AyAti naveti pazyAmaH| 50 yIzuH
 punarucairAhUya prANAn jahau| 51 tato mandirasya
 vicchedavasanam UrdvvAdadho yAvat chidyamAnaM
 dvidhAbhavat, 52 bhUmizcakampe bhUdharovyadIryyata
 ca| zmazAne mukte bhUripuNyavatAM suptadehA
 udatiSThan, 53 zmazAnAd vahirbhUya tadutthAnAt
 paraM puNyapuraM gatvA bahujanAn darzayAmAsuH| 54
 yIzurakSaNaya niyuktaH zatasenApatistatsaGginazca
 tAdRzIM bhUkampAdighaTanAM dRSTvA bhItA avadan,
 eSa Izvaraputro bhavati| 55 yA bahuyoSito yIzuM
 sevamAnA gAlilastatpazcAdAgatAstAsAM madhye 56

magdalInI mariyam yAkUbyozyo rmAtA yA mariyam
 sibadiyaputraro rmAtA ca yoSita etA dUre tiSThantyo
 dadRzuH| 57 sandhyAyAM satyam arimathiyAnagarasya
 yUSaphnAmA dhanI manujo yIzoH ziSyatvAt 58 pIlAtasya
 samIpaM gatvA yIzoH kAyaM yayAce, tena pIlAtaH
 kAyaM dAtum Adideza| 59 yUSaph tatKayaM
 nItvA zucivastreNACchAdya 60 svArthaM zaile
 yat zmazAnaM cakhAna, tanmadhye tatKayaM
 nidhAya tasya dvAri vRhatpASANaM dadau| 61 kintu
 magdalInI mariyam anyamariyam ete striyau tatra
 zmazAnasammukha upavivizatuH| 62 tadanantaraM
 nistArotsavasyAyojanadinAt pare'hani pradhAnayAjakAH
 phirUzinazca militvA pIlAtamupAgatyAkathayan, 63 he
 maheccha sa pratArako jIvana akathayat, dinatrayAt
 paraM zmazAnAdutthAsyAmi tadvAkyaM smarAmo
 vayaM; 64 tasmAt tRtIyadinaM yAvat tat zmazAnaM
 rakSitumAdizatu, nocet tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya taM
 hRtvA lokAn vadiSyanti, sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat, tathA
 sati prathamabhrAnteH zeSIyabhrAnti rmahatI
 bhaviSyati| 65 tAdA pIlAta avAdIt, yuSmAkaM samIpe
 rakSigaNa Aste, yUyaM gatvA yathA sAdhyaM rakSayata|
 66 tataste gatvA taddUrapASANaM mudrAGkitaM kRtvA
 rakSigaNaM niyojya zmazAnaM rakSayAmAsuH|

28 tataH paraM vizrAmavArasya zeSe
 saptAhaprathamadinasya prabhote jAte magdalInI
 mariyam anyamariyam ca zmazAnaM draSTumAgatA| 2
 tAdA mahAn bhUkamp'o'bhavat; paramezvarIyadUtaH
 svargAdavaruhya zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAryya
 taduparyyupaviveza| 3 tadvadanaM vidyudvat

tejomayaM vasanaM himazubhraJca| 4 tadAnIM
 rakSiNastadbhayAt kampitA mRtavad babhUvaH| 5 sa
 dUto yoSito jagAda, yUyaM mA bhaiSTa, kruzahatayIzuM
 mRgayadhve tadahaM vedmi| 6 so'tra nAsti, yathAvadat
 tathotthitavAn; etat prabhoH zayanasthAnaM pazyata| 7
 tUrNaM gatvA tacchiSyAn iti vadata, sa zmazAnAd
 udatiSThat, yuSmAkamagre gAlilaM yAsyati yUyaM tatra
 taM viKSiSyadhve, pazyatAhaM vArttAmimAM
 yuSmAnavAdiSaM| 8 tatastA bhayAt mahAnandAJca
 zmazAnAt tUrNaM bahirbhUya tacchiSyAn vArttAM
 vaktuM dhAvitavyaH| kintu ziSyAn vArttAM vaktuM
 yAnti, tadA yIzu rdarzanaM dattvA tA jagAda, 9
 yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAt, tatastA Agatya
 tatpAdayoH patitvA praNemuH| 10 yIzusta avAdIt, mA
 bibhIta, yUyaM gatvA mama bhrAtRn gAlilaM
 yAtuM vadata, tatra te mAM drakSyanti| 11 striyo
 gacchanti, tadA rakSiNAM kecit puraM gatvA
 yadyad ghaTitaM tatsarvvaM pradhAnayAjakan
 jJApitavantaH| 12 te prAcInaiH samaM saMsadaM kRtvA
 mantrayanto bahumudrAH senAbhyo dattvAvadan, 13
 asmAsu nidriteSu tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya
 taM hRtvAnayan, iti yUyaM pracArayata| 14
 yadyetadadhipateH zrotragocarIbhavet, tarhi taM
 bodhayitvA yuSmAnaviSyAmaH| 15 tataste mudrA
 gRhItvA zikSANurUpaM karmma cakruH, yihUdIyAnAM
 madhye tasyAdyApi kiMvadantI vidyate| 16 ekAdaza
 ziSyA yIzunirUpitAgAlilasyAdriM gatvA 17 tatra taM
 saMviKSyA praNemuH, kintu kecit sandigdhdhavantH|
 18 yIzusteSAM samIpamAgatya vyAhRtavAn,

svargamedinyoH sarvvAdhipatitvabhAro mayyarpita
Aste| 19 ato yUyaM prayAya sarvvadezIyAn ziSyAn
kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrasyAtmanazca nAmnA
tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizaM tadapi
pAlayituM tAnupAdizata| 20 pazyata, jagadantaM yAvat
sadAhaM yuSmAbhiH sAkAM tiSThAmi| iti| (aiṅ g165)

mArkaH

1 Izvaraputrasya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdArambhaH|
2 bhaviSyadvAdinAM grantheSu lipiritthamAste,
pazyA svakIyadUtantu tavAgre preSayAmyaham|
gatvA tvadIyapanthAnaM sa hi pariSkariSyati| **3**
"paramezasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH|
tasya rAjapathaJcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA|" ityetat
prAntare vAkyAM vadataH kasyacidravaH|| **4** saeva yohan
prAntare majjitavAn tathA pApamArjananimittaM
manovyAvarttakamajjanasya kathAJca pracAritavAn| **5**
tato yihUdAdezayirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvve
loka bahi rbhUtvA tasya samIpamAgatya svAni
svAni pApAnyAGgIkRtya yaddananadyAM tena
majjita babhUvuH| **6** asya yohanaH paridheyAni
kramelakalomajAni, tasya kaTibandhanaM
carmmajAtam, tasya bhakSyANI ca zUkakITA
vanyamadhUni cAsan| **7** sa pracArayan kathayAJcacre,
ahaM namrIbhUya yasya pAdukAbandhanaM
mocayitumapi na yogyosmi, tAdRzo matto gurutara ekaH
puruSo matpazcAdAgacchati| **8** ahaM yuSmAn jale
majjitavAn kintu sa pavitra AtmAni saMmajjayiSyati|
9 aparaJca tasminneva kAle gAlIpradezasya
nAsaradgrAmAd yIzurAgatya yohanA yaddananadyAM
majjito'bhUt| **10** sa jalAdutthitamAtro meghadvAraM
muktaM kapotavat svasyopari avarohantamAtmAnaJca
dRSTavAn| **11** tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayyeva
mamamahAsantoSa iyamAkAzIyA vANI babhUva| **12**
tasmin kAle AtmA taM prAntaramadhyaM ninAya|
13 atha sa catvAriMzaddinAni tasmin sthAne

vanyapazubhiH saha tiSThan zaitAnA parikSitaH; pazcAt
 svargIyadUtAstaM siSevire| 14 anantaraM yohani
 bandhanAlaye baddhe sati yIzu rgAlIlpradezamAgatya
 IzvararAjjasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan kathayAmAsa,
 15 kAlaH sampUrNa IzvararAjyaJca samIpamAgataM;
 atoheto ryUyaM manAMsi vyAvarttayadhvaM susaMvAde
 ca vizvAsita| 16 tadanantaraM sa gAlIlIyasamudrasya tIre
 gacchan zimona tasya bhrAtA andriyanAmA ca imau
 dvau janau matsyadhAriNau sAgaramadhye jAlaM
 prakSipantau dRSTvA tAvavadat, 17 yuvAM mama
 pazcAdAgacchataM, yuvAmahaM manuSyadhAriNau
 kariSyAmi| 18 tatastau tatksaNameva jAlAni parityajya
 tasya pazcAt jagmatuH| 19 tataH paraM tatsthAnAt kiJcid
 dUraM gatvA sa sivadIputrayAkUb tadbhrAtRyohan ca
 imau naukAyAM jAlAnAM jIrNamuddhArayantau dRSTvA
 tAvAhUyat| 20 tatastau naukAyAM vetanabhugbhiH
 sahitaM svapitaraM vihAya tatpazcAdIyatuh| 21 tataH
 paraM kapharnAhUmnAmakaM nagaramupasthAya sa
 vizrAmadivase bhajanagrahaM pravizya samupadideza|
 22 tasyopadezAlloka AzcaryyaM menire yataH
 sodhyApakAiva nopadizan prabhAvavAniva propadideza|
 23 aparajca tasmin bhajanagRhe apavitrabhUtena grasta
 eko mAnuSa AsIt| sa citzabdaM kRtvA kathayAJcaka
 24 bho nAsaratIya yIzo tvamasmAn tyaja, tvayA
 sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH? tvaM kimasmAn
 nAzayitum samAgataH? tvamIzvarasya pavitraloka
 ityahaM jAnAmi| 25 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvA
 jagAda tUSNIM bhava ito bahirbhava ca| 26 tataH
 so'pavitrabhUtastaM sampIDya atyucaizcItkRtya

nirjagAma| 27 tenaiva sarvve camatkRtya parasparaM
kathayAJcakrire, aho kimidaM? kIdRzo'yaM navya
upadezaH? anena prabhAvenApavitrabhUteSvAJJApiteSu
te tadAJJAnuvarttino bhavanti| 28 tadA tasya yazo
gAlIlazcaturdiksthasarvvadezAn vyApnot| 29 aparaJca
te bhajanagRhAd bahi rbhUtvA yAkUbyohanbhyAM
saha zimona Andriyasya ca nivezanaM pravivizuH| 30
tadA pitarasya zvazrUrjvarapIDitA zayyAyAmAsta iti
te taM jhaTiti vijJApayAJcakruH| 31 tataH sa Agatya
tasyA hastaM dhRtvA tAmudasthApayat; tadaiva
tAM jvaro'tyAkSIt tataH paraM sA tAn siSeve| 32
athAstaM gate ravau sandhyAkAle sati lokAstatsamIpaM
sarvvAn rogiNo bhUtadhRtAMzca samAninyuH| 33
sarvve nAgarika lokA dvAri saMmilitAzca| 34 tataH sa
nAnAvidharogiNo bahUn manujAnarogiNazcakAra
tathA bahUn bhUtAn tyAjayAJcakAra tAn bhUtAn
kimapi vAKyaM vaktuM niSiSedha ca yatohetoste
tamajAnan| 35 aparaJca so'tipratyUSe vastutastu
rAtrizeSe samutthAya bahirbhUya nirjanaM sthAnaM
gatvA tatra prArthayAJcacre| 36 anantaraM zimon
tatsaGginazca tasya pazcAd gatavantaH| 37 taduddezaM
prApya tamavadan sarvve lokAstvAM mRgayante|
38 tadA so'kathayat Agacchata vayaM samIpasthAni
nagarANi yAmaH, yato'haM tatra kathAM pracArayituM
bahirAgamam| 39 atha sa teSAM gAlIpradezasya
sarvveSu bhajanagRheSu kathAH pracArayAJcacre
bhUtAnatyAjayaJca| 40 anantaramekaH kuSThI
samAgatya tatsammukhe jAnupAtaM vinayaJca kRtvA
kathitavAn yadi bhavAn icchati tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM

zaknoti| 41 tataH kRpAlu ryIzuH karau prasAryya taM
spaSTvA kathayAmAsa 42 mamecchA vidyate tvAM
pariSkRto bhava| etatkathAyAH kathanamAtrAt sa
kuSThi rogAnmuktaH pariSkRto'bhavat| 43 tadA sa taM
visRjan gADhamAdizya jagAda 44 sAvadhAno bhava
kathAmimAM kamapi mA vada; svAtmAnaM yAjakaM
darzaya, lokebhyaH svapariSkRteH pramANadAnAya
mUsAnirNitaM yaddAnaM tadutsRjasva ca| 45 kintu sa
gatvA tat karmma itthaM vistAryya pracArayituM
prArebhe tenaiva yIzuH punaH saprakAzaM
nagaraM praveSTuM nAzaknot tatohetorbahiH
kAnanasthAne tasyau; tathApi caturddigbhyo lokAstasya
samIpamAyayuH|

2 tadanantaraM yIzai katipayadinAni vilambya punaH
kapharnAhUmnagaraM praviSTe sa gRha Asta iti
kiMvadantyA tatkSaNaM tatsamIpaM bahavo lokA Agatya
samupatasthuH, 2 tasmAd gRhamadhye sarvveSAM kRte
sthAnaM nAbhavad dvArasya caturdikSvapi nAbhavat,
tatkAle sa tAn prati kathAM pracArayAJcacre| 3 tataH
paraM lokAzcaturbhi rmAnavairekaM pakSaghAtinaM
vAhayitvA tatsamIpam AninyuH| 4 kintu janAnAM
bahutvAt taM yIzoH sammukhamAnetuM na zaknuvanto
yasmin sthAne sa Aste taduparigRhapRSThaM
khanitvA chidraM kRtvA tena mArgeNa sazayyaM
pakSaghAtinam avarohayAmAsuH| 5 tato yIzusteSAM
vizvAsaM dRSTvA taM pakSaghAtinaM babhASe
he vatsa tava pApAnAM mArjanaM bhavatu| 6
tadA kiyanto'dhyApakAstatropavizanto manobhi
rvitarkayAJcakruH, eSa manuSya etAdRzImIzvaranindAM

kathAM kutaH kathayati? 7 IzvaraM vinA pApAni
 mArSTuM kasya sAmarthyam Aste? 8 itthaM te
 vitarkayanti yIzustatkSaNaM manasa tad budvVA
 tAnavadad yUyamantaHkaraNaiH kuta etAni
 vitarkayatha? 9 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH
 samudrataTaM yayau; lokanivahe tatsamIpamAgate sa
 tAn samupadideza| 10 kintu pRthivyAM pApAni
 mArSTuM manuSyaputrasya sAmarthyamasti, etad
 yuSmAn jJApayituM (sa tasmai pakSaghAtine
 kathayAmAsa) 11 uttiSTha tava zayyAM gRhItvA
 svagRhaM yAhi, ahaM tvAmidam AjJApayAmi| 12
 tataH sa tatKsaNam utthAya zayyAM gRhItvA
 sarvveSAM sAkSat jagAma; sarvve vismitA etAdRzaM
 karma vayam kadApi nApazyAma, imAM kathAM
 kathayitvezvaraM dhanyamabruvan| 13 tadanantaraM
 yIzustatsthAnAt punaH samudrataTaM yayau; lokanivahe
 tatsamIpamAgate sa tAn samupadideza| 14 atha gacchan
 karasaJcayagRha upaviSTam AlphIyaputraM leviM
 dRSTvA tamAhUya kathitavAn matpazcAt tvAmamaccha
 tataH sa utthAya tatpazcAd yayau| 15 anantaraM yIzau
 tasya gRhe bhoktum upaviSTe bahavaH karamaJcAyinaH
 pApinazca tena tacchiSyaizca sahOpavivizuH, yato
 bahavastatpazcAdAjagmuH| 16 tadA sa karamaJcAyibhiH
 pApibhizca saha khAdati, tad dRSTvAdhyApakAH
 phirUzinazca tasya ziSyAnUcuH karamaJcAyibhiH
 pApibhizca sahAyAM kuto bhUMkte pivati ca? 17
 tadvAkyAM zrutvA yIzuH pratyuvAca, arogiLokAnAM
 cikitsakena prayojanaM nAsti, kintu rogiNAmEva; ahaM
 dhArmmikAnAhvAtuM nAgataH kintu mano

vyAvarttayituM pApina eva| 18 tataH paraM yohanaH
 phirUzinAJcopavAsAcAriziSyA yIzoH samIpam Agatya
 kathayAmAsuH, yohanaH phirUzinAJca ziSyA upavasanti
 kintu bhavataH ziSyA nopavasanti kiM kAraNamasya? 19
 tadA yIzustAn babhASe yAvat kAlaM sakhibhiH saha
 kanyAyA varastiSThati tAvatkAlaM te kimupavastuM
 zaknuvanti? yAvatkAlaM varastaiH saha tiSThati
 tAvatkAlaM ta upavastuM na zaknuvanti| 20 yasmin kAle
 tebhyaH sakAzAd varo neSyate sa kAla Agacchati,
 tasmin kAle te janA upavatsyanti| 21 kopi janaH
 purAtanavastre nUtanavastraM na sIvyati, yato
 nUtanavastreNa saha sevane kRte jIrNaM vastraM
 chidyate tasmAt puna rmahat chidraM jAyate| 22 kopi
 janaH purAtanakutUSu nUtanaM drAkSARasaM na
 sthApayati, yato nUtanadrAkSARasasya tejasA tAH kutvo
 vidIryante tato drAkSARasazca patati kutvazca
 nazyanti, ataeva nUtanadrAkSARaso nUtanakutUSu
 sthApanIyaH| 23 tadanantaraM yIzu ryadA vizrAmavAre
 zasyakSetreNa gacchati tadA tasya ziSyA gacchantaH
 zasyamaJjarIzchettuM pravRttaH| 24 ataH phirUzino
 yIzave kathayAmAsuH pazyatu vizrAmavAsare yat
 karmma na karttavyaM tad ime kutaH kurvvanti? 25
 tadA sa tebhyo'kathayat dAyUd tatsaMGginazca
 bhakSyAbhAvAt kSudhitAH santo yat karmma
 kRtavantastat kiM yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 26
 abiyAtharnAmake mahAyAjakatAM kurvvati sa
 kathamIzvarasyAvAsaM pravizya ye darzanIyapUpA
 yAjakAn vinAnyasya kasyApi na bhakSyAstAneva
 bubhujе saGgilokebhyo'pi dadau| 27 so'paramapi jagAda,

vizrAmavAro manuSyArthameva nirUpito'sti kintu
manuSyo vizrAmavArArthaM naiva| 28 manuSyaputro
vizrAmavArasyApi prabhurAste|

3 anantaraM yIzuH puna rbhajanagRhaM
praviSTastasmin sthAne zuSkahasta eko mAnava AsIt| 2
sa vizrAmavAre tamarogiNaM kariSyati navetyatra
bahavastam apavadituM chidramapekSitavantaH| 3 tAdA
sa taM zuSkahastaM manuSyAM jagAda madhyasthAne
tvamuttiSTha| 4 tataH paraM sa tAn papraccha
vizrAmavAre hitamahitaM tathA hi prANarakSA vA
prANanAza eSAM madhye kiM karaNIyaM? kintu te
niHzabdAstasthuH| 5 tAdA sa teSAMantaHkaraNANAM
kATHinyAddheto rduHkhitaH krodhAt cartudazo
dRSTavAn taM mAnuSaM gaditavAn taM hastaM
vistAraya, tatastena haste vistRte taddhasto'nyahastavad
arogo jAtaH| 6 atha phirUzinaH prasthAya taM
nAzayituM herodiyaiH saha mantrayitumArebhire| 7
ataeva yIzustatsthAnaM parityajya ziSyaiH saha
punaH sAgarasamIpaM gataH; 8 tato gAlIlyihUdA-
yirUzAlam-idom-yardannadIpArasthAnebhyo
lokasamUhastasya pazcAd gataH; tadanyaH sorasIdanoH
samIpavAsilokasamUhazca tasya mahAkarmmaNAM
vArttaM zrutvA tasya sannidhimAgataH| 9 tAdA
lokasamUhazcet tasyopari patati ityAzaGkya sa
nAvamekAM nikaTe sthApayituM ziSyAnAdiSTavAn| 10
yato'nekamanuSyANAmArogyakaraNAd vyAdhigrastAH
sarvve taM spraSTuM parasparaM balena yatnavantaH|
11 aparaJca apavitrabhUtAstaM dRSTvA taccaraNayoH
patitvA procaiH procuH, tvamIzvarasya putraH| 12 kintu

sa tAn dRDham AjJApya svaM paricAyituM niSiddhavAn|
 13 anantaraM sa parvvatamAruhya yaM yaM praticchA
 taM tamAhUtavAn tataste tatsamIpamAgatAH| 14 tadA sa
 dvAdazajanAn svena saha sthAtuM susaMvAdapracArAya
 preritA bhavituM 15 sarvvaprakAravyAdhInAM
 zamanakaraNAya prabhAvaM prAptuM bhUtAn
 tyAjayituJca niyuktavAn| 16 teSAM nAmAnImAni, zimon
 sivadiputro 17 yAkUb tasya bhrAtA yohan ca
 AndriyaH philipo barthalamayaH, 18 mathI thoma ca
 AlphIyaputro yAkUb thaddIyaH kinAnIyaH zimon yastaM
 parahasteSvarpayiSyati sa ISkariyotIyayihUdAzca| 19 sa
 zimone pitara ityupanAma dadau yAkUbyohanbhyAM ca
 binerigiz arthato meghanAdaputrAvityupanAma dadau|
 20 anantaraM te nivezanaM gatAH, kintu tatrApi
 punarmahAn janasamAgama 'bhavat tasmAtte
 bhoktumapyavakAzaM na prAptAH| 21 tatastasya
 suhRlloka imAM vArttAM prApya sa hatajJanobhUd iti
 kathAM kathayitVA taM dhRtvAnetuM gatAH| 22
 aparaJca yirUZAlama AgatA ye ye'dhyApakAste
 jagadurayaM puruSo bhUtapatyAbiSTastena bhUtapatinA
 bhUtAn tyAjayati| 23 tatastAnAhUya yIzu rdRSTAntaiH
 kathAM kathitavAn zaitAn kathaM zaitAnaM tyAjayituM
 zaknoti? 24 kiJcana rAjyaM yadi svavirodhena pRthag
 bhavati tarhi tad rAjyaM sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknoti| 25
 tathA kasyApi parivAro yadi parasparaM virodhi bhavati
 tarhi sopi parivAraH sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknoti| 26
 tadvat zaitAn yadi svavipakSatayA uttiSThan bhinno
 bhavati tarhi sopi sthiraM sthAtuM na zaknoti
 kintUcchinno bhavati| 27 aparaJca prabalaM janaM

prathamaM na baddhA kopi tasya gRhaM pravizya
dravyANi luNThayituM na zaknoti, taM badvvaiva tasya
gRhasya dravyANi luNThayituM zaknoti| 28 atoheto
ryuSmabhyamahaM satyaM kathayAmi manuSyANAM
santAnA yAni yAni pApAnIzvaranindAJca kurvvanti
teSAM tatsarvveSAmaparAdhAnAM kSamA bhavituM
zaknoti, 29 kintu yaH kazcit pavitramAtmAnaM nindati
tasyAparAdhasya kSamA kadApi na bhaviSyati
sonantadaNDasyArho bhaviSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 30
tasyApavitrabhUto'sti teSAmetakathAhetoh sa itthaM
kathitavAn| 31 atha tasya mAtA bhrAtRgaNazcAgatya
bahistiSThanato lokAn preSya tamAhUtavantaH| 32
tatastatsannidhau samupaviSTA lokAstaM babhASire
pazya bahistava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAm anvicchanti| 33
tadA sa tAn pratyuvAca mama mAtA kA bhrAtaro vA ke?
tataH paraM sa svamIpopaviSTAn ziSyAn prati
avalokanaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa 34 pazyataite mama
mAtA bhrAtarazca| 35 yaH kazcid IzvarasyeSTAM kriyAM
karoti sa eva mama bhrAtA bhaginI mAtA ca|

4anantaraM sa samudrataTe punarupadeSTuM
prArebhe, tatastatra bahujanAnAM samAgamAt sa
sAgaropari naukAmAruhya samupaviSTaH; sarvve lokAH
samudrakUle tasthuH| 2 tadA sa dRSTAntakathAbhi
rbahUpadiSTavAn upadizaMzca kathitavAn, 3
avadhAnaM kuruta, eko bIjavapta bIjAni vaptuM gataH;
4 vapanakAle kiyanti bIjAni mArgapAzve patitAni, tata
AkAzIyapakSiNa etya tAni cakhAduH| 5 kiyanti bIjAni
svalpamRttikAvatpASANabhUmau patitAni tAni
mRdolpatvAt zighramaGkuritAni; 6 kintUdite sUryye

dagdhAni tathA mUlAno nAdhogatatvAt zuSkANi ca| 7
 kiyanti bIjAni kaNTakivanamadhye patitAni tataH
 kaNTakAni saMvRdvyA tAni jagrasustAni na ca phalitAni|
 8 tathA kiyanti bIjAnyuttamabhUmau patitAni tAni
 saMvRdvyA phalAnyutpAditAni kiyanti bIjAni
 triMzadguNAni kiyanti SaSTiguNAni kiyanti zataguNAni
 phalAni phalitavanti| 9 atha sa tAnavadat yasya
 zrotuM karNau staH sa zRNotu| 10 tadanantaraM
 nirjanasamaye tatsaGgino dvAdazaziSyAzca taM
 taddRSTAntavAkyasyArthaM papracchuH| 11 tAdA sa
 tAnuditavAn IzvararAjyasya nigUDhavAkyAM boddhuM
 yuSmAkamadhikAro'sti; 12 kintu ye vahirbhUtAH "te
 pazyantaH pazyanti kintu na jAnanti, zRNvantaH
 zRNvanti kintu na budhyante, cettai rmanaHsu kadApi
 parivarttiteSu teSAM pApAnyamocayiSyanta,"
 atohetostAn prati dRSTAntaireva tAni mayA kathitAni|
 13 atha sa kathitavAn yUyAM kimetad dRSTAntavAkyAM
 na budhyadhve? tarhi kathaM sarvvAn dRSTAntAna
 bhotsyadhve? 14 bIjavaptA vAkyarUpANi bIjAni
 vapati; 15 tatra ye ye lokA vAkyAM zRNvanti,
 kintu zrutamAtrAt zaitAn zIghramAgatya teSAM
 manaHsUptAni tAni vAkyarUpANi bIjAnyapanayati taeva
 uptabIjamArgapArzvesvarUpAH| 16 ye janA vAkyAM
 zrutvA sahasA paramAnandena gRhanti, kintu hRdi
 sthairyyAbhAvAt kijcit kAlamAtraM tiSThanti tatpazcAt
 tadvAkyahetoH 17 kutracit kleze upadrave vA
 samupasthite tadaiva vighnaM prApnuvanti taeva
 uptabIjapASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 18 ye janAH kathAM
 zRNvanti kintu sAMsArikI cinta dhanabhrAnti

rviSayalobhazca ete sarvve upasthAya tAM kathAM
 grasanti tataH mA viphalA bhavati (aiōn g165) 19 taeva
 uptabIjasakaNTakabhUmisvarUpAH| 20 ye janA vAkyAM
 zrutvA gRhlanti teSAM kasya vA triMzadguNAni kasya
 vA SaSTiguNAni kasya vA zataguNAni phalAni bhavanti
 taeva uptabIjorvvarabhUmisvarUpAH| 21 tAdA
 so'paramapi kathitavAn kopi jano dIpAdhAraM
 parityajya droNasyAdhaH khaTvAyA adhe vA
 sthApayituM dIpamAnayati kiM? 22 atoheto ryanna
 prakAzayiSyate tAdRg lukkAyitaM kimapi vastu nAsti;
 yad vyaktaM na bhaviSyati tAdRzaM guptaM kimapi
 vastu nAsti| 23 yasya zrotuM karNau staH sa zRNotu| 24
 aparamapi kathitavAn yUyaM yad yad vAkyAM zRNutha
 tatra sAvadhAnA bhavata, yato yUyaM yena parimANena
 parimAtha tenaiva parimANena yuSmadarthamapi
 parimAsyate; zrotAro yUyaM yuSmabhyamadhikaM
 dAsyate| 25 yasyAzraye varddhate tasmai aparamapi
 dAsyate, kintu yasyAzraye na varddhate tasya yat
 kiJcidasti tadapi tasmAn neSyate| 26 anantaraM sa
 kathitavAn eko lokaH kSetre bIjAnyuptvA 27
 jAgaraNanidrAbhyAM divAnizaM gamayati, parantu
 tadvIjaM tasyAjJatarUpeNAGkurayati varddhate ca; 28
 yatohetoH prathamataH patrAni tataH paraM
 kaNizAni tatpazcAt kaNizapUrNAni zasyAni bhUmiH
 svayamutpAdayati; 29 kintu phaleSu pakkeSu
 zasyacchedanakAlaM jJAtvA sa tatkSaNaM zasyAni
 chinatti, anena tulyamIzvararAjyaM| 30 punaH
 so'kathayad IzvararAjyaM kena samaM? kena vastuna
 saha vA tadupamAsyAmi? 31 tat sarSapaikena

tulyaM yato mRdi vapanakAle sarSapabIjaM
sarvvapRthivIsthabIjAt kSudraM **32** kintu vapanAt param
aGkurayitVA sarvvazAkAd bRhad bhavati, tasya
bRhatyaH zAkhAzca jAyante tatastacchAyAM pakSiNa
Azrayante| **33** itthaM teSAM bodhAnurUpaM
so'nekadRSTAntaistAnupadiSTavAn, **34** dRSTAntaM vinA
kAmapi kathAM tebhyo na kathitavAn pazcAn nirjane sa
ziSyAn sarvvadRSTAntArthaM bodhitavAn| **35** taddinasya
sandhyAyAM sa tebhyo'kathayad Agacchata vayaM
pAraM yAma| **36** tada te lokAn visRjya tamavilambaM
gRhItvA naukayA pratasthire; aparA api nAvastayA saha
sthitAH| **37** tataH paraM mahAjha]bhzagamAt nau
rdolAyamAnA taraGgeNa jalaiH pUrNAbhavacca| **38** tada
sa naukAcaczAdbhAge upadhAne ziro nidhAya nidrita
AsIt tataste taM jAgarayitVA jagaduH, he prabho,
asmAkAM prANA yAnti kimatra bhavatazcintA
nAsti? **39** tada sa utthAya vAyUM tarjitavAn
samudra]coktavAn zAntaH susthirazca bhava; tato
vAyau nivRtte'bdhirstaraGgobhUt| **40** tada sa
tAnuvAca yUyaM kuta etAdRkzaGkAkula bhavata?
kiM vo vizvAso nAsti? **41** tasmAtte'tIvabhItAH
parasparaM vaktumArebhire, aho vAyuh sindhuzcAsya
nidezagrAhiNau kIdRgayaM manujaH|

5atha tU sindhupAraM gatVA giderIyapradeza
upatasthuH| **2** naukAto nirgatamAtrAd
apavitrabhUtagrasta ekaH zmazAnAdetya taM sAkSAc
cakAra| **3** sa zmazAne'vAtsIt kopi taM zRGkhalena
badvVA sthApayitUM nAzaknot| **4** janairvAraM nigaDaiH
zRGkhalazca sa baddhopi zRGkhalAnyAkRSya mocitavAn

nigaDAni ca bhaMktvA khaNDaM khaNDaM kRtavAn kopi
taM vazIkarttuM na zazaka| 5 divAnizaM sadA parvvataM
zmazAnaJca bhramitvA citzabdaM kRtavAn grAvabhizca
svayaM svaM kRtavAn| 6 sa yIzuM dUrAt pazyanneva
dhAvan taM praNanAma ucairuvaMzcovAca, 7 he
sarvvoparisthezvaraputra yIzo bhavata saha me kaH
sambandhaH? ahaM tvAmIzvareNa zApaye mAM mA
yAtaya| 8 yato yIzustaM kathitavAn re apavitrabhUta,
asmAnnarAd bahirnirgaccha| 9 atha sa taM pRSTavAn
kinte nAma? tena pratyuktaM vayamaneke
'smastato'smannAma bAhinI| 10 tatosmAn dezAnna
preSayeti te taM prArthayanta| 11 tadAnIM parvvataM
nikaSA bRhan varAhavrajacarannAsIt| 12 tasmAd bhUtA
vinayena jagaduH, amUM varAhavrajam Azrayitum
asmAn prahiNu| 13 yIzunAnujJAtAste'pavitrabhUta
bahirniryAya varAhavrajAM prAvizan tataH sarvve
varAha vastutastu prAyodvisahasrasaMGkhyakAH
kaTakena mahAjavAd dhAvantaH sindhau prANAn jahuH|
14 tasmAd varAhapAlakAH palAyamAnAH pure grAme ca
tadvArttaM kathayAJcakruH| tadA loka ghaTitaM
tatkAryyaM draSTuM bahirjagmuH 15 yIzoH sannidhiM
gatvA taM bhUtagrastam arthAd bAhinIbhUtagrastaM
naraM savastraM sacetanaM samupaviSTaJca
dRSTva bibhyuH| 16 tato dRSTatatkAryyalokAstasya
bhUtagrastanarasya varAhavrajasyApi tAM dhaTanAM
varNayAmAsuH| 17 tataste svasImAto bahirgantum
yIzuM vinetumArebhire| 18 atha tasya naukArohaNakAle
sa bhUtamukto nA yIzunA saha sthAtuM prArthayate;
19 kintu sa tamananumatya kathitavAn tvAM

nijAtmIyAnAM samIpaM gRhaJca gaccha prabhustvayi
 kRpAM kRtvA yAni karmmANi kRtavAn tAni tAn jJApaya|
 20 ataH sa prasthAya yIzunA kRtaM tatsarvvAzcaryyaM
 karmma dikApalideze pracArayituM prArabdhavAn
 tataH sarvve lokA AzcaryyaM menire| 21 anantaraM
 yIzau nAvA punaranyapAra uttIrNe sindhutaTe ca
 tiSthati sati tatsamIpe bahulokAnAM samAgama'bhuT|
 22 aparaM yAyIr nAmnA kazcid bhajanagRhasyAdhipa
 Agatya taM dRSTvaiva caraNayoH patitvA bahu nivedya
 kathitavAn; 23 mama kanya mRtaprAyAbhUd ato
 bhavanetya tadArogyAya tasyA gAtre hastam arpayatu
 tenaiva sA jIviSyati| 24 tadA yIzustena saha calitaH kintu
 tatpazcAd bahulokAzcalitvA tAdgAtre patitAH| 25 atha
 dvAdazavarSANi pradararogeNa 26 zIrNA cikitsakAnAM
 nAnAcikitsAbhizca duHkhaM bhuktavati ca sarvvasvaM
 vyayitvApi nArogyaM prApta ca punarapi pIDitAsIcca 27
 yA strI sA yIzo rvArttAM prApya manasAkathayat
 yadyahaM tasya vastramAtra spraSTuM labheyaM tada
 rogaIna bhaviSyAmi| 28 atohetoH sA lokAraNyamadhye
 tatpazcAdAgatya tasya vastraM pasparza| 29 tenaiva
 tatksaNaM tasya raktasrotaH zuSkaM svayaM tasmAd
 rogAnmuktA ityapi dehe'nubhUtA| 30 atha svasmAt zakti
 rnirgata yIzuretanmanasa jJAtva lokanivahaM prati
 mukhaM vyAvRtya pRSTavAn kena madvastraM
 sprSTaM? 31 tatastasya ziSyA UcuH bhavato vapuSi
 lokAH saMgharSanti tad dRSTva kena madvastraM
 sprSTamiti kutaH kathayati? 32 kintu kena tat karmma
 kRtaM tad draSTuM yIzucaturdizo dRSTavAn| 33 tataH
 sA strI bhItA kampita ca sati svasyA rukpratikriyA jAteti

jJAtvAgatya tatsammukhe patitvA sarvvavRttAntaM
 satyaM tasmai kathayAmAsa| 34 tadAnIM yIzustAM
 gaditavAn, he kanye tava pratItistvAm arogAmakarot
 tvaM kSemeNa vraja svarogAnmukTA ca tiSTha| 35
 itivAkyavadanakAle bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivezanAl
 lokA etyAdhipaM babhASire tava kanya mRtA tasmAd
 guruM punaH kutaH kliznAsi? 36 kintu yIzustad vAkyAM
 zrutvaiva bhajanagRhAdhipaM gaditavAn mA bhaisIH
 kevalaM vizvAsihi| 37 atha pitaro yAkUb tadbhrAtA
 yohan ca etAn vinA kamapi svapazcAd yAtuM
 nAnvamanyaata| 38 tasya bhajanagRhAdhipasya
 nivezanasamIpam Agatya kalahaM bahurodanaM
 vilApaJca kurvvato lokAn dadarza| 39 tasmAn nivezanaM
 pravizya proktavAn yUyaM kuta itthaM kalahaM
 rodanaJca kurutha? kanya na mRtA nidrAti| 40 tasmAtte
 tamupajahasuH kintu yIzuH sarvvAna bahiSkRtya
 kanyAyAH pitarau svasaGginazca gRhItvA yatra kanyAsIt
 tat sthAnaM praviSTavAn| 41 atha sa tasyAH kanyAyA
 hastau dhRtvA tAM babhASe TALithA kUmI, arthato he
 kanye tvamuttiSTha ityAjJApayAmi| 42 tunaiva
 tatksaNaM sA dvAdazavarSavayaska kanya potthAya
 calitumArebhe, itaH sarvve mahAvismayaM gatAH| 43
 tata etasyai kiJcit khAdyaM datteti kathayitvA
 etatkarmma kamapi na jJApayateti dRDhamAdiSTavAn|
6 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya
 svapradezamAgataH ziSyAzca tatpazcAd gatAH|
 2 atha vizrAmavAre sati sa bhajanagRhe
 upadeSTumArabdhavAn tato'neke lokAstatkathAM
 zrutvA vismitya jagaduH, asya manujasya IdRzI

AzcaryyakriyA kasmAj jAtA? tathA svakarAbhyAm
 itthamadbhutaM karmma karttAm etasmai kathaM
 jJAnaM dattam? 3 kimayaM mariyamaH putrastajJA no?
 kimayaM yAkUb-yosi-yihudA-zimonAM bhrAtA no? asya
 bhaginyaH kimihAsmAbhiH saha no? itthaM te tadarthe
 pratyUhaM gatAH| 4 tAdA yIzustebyo'kathayat
 svadezaM svakuTumbAn svaparijanAMzca vinA
 kutrApi bhaviSyadvAdI asatkRto na bhavati| 5
 aparaJca teSAMapratyayAt sa vismitaH kiyatAM
 rogiNAM vapuHSu hastam arpayitVA kevalaM
 teSAMArogyakaraNAd anyat kimapi citrakAryyaM
 karttAM na zaktaH| 6 atha sa caturdikstha grAmAn
 bhramitVA upadiSTavAn 7 dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya
 amedhyabhUtAn vazIkarttAM zaktiM dattVA teSAM dvau
 dvau jano preSitavAn| 8 punarityAdizad yUyam ekaikAM
 yaSTiM vinA vastrasaMpuTaH pUpaH kaTibandhe
 tAmrakhaNDAJca eSAM kimapi mA grahlIta, 9
 mArgayAtrAyai pAdeSUpAnahau dattVA dve uttarIye mA
 paridhadvvaM| 10 aparamapyuktaM tena yUyaM yasyAM
 puryyAM yasya nivezanaM pravekSyatha tAM purIM
 yAvanna tyakSyatha tAvat tannivezane sthAsyatha| 11
 tatra yadi kepi yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati
 yuSmAkaM kathAzca na zRNvanti tarhi tatsthAnAt
 prasthAnasamaye teSAM viruddhaM sAkSyAM dAtuM
 svapAdAnAsphAlya rajaH sampAtayata; ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthaM vacmi vicAradine tannagarasyAvasthAtaH
 sidomAmorayo rnagarayoravasthA sahyatarA bhaviSyati|
 12 atha te gatVA lokAnAM manaHparAvarttanIH
 kathaM pracAritavantaH| 13 evamanekAn

bhUtAMzca tyAjitavantastathA tailena marddayitvA
 bahUn janAnarogAnakArSuH| 14 itthaM tasya
 sukhyAtizaturdizo vyAptA tadA herod rAjA tannizamyA
 kathitavAn, yohan majjakaH zmazAnAd utthita
 atohetostena sarvvA etA adbhutakriyAH prakAzante| 15
 anye'kathayan ayam eliyaH, kepi kathitavanta eSa
 bhaviSyadvAdI yadvA bhaviSyadvAdinAM sadRza
 ekoyam| 16 kintu herod ityAkarNya bhASitavAn
 yasyAhaM zirazchinnavAn sa eva yohanayaM sa
 zmazAnAdudatiSThat| 17 pUrvvaM svabhrAtuH
 philipasya patnyA udvAhaM kRtavantaM herodaM
 yohanavAdIt svabhAtRvadhU rna vivAhyA| 18 ataH
 kAraNAt herod lokaM prahitya yohanaM dhRtvA
 bandhanAlaye baddhavAn| 19 herodiyA tasmai
 yohane prakupya taM hantum aicchat kintu
 na zaktA, 20 yasmAd herod taM dhArmmikaM
 satpuruSaJca jJAtvA sammanya rakSitavAn; tatkathAM
 zrutvA tadanusAreNa bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn
 hRSTamanAstadupadezaM zrutavAMzca| 21 kintu herod
 yadA svajanmadine pradhAnalokebhyaH senAnIbhyazca
 gAlilpradeziyazreSThalokebhyaZca rAtrau bhojyamekaM
 kRtavAn 22 tasmin zubhadine herodiyAyAH kanya
 sametya teSAM samakSaM saMnRtya herodastena
 sahopaviSTAnAJca toSamajIjanat tata nRpaH
 kanyAmAha sma matto yad yAcase tadeva tubhyaM
 dAsye| 23 zapathaM kRtvAkathayat ced rAjyArddhamapi
 yAcase tadapi tubhyaM dAsye| 24 tataH sA bahi rgatvA
 svamAtaraM papraccha kimahaM yAciSye? tadA
 sAkathayat yohano majjakasya ziraH| 25 atha tUrNaM

bhUpasamIpam etya yAcamAnAvadat kSaNesmin yohano
 majjakasya ziraH pAtre nidhAya dehi, etad yAce'haM| 26
 tasmAt bhUpo'tiduHkhitaH, tathApi svazapathasya
 sahabhojinAJcAnurodhAt tadanaGgIkarttuM na zaktaH|
 27 tatkSaNaM rAjA ghAtakaM preSyA tasya zira
 AnetumAdiSTavAn| 28 tataH sa kArAgAraM gatvA
 tacchirazchitvA pAtre nidhAyAnIya tasyai kanyAyai
 dattavAn kanya ca svamAtre dadau| 29 ananataM
 yohanaH ziSyAstadvArttAM prApyAgatya tasya
 kuNapaM zmazAne'sthApayan| 30 atha preSitA yIzoH
 sannidhau militA yad yac cakruH zikSayAmAsuzca
 tatsarvvavArttAstasmai kathitavantaH| 31 sa
 tAnuvAca yUyaM vijanasthAnaM gatvA vizrAmyata
 yatastatsannidhau bahulokAnAM samAgamAt
 te bhoktuM nAvakAzaM prAptAH| 32 tataste
 nAvA vijanasthAnaM guptaM gagmuH| 33 tato
 lokanivahasteSAM sthAnAntarayAnaM dadarza, aneke
 taM paricitya nAnApurebhyaH padairvrajitvA javena
 taiSAmagre yIzoH samIpa upatasthuH| 34 tadA yIzu
 rnAvo bahirgatya lokAraNyAnIM dRSTvA teSu karuNAM
 kRtavAn yataste'rakSakameSA ivAsan tadA sa tAna
 nAnAprasaGgAn upadiSTavAn| 35 atha divAnte sati ziSyA
 etya yIzumUcire, idaM vijanasthAnaM dinaJcAvasannaM|
 36 lokAnAM kimapi khAdyaM nAsti, atazcaturdikSu
 grAmAn gantuM bhojyadravyANi kretuJca bhavAn tAn
 visRjatu| 37 tadA sa tAnuvAca yUyameva tAn bhojayata;
 tataste jagadu rvayaM gatvA dvizatasAMkhyakai
 rmudrApAdaiH pUpAn krItvA kiM tAn bhojayiSyAmaH?
 38 tadA sa tAn pRSThavAn yuSmAkaM sannidhau kati

pUpA Asate? gatvA pazyata; tataste dRSTvA tamavadan
 paJca pUpA dvau matsyau ca santi| 39 tadA sa lokAn
 zaspopari paMktibhirupavezayitum AdiSTavAn, 40
 tataste zataM zataM janAH paJcAzat paJcAzajjanAzca
 paMktibhi rbhuvi samupavivizuH| 41 atha sa tAn
 paJcapUpAn matsyadvayaJca dhRtvA svargaM pazyan
 IzvaraguNAn anvakIrttayata tAn pUpAn bhaMktvA
 lokebhyaH pariveSayitum ziSyebhyo dattavAn dva
 matsyau ca vibhajya sarvvebhyo dattavAn| 42 tataH
 sarvve bhuktvAtRpyan| 43 anantaraM ziSyA avaziSTaiH
 pUpai rmatsyaizca pUrNAn dvadaza DallakAn jagRhuH|
 44 te bhoktAraH prAyaH paJca sahasrANi puruSA Asan|
 45 atha sa lokAn visRjanneva nAvamAroDhuM
 svasmAdagre pAre baitsaidApuraM yAtuJca zSyin
 vADhamAdiSTavAn| 46 tadA sa sarvvAn visRjya
 prArthayitum parvvataM gataH| 47 tataH sandhyAyAM
 satyAM nauH sindhumadhya upasthitA kintu sa ekAkI
 sthale sthitaH| 48 atha sammukhavAtavahanAt
 ziSyA nAvaM vAhayitvA parizrAntA iti jJAtvA sa
 nizAcaturthayAme sindhUpari padbhyAM vrajan teSAM
 samIpametya teSAMagre yAtum udyataH| 49
 kintu ziSyAH sindhUpari taM vrajantaM dRSTvA
 bhUtamanumAya ruruvuH, 50 yataH sarvve taM dRSTvA
 vyAkulitAH| ataeva yIzustatkSaNaM taiH sahAlapya
 kathitavAn, susthirA bhUta, ayamahaM mA bhaiSTa| 51
 atha naukAmAruhya tasmin teSAM sannidhiM gate vAto
 nivRttaH; tasmAtte manaHsu vismitA AzcaryyaM menire|
 52 yataste manasAM kATHinyAt tat pUpIyam AzcaryyaM
 karmma na viviktavantaH| 53 atha te pAraM gatvA

gineSaratpradezametya taTa upasthitAH| 54 teSu
naukAto bahirgateSu tatpradezIyA lokAstaM paricitya 55
caturdikSu dhAvanto yatra yatra rogiNo narA Asan tAn
sarvvAna khaTvopari nidhAya yatra kutracit tadvArttAM
prApuH tat sthAnam Anetum Arebhire| 56 tathA yatra
yatra grAme yatra yatra pure yatra yatra pallyAJca tena
pravezaH kRtastadvartmamadhye lokAH pIDitAn
sthApayitvA tasya celagranthimAtraM spraSTum
teSAmarthe tadanujJAM prArthayantaH yAvanto lokAH
paspRzustAvanta eva gadAnmuktAH|

7 anantaraM yirUzAlama AgatAH phirUzino'dhyApakAzca
yIzoH samIpam AgatAH| 2 te tasya kiyataH ziSyAn
azucikarairarthAda aprakSAlitahastai rbhuJjato dRSTvA
tAnadUSayan| 3 yataH phirUzinaH sarvvayihUdIyAzca
prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyam sammanya pratalena
hastAn aprakSAlya na bhujjate| 4 ApanAdAgatya
majjanaM vinA na khAdanti; tathA pAnapAtrANAM
jalapAtrANAM pittalapAtrANAm AsanAnAJca jale
majjanam ityAdayonyepi bahavasteSAmAcArAH santi|
5 te phirUzino'dhyApakAzca yIzuM papracchuH,
tava ziSyAH prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyAnusAreNa
nAcaranto'prakSAlitakaraiH kuto bhujamte? 6
tataH sa pratyuvAca kapaTino yuSmAn uddizya
yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdI yuktamavAdIt| yathA
svakIyairadharairete sammanyanate sadaiva mAM|
kintu matto viprakarSe santi teSAM manAMsi
ca| 7 zikSayanto bidhIn nnAjJA bhajante mAM
mudhaiva te| 8 yUyaM jalapAtrapAnapAtrAdIni
majjayanto manujaparamparAgatavAkyam rakSatha

kintu IzvarAjJAM laMghadhve; aparA IdRzyonekAH
 kriyA api kurudhve| 9 anyaJcAkathayat yUyaM
 svaparamparAgatavAkyasya rakSArthaM spaSTarUpeNa
 IzvarAjJAM lopayatha| 10 yato mUsAdvArA proktamasti
 svapitarau sammanyadhvaM yastu mAtaraM pitaraM
 vA durvvAkyam vakti sa nitAntaM hanyatAM| 11
 kintu madIyena yena dravyeNa tavopakArobhavat tat
 karbbANamarthAd IzvarAya niveditam idaM vAkyam
 yadi kopi pitaraM mAtaraM vA vakti 12 tarhi yUyaM
 mAtuH pitu rvopakAraM karttAM taM vArayatha| 13
 itthaM svapracAritaparamparAgatavAkyena yUyam
 IzvarAjJAM mudhA vidhadvve, IdRzAnyanyAnyanekAni
 karmmANi kurudhve| 14 atha sa lokAnAhUya babhASe
 yUyaM sarvve madvAkyam zRNuta budhyadhvaJca| 15
 bAhyAdantaraM pravizya naramamedhyaM karttAM
 zaknoti IdRzaM kimapi vastu nAsti, varam antarAd
 bahirgataM yadvastu tanmanujam amedhyaM
 karoti| 16 yasya zrotuM zrotre staH sa zRNotu| 17
 tataH sa lokAn hitvA gRhamadhyaM praviSTastada
 ziSyAstadRSTAntavAkyArthaM papracchuH| 18 tasmAt
 sa tAn jagAda yUyamapi kimetAdRgabodhAH? kimapi
 dravyaM bAhyAdantaraM pravizya naramamedhyaM
 karttAM na zaknoti kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhve?
 19 tat tadantarna pravizati kintu kukSimadhyaM
 pravizati zeSe sarvvabhuktavastugrAhiNi bahirdeze
 niryAti| 20 aparamapyavAdId yannarAnnireti
 tadeva naramamedhyaM karoti| 21 yato'ntarAd
 arthAn mAnavAnAM manobhyaH kucinta
 parastrIvezyAgamanaM 22 naravadhazcauryyaM lobho

duSTatA pravaJcanA kAmukata kudRSTirIzvaraninda
 garvvastama ityAdIni nirgacchanti| 23 etAni sarvvANi
 duritAnyantarAdetya naramamedhyaM kurvvanti| 24
 atha sa utthAya tatsthAnAt sorasIdonpurapradezaM
 jagAma tatra kimapi nivezanaM pravizya sarvvairajJAtaH
 sthAtuM matijcakre kintu guptaH sthAtuM na zazAka| 25
 yataH suraphainikIdezIyayUnAnIvaMzodbhavastriyAH
 kanya bhUtagrastAsit| sA strI tadvArttAM prApya
 tatsamIpamAgatya taccaraNayoH patitva 26 svakanyAto
 bhUtaM nirAkarttAM tasmin vinayaM kRtavatI| 27
 kintu yIzustAmavadat prathamaM bAlakAstRpyantu
 yato bAlakanAM khAdyaM gRhItva kukkurebhyo
 nikSepo'nucitaH| 28 tada sA strI tamavAdit bhoH prabho
 tat satyaM tathApi majcAdhaHsthAH kukkurA bAlAnAM
 karapatitAni khAdyakhaNDAni khAdanti| 29 tataH
 so'kathayad etatkathAhetoh sakuzala yAhi tava kanyAM
 tyaktva bhUto gataH| 30 atha sA strI gRham gatva kanyAM
 bhUtatyaktAM zayyAsthitAM dadarza| 31 punazca
 sa sorasIdonpurapradezat prasthAya dikApalidezasya
 prAntarabhAgena gAlIjladheH samIpaM gatavAn|
 32 tada lokairekaM badhiraM kadvadaJca naraM
 tannikaTamAnIya tasya gAtre hastamarpayituM vinayaH
 kRtaH| 33 tato yIzu rlokAraNyAt taM nirjanamAnIya tasya
 karNayoGguli rdadau niSThIvaM dattva ca tajiHvAM
 pasparza| 34 anantaraM svargaM nirIkSya dIrgHaM
 nizvasya tamavadat itaphataH arthAn mukto bhUyAt|
 35 tatastatkSaNaM tasya karNau muktau jihvAyAzca
 jADyApagamAt sa suspaSTavAkyamakathayat| 36
 atha sa tAn vADhamityAdideza yUyamimAM kathAM

kasmaicidapi mA kathayata, kintu sa yati nyaSedhat te tati
bAhulyena prAcArayan; 37 te'ticamatkRtya parasparaM
kathayAmAsuH sa badhirAya zravaNazaktiM mUkAya ca
kathanazaktiM dattvA sarvvaM karmmottamarUpeNa
cakAra|

8tadA tatsamIpaM bahavo lokA AyAtA atasteSAM
bhojyadravyAbhAvAd yIzuH ziSyAnAhUya jagAda, | 2
lokanivahe mama kRpA jAyate te dinatrayaM mayA
sArddhaM santi teSAM bhojyaM kimapi nAsti| 3 teSAM
madhye'neke dUrAd AgataH, abhukteSu teSu mayA
svagRhamabhiprahiteSu te pathi klamiSyanti| 4 ziSyA
avAdiSuH, etAvato lokAn tarpayitum atra prantare pUpAn
prAptuM kena zakyate? 5 tataH sa tAn papraccha
yuSmAkAm kati pUpAH santi? te'kathayan sapta| 6
tataH sa tAllokAn bhuvi samupaveSTum Adizya tAn
sapta pUpAn dhRtvA IzvaraguNAn anukIrttayAmAsa,
bhaMktvA pariveSayituM ziSyAn prati dadau, tataste
lokebhyaH pariveSayAmAsuH| 7 tathA teSAM samIpe ye
kSudramatsyA Asan tAnapyAdAya IzvaraguNAn saMkIrtya
pariveSayitum AdiSTavAn| 8 tato lokA bhuktvA tRptiM
gatA avaziSTakhAdyaiH pUrNAH saptaDallakA gRhItAzca|
9 ete bhoktAraH prAyazcatuH sahasrapuruSA Asan tataH
sa tAn visasarja| 10 atha sa ziSyAH saha nAvamAruhya
dalmAnUthAsImAmAgataH| 11 tataH paraM phirUzina
Agatya tena saha vivadamAnAstasya parIkSArtham
AkAziyacihnaM draSTuM yAcitavantaH| 12 tadA
so'ntardIrghaM nizvasyAkathayat, ete vidyamAnanarAH
kutazcinhaM mRgayante? yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
bravImi lokAnetAn kimapi cihnaM na darzayiSyate|

13 atha tAn hitvA puna rnAvam Aruhya pAramagAt|
14 etarhi ziSyaiH pUpeSu vismRteSu nAvi teSAM
sannidhau pUpa ekaeva sthitaH| **15** tadAnIM yIzustAn
AdiSTavAn phirUzinAM herodazca kiNvaM prati
satarkAH sAvadhAnAzca bhavata| **16** tataste'nyonyaM
vivecanaM kartum Arebhire, asmAkaM sannidhau
pUpo nAstIti hetoridaM kathayati| **17** tad budvva
yIzuste'bhyo'kathayat yuSmAkaM sthAne pUpAbhAvAt
kuta itthaM vitarkayatha? yUyaM kimadyApi kimapi
na jAnItha? boddhuJca na zaknutha? yAvadadya
kiM yuSmAkaM manAMsi kaThinAni santi? **18**
satsu netreSu kiM na pazyatha? satsu karNeSu
kiM na zRNutha? na smaratha ca? **19** yadAhaM
paJcapUpAn paJcasahasrANAM puruSANAM madhye
bhaMktvA dattavAn tadAnIM yUyam avaziSTapUpaiH
pUrNAn kati DallakAn gRhItavantaH? te'kathayan
dvAdazaDallakAn| **20** aparajca yadA catuHsahasrANAM
puruSANAM madhye pUpAn bhaMktvAdadAM tada
yUyam atiriktapUpAnAM kati DallakAn gRhItavantaH? te
kathayAmAsuH saptaDallakAn| **21** tada sa kathitavAn
tarhi yUyam adhunApi kuto bodvvuM na zaknutha?
22 anantaraM tasmin baitsaidAnagare prApte lokA
andhamekaM naraM tatsamIpamAnIya taM spraSTuM taM
prArthayAJcakrire| **23** tada tasyAndhasya karau gRhItvA
nagarAd bahirdezaM taM nItavAn; tannetre niSThIvaM
dattvA tadgAtre hastAvarpayitvA taM papraccha, kimapi
pazyasi? **24** sa netre unmilya jagAda, vRkSavat manujAn
gacchato nirIkSe| **25** tato yIzuH punastasya nayanayo
rhastAvarpayitvA tasya netre unmiIlayAmAsa; tasmAt

sa svastho bhUtvA spaSTarUpaM sarvvalokAn dadarza|
 26 tataH paraM tvaM grAmaM mA gaccha grAmasthaM
 kamapi ca kimapyanuktva nijagRhaM yAhItYAdizya
 yIzustaM nijagRhaM prahitavAn| 27 anantaraM ziSyaiH
 sahito yIzuH kaisariyAphilipipuraM jagAma, pathi
 gacchan tAnapRcchat ko'ham atra lokAH kiM vadanti? 28
 te pratyUcuH tvAM yohanaM majjakaM vadanti kintu kepi
 kepi eliyaM vadanti; apare kepi kepi bhaviSyadvAdinAm
 eko jana iti vadanti| 29 atha sa tAnapRcchat kintu koham?
 ityatra yUyaM kiM vadatha? tAdA pitaraH pratyavadat
 bhavAn abhiSiktastrAtA| 30 tataH sa tAn gADhamAdizad
 yUyaM mama katha kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 31
 manuSyaputreNAvazyaM bahavo yAtanA bhoktavyAH
 prAcInalokaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sa
 ninditaH san ghAtayiSyate tRtIyadine utthAsyati
 ca, yIzuH ziSyAnupadeSTumArabhya kathAmimAM
 spaSTamAcaSTa| 32 tasmAt pitarastasya hastau dhRtvA
 taM tarjJitavAn| 33 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya
 ziSyagaNaM nirIkSyA pitaraM tarjayitvAvAdId dUrIbhava
 vighnakArin IzvarIyakAryyAdapi manuSyakAryyaM
 tubhyaM rocatatarAM| 34 atha sa lokAn ziSyAMzcAhUya
 jagAda yaH kazcin mAmanugantum icchati sa AtmAnaM
 dAmyatu, svakruzaM gRhItvA matpazcAd AyAtu|
 35 yato yaH kazcit svaprANaM rakSitumicchati sa
 taM hAryiSyati, kintu yaH kazcin madarthaM
 susaMvAdArthaJca prANaM hAryati sa taM rakSiSyati|
 36 aparaJca manujaH sarvvaM jagat prApya yadi
 svaprANaM hAryati tarhi tasya ko lAbhaH? 37 naraH
 svaprANavinimayena kiM dAtuM zaknoti? 38 eteSAM

vyabhicAriNAM pApinAJca lokAnAM sAKSAd yadi kopi
mAM matkathAJca lajjAspadaM jAnAti tarhi manujaputro
yadA dharmmadUtaiH saha pituH prabhAveNAGamiSyati
tadA sopi taM lajjAspadaM jJAsyati|

9 atha sa tAnavAdIt yuSmabhyamahaM yathArthaM
kathayAmi, IzvararAjyaM parAkrameNopasthitaM
na dRSTvA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyante, atra
daNDAYamAnAnAM madhyepi tAdRZA lokAH santi| **2**
atha SaDdinebhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM yAkUbaM
yohanaJca gRhItvA gireruccasya nirjanasthAnaM gatvA
teSAM pratyakSe mUrtyantaraM dadhAra| **3** tatastasya
paridheyam IdRzam ujjvalahimapANaDaraM jAtaM yad
jagati kopi rajako na tAdRk pANaDaraM karttAM zaknoti|
4 aparaJca eliyO mUsAzca tebhyo darzanaM dattvA
yIzunA saha kathanaM karttumArebhAte| **5** tadA pitaro
yIzumavAdIt he guro'smAkamatra sthitiruttama, tataeva
vayaM tvatkrte ekAM mUsAkRte ekAm eliyakRte caikAM,
etAstisraH kuTI rnirmmAma| **6** kintu sa yaduktavAn tat
svayaM na bubudhe tataH sarvve bibhayAJcakruH| **7**
etarhi payodastAn chAdayAmAsa, mamayAM priyaH
putraH kathAsu tasya manAMsi nivezayateti nabhovANI
tanmedyAnniryayau| **8** atha haThAtte caturdizo dRSTvA
yIzuM vina svaiH sahitaM kamapi na dadRzuH| **9** tataH
paraM gireravarohaNakAle sa tAn gADham dUtyAdideza
yAvannarasUnoH zmazAnAdutthAnaM na bhavati, tAvat
darzanasyAsya vArtta yuSmAbhiH kasmaicidapi na
vaktavyA| **10** tadA zmazAnAdutthAnasya kobhiprAya iti
vicAryya te tadvAkyam sveSu gopAyAJcakrire| **11** atha te
yIzuM papracchuH prathamata eliyenAgantavyam iti

vAkyAM kuta upAdhyAyA AhuH? **12** tadA sa pratyuvAca,
 eliyaH prathamametya sarvvakAryyANi sAdhayiSyati;
 naraputre ca lipi ryathAste tathaiva sopi bahuduHkhaM
 prApyAvajJAsyate| **13** kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi,
 eliyArthe lipi ryathAste tathaiva sa etya yayau,
 lokA: svecchAnurUpaM tamabhivyavaharanti
 sma| **14** anantaraM sa ziSyasamIpametya teSAM
 catuHpArzve taiH saha bahujanAn vivadamAnAn
 adhyApakAMzca dRSTavAn; **15** kintu sarvvalokAstaM
 dRSTvaiva camatkRtya tadAsannaM dhAvantastaM
 praNemuH| **16** tadA yIzuradhyApakAnaprAkSId etaiH
 saha yUyaM kiM vivadadhve? **17** tato lokAnAM
 kazcidekaH pratyavAdIt he guro mama sUnuM mUkaM
 bhUtadhRtaJca bhavadAsannam AnayaM| **18** yadAsau
 bhUtastamAkramate tadaiva pAtasati tathA sa
 pheNAyate, dantairdantAn gharSati kSINo bhavati ca;
 tato hetostaM bhUtaM tyAjayituM bhavacchiSyAn
 niveditavAn kintu te na zekuH| **19** tadA sa tamavAdIt, re
 avizvAsinaH santAnA yuSmAbhiH saha kati kAlAnahaM
 sthAsyAmi? aparAn kati kAlAn vA va AcArAn sahiSye?
 taM madAsannamAnayata| **20** tatastatsannidhiM sa
 AnIyata kintu taM dRSTvaiva bhUto bAlakaM dhRtavAn;
 sa ca bhUmau patitvA pheNAyamAno luloTha| **21** tadA sa
 tatpitaraM papraccha, asyedRzi dazA kati dinAni bhUtA?
 tataH sovAdIt bAlyakAlAt| **22** bhUtoyaM taM nAzayituM
 bahuvArAn vahnau jale ca nyakSipat kintu yadi bhavAna
 kimapi karttAM zaknoti tarhi dayAM kRtvAsmAn
 upakarotu| **23** tadA yIzustamavadat yadi pratyetuM
 zaknoSi tarhi pratyayine janAya sarvvaM sAdhyam| **24**

tatastatkSaNaM tadbAlakasya pitA proccai rUvan
 sAzrunetraH provAca, prabho pratyemi mamApratyayaM
 pratikuru| 25 atha yIzu rlokasaGghaM dhAvitvAyAntaM
 dRSTvA tamapUtabhUtaM tarjayitvA jagAda, re badhira
 mUka bhUta tvametasmAd bahirbhava punaH kadApi
 mAzrayainaM tvAmaham ityAdizAmi| 26 tadA sa
 bhUtazcItzabdaM kRtvA tamApIDya bahirjajAma, tato
 bAlako mRtakalpo babhUva tasmAdayaM mRtaityaneke
 kathayAmAsuH| 27 kintu karaM dhRtvA yIzunotthApitaH
 sa uttasthau| 28 atha yIzau gRhaM praviSTe ziSyA guptaM
 taM papracchuH, vayamenaM bhUtaM tyAjayituM kuto
 na zaktAH? 29 sa uvAca, prArthanopavAsau vina
 kenApyanyena karmmaNA bhUtamIdRzaM tyAjayituM
 na zakyaM| 30 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAditvA
 gAlIlmadhyena yayau, kintu tat kopi jAnIyAditi sa
 naicchat| 31 aparajca sa ziSyAnupadizan babhASe,
 naraputro narahasteSu samarpayiSyate te ca taM
 haniSyanti taistasmin hate tRtIyadine sa utthAsyatIti|
 32 kintu tatkathAM te nAbudhyanta praSTuJca
 bibhyaH| 33 atha yIzuH kapharnAhUmpuramAgatya
 madhyegRhaJcetya tAnapRcchad vartmamadhye
 yUyamanyonyaM kiM vivadadhve sma? 34 kintu te
 niruttarAstasthu ryasmAtteSAM ko mukhya iti vartmAni
 te'nyonyaM vyavadanta| 35 tataH sa upavizya
 dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya babhASe yaH kazcit mukhyo
 bhavitumicchati sa sarvvebhyo gauNaH sarvveSAM
 sevakazca bhavatu| 36 tadA sa bAlakamekaM
 gRhItvA madhye samupAvezayat tatastaM kroDe
 kRtvA tAnavAdAt 37 yaH kazcidIdRzasya kasyApi

bAlasyAtithyaM karoti sa mamAtithyaM karoti; yaH
 kazcinmamAtithyaM karoti sa kevalam mamAtithyaM
 karoti tanna matprerakasyApyAtithyaM karoti| 38 atha
 yohan tamabravit he guro, asmAkamananugAminam
 ekaM tvAnnAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayantaM vayaM
 dRSTavantaH, asmAkamapazcAdgAmitvAcca taM
 nyaSedhAma| 39 kintu yIzuravadat taM mA niSedhat,
 yato yaH kazcin mannAmnA citraM karmma karoti sa
 sahasA mAM nindituM na zaknoti| 40 tathA yaH kazcid
 yuSmAkaM vipakSatAM na karoti sa yuSmAkameva
 sapakSaH| 41 yaH kazcid yuSmAn khrISTaziSyAn jJAtvA
 mannAmnA kaMsaikena pAnIyaM pAtuM dadAti,
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, sa phalena vaJcito na
 bhaviSyati| 42 kintu yadi kazcin mayi vizvAsinAmeSAM
 kSudraprANinAm ekasyApi vighnaM janayati, tarhi
 tasyaitatkarmma karaNAt kaNThabaddhapeSaNIkasya
 tasya sAgarAgAdhajala majjanaM bhadraM| 43 ataH
 svakaro yadi tvAM bAdhate tarhi taM chindhi; 44 yasmAt
 yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na nirvvAti, tasmin
 anirvvANalananarake karadvayavastava gamanAt
 karahInasya svargapravezastava kSemaM| (Geenna g1067) 45
 yadi tava pAdo vighnaM janayati tarhi taM chindhi, 46
 yato yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na nirvvAti, tasmin
 'nirvvANavahnau narake dvipAdavatastava nikSepAt
 pAdahInasya svargapravezastava kSemaM| (Geenna g1067)
 47 svanetraM yadi tvAM bAdhate tarhi tadapyutpATaya,
 yato yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na nirvvAti, 48
 tasmina 'nirvvANavahnau narake dvinetrasya tava
 nikSepAd ekanetravata IzvararAjye pravezastava

kSemaM| (Geenna g1067) 49 yathA sarvvo bali rlavaNAktaH
kriyate tathA sarvvo jano vahnirUpeNa lavaNAktaH
kAriSyate| 50 lavaNaM bhadraM kintu yadi lavaNe
svAdutA na tiSThati, tarhi katham AsvAdyuktaM
kariSyatha? yUyaM lavaNayuktA bhavata parasparaM
prema kuruta|

10 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya
yarddananadyAH pAre yihUdApradeza upasthitavAn,
tatra tadantike lokAnAM samAgame jAte sa
nijarItyanusAreNa punastAn upadideza| 2 tAdA
phirUzinastatsamIpam etya taM parIkSituM papracchaH
svajAyA manujAnAM tyajyA na veti? 3 tataH sa
pratyavAdIt, atra kAryye mUsA yuSmAn prati
kimAjJApayat? 4 ta UcuH tyAgapatraM lekhituM
svapatnIM tyaktuJca mUsA'numanyate| 5 tAdA yIzuH
pratyuvAca, yuSmAkaM manasAM kATHinyAddheto
rmUsA nidezamimam alikhat| 6 kintu sRSTerAdau Izvaro
narAn puMrUpeNa strIrUpeNa ca sasarja| 7 "tataH
kAraNAt pumAn pitaraM mAtaraJca tyaktvA svajAyAyAm
Asakto bhaviSyati, 8 tau dvAv ekAGgau bhaviSyataH|"
tasmAt tatKalamArabhya tau na dvAv ekAGgau| 9 ataH
kAraNAd Izvaro yadayojayat kopi narastanna
viyejayet| 10 atha yIzu rgRhaM praviSTastada ziSyAH
punastatkathAM taM papracchuH| 11 tataH sovadat
kazcid yadi svabhAryyAM tyaktavAnyAm udvahati tarhi
sa svabhAryyAyAH prAtikUlyena vyabhicArI bhavati| 12
kAcinnArI yadi svapatiM hitvAnyapuMsA vivAhitA
bhavati tarhi sApi vyabhicArINI bhavati| 13 atha sa yathA
zizUn spRzet, tadarthaM lokaistadantikaM zizava

AnIyanta, kintu ziSyAstAnAnItavatastarjayAmAsuH| 14
 yIzustad dRSTvA krudhyan jagAda, mannikaTam
 AgantuM zizUn mA vArayata, yata etAdRzA
 IzvararAgyAdhikAriNaH| 15 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 vacmi, yaH kazcit zizuvad bhUtvA rAjyamIzvarasya na
 gRhIlyAt sa kadApi tadrAjyaM praveSTuM na zaknoti| 16
 ananataRAM sa zizUnaGke nidhAya teSAM gAtreSu hastau
 dattvAziSaM babhASe| 17 atha sa vartmanA yAti, etarhi
 jana eko dhAvan Agatya tatsammukhe jAnunI pAtayitvA
 pRSTavAn, bhoH paramaguro, anantAyuH prAptaye
 mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios g166) 18 tadA yIzuruvAca,
 mAM paramaM kuto vadasi? vinezvaraM kopi paramo na
 bhavati| 19 parastrIM nAbhigaccha; naraM mA ghAtaya;
 steyaM mA kuru; mRSAsAkSyAM mA dehi; hiMsAJca mA
 kuru; pitarau sammanyasva; nidezA ete tvayA jJAtAH| 20
 tatastana pratyuktaM, he guro bAlyakAlAdahaM
 sarvvAnetAn AcarAmi| 21 tadA yIzustaM vilokya snehena
 babhASe, tavaikasyAbhAva Aste; tvaM gatvA sarvvasvaM
 vikrIya daridrebhyo vizrANaya, tataH svarge dhanaM
 prApsyasi; tataH param etya kruzaM vahan madanuvartti
 bhava| 22 kintu tasya bahusampadvidyamAnatvAt sa
 imAM kathAmAkarNya viSaNo duHkhitazca san jagAma|
 23 atha yIzuzcaturdizo nirIkSyA ziSyAn avAdIt,
 dhanilokAnAm IzvararAgyapravezaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 24
 tasya kathAtaH ziSyAzcammaccakruH, kintu sa
 punaravadat, he bAlakA ye dhane vizvasanti teSAM
 IzvararAgyapravezaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAjye
 dhaninAM pravezAt sUcirandhreNa mahAGgasya
 gamanAgamanaM sukaraM| 26 tadA ziSyA atIva vismitAH

parasparaM procuH, tarhi kaH paritrANaM prAptuM
 zaknoti? 27 tato yIzustAn vilokya babhASe, tan
 narasyAsAdhyaM kintu nezvarasya, yato hetorIzvarasya
 sarvvaM sAdhyam| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vayaM
 sarvvaM parityajya bhavatonugAmino jAtAH| 29 tato
 yIzuH pratyavadat, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 vadAmi, madarthaM susaMvAdArthaM vA yo
 janaH sadanaM bhrAtaraM bhaginIM pitaraM
 mAtaraM jAyAM santAnAn bhUmi vA tyaktva 30
 gRhabhrAtRbhaginIpitRmAtRpatnIsantAnabhUmInAmiha
 zataguNAn pretyAnantAyuzca na prApnoti tAdRzaH kopi
 nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 kintvagrIyA aneke lokAH
 zeSAH, zeSIyA aneke lokAzcAgrA bhaviSyanti| 32 atha
 yirUzAlamyAnakAle yIzusteSAm agragAmI babhUva,
 tasmAtte citraM jJAtvA pazcAdgAmino bhUtva bibhyuH|
 tadA sa puna rdvAdazaziSyAn gRhItvA svIyaM yadyad
 ghaTiSyate tattat tebhyaH kathayituM prArebhe; 33
 pazyata vayaM yirUzAlampuraM yAmaH, tatra
 manuSyaputraH pradhAnayAjakAnAm upAdhyAyAnAJca
 kareSu samarpayiSyate; te ca vadhadaNDAjJAM
 dApayitvA paradezIyAnAM kareSu taM samarpayiSyanti|
 34 te tamupahasya kazayA prahrtya tadvapuSi
 niSThIvaM nikSipyA taM haniSyanti, tataH sa
 tRtIyadine protthAsyati| 35 tataH sivadeH putrau
 yAkUbyohanau tadantikam etya procatuH, he guro yad
 AvAbhyAM yAciSyate tadasmadarthaM bhavAn karotu
 nivedanamidamAvayoH| 36 tataH sa kathitavAn,
 yuvAM kimicchathaH? kiM mayA yuSmadarthaM
 karaNIyaM? 37 tadA tau procatuH, AvayorekaM

dakSiNapArzve vAmapArzve caikaM tavaizvaryyapade
 samupaveSTum AjJApaya| 38 kintu yIzuH pratyuvAca
 yuvAmajJAtvedaM prArthayethe, yena kaMsenAhaM
 pAsyAmi tena yuvAbhyAM kiM pAtuM zakSyate? yasmin
 majjanenAhaM majjiSyete tanmajjane majjayituM kiM
 yuvAbhyAM zakSyate? tau pratyUcatuH zakSyate| 39
 tadA yIzuravadat yena kaMsenAhaM pAsyAmi
 tenAvazyAM yuvAmapi pAsyathaH, yena majjanena
 cAhaM majjiyye tatra yuvAmapi majjiSyethe| 40 kintu
 yeSAmartham idaM nirUpitaM, tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi
 mama dakSiNapArzve vAmapArzve vA samupavezayituM
 mamAdhikAro nAsti| 41 athAnyadazaziSyA imAM
 kathAM zrutvA yAkUbyohanbhyAM cukupuH| 42 kintu
 yIzustAn samAhUya babhASe, anyadezIyAnAM rAjatvaM
 ye kurvvanti te teSAmeva prabhutvaM kurvvanti, tathA
 ye mahAlokAste teSAm adhipatitvaM kurvvantiti yUyaM
 jAnitha| 43 kintu yuSmAkaM madhye na tathA
 bhaviSyati, yuSmAkaM madhye yaH prAdhAnyAM
 vAjchati sa yuSmAkaM sevako bhaviSyati, 44 yuSmAkaM
 yo mahAn bhavitumicchati sa sarvveSAM kiGkaro
 bhaviSyati| 45 yato manuSyaputraH sevyo bhavituM
 nAgataH sevAM karttAM tathAnekeSAM paritrANasya
 mUlyarUpasvapraNaM dAtuJcAgataH| 46 atha te
 yirIhonagaraM prAptAstasmAt ziSyai rlokaizca saha yIzo
 rgamanakAle TImayasya putro barTImayanAmA
 andhastanmArgapArzve bhikSArtham upaviSTaH| 47 sa
 nAsaratIyasya yIzorAgamanavArttAM prApya procai
 rvaktumArebhe, he yIzo dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva|
 48 tatoneke loka maunibhaveti taM tarjayAmAsuH, kintu

sa punaradhikamuccai rjagAda, he yIzo dAyUdaH
santAna mAM dayasva| 49 tadA yIzuH sthitvA
tamAhvAtuM samAdideza, tato lokAstamandhamAhUya
babhASire, he nara, sthiro bhava, uttiSTha, sa
tvAmAhvayati| 50 tadA sa uttarIyavastraM nikSipya
protthAya yIzoH samIpaM gataH| 51 tato yIzustamavadat
tvayA kiM prArthyate? tubhyamahaM kiM kariSyAmI?
tadA sondhastamuvAca, he guro madIyA dRSTirbhavet|
52 tato yIzustamuvAca yAhi tava vizvAsastvAM
svasthamakArSIt, tasmAt tatkSaNaM sa dRSTiM prApya
pathA yIzoH pazcAd yayau|

11 anantaraM teSu yirUzAlamaH samIpasthayo
rbaitphagIbaitthanIyapurayorantikasthaM
jaitunanAmAdrimAgateSu yIzuH preSaNakAle dvau
ziSyAvidaM vAkyaM jagAda, 2 yuvAmamuM
sammukhasthaM grAmaM yAtaM, tatra pravizya yo
naraM nAvahat taM garddabhazAvakaM drakSyathastaM
mocayitvAnayataM| 3 kintu yuvAM karmmedaM kutaH
kuruthaH? kathAmimAM yadi kopi pRcchati tarhi
prabhoratra prayojanamastiIti kathite sa zIghraM tamatra
preSayiSyati| 4 tatastau gatvA dvimArgamelane kasyacid
dvArasya pArzve taM garddabhazAvakaM prApya
mocayataH, 5 etarhi tatropasthitalokAnAM kazcid
apRcchat, garddabhazizum kuto mocayathaH? 6 tadA
yIzorAjJAnusAreNa tebhyaH pratyudite tatkSaNaM
tamAdAtuM te'nujajJuH| 7 atha tau yIzoH sannidhiM
garddabhazizum AnIya tadupari svavastrANi
pAtayAmAsatuH; tataH sa tadupari samupaviSTaH|
8 tadAneke pathi svavAsAMsi pAtayAmAsuH,

paraizca taruzAkhAzchitavA mArge vikIrNAH| 9
 aparaJca pazcAdgAmino'gragAminazca sarvve janA
 ucaiHsvareNa vaktumArebhire, jaya jaya yaH
 paramezvarasya nAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti|
 10 tathAsmAkamaM pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdo
 yadrAjyaM paramezvaranAmnAyAti tadapi dhanyaM,
 sarvvasmAducchrAye svarge Izvarasya jayo bhavet| 11
 itthaM yIzu ryirUzAlami mandiraM pravizya
 caturdiksthAni sarvvANi vastUni dRSTavAn;
 atha sAyAMkAla upasthite dvAdazaziSyasahito
 baithaniyaM jagAma| 12 aparehani baithaniyAd
 Agamanasamaye kSudhArto babhUva| 13 tato dUre
 sapatramuDumbarapAdapaM vilokya tatra kijcit phalaM
 prAptuM tasya sannikRSTaM yayau, tadAnIM
 phalapAtanasya samayo nAgacchati| tatastatropasthitaH
 patrANi vinA kimapyaparam na prApya sa kathitavAn, 14
 adyArabhya kopi mAnavastvattaH phalaM na bhujjIta;
 imAM kathAM tasya ziSyAH zuzruvuH| (aiōn g165) 15
 tadanantaraM teSu yirUzAlamamAyAteSu yIzu
 rmandiraM gatvA tatrasthAnAM baNijAM mudrAsanAni
 pArAvatavikretRNAM AsanAni ca nyubjayAJcakAra
 sarvvAn kretRn vikretRMzca bahizcakAra| 16 aparaM
 mandiramadhyena kimapi pAtraM voDhuM sarvvajanaM
 nivArayAmAsa| 17 lokAnupadizan jagAda, mama gRhaM
 sarvvajAtIyAnAM prArthanAgRham iti nAmnA prathitaM
 bhaviSyati etat kiM zAstre likhitaM nAsti? kintu yUyaM
 tadeva corANAM gahvaraM kurutha| 18 imAM vANIM
 zrutvAdhyApakAH pradhAnayAjakAzca taM yathA
 nAzayituM zaknuvanti tathopAyaM mRgayAmAsuH,

kintu tasyopadezAt sarvve lokA vismayaM gatA ataste
 tasmAd bibhyuH| 19 atha sAyaMsamaya upasthite
 yIzurnagarAd bahirvavrAja| 20 anantaraM prAtaHkAle te
 tena mArgeNa gacchantastamuDumbaramahIruhaM
 samUlaM zuSkaM dadRzuH| 21 tataH pitaraH
 pUrvvavAkyam smaran yIzuM babhASaM, he guro
 pazyatu ya uDumbaraviTapI bhavata zaptaH sa zuSko
 babhUva| 22 tato yIzuH pratyavAdIt, yUyamIzvare
 vizvasita| 23 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi kopi
 yadyetadgiriM vadati, tvamutthAya gatvA jaladhau pata,
 proktamidaM vAkyamavazyam ghaTiSyate, manasa
 kimapi na sandihya cedidaM vizvaset tarhi tasya
 vAkyAnusAreNa tad ghaTiSyate| 24 ato hetorahaM
 yuSmAn vacmi, prArthanAkAle yadyadAkAMkSiSyadhve
 tattadavazyam prApsyatha, itthaM vizvasita, tataH
 prApsyatha| 25 aparaJca yuSmAsu prArthayituM
 samutthiteSu yadi kopi yuSmAkam aparAdhI tiSThati,
 tarhi taM kSamadhvaM, tathA kRte yuSmAkAM
 svargasthaH pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMmi kSamiSyate| 26
 kintu yadi na kSamadhve tarhi vaH svargasthaH pitApi
 yuSmAkamAgAMsi na kSamiSyate| 27 anantaraM te puna
 ryirUzAlamaM pravivizuH, yIzu ryadA madhyemandiram
 itastato gacchati, tadAnIM pradhAnayAjaka
 upAdhyAyAH prAJcazca tadantikametya kathAmimAM
 papracchuH, 28 tvaM kenAdezena karmmANyetAni
 karoSi? tathaitAni karmmANi karttAM kenAdiSTosi? 29
 tato yIzuH pratigaditavAn ahamapi yuSmAn ekakathAM
 pRcchAmi, yadi yUyaM tasyA uttaraM kurutha, tarhi
 kayAjJayAhaM karmmANyetAni karomi tad yuSmabhyaM

kathayiSyAmi| 30 yohano majjanam IzvarAt jAtaM kiM
mAnavAt? tanmahyaM kathayata| 31 te parasparaM
vivektuM prArebhire, tad IzvarAd babhUveti ced
vadAmastarhi kutastaM na pratyaita? kathametAM
kathayiSyati| 32 mAnavAd abhavaditi ced vadAmastarhi
lokebhyo bhayamasti yato hetoH sarvve yohanaM satyaM
bhaviSyadvAdinaM manyante| 33 ataeva te yIzuM
pratyavAdiSu rvayaM tad vaktuM na zaknumaH|
yIzuruvAca, tarhi yenAdezena karmmANyetAni karomi,
ahamapi yuSmabhyaM tanna kathayiSyAmi|

12 anantaraM yIzu rdRSTAntena tebhyaH
kathayitumArebhe, kazcideko drAkSAkSetraM
vidhAya taccaturdikSu vAraNIM kRtvA tanmadhye
drAkSApeSaNakuNDam akhanat, tathA tasya gaDamapi
nirmmitavAn tatastatkSetraM kRSIvaleSu samarpya
dUradezaM jagAma| 2 tadanantaraM phalakAle
kRSIvalebhyo drAkSAkSetraphalAni prAptuM teSAM
savidhe bhRtyam ekaM prAhiNot| 3 kintu kRSIvalAstaM
dhRtvA prahRtya riktahastaM visasRjuH| 4 tataH sa
punaranyamekaM bhRtyaM praSayAmAsa, kintu te
kRSIvalAH pASANAgHAtaistasya ziro bhaGktvA
sApamAnaM taM vyasarjan| 5 tataH paraM soparaM
dAsaM prAhiNot tadA te taM jaghnuH, evam anekeSAM
kasyacit prahAraH kasyacid vadhazca taiH kRtaH| 6 tataH
paraM mayA svaputre prahite te tamavazyaM
sammaMsyante, ityuktvAvazeSe teSAM sannidhau
nijapriyam advitIyaM putraM preSayAmAsa| 7 kintu
kRSIvalAH parasparaM jagaduH, eSa uttarAdhikArI,
Agacchata vayamenaM hanmastathA kRte 'dhikAroyam

asmAkAM bhaviSyati| 8 tatastaM dhRtvA hatvA
drAkSAkSetrAd bahiH prAkSipan| 9 anenAsau
drAkSAkSetrapatiH kiM kariSyati? sa etya tAn kRSivalAn
saMhatya tatKSetram anyeSu kRSivaleSu samarpayiSyati|
10 aparajca, "sthatpatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu
tucchakAM| prAdhAnaprastaraH koNe sa eva
saMbhaviSyati| 11 etat karmma parezasyAMdbhutaM no
dRSTito bhavet||" imAM zAstriyAM lipiM yUyaM kiM
nApATHiStA? 12 tadAnIM sa tAnuddizya tAM
dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, ta itthaM budvva tAM
dhattAmudyatAH, kintu lokebhyo bibhyuH,
tadanantaraM te tAM vihAya vavrajuH| 13 aparajca te
tasya vAkyadoSaM dharttAM katipayAn phirUzino
herodiyAMzca lokAn tadantikaM preSayAmAsuH| 14 ta
Agatya tamavadan, he guro bhavAn tathyabhASI
kasyApyanurodhaM na manyate, pakSapAtajca na karoti,
yathArthata IzvarIyaM mArgaM darzayati vayametata
prajAnImaH, kaisarAya karo deyo na vAM? vyaM
dAsyAmo na vA? 15 kintu sa teSAM kapaTaM jJAtvA
jagAda, kuto mAM parIkSadhve? ekaM mudrApAdaM
samAnIya mAM darzayata| 16 tadA tairekasmin
mudrApAde samAnIte sa tAn papraccha, atra likhitaM
nAma mUrtti rva kasya? te pratyUcuH, kaisarasya| 17
tadA yIzuravadat tarhi kaisarasya dravyANi kaisarAya
datta, Izvarasya dravyANi tu IzvarAya datta; tataste
vismayaM menire| 18 atha mRtAnAmutthAnaM ye na
manyante te sidUkino yIzoH samIpamAgatya tAM
papracchuH; 19 he guro kazcijjano yadi niHsantatiH san
bhAryyAyAM satyAM mriyate tarhi tasya bhrAtA tasya

bhAryyAM gRhItvA bhrAtu rvaMzotpattiM kariSyati,
 vyavasthAmimAM mUsA asmAn prati vyalikhat| 20 kintu
 kecit sapta bhrAtara Asan, tatasteSAM jyeSThabhrAtA
 vivahya niHsantatiH san amriyata| 21 tato dvitIyo bhrAtA
 tAM striyamagRhaNat kintu sopi niHsantatiH san
 amriyata; atha tRtiyopi bhrAtA tAdRzobhavat| 22 itthaM
 saptaiva bhrAtarastAM striyaM gRhItvA niHsantAnAH
 santo'mriyanta, sarvvazeSe sApi strI mriyate sma| 23
 atha mRtAnAmutthAnakAle yadA ta utthAsyanti tAdA
 teSAM kasya bhAryyA sA bhaviSyati? yataste saptaiva
 tAM vyavahan| 24 tato yIzuH pratyuvAca zAstram
 Izvarazaktijca yUyamajJAtvA kimabhrAmyata na? 25
 mRtalokAnAmutthAnaM sati te na vivahanti vAgdatta
 api na bhavanti, kintu svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzA
 bhavanti| 26 punazca "aham ibrahIma Izvara ishAka
 Izvaro yAkUbazcezvaraH" yAmimAM kathAM
 stambamadhye tiSThan Izvaro mUsAmavAdit
 mRtAnAmutthAnArthe sA kathA mUsAlikhite pustake
 kiM yuSmAbhi rnApATHi? 27 Izvaro jIvatAM prabhuH
 kintu mRtAnAM prabhu rna bhavati, tasmAddheto
 ryUyaM mahAbhrameNa tiSThatha| 28 etarhi
 ekodhyApaka etya teSAMitthaM vicAraM zuzrAva;
 yIzusteSAM vAkyasya saduttaraM dattavAn iti budvva
 taM pRSTavAn sarvvAsAm AjJAnAM kA zreSThA? tato
 yIzuH pratyuvAca, 29 "he isrAyelloka avadhatta,
 asmAkaM prabhuH paramezvara eka eva, 30 yUyaM
 sarvvantaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH
 sarvvazaktibhizca tasmin prabhau paramezvare
 prIyadhvaM," ityAjJA zreSThA| 31 tathA "svaprativAsini

svavat prema kurudhvaM," eSA yA dvitIyAjJA sA tAdRzI;
 etAbhyAM dvAbhyAm AjJAbhyAm anyA kApyAjJA
 zreSThA nAsti| 32 tadA sodhyApakastamavadat, he guro
 satyaM bhavAn yathArthaM proktavAn yata ekasmAd
 IzvarAd anyo dvitIya Izvaro nAsti; 33 aparaM
 sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH
 sarvvazaktibhizca Izvare premakaraNaM tathA
 svamIpavAsini svavat premakaraNaJca sarvvebhyo
 homabalidAnAdibhyaH zraSThAM bhavati| 34 tato yIzuH
 subuddheriva tasyedam uttaraM zrutvA taM bhASitavAn
 tvamIzvarasya rAjyAnna dUrosi|itaH paraM tena saha
 kasyApi vAkyasya vicAraM karttAM kasyApi pragalbhatA
 na jAtA| 35 anantaraM madhyemandiram upadizan
 yIzurimaM praznaM cakAra, adhyApakA abhiSiktaM
 (tArakAM) kuto dAyUdaH santAnaM vadanti? 36 svayaM
 dAyUd pavitrasyaAtmana AvezenedaM kathayAmAsa|
 yathA| "mama prabhumidaM vAkyavadat paramezvaraH|
 tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karomi na| tAvat
 kAlaM madIye tvaM dakSapArzv upAviza|" 37 yadi
 dAyUd taM prabhUM vadati tarhi kathaM sa tasya
 santAno bhavitumarhati? itare lokAstatkathAM
 zrutvAnananduH| 38 tadAnIM sa tAnupadizya kathitavAn
 ye narA dirghaparidheyAni haTTe vipanau ca 39
 lokakRtanamaskArAn bhajanagRhe pradhAnAsanAni
 bhojanakAle pradhAnasthAnAni ca kAGkSante; 40
 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitvA chalAd dirghakAlaM
 prArthayante tebhya upAdhyAyebhyaH sAvadhAnA
 bhavata; te'dhikatarAn daNDAn prApsyanti| 41
 tadanantaraM lokA bhANDAgAre mudrA yathA

nikSipanti bhANDAgArasya sammukhe samupavizya
yIzustadavaluloka; tadAnIM bahavo dhaninastasya
madhye bahUni dhanAni nirakSipan| 42 pazcAd eka
daridrA vidhavA samAgatya dvipaNamUlyAM
mudraikAM tatra nirakSipat| 43 tadA yIzuH ziSyAn
AhUya kathitavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi ye
ye bhANDAgAre'smina dhanAni niHkSipanti sma
tebhyaH sarvvebhya iyaM vidhavA daridrAdhikam
niHkSipati sma| 44 yataste prabhUtadhanasya kijcit
nirakSipan kintu dIneyaM svadinayApanayogyaM
kijcidapi na sthApayitvA sarvvasvaM nirakSipat|

13 anantaraM mandirAd bahirgamanakAle tasya
ziSyANamekastaM vyAhRtavAn he guro pazyatu
kIdRzAH pASANAH kIdRk ca nicayanaM| 2 tadA yIzustam
avadat tvaM kimetad bRhannicayanaM pazyasi?
asyaikapASANopi dviIyapASANopari na sthAsyati sarvve
'dhaHkSepsyante| 3 atha yasmin kAle jaitungirau
mandirasya sammukhe sa samupaviSTastasmin kAle
pitaro yAkUb yohan Andriyazcaite taM rahasi
papracchuH, 4 etA ghaTanAH kada bhaviSyanti?
tathaitatsarvvAsAM siddhyupakramasya vA kiM cihnaM?
tadasmabhyaM kathayatu bhavAn| 5 tato yAzustAn
vaktumArebhe, kopi yathA yuSmAn na bhrAmayati
tathAtra yUyaM sAvadhAnA bhavata| 6 yataH
khrISTohamiti kathayitvA mama nAmnAneke samAgatya
lokAnAM bhramaM janayiSyanti; 7 kintu yUyaM raNasya
vArttAM raNADambaraJca zruttvA mA vyAkula bhavata,
ghaTanA etA avazyammAvinyaH; kintvApAtato na
yugAnto bhaviSyati| 8 dezasya vipakSatayA dezo

rAjjasya vipakSatayA ca rAjyamutthAsyati, tathA sthAne
 sthAne bhUmikampo durbhikSaM mahAklezAzca
 samupasthAsyanti, sarvva ete duHkhasyArambhAH| 9
 kintu yUyam AtmArthe sAvadhAnAstiSThata, yato lokA
 rAjasabhAyAM yuSmAn samarpayisyanti, tathA
 bhajanagRhe praharisyanti; yUyaM madarthe
 dezAdhipAn bhUpAMzca prati sAKSyadAnAya teSAM
 sammukhe upasthApayisyadhve| 10 zeSibhavanAt
 pUrvvaM sarvvAn dezlyAn prati susaMvAdaH
 pracArayisyate| 11 kintu yadA te yuSmAn dhRtvA
 samarpayisyanti tadA yUyaM yadyad uttaraM dAsyatha,
 tadagra tasya vivecanaM mA kuruta tadarthaM kiJcidapi
 mA cintayata ca, tadAnIM yuSmAkAM manaHsu yadyad
 vAkyam upasthApayisyate tadeva vadiSyatha, yato
 yUyaM na tadvaktAraH kintu pavitra AtmA tasya vaktA|
 12 tadA bhrAtA bhrAtaraM pitA putraM ghAtanArthaM
 parahasteSu samarpayisyate, tathA patyAni mAtApitro
 rvipakSatayA tau ghAtayisyanti| 13 mama nAmahetoH
 sarvveSAM savidhe yUyaM jugupsita bhavisyatha, kintu
 yaH kazcit zeSaparyyantaM dhairyyam AlambiSyate
 saeva paritrAsyate| 14 dAniyelbhavisyadvAdinA proktaM
 sarvvanAzi jugupsitaJca vastu yadA tvayogyasthAne
 vidyamAnaM drakSatha (yo janaH paThati sa
 budhyatAM) tadA ye yihUdiyadeze tiSThanti te
 mahIdhraM prati palAyantAM; 15 tathA yo naro gRhopari
 tiSThati sa gRhamadhyaM nAvarohatu, tathA kimapi
 vastu grahItuM madhyegRhaM na pravizatu; 16 tathA ca
 yo naraH kSetre tiSThati sopi svavastraM grahItuM
 parAvRtya na vrajatu| 17 tadAnIM garbbhavatInAM

stanyadAtrINAJca yoSitAM durgati rbhaviSyati| 18
 yuSmAkaM palAyanaM zitakAle yathA na bhavati
 tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 19 yatastadA yAdRzI
 durghaTanA ghaTiSyate tAdRzI durghaTanA
 IzvarasRSTeH prathamamArabhyAdya yAvat kadApi na
 jAtA na janiSyate ca| 20 aparajca paramezvaro yadi tasya
 समयasya saMkSepaM na karoti tarhi kasyApi
 prANabhRto rakSA bhavituM na zakSyati, kintu yAn
 janAn manonItAn akarot teSAM svamanonItAnAM
 hetoH sa tadanehasaM saMkSepsyati| 21 anyacca
 pazyata khrISTotra sthAne vA tatra sthAne vidyate,
 tasminkAle yadi kazcid yuSmAn etAdRzaM vAkyam
 vyAharati, tarhi tasmin vAkye bhaiva vizvasita| 22
 yatoneke mithyAkhrISTA mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca
 samupasthAya bahUni cihnAnyadbhutAni karmmANi
 ca darzayiSyanti; tathA yadi sambhavati tarhi
 manonItalokAnAmapi mithyAmatiM janayiSyanti| 23
 pazyata ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM sarvvakAryasya vArttAM
 yuSmabhyamadAm, yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 24
 aparajca tasya klezakAlasyAvyavahite parakAle
 bhAskaraH sAndhakAro bhaviSyati tathaiva
 candrazcandrikAM na dAsyati| 25 nabhaHsthAni
 nakSatrANi patiSyanti, vyomamaNDalasthA grahAzca
 vicaliSyanti| 26 tadAnIM mahAparAkrameNa
 mahaizvaryyeNa ca meghamAruhya samAyAntaM
 mAnavasutaM mAnavAH samIkSiSyante| 27 anyacca
 sa nijadUtAn prahitya nabhobhUmyoH sImAM
 yAvad jagatazcaturdigbhyaH svamanonItalokAn
 saMgrahISyati| 28 uDumbarataro rdRSTAntaM

zikSadhvaM yadoDumbarasya taro rnavInAH zAkha
 jAyante pallavAdini ca rnigacchanti, tadA nidAghakAlaH
 savidho bhavati yUyaM jJAtuM zaknutha| 29 tadvad etA
 ghaTanA dRSTvA sa kAlo dvAryyupasthita iti jAnIta| 30
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, AdhunikalokAnAM
 gamanAt pUrvvaM tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyante| 31
 dyAvApRthivyo rvicalitayoH satyo rmaDIYA vANI na
 vicaliSyati| 32 aparajca svargasthadUtagaNo vA putro vA
 tAtAdanyaH kopi taM divasaM taM daNDaM vA na
 jJApayati| 33 ataH sa samayaH kada bhaviSyati,
 etajjAnAbhAvAd yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata,
 satarkAzca bhUtva prArthayadhvaM; 34 yadvat kazcit
 pumAn svanivezanAd dUradezaM prati yAtrAkaraNakAle
 dAseSu svakAryasya bhAramarpayitvA sarvvAn sve sve
 karmmaNi niyojayati; aparaM dauvArikaM jAgarituM
 samAdizya yAti, tadvan naraputraH| 35 gRhapatiH
 sAyaMkAle nizithe vA tRtIyayAme vA prAtaHkAle
 vA kadAgamiSyati tad yUyaM na jAnItha; 36 sa
 haThAdAgatya yathA yuSmAn nidritAn na pazyati,
 tadarthaM jAgaritAstiSThata| 37 yuSmAnahaM yad
 vadAmi tadeva sarvvAn vadAmi, jAgaritAstiSThateti|

14 tadA nistArotsavakiNvahInapUpotsavayorArambhasya
 dinadvaye 'vaziSTe pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca
 kenApi chalena yIzuM dharttAM hantuJca
 mRgayAJcakrire; 2 kintu lokAnAM kalahabhayAdUcire,
 nacotsavakAla ucitametaditi| 3 anantaraM baithaniyApure
 zimonakuSThino gRhe yozau bhotkumupaviSTe
 sati kAcid yoSit pANDarapASANasya sampuTakena
 mahArghyottamatailam AnIya sampuTakaM bhaMktvA

tasyottamAGge tailadhArAM pAtayAJcakre| 4 tasmAt
 kecil svAnte kupyantaH kathitavaMntaH kutoyaM
 tailApavyayaH? 5 yadyetat taila vyakreSyata tarhi
 mudrApAdazatatrayAdapyadhikaM tasya prAptamUlyaM
 daridralokebhyo dAtumazakSyata, kathAmetAM
 kathayitvA tayA yoSitA sAKaM vAcAyuhyan| 6 kintu
 yIzuruvAca, kuta etasyai kRcchraM dadAsi? mahyamiyaM
 karmmottamaM kRtavati| 7 daridrAH sarvvadA
 yuSmAbhiH saha tiSThanti, tasmAd yUyaM yadecchatha
 tadaiva tAnupakarttAM zaknutha, kintvahaM yubhAbhiH
 saha nirantaraM na tiSThAmi| 8 asyA yathAsAdhyaM
 tathaivAkarodiyam, zmazAnayApanAt pUrvvaM sametya
 madvapuSi tailam amarddayat| 9 ahaM yuSmabhyaM
 yathArthaM kathayAmi, jagatAM madhye yatra
 yatra susaMvAdoyaM pracArayiSyate tatra tatra
 yoSita etasyAH smaraNArthaM tatkrtakarmmaitat
 pracArayiSyate| 10 tataH paraM dvAdazAnAM
 ziSyANameka ISkariyotIyayihUdAkhya yIzuM parakareSu
 samarpayituM pradhAnayAjakAnAM samIpamiyAya| 11
 te tasya vAKyaM samAkarNya santuSTAH santastasmai
 mudrA dAtuM pratyajAnata; tasmAt sa taM teSAM
 kareSu samarpaNayopAyaM mRgayAmAsa| 12
 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpotsavasya prathame'hani
 nistArotmavArthaM meSamAraNASamaye ziSyAstaM
 papracchaH kutra gatvA vayaM nistArotsavasya
 bhojyamAsAdayiSyAmaH? kimicchati bhavAn? 13
 tadAnIM sa teSAM dvayaM prerayan babhASe yuvayoH
 puramadhyam gatayoH sato ryo janaH sajalakumbhaM
 vahan yuvAM sAKSat kariSyati tasyaiva pazcAd yAtaM;

14 sa yat sadanaM pravekSyati tadbhavanapatiM
 vadataM, gururAha yatra saziSyohaM nistArotsavIyaM
 bhojanaM kariSyAmi, sA bhojanazALA kutrAsti?
 15 tataH sa pariSkRtAM susajjitAM bRhatIcaJca
 yAM zAlAM darzayiSyati tasyAmasmadarthaM
 bhojyadravyANyAsAdayataM| 16 tataH ziSyau prasthAya
 puraM pravizya sa yathoktavAn tathaiva prApya
 nistArotsavasya bhojyadravyANi samAsAdayetAm| 17
 anantaraM yIzuH sAyaMkAle dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH
 sArddhaM jagAma; 18 sarvveSu bhojanAya propaviSTeSu
 sa tAnuditavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vyAharAmi,
 atra yuSmAkameko jano yo mayA saha bhUMkte
 mAM parakereSu samarpayiSyate| 19 tadAnIM te
 duHkhitAH santa ekaikazastaM praSTumArabdhavantaH
 sa kimahaM? pazcAd anya ekobhidadhe sa kimahaM? 20
 tataH sa pratyavadad eteSAM dvAdazAnAM yo jano mayA
 samaM bhojanApAtre pANiM majjayiSyati sa eva| 21
 manujatanayamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAste tadanurUpA
 gatistasya bhaviSyati, kintu yo jano mAnavasutaM
 samarpayiSyate hanta tasya janmAbhAve sati
 bhadramabhaviSyat| 22 aparaJca teSAM bhojanasamaye
 yIzuH pUpaM gRhItvezvaraguNAn anukIrtya bhaGktvA
 tebhyo dattvA babhASe, etad gRhItvA bhujjIdhvam
 etanmama vighraharUpaM| 23 anantaraM sa kaMsam
 gRhItvezvarasya guNAn kIrttayitvA tebhyo dadau,
 tataste sarvve papuH| 24 aparaM sa tAnavAdId
 bahUnAM nimittaM pAtitaM mama navInaniyamarUpaM
 zoNitametat| 25 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
 Izvarasya rAjye yAvat sadyojAtaM drAkSArasaM

na pAsyAmi, tAvadahaM drAkSaphalarasaM puna
rna pAsyAmi| 26 tadanantaraM te gItamekaM
saMgIya bahi rjaitunaM zikhariNaM yayuH 27 atha
yIzustAnuvAca nizAyAmasyAM mayi yuSmAkaM
sarvveSAM pratyUho bhaviSyati yato likhitamAste yathA,
meSANAM rakSakaJcAhaM prahariSyAmi vai tataH|
meSANAM nivaho nUnaM pravikIrNo bhaviSyati| 28
kantu madutthAne jAte yuSmAkamagre'haM gAlIlaM
vrajiSyAmi| 29 tAdA pitaraH pratibabhASe, yadyapi
sarvveSAM pratyUho bhavati tathApi mama naiva
bhaviSyati| 30 tato yIzuruktAvAn ahaM tubhyaM
tathyaM kathayAmi, kSaNAdayAmadya kukkuTasya
dviIyavAraravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM vAratrayaM
mAmapahnoSyase| 31 kintu sa gADhaM vyAharad
yadyapi tvayA sArddhaM mama prANo yAti tathApi
kathamapi tvAM nApahnoSye; sarvve'pItare tathaiva
babhASire| 32 aparajca teSu getzimAnInAmakaM
sthAna gateSu sa ziSyAn jagAda, yAvadahaM prArthaye
tAvadatra sthAne yUyaM samupavizata| 33 atha
sa pitaraM yAkUbaM yohanaJca gRhItva vavrAja;
atyantaM trAsito vyAkulitazca tebhyaH kathayAmAsa,
34 nidhanakAlavat prANo me'tIva daHkhameti, yUyaM
jAgratotra sthAne tiSThata| 35 tataH sa kiJciddUraM
gatvA bhUmAvadhomukhaH patitvA prArthitavAnetat,
yadi bhavituM zakyaM tarhi duHkhasamayoyaM
matto dUrIbhavatu| 36 aparamuditavAn he pita
rhe pitaH sarvveM tvayA sAdhyaM, tato hetorimaM
kaMsam matto dUrIkuru, kintu tan mamecchAto na
tavecchAto bhavatu| 37 tataH paraM sa etya tAn

nidritAn nirikSya pitaraM provAca, zimon tvaM kiM
 nidrAsi? ghaTikAmekAm api jAgarituM na zaknoSi? 38
 parikSAyAM yathA na patatha tadarthaM sacetanAH
 santaH prArthayadhvaM; mana udyuktamiti satyaM kintu
 vapurazaktikaM| 39 atha sa punarvrajitvA pUrvvavat
 prArthayAJcacre| 40 parAvRtyAgatya punarapi tAn
 nidritAn dadarza tadA teSAM locanAni nidrayA pUrNAni,
 tasmAttasmai kA kathA kathayitavyA ta etad boddhuM
 na zekuH| 41 tataHparaM tRtIyavAraM Agatya tebhya
 'kathayad idAnImapi zayitvA vizrAmyatha? yatheStAM
 jAtAM, samayazcopasthitaH pazyata mAnavatanayaH
 pApilokAnAM pANiSu samarpyate| 42 uttiSThata, vayaM
 vrajAmo yo jano mAM parapANiSu samarpayiSyate
 pazyata sa samIpamAyAtaH| 43 imAM kathAM kathayati
 sa, etarhidvAdazAnAmeko yihUdA nAmA ziSyAH
 pradhAnayAjakAnAm upAdhyAyAnAM prAcInalokAnAJca
 sannidheH khaGgalaguDadhAriNo bahulokAn gRhItvA
 tasya samIpa upasthitavAn| 44 aparajcAsau parapANiSu
 samarpayitA pUrvvamiti saGketaM kRtavAn yamahaM
 cumbiSyAmi sa evAsau tameva dhRtvA sAvadhAnaM
 nayata| 45 ato hetoH sa Agatyaiva yozoH savidhaM gatvA
 he guro he guro, ityuktvA taM cucumba| 46 tadA te
 tadupari pANInarpayitvA taM dadhnuH| 47 tatastasya
 pArzvasthAnAM lokAnAmekaH khaGgaM niSkoSayan
 mahAyAjakasya dAsamekaM prahRtya tasya karNaM
 ciccheda| 48 pazcAd yIzustAn vyAjahAra khaGgAn
 laguDAMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM cauraM dharttAM
 samAyAtAH? 49 madhyemandiraM samupadizan
 pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH saha sthitavAnatahaM, tasmin

kAle yUyaM mAM nAdIdharata, kintvanena zAstrIyaM
 vacanaM sedhanIyaM| 50 tadA sarvve ziSyAstaM
 parityajya palAyAJcakrire| 51 athaiko yuvA mAnavo
 nagnakAye vastramekaM nidhAya tasya pazcAd vrajan
 yuvalokai rdhRto 52 vastraM vihAya nagnaH palAyAJcakre|
 53 aparajca yasmin sthAne pradhAnayAjaka upAdhyAyAH
 prAcInalokAzca mahAyAjakena saha sadasi sthitAstasmin
 sthAne mahAyAjakasya samIpaM yIzuM ninyuH| 54 pitaro
 dUre tatpazcAd itvA mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM pravizya
 kiGkaraiH sahopavizya vahnitApaM jagrAha| 55 tadAnIM
 pradhAnayAjaka mantriNazca yIzuM ghAtayituM
 tatprAtikUlyena sAkSiNo mRgayAJcakrire, kintu na
 prAptAH| 56 anekaistadviruddhaM mRSAsAkSye dattepi
 teSAM vAkyAni na samagacchanta| 57 sarvvazeSe
 kiyanta utthAya tasya prAtikUlyena mRSAsAkSyaM
 dattvA kathayAmAsuH, 58 idaM karakRtamandiraM
 vinAzya dinatrayamadhye punaraparam akarakRtaM
 mandiraM nirmmAsyAmi, iti vAkyam asya mukhAt
 zrutamasmAbhiriti| 59 kintu tatrApi teSAM sAkSyakatha
 na saGgAtAH| 60 atha mahAyAjako madhyesabham
 utthAya yIzuM vyAjahAra, ete janAstvayi yat
 sAkSyamaduh tvametasya kimapyuttaraM kiM na
 dAsyasi? 61 kintu sa kimapyuttaraM na datvA
 maunIbhUya tasyau; tato mahAyAjakaH punarapi taM
 pRSTAvAn tvaM saccidAnandasya tanayo 'bhiSiktastratA?
 62 tadA yIzustaM provAca bhavAmyaham yUyaJca
 sarvvazaktimato dakSINapArzve samupavizantaM megha
 mAruhya samAyAntajca manuSyaputraM sandrakSyatha|
 63 tadA mahAyAjakaH svaM vamaNaM chitvA

vyAvaharat 64 kimasmAkaM sAkSibhiH prayojanam?
 IzvaranindAvAkyAM yuSmAbhirazrAvi kiM vicArayatha?
 tadAnIM sarvve jagadurayaM nidhanadaNDamarhati|
 65 tataH kazcit kazcit tadvapuSi niSThIvaM nicikSepa
 tathA tanmukhamAcchAdya capeTena hatvA gaditavAn
 gaNayitvA vada, anucarAzca capeTaistamAjaghnuH
 66 tataH paraM pitare'TTAlIkAdhaHkoSThe tiSThati
 mahAyAjakasyaika dAsI sametya 67 taM vihnitApaM
 gRhIantaM vilokya taM sunirIkSyA babhASe tvamapi
 nAsaratIyayIzoH saGginAm eko jana AsIH| 68 kintu
 sopahnutya jagAda tamahaM na vadmi tvaM yat
 kathayami tadapyahaM na buddhye| tadAnIM pitare
 catvaraM gatavati kukkuTo rurAva| 69 athAnyA dAsI
 pitaraM dRSTvA samIpathAn janAn jagAda ayaM
 teSAmeko janaH| 70 tataH sa dvitIyavAram apahnutavAn
 pazcAt tatrasthA lokAH pitaraM procustvamavazyaM
 teSAmeko janaH yatastvAM gAlIlIyo nara iti tavocCAraNaM
 prakAzayati| 71 tadA sa zapaThAbhizApau kRtvA
 provAca yUyaM kathAM kathayatha taM naraM
 na jAne'ham| 72 tadAnIM dvitIyavAraM kukkuTo
 'rAvIt| kukkuTasya dvitIyaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM
 vAratrayam apahnoSyasi, iti yadvAkyAM yIzuna
 samuditaM tat tadA saMsmRtya pitaro roditum Arabhata|
15 atha prabhAte sati pradhAnayAjakAH prAJca
 upAdhyAyAH sarvve mantriNazca sabhAM kRtvA yIzuM
 bandhayitva pIlAtAkhyasya dezAdhipateH savidhaM
 nItvA samarpayAmAsuH| 2 tadA pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn
 tvaM kiM yihUdiyAlokAnAM rAJA? tataH sa pratyuktavAn
 satyaM vadasi| 3 aparaM pradhAnayAjakAstasya bahuSu

vAkyeSu doSamAropayAJcakruH kintu sa kimapi na
 pratyuvAca| 4 tadAnIM pIlAtastaM punaH papraccha
 tvaM kiM nottarayasi? pazyaitvadviruddhaM katiSu
 sAdhyeSu sAKSaM dadati| 5 kantu yIzustadApi nottaraM
 dadau tataH pIlAta AzcaryyaM jagAma| 6 aparAJca
 kArAbaddhe kastiMzcit jane tanmahotsavakAle
 lokai ryAcite dezAdhipatistaM mocayati| 7 ye ca
 pUrvvamupaplavamakArSurupaplave vadhamapi
 kRtavantasteSAM madhye tadAnoM barabbAnAmaka eko
 baddha AsIt| 8 ato hetoH pUrvvApariyAM rItikathAM
 kathayitVA loka uccairuvantaH pIlAtasya samakSaM
 nivedayAmAsuH| 9 tadA pIlAtastAnAcakhyau tarhi kiM
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnaM mocayiSyAmi? yuSmAbhiH
 kimiSyate? 10 yataH pradhAnayAjaka IrSyAta eva yIzuM
 samArpayanniti sa viveda| 11 kintu yathA barabbAM
 mocayati tathA prArthayituM pradhAnayAjaka lokAn
 pravarttayAmAsuH| 12 atha pIlAtaH punaH pRSTavAn
 tarhi yaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjeti vadatha tasya kiM
 kariSyAmi yuSmAbhiH kimiSyate? 13 tadA te punarapi
 proccaiH procustaM kruze vedhaya| 14 tasmAt pIlAtaH
 kathitavAn kutaH? sa kiM kukarmma kRtavAn? kintu te
 punazca ruvanto vyAjahrustaM kruze vedhaya| 15
 tadA pIlAtaH sarvvAllokAn toSayitumiccham
 barabbAM mocayitVA yIzuM kazAbhiH prahRtya kruze
 veddhuM taM samarpayAmbabhUva| 16 anantaraM
 sainyagaNo'TTAlIkAm arthAd adhipate rgRhaM yIzuM
 nItvA senAnivahaM samAhuyat| 17 pazcAt te taM
 dhUmalavarNavastraM paridhApya kaNTakamukuTaM
 racayitVA zirasi samAropya 18 he yihUdIyAnAM rAjan

namaskAra ityuktVA taM namaskarttAmArebhire| 19
 tasyottamAGge vetrAghAtaM cakrustadgAtre niSThIvaJca
 nicikSipuH, tathA tasya sammukhe jAnupAtaM
 praNomuH 20 itthamupahasya dhUmraVarNavastram
 uttAryya tasya vastraM taM paryyadhApayan kruze
 veddhuM bahirninyuzca| 21 tataH paraM sekandarasya
 ruphasya ca pitA zimonnAmA kurINiyaloka ekaH
 kutazcid grAmAdetya pathi yAti taM te yIzoH kruzaM
 voDhuM balAd dadhnuH| 22 atha gulgalTA arthAt
 ziraHkapAlanAmakaM sthAnaM yIzumAnIya 23 te
 gandharasamizritaM drAkSArasaM pAtuM tasmai daduH
 kintu sa na jagrAha| 24 tasmin kruze viddhe sati
 teSAmekaikazaH kiM prApsyatIti nirNayAya 25 tasya
 paridheyAnAM vibhAgArthaM guTikApAtaM cakruH| 26
 aparam eSa yihUdIyAnAM rAjeti likhitaM doSapatraM
 tasya ziraUrduvam AropayAJcakruH| 27 tasya
 vAmadakSiNayo rdvau caurau kruzayo rvividhAte| 28
 tenaiva "aparAdhijanaiH sArddhaM sa gaNito
 bhaviSyati," iti zAstroktaM vacanaM siddhamabhUta| 29
 anantaraM mArge ye ye lokA gamanAgamane cakruste
 sarvva eva zirAMsyAndolya nindanto jagaduH, re
 mandiranAzaka re dinatrayamadhye tannirmmAyaka, 30
 adhunAtmAnam avitVA kruzAdavaroha| 31 kiJca
 pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tadvat tiraskRtya
 parasparaM cacakSire eSa parAnAvat kintu svamavituM
 na zaknoti| 32 yadIsrAyelo rAjAbhiSiktastrAta bhavati
 tarhyadhunaina kruzAdavarohatu vayaM tad dRSTvA
 vizvasiSyAmaH; kiJca yau lokau tena sArddhaM kruze
 'vidhyetAM tAvapi taM nirbhartsayAmAsatuH| 33

atha dviTiyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaM yAvat sarvvo
 dezaH sAndhakArobhUt| 34 tatastRtIyaprahare
 yIzuruccairavadat eli eli lAmA zivaktanI arthAd "he
 madIza madIza tvaM paryyatyAkSIH kuto hi mAM?"
 35 tadA samIpasthalokAnAM kecit tadvAkyAM
 nizamyAcakhyuH pazyaiSa eliyam AhUyati| 36 tata eko
 jano dhAvitvAgatya spaJje 'mlarasaM pUrayitvA taM
 naDAgre nidhAya pAtuM tasmai dattvAvadat tiSTha eliya
 enamavarohayitum eti na veti pazyAmi| 37 atha
 yIzuruccaiH samAhUya prANAn jahau| 38 tadA
 mandirasya javanikordvvAdadhaHryyantA vidIrNA
 dvikhaNDAbhUt| 39 kiJca itthamuccairAhUya
 prANAn tyajantaM taM dRSdva tadrakSaNAya
 niyukto yaH senApatirAsIt sovadat naroyam
 Izvaraputra iti satyam| 40 tadAnIM magdalInI marisam
 kaniSThayAkUbo yosezca mAtAnyamariyam zAlomI
 ca yAH striyo 41 gAlIpradeze yIzuM sevitvA
 tadanugAminyo jAtA imAstadanyAzca yA anekA nAryo
 yIzunA sArddhaM yirUzAlamamAyAtAstAzca
 dUrAt tAni dadRzuH| 42 athAsAdanadinasyArthAd
 vizrAmavArAt pUrvvadinasya sAyaMkAla Agata
 43 IzvararAgyApekSyarimathIyayUSaphanAma
 mAnyamantrI sametya pIlAtasavidhaM nirbhayo gatvA
 yIzordehaM yayAce| 44 kintu sa idAnIM mRtaH pIlAta
 ityasambhavaM matvA zatasenApatimAhUya sa kada
 mRta iti papraccha| 45 zatasemanApatimukhAt tajjJAtvA
 yUSaphe yIzordehaM dadau| 46 pazcAt sa sUkSmaM
 vAsaH krItvA yIzoH kAyamavarohya tena vAsaA
 veSTAyitvA girau khAtazmazAne sthApatavAn pASANaM

loThayitvA dvAri nidadhe| 47 kintu yatra sosthApyata
tata magdalInI mariyam yosimAtRmariyam ca
dadRzatRH|

16 atha vizrAmavAre gate magdalInI
mariyam yAkUbamAtA mariyam zAlomI
cemAstaM marddayituM sugandhidravyANi
krItvA 2 saptAhaprathamadine'tipratyUSe
sUryyodayakAle zmazAnamupagatAH| 3 kintu
zmazAnadvArapASANo'tibRhan taM ko'pasArayiSyatIti
tAH parasparaM gadanti! 4 etarhi nirikSya pASANo
dvAro 'pasArita iti dadRzuH| 5 pazcAttAH zmazAnaM
pravizya zuklavarNadIrgghaparicchadAvRtamekaM
yuvAnaM zmazAnadakSiNapArzva upaviSTaM dRSTvA
camaccakruH| 6 so'vadat, mAbhaiSTa yUyaM kruze
hataM nAsaratIyayIzuM gaveSayatha sotra nAsti
zmazAnAdudasthAt; tai ryatra sa sthApitaH sthAnaM
tadidaM pazyata| 7 kintu tena yathoktaM tathA
yuSmAkamagre gAlilaM yAsyate tatra sa yuSmAn sAkSAT
kariSyate yUyaM gatvA tasya ziSyebhyaH pitarAya ca
vArttAmimAM kathayata| 8 tAH kampitA vistitAzca
tUrNaM zmazAnAd bahirgatvA palAyanta bhayAt kamapi
kimapi nAvadaMzca| 9 (note: The most reliable and earliest
manuscripts do not include Mark 16:9-20.) aparaM yIzuH
saptAhaprathamadine pratyUSe zmazAnAdutthAya
yasyAH saptabhUtAstyAjitAstasyai magdalInImariyame
prathamaM darzanaM dadau| 10 tataH sA gatvA
zokarodanakRdbhyo'nugatalokebhyastAM vArttAM
kathayAmAsa| 11 kintu yIzuH punarjIvan tasyai
darzanaM dattavAniti zrutvA te na pratyayan|

12 pazcAt teSAM dvAyo rgrAmayAnakAle
yIzuranyavezaM dhRtvA tAbhyAM darzana dadau! 13
tAvapi gatvAnyaziSyebhyastAM kathAM
kathayAJcakratuH kintu tayoH kathAmapi te na
pratyayan| 14 zeSata ekAdazaziSyeSu bhojanopaviSTeSu
yIzustebyo darzanaM dadau tathotthAnAt paraM
taddarzanaprAptalokAnAM kathAyAmavizvAsakaraNAt
teSAMavizvAsamanaHkATHinyAbhyAM hetubhyAM sa
tAMstarjitavAn| 15 atha tAnAcakhyau yUyaM
sarvvajagad gatvA sarvvajanAn prati susaMvAdaM
pracArayata| 16 tatra yaH kazcid vizvasya majjito bhavet
sa paritrAsyate kintu yo na vizvasiSyati sa daNDayiSyate|
17 kijca ye pratyeSyanti tairIdRg AzcaryyaM karmma
prakAzayiSyate te mannAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayiSyanti
bhASA anyAzca vadiSyanti| 18 aparaM taiH sarpeSu
dhRteSu prANanAzakavastuni pIte ca teSAM kApi kSati
rna bhaviSyati; rogiNAM gAtreSu karArpite te'roga
bhaviSyanti ca| 19 atha prabhustAnityAdizya svargaM
nItaH san paramezvarasya dakSiNa upaviveza| 20
tataste prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdIyakathAM
pracArayitumArebhire prabhustu teSAM sahAyaH san
prakAzitAzcaryyakriyAbhistAM kathAM pramANavatIM
cakAra| iti|

lUkaH

1prathamato ye sAkSiNo vAkyapracArakAzcAsan
te'smAkaM madhye yadyat sapramANaM
vAkyamarpayanti sma **2** tadanusArato'nyepi
bahavastadvRttAntaM racayituM pravRttAH| **3** ataeva
he mahAmahimathiyaphil tvaM yA yAH kathA
azikSyathAstAsAM dRDhapramANAni yathA prApnoSi **4**
tadartHaM prathamamArabhya tAni sarvvANi
jJAtvAhamapi anukramAt sarvvavRttAntAn tubhyaM
lekhituM matimakArSam| **5** yihUdAdezIyaherodnAmake
rAjatvaM kurvvati abIyayAjakasya paryyAyAdhikArI
sikhariyanAmaka eko yAjako hAroNavaMzodbhavA
ilIzevAkhyA **6** tasya jAyA dvAvimau nirdoSau prabhoH
sarvvAjJA vyavasthAzca saMmanya IzvaradRSTau
dhArmmikAvAstAm| **7** tayoH santAna ekopi nAsIt, yata
ilIzevA bandhyA tau dvAveva vRddhAvabhavatAm| **8**
yadA svaparyyAnukrameNa sikhariya IzvAsya samakSaM
yAjakIyaM karmma karoti **9** tadA yajJasya dinaparipAyyA
paramezvarasya mandire pravezakAle dhUpajvAlanaM
karmma tasya karaNIyamAsIt| **10** taddhUpajvAlanakAle
lokanivahe prArthanAM kartuM bahistiSThati **11** sati
sikhariyo yasyAM vedyAM dhUpaM jvAlayati
taddakSiNapArzve paramezvarasya dUta eka upasthito
darzanaM dadau| **12** taM dRSTvA sikhariya udvivije
zazaGke ca| **13** tadA sa dUtastaM babhASe he sikhariya
mA bhaistava prArthanA grAhya jAtA tava bhAryyA
ilIzevA putraM prasoSyate tasya nAma yohan iti
kariSyasi| **14** kijca tvaM sAnandaH saharSazca
bhaviSyasi tasya janmani bahava AnandiSyanti ca| **15**

yato hetoH sa paramezvarasya gocare mahAn
 bhaviSyati tathA drAkSArasaM surAM vA kimapi na
 pAsyati, aparaM janmArabhya pavitreNAtmanA
 paripUrNaH 16 san isrAyelvaMzlyAn anekAn
 prabhoH paramezvarasya mArgamAneSyati| 17
 santAnAn prati pitRNAM manAMsi dharmmajJAnaM
 pratyanaJJAgrAhiNazca parAvarttayituM, prabhoH
 paramezvarasya sevArtham ekAM sajjitajAtiM
 vidhAtuJca sa eliyarUpAtmazaktiprAptastasyAgre
 gamiSyati| 18 tadA sikhariyo dUtamavAdIt kathametad
 vetsyAmi? yatohaM vRddho mama bhAryyA ca vRddhA|
 19 tato dUtaH pratyuvAca pazyezvarasya sAkSAdvartti
 jibrAyelnAmA dUtohaM tvayA saha kathAM gadituM
 tubhyamimAM zubhavArttAM dAtuJca preSitaH| 20 kintu
 madIyam vAkyAM kAle phaliSyati tat tvayA na pratItam
 ataH kArANAd yAvadeva tAni na setsyanti tAvat tvAM
 vaktuMmazakto mUko bhava| 21 tadAnIM ye ye lokAH
 sikhariyamapaikSanta te madhyemandiraM tasya
 bahuvilambAd AzcaryyaM menire| 22 sa bahirAgato yadA
 kimapi vAkyAM vaktumazaktaH saGketaM kRtvA
 niHzabdastasyau tadA madhyemandiraM kasyacid
 darzanaM tena prAptam iti sarvve bubudhire| 23
 anantaraM tasya sevanaparyyAye sampUrNe sati sa
 nijagehaM jagAma| 24 katipayadineSu gateSu tasya
 bhAryyA ilizevA garbbhavati babhUva 25 pazcAt sa
 paJcamAsAn saMgopyAkathayat lokAnAM samakSaM
 mamApamAnaM khaNDayituM paramezvaro mayi
 dRSTiM pAtayitvA karmmedRzaM kRtavAn| 26
 aparaJca tasyA garbbhasya SaSThe mAsa jAte

gAlilpradezIyanAsaratpure 27 dAyUdo vaMzIyAya
 yUSaphnAmne puruSAya yA mariyamnAmakumArI
 vAgdattAsIt tasyAH samIpaM jibrAyel dUta IzvareNa
 prahitaH| 28 sa gatvA jagAda he IzvarAnugRhItakanye
 tava zubhaM bhUyAt prabhuH paramezvarastava
 sahAyosti nArINAM madhye tvameva dhanyA| 29
 tadAnIM sA taM dRSTvA tasya vAkyata udvijya kIdRzaM
 bhASaNamidam iti manasa cintayAmAsa| 30 tato
 dUto'vadat he mariyam bhayaM mAkarSIH, tvayi
 paramezvarasyAnugrahosti| 31 pazya tvaM garbbhaM
 dhRtvA putraM prasoSyase tasya nAma yIzuriti kariSyasi|
 32 sa mahAn bhaviSyati tathA sarvvebhyaH zreSThasya
 putra iti khyAsyati; aparaM prabhuH paramezvarastasya
 piturdAyUdaH siMhAsanaM tasmai dAsyati; 33 tathA sa
 yAkUbo vaMzopari sarvvadA rAjatvaM kariSyati, tasya
 rAjatvasyAnto na bhaviSyati| (aiōn g165) 34 tadA mariyam
 taM dUtaM babhASE nAhaM puruSasaGgaM karomi tarhi
 kathametat sambhaviSyati? 35 tato dUto'kathayat
 pavitra Atma tvAmAzrAyiSyati tathA sarvvazreSThasya
 zaktistavopari chAyAM kariSyati tato hetostava
 garbbhAd yaH pavitrabAlako janiSyate sa Izvaraputra
 iti khyAtiM prApsyati| 36 aparaJca pazya tava
 jJAtirilIzevA yAM sarvve bandhyAmavadan idAnIM sA
 vArddhake santAnamekaM garbbhe'dhArayat tasya
 SaSThamAsobhUt| 37 kimapi karmma nAsAdhyam
 Izvarasya| 38 tadA mariyam jagAda, pazya prabherahaM
 dAsI mahyaM tava vAkyAnusAreNa sarvvametad
 ghaTatAm; ananatarAM dUtastasyAH samIpAt pratasthe|
 39 atha katipayadinAt paraM mariyam tasmAt

parvvatamayapradezIyayihUdAyA nagaramekaM
 zIghraM gatvA 40 sikhariyayAjakasya gRhaM pravizya
 tasya jAyAm ilIzevAM sambodhyAvadat| 41 tato
 mariyamaH sambodhanavAkye ilIzevAyAH karNayoH
 praviSTamAtre sati tasyA garbbhasthabAlako nanartta|
 tata ilIzevA pavitreNAtmanA paripUrNA sati 42
 proccairgaditumArebhe, yoSitAM madhye tvameva
 dhanya, tava garbbhasthaH zizuzca dhanyaH| 43 tvAM
 prabhormAtA, mama nivezane tvayA caraNAvarpitaU,
 mamAdya saubhAgyametat| 44 pazya tava vAkye mama
 karNayoH praviSTamAtre sati mamodarasthaH
 zizurAnandAn nanartta| 45 yA strI vyazvasIt sA dhanya,
 yato hetostAM prati paramezvaroktaM vAkyaM sarvvaM
 siddhaM bhaviSyati| 46 tadAnIM mariyam jagAda|
 dhanyavAdaM parezasya karoti mAmakaM manaH| 47
 mamAtmA tArakeze ca samullAsaM pragacchati| 48
 akarot sa prabhu rduSTiM svadAsyA durgatiM prati|
 pazyAdyArabhya mAM dhanyAM vakSyanti puruSAH
 sadA| 49 yaH sarvvazaktimAn yasya nAmApi ca
 pavitrakaM| sa eva sumahatkarmma kRtavAn
 mannimittakaM| 50 ye bibhyati janAstasmAt
 teSAM santAnapaMktiSu| anukampA tadIyA ca
 sarvvadaiva sutiSThati| 51 svabAhubalatastena
 prAkAzyata parAkramaH| manaHkumantraNAsArddhaM
 vikIryyante'bhimAninaH| 52 siMhAsanagatAllokAn
 balinazcAvarohya saH| padeSUcceSu lokAMstu
 kSudrAn saMsthApayatyapi| 53 kSudhitAn mAnavAn
 dravyairuttamaiH paritarpya saH| sakalAn dhanino lokAn
 visRjed riktahastakAn| 54 ibrAhImi ca tadvAMze yA

dayAsti sadaiva tAM| smRtvA purA pitRNAM no yathA
 sAkSAt pratizrutaM| (aiōn g165) 55 isrAyelsevakastena
 tathopakriyate svayaM|| 56 anantaraM mariyam prAyeNa
 mAsatrayam ilIzevayA sahoSitvA vyAghuyya
 nijanivezanaM yayau| 57 tadanantaram ilIzevAyAH
 prasavakAla upashite sati sA putraM prAsoSAta| 58 tataH
 paramezvarastasyAM mahAnugrahaM kRtavAn etat
 zrutvA samIpavAsinaH kuTumbAzcAgatya tayA saha
 mumudire| 59 tathASTame dine te bAlakasya tvacaM
 chettum etya tasya pitRnAmAnurUpaM tannAma
 sikhariya iti karttumiSuH| 60 kintu tasya mAtAkathayat
 tanna, nAmAsya yohan iti karttavyam| 61 tAdA te
 vyAharan tava vaMzamadhya nAmedRzaM kasyApi nAsti|
 62 tataH paraM tasya pitaraM sikhariyaM prati saGketya
 papracchuH zizoH kiM nAma kAriSyate? 63 tataH sa
 phalakamekaM yAcitvA lilekha tasya nAma yohan
 bhaviSyati| tasmAt sarvve AzcaryyaM menire| 64
 tatKsaNaM sikhariyasya jihvAjADye'pagate sa
 mukhaM vyAdAya spaSTavarNamuccAryya Izvarasya
 guNANuvAdaM cakAra| 65 tasmAccaturdiksthAH
 samIpavAsiloka bhItA evametAH sarvvAH kathA
 yihUdAyAH parvvatamayapradezasya sarvvatra
 pracAritAH| 66 tasmAt zrotAro manaHsu sthApayitvA
 kathayAmbabhUvuH kIdRzoyam bAlo bhaviSyati? atha
 paramezvarastasya sahAyobhUt| 67 tAdA yohanaH pitA
 sikhariyaH pavitreNATmanA paripUrNaH san etAdRzaM
 bhaviSyadvAkyam kathayAmAsa| 68 isrAyelaH prabhu
 ryastu sa dhanyaH paramezvaraH| anugRhya nijAllokAn
 sa eva parimocayet| 69 vipakSajanahastebhyo yathA

mocyAmahe vayaM| yAvajjIvaJca dharmmeNa
sAralyena ca nirbhayaH| 70 sevAmahai tamevaikam
etatKArANameva ca| svakiyaM supavitraJca saMsmRtya
niyamaM sada| 71 kRpayA puruSAn pUrvvAn
nikaSArthAttu naH pituH| ibrahImaH samIpe yaM
zathaM kRtavAn purA| 72 tameva saphalaM karttaM
tathA zatruGaNasya ca| RtIyAkAriNazcaiva karebhyo
rakSaNaya naH| 73 sRSTeH prathamataH svIyaiH pavitrai
rbhAvivAdibhiH| (aiOn g165) 74 yathoktavAn tathA svasya
dAyUdaH sevakasya tu| 75 vaMze trAtAramekaM
sa samutpAditavAn svayam| 76 ato he bAlaka
tvantu sarvvebhyah zreSTha eva yaH| tasyaiva
bhAvivAditi pravikhyAto bhaviSyasi| asmAkaM
caraNAn kSeme mArge cAlayituM sada| evaM
dhvAnte'rthato mRtyozchAyAyAM ye tu mAnavAH| 77
upaviSTastu tAneva prakAzayitumeva hi| kRtvA
mahAnukampAM hi yAmeva paramezvaraH| 78 UrdvAt
sUryyamudAyyaivAsmabhyAM prAdAttu darzanaM|
tayAnukampayA svasya lokAnAM pApamocane| 79
paritrANasya tebhyo hi jJAnavizrANanAya ca| prabho
rmArgaM pariSkarttuM tasyAgrAyI bhaviSyasi|| 80 atha
bAlakaH zarIreNa buddhya ca varddhitumArebhe;
aparaJca sa isrAyelo vaMzIyalokAnAM samIpe yAvanna
prakaTibhUtastAstAvat prAntare nyavasat|

2aparaJca tasmin kale rAjyasya sarvveSAM lokAnAM
nAmAni lekhayitum agastakaisara AjJApayAmAsa| 2
tadanusAreNa kurINiyanAmani suriyAdezasya zAsake
sati nAmalekhanaM prArebhe| 3 ato heto rnAma
lekhituM sarvve janAH svIyaM svIyaM nagaraM jagmuH|

4 tadAnIM yUSaph nAma lekhituM vAgdattayA
 svabhAryyayA garbbhavatyA mariyamA saha svayaM
 dAyUdaH sajAtivaMza iti kAraNAD gAlIpradezasya
 nAsaratnagarAd 5 yihUdApradezasya baitlehamAkhyaM
 dAyUdnagaraM jagAma| 6 anyacca tatra sthAne
 tayostiSThatoH sato rmariyamaH prasUtikAla upasthite
 7 sA taM prathamasutaM prAsoStha kintu tasmin
 vAsagRhe sthAnAbhAvAd bAlakaM vastreNa veSTayitvA
 gozAlAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 8 anantaraM ye kiyanto
 meSapAlakAH svameSavrajarakSAYai tatpradeze
 sthitvA rajanyAM prAntare prahariNaH karmma
 kurvanti, 9 teSAM samIpaM paramezvarasya dUta
 Agatyopatasthau; tadA catuSpArzve paramezvarasya
 tejasaH prakAzitatvAt te'tizazaGkire| 10 tadA sa dUta
 uvAca mA bhaisTa pazyatAdya dAyUdaH pure
 yuSmannimittaM trAtA prabhuH khrISTo'janiSTa, 11
 sarvveSAM lokAnAM mahAnandajanakam imaM
 maGgalavRttAntaM yuSmAn jJApayAmi| 12 yUyaM
 (tatsthAnaM gatvA) vastraveSTitaM taM bAlakaM
 gozAlAyAM zayanaM drakSyatha yuSmAn pratIdaM
 cihnaM bhaviSyati| 13 dUta imAM kathAM kathitavati
 tatrAkasmAt svargIyAH pRtanA Agatya kathAm imAM
 kathayitvezvarasya guNAnanvavAdiSuH, yathA, 14
 sarvvordvasthanIzvarasya mahimA samprakAzyatAM|
 zAntirbhUyAt pRthivyAstu santoSazca narAn prati|| 15
 tataH paraM teSAM sannidhe rdUtagaNe svargaM gate
 meSapAlakAH parasparam avecan Agacchata prabhuH
 paramezvaro yAM ghaTanAM jJApitavAn tasyA
 yAtharyAM jJAtuM vayamadhuna baitlehampuraM

yAmaH| 16 pazcAt te tUrNaM vrajitvA mariyamaM
yUSaphaM gozAlAyAM zayanaM bAlakaJca dadRzuH| 17
itthaM dRSTvA bAlakasyArthe proktAM sarvvakathAM te
prAcArayAJcakruH| 18 tato ye lokA meSarakSakANAM
vadanebhyastAM vArttAM zuzruvuste mahAz CaryyaM
menire| 19 kintu mariyam etatsarvvaghaTanAnAM
tAtparyyaM vivicya manasi sthApayAmAsa| 20
tatpazcAd dUtavijJaptAnurUpaM zrutvA dRSTvA ca
meSapAlakA Izvarasya guNANuvAdaM dhanyavAdaJca
kurvvANAH parAvRtya yayuH| 21 atha bAlakasya
tvakchedanakAle'STamadivase samupasthite
tasya garbbhasthiteH purvvaM svargIyadUto
yathAjJApayat tadanurUpaM te tannAmadheyaM yIzuriti
cakrire| 22 tataH paraM mUsAlikhitavyavasthAyA
anusAreNa mariyamaH zucitvakAla upasthite, 23
"prathamajaH sarvvaH puruSasantAnaH paramez vare
samarpyatAM," iti paramezvarasya vyavasthayA 24
yIzuM paramez vare samarpayitum zAstriyavidhyuktaM
kapotadvayaM pArAvatazAvakadvayaM vA baliM
dAtuM te taM gRhItvA yirUzAlamam AyayuH| 25
yirUzAlampuranivAsI zimiyonnAmA dhArmmika eka AsIt
sa isrAyelaH sAntvanAmapekSyatasthau kijca pavitra
AtmA tasminnAvirbhUtaH| 26 aparaM prabhuNA
paramez vareNAbhiSikte trAtari tvaya na dRSTe tvaM na
mariSyasIti vAkyAM pavitreNa AtmanA tasma
prAkathyata| 27 aparaJca yadA yIzoH pitA mAtA ca
tadarthaM vyavasthAnurUpaM karmma karttuM taM
mandiram AninyatustadA 28 zimiyon Atmana
AkarSaNena mandiramAgatya taM kroDe nidhAya

Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, yathA, **29**
 he prabho tava dAsoyaM nijavAkyAnusArataH|
 idAnIntu sakalyANo bhavatA saMvisRjyatAm| **30**
 yataH sakaladezasya dIptaye dIptirUpakaM| **31**
 isrAyeliyalokasya mahAgauravarUpakaM| **32** yaM
 trAyakaM janAnAntu sammukhe tvamajljanaH| saeva
 vidyate'smAkaM dhramaM nayanaganocare|| **33** tadAnIM
 tenokTA etAH sakalah kathAH zrutvA tasya mAtA
 yUSaph ca vismayaM menAte| **34** tataH paraM zimiyon
 tebhya AziSaM dattvA tanmAtaram mariyamam
 uvAca, pazya isrAyelo vaMzamadhye bahUnAM
 pAtanAyothApanAya ca tathA virodhapAtraM bhavitum,
 bahUnAM guptamanogatAnAM prakaTIkaraNaya
 balakoyaM niyuktosti| **35** tasmAt tavApi prANAH zUlena
 vyatsyante| **36** aparajca Azerasya vaMzlyaphinUyelo
 duhitA hannAkhyA atijaratI bhaviSyadvAdinyekA yA
 vivAhAt paraM sapta vatsarAn patyA saha nyavasat tato
 vidhava bhUtvA caturazItivarSavayaHparyyanataM **37**
 mandire sthitvA prArthanopavAsairdivAnizam Izvaram
 asevata sApi strI tasmin samaye mandiramAgatya
38 paramezvarasya dhanyavAdaM cakAra,
 yirUzAlampuravAsino yAvanto loka muktimapekSya
 sthitAstAn yIzorvRttAntaM jJApayAmAsa| **39** itthaM
 paramezvarasya vyavasthAnusAreNa sarvveSu karmmasu
 kRteSu tau punazca gAlilo nAsaratnAmakaM
 nijanagaraM pratasthAte| **40** tatpazcAd balakaH zarIreNa
 vRddhimetya jJanena paripUrNa AtmanA zaktimAMzca
 bhavitumArebhe tathA tasmin IzvarAnugraho babhUva|
41 tasya pitA mAtA ca prativarSaM nistArotsavasamaye

yirUzAlamam agacchatAm| 42 aparaJca yIzau
dvAdazavarSavayaske sati tau parvvasamayasya
rItyanusAreNa yirUzAlamaM gatvA 43 pArvvaNaM
sampAdya punarapi vyAghuyya yAtaH kintu
yIzurbAlako yirUzAlami tiSThati| yUSaph tanmAta
ca tad aviditvA 44 sa saGgibhiH saha vidyata
etacca budvva dinaikagamyamArgaM jagmatuH|
kintu zeSe jJAtibandhUnAM samIpe mRgayitvA
taduddezamaprApya 45 tau punarapi yirUzAlamam
parAvRtyAgatya taM mRgayAJcakratuH| 46 atha
dinatrayAt paraM paNDitAnAM madhye teSAM kathAH
zRNvan tattvAM pRcchaMzca mandire samupaviSTaH
sa tAbhyAM dRSTaH| 47 tadA tasya buddhyA
pratyuttaraizca sarvve zrotAro vismayamApadyante| 48
tAdRzaM dRSTvA tasya janako jananI ca camaccakratuH
kijca tasya mAta tamavadat, he putra, kathamAvAM
pratItthaM samAcarastvam? pazya tava pitAhaJca
zokAkulau santau tvAmanvicchAvaH sma| 49 tataH
sovadat kuto mAm anvaicchataM? piturgRhe mayA
sthAtavyam etat kiM yuvAbhyAM na jJAyate? 50 kintu
tau tasyaitadvAkyasya tAtparyyaM boddhuM
nAzaknutAM| 51 tataH paraM sa tAbhyAM saha
nAsarataM gatvA tayorvazIbhUtastasthau kintu sarvva
etAH kathAstasya mAta manasi sthApayAmAsa| 52 atha
yIzo rbuddhiH zarIraJca tathA tasmin Izvarasya
mAnavAnAJcAnugraho varddhitum Arebhe|

3 anantaraM tibiriyakaisarasya rAjatvasya paJcadaze
vatsare sati yadA pantIyapIAta yihUdAdezAdhipati
rherod tu gAlIpradezasya rAJa philipanAmA tasya

bhrAtA tu yitUriyAyAstrAkhonItiyApradezasya ca
 rAjAsIt luSAnIyanAmA avilInIdezasya rAjAsIt 2
 hAnan kiyaphAzcemau pradhAnayAjAkAvAstAM tadAnIM
 sikhariyasya putrAya yohane madhyeprAntaram
 Izvarasya vAkye prakAzite sati 3 sa yarddana
 ubhayataTapradezAn sametya pApamocanArthaM
 manaHparAvarttanasya cihnarUpaM yanmajjanaM
 tadIyAH kathAH sarvvatra pracArayitumArebhe| 4
 yizayiyabhaviSyadvaktRgranthe yAdRzI lipirAste yathA,
 paramezasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya
 rAjapathajcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA| 5 kAriSyante
 samucchrAyAH sakalA nimnabhUmayaH| kAriSyante
 nataH sarvve parvvatAzcopaparvvataH| kAriSyante
 ca yA vakrAstAH sarvvAH saralA bhuvah| kAriSyante
 samAnAstA yA uccanIcabhUmayaH| 6 IzvareNa kRtaM
 trANaM drakSyanti sarvvamAnavAH| ityetat prAntare
 vAkyam vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 7 ye ye loka
 majjanArthaM bahirAyayustAn sovadat re re sarpavaMza
 AgAminaH kopAt palAyituM yuSmAn kazcetaYAmAsa? 8
 tasmAd ibrAhIm asmAkaM pitA kathAmIdRzIM manobhi
 rna kathayitvA yUyaM manaHparivarttanayogyaM
 phalaM phalata; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi
 pASANebhya etebhya Izvara ibrAhImaH santAnotpAdane
 samarthaH| 9 aparajca tarumUle'dhunApi parazuH
 saMlagnosti yastaruruttamaM phalaM na phalati
 sa chidyate'gnau nikSipyate ca| 10 tadAnIM
 lokAstaM papracchustarhi kiM karttavayamasmAbhiH?
 11 tataH sovAdIt yasya dve vasane vidyete sa
 vastrahInAyaikaM vitaratu kiMJca yasya khAdyadravyaM

vidyate sopi tathaiva karotu| 12 tataH paraM
 karasaJcAyino majjanArtham Agatya papracchuH he
 guro kiM karttavayamasmAbhiH? 13 tataH sokathayat
 nirUpitAdadhikaM na gRhilita| 14 anantaraM senAgaNa
 etya papraccha kimasmAbhi rvA karttavayam? tataH
 sobhidadhe kasya kAmapi hAniM mA kArSTa tathA
 mRSApavAdaM mA kuruta nijavetanena ca santuSya
 tiSThata| 15 aparaJca lokA apekSayA sthitvA sarvvepIti
 manobhi rvitarkayAJcakruH, yohanayam abhiSiktastrAtA
 na veti? 16 tadA yohan sarvvAn vyAjahAra,
 jale'haM yuSmAn majjayAmi satyaM kintu yasya
 pAdukAbandhanaM mocayitumapi na yogyosmi tAdRza
 eko matto gurutaraH pumAn eti, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpe
 pavitra Atmani majjayiSyati| 17 aparaJca tasya haste
 zUrpa Aste sa svazasyAni zuddharUpaM prasphoTya
 godhUmAn sarvvAn bhANDAgAre saMgrahISyati kintu
 bUSANi sarvvANYanirvvANavahninA dAhayiSyati| 18
 yohan upadezenetthaM nAnAkathA lokAnAM samakSaM
 pracArayAmAsa| 19 aparaJca herod rAjA philipnAmnaH
 sahodarasya bhAryyAM herodiyAmadhi tathAnyAni
 yAni yAni kukarmmANi kRtavAn tadadhi ca 20 yohanA
 tiraskRto bhUtva kArAgAre tasya bandhanAd aparamapi
 kukarmma cakAra| 21 itaH pUrvvaM yasmin samaye
 sarvve yohanA majjitAstadAnIM yIzurapyAgatya majjitaH|
 22 tadanantaraM tena prArthite meghadvAraM muktaM
 tasmAcca pavitra AtmA mUrttimAn bhUtva kapotavat
 taduparyyavaruroha; tadA tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayi
 mama paramaH santoSa ityAkAzavANI babhUva| 23
 tadAnIM yIzuH prAyeNa triMzadvarSavayaska AsIt|

laukikajJAnē tu sa yUSaphaH putraH, **24** yUSaph eleH putraH, elirmattataH putraH, mattat leveH putraH, levi rmalkeH putraH, malkiryAnnasya putraH; yAnno yUSaphaH putraH| **25** yUSaph mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiya AmosaH putraH, Amos nahUmaH putraH, nahUm isleH putraH iSlirnageH putraH| **26** nagirmATAH putraH, mAT mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiyaH zimiyēH putraH, zimiyiryUSaphaH putraH, yUSaph yihUdaH putraH| **27** yihUda yohAnAH putraH, yohAnA riSAH putraH, riSAH sirubbAbilaH putraH, sirubbAbil zaltiyelaH putraH, zaltiyel nereH putraH| **28** nerirmalkeH putraH, malkiH adyaH putraH, addi koSamaH putraH, koSam ilmodadaH putraH, ilmodad eraH putraH| **29** er yozeH putraH, yoziH illyeSaraH putraH, illyeSar yorImaH putraH, yorIm mattataH putraH, mattata leveH putraH| **30** leviH zimiyonaH putraH, zimiyon yihUdaH putraH, yihUda yUSuphaH putraH, yUSuph yonanaH putraH, yAnan illyAkImaH putraH| **31** iliyAkImH mileyAH putraH, mileyA mainanaH putraH, mainan mattattasya putraH, mattatto nAthanaH putraH, nAthan dAyUdaH putraH| **32** dAyUd yizayaH putraH, yizaya obedaH putra, obed boyasaH putraH, boyas salmonaH putraH, salmon nahazonaH putraH| **33** nahazon ammiInAdabaH putraH, ammiInAdab arAmaH putraH, arAm hiSroNaH putraH, hiSroN perasaH putraH, peras yihUdaH putraH| **34** yihUda yAkUbaH putraH, yAkUb ishAkaH putraH, ishAk ibrAhImaH putraH, ibrAhIm terahaH putraH, terah nAhorah putraH| **35** nAhor sirugaH putraH, sirug riyvaH putraH, riyUH pelagaH putraH, pelag evaraH putraH, evar zelahaH

putraH| 36 zelah kainanaH putraH, kainan arphakSadaH
putraH, arphakSad zAmaH putraH, zAm nohaH putraH,
noho lemakaH putraH| 37 lemak mithUzelahaH putraH,
mithUzelah hanokaH putraH, hanok yeradaH putraH,
yerad mahalalelaH putraH, mahalalel kainanaH putraH|
38 kainan inozaH putraH, inoz zetaH putraH, zet AdamaH
putra, Adam Izvarasya putraH|

4tataH paraM yIzuH pavitreNAtmanA pUrNaH san
yarddananadyAH parAvRtyAtmanA prAntaraM
nItaH san catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat zaitAnA
parIkSito'bhUt, 2 kijca tAni sarvvadinAni bhojanaM vinA
sthitatvAt kAle pUrNe sa kSudhitavAn| 3 tataH
zaitAnAgatya tamavadat tvaM cedIzvarasya putratarhi
prastarAnetAn AjJayA pUpAn kuru| 4 tadA yIzuruvAca,
lipirIdRzI vidyate manujaH kevalena pUpena na jIvati
kintvIzvarasya sarvvAbhirAjJAbhi rjIvati| 5 tadA zaitAn
tamuccaM parvvataM nItvA nimiSaikamadhye jagataH
sarvvarAjyAni darzitarAn| 6 pazcAt tamavAdIt sarvvam
etad vibhavaM pratApaJca tubhyaM dAsyAmi tan mayi
samarpitamAste yaM prati mamecchA jAyate tasmai
dAtuM zaknomi, 7 tvaM cenmAM bhajase tarhi
sarvvametat tavaiva bhaviSyati| 8 tadA yIzustaM
pratyuktavAn dUrI bhava zaitAn lipirAste, nijaM
prabhuM paramezvaraM bhajasva kevalaM tameva
sevasva ca| 9 atha zaitAn taM yirUzAlamaM nItvA
mandirasya cUDAyA upari samupavezya jagAda tvaM
cedIzvarasya putratarhi sthAnAdito lamphitvAdhaH 10
pata yato lipirAste, AjJApayiSyati svIyAn dUtAn sa
paramezvaraH| 11 rakSituM sarvvamArge tvAM tena

tvaccaraNe yathA| na laget prastarAghAtastvAM
 dhariSyanti te tathA| 12 tadA yIzunA pratyuktam
 idamapyuktamasti tvAM svaprabhuM parezaM mA
 parIkSasva| 13 pazcAt zaitAn sarvvaparIkSAM
 samApya kSaNAttaM tyaktvA yayau| 14 tadA
 yIzurAtmaprabhAvAt punargAlIpradezaM gatastadA
 tatsukhyAtizcaturdizaM vyAnaze| 15 sa teSAM
 bhajanagRheSu upadizya sarvvaiH prazaMsito babhUva|
 16 atha sa svapAlanasthAnaM nAsaratpurametya
 vizrAmavAre svAcArAd bhajanagehaM pravizya
 paThitumuttasthau| 17 tato yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinaH
 pustake tasya karadatte sati sa tat pustakaM vistAryya
 yatra vakSyamANAni vacanAni santi tat sthAnaM prApya
 papATha| 18 AtmA tu paramezasya madIyopari vidyate|
 daridreSu susaMvAdaM vaktuM mAM sobhiSiktavAn|
 bhagnAntaH karaNAllokAn susvasthAn karttumeva ca|
 bandIkRteSu lokeSu mukte rghoSayituM vacaH|
 netrANi dAtumandhebhyastrAtuM baddhajanAnapi|
 19 parezAnugrahe kAlaM pracArayitumeva ca|
 sarvvaitatkaraNArthAya mAmeva prahiNoti saH|| 20
 tataH pustakaM badvva paricArakasya haste samarpya
 cAsane samupaviSTaH, tato bhajanagRhe yAvanto loka
 Asan te sarvve'nanyadRSTyA taM vilulokire| 21
 anantaram adyaitAni sarvvANi likhitavacanAni
 yuSmAkaM madhye siddhAni sa imAM kathAM tebhyaH
 kathayitumArebhe| 22 tataH sarvve tasmin anvarajyanta,
 kijca tasya mukhAnnirgatAbhiranugrahasya
 kathAbhizcamatkRtya kathayAmAsuH kimayaM
 yUSaphaH putro na? 23 tadA so'vAdId he cikitsaka

svameva svasthaM kuru kapharnAhUmi yadyat kRtavAn
tadazrauSma tAH sarvAH kriyA atra svadeze kuru
kathAmetAM yUyamevAvazyAM mAM vadiSyatha| 24
punaH sovAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, kopi
bhaviSyadvAdI svadeze satkAraM na prApnoti| 25
aparaJca yathArthaM vacmi, eliyasya jIvanakAle yadA
sArddhatritayavarSANi yAvat jaladapratibandhAt
sarvvasmin deze mahAdurbhikSam ajaniSTa tadAnIm
isrAyelo dezasya madhye bahvyo vidhava Asan, 26 kintu
sldonpradezIyasAriphatpuranivAsinIm ekAM vidhavam
vinA kasyAzcidapi samIpe eliyaH prerito nAbhUt| 27
aparaJca ilIzAyabhaviSyadvAdividyamAnatAkAle
isrAyeldeze bahavaH kuSThina Asan kintu surIyadezIyaM
nAmAnkuSThinaM vinA kopyanyaH pariSkRto nAbhUt|
28 imAM kathAM zrutvA bhajanagehasthita lokAH
sakrodham utthAya 29 nagarAttaM bahiSkRtya yasya
zikhariNa upari teSAM nagaraM sthApitamAste
tasmAnnikSeptuM tasya zikharaM taM ninyuH 30 kintu
sa teSAM madhyAdapasRtya sthAnAntaraM jagAma| 31
tataH paraM yIzurgAlIpradezIyakapharnAhUmnagara
upasthAya vizrAmavAre lokAnupadeSTum
Arabdhavan| 32 tadupadezAt sarvve camaccakru
ryatastasya kathA gurutarA Asan| 33 tadAnIM
tadbhajanagehasthito'medhyabhUtagrasta eko jana
uccaiH kathayAmAsa, 34 he nAsaratIyayIzo'smAn tyaja,
tvayA sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH? kimasmAn
vinAzayitumAyAsi? tvamIzvarasya pavitro jana etadahaM
jAnAmi| 35 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvAvadat maunI
bhava ito bahirbhava; tataH somedhyabhUtastaM

madhyasthAne pAtayitvA kiJcidapyahiMsitvA tasmAd
 bahirgatavAn| 36 tataH sarvve lokAzcamatkRtya
 parasparaM vaktumArebhire koyaM camatkAraH| eSa
 prabhAveNa parAkrameNa cAmedhyabhUtAn
 AjJApayati tenaiva te bahirgacchanti| 37 anantaraM
 caturdiksthadezAn tasya sukhyAtirvyApnot| 38
 tadanantaraM sa bhajanagehAd bahirAgatya zimono
 nivezanaM praviveza tadA tasya zvazrUrjvareNAtyantaM
 pIDitAsIt ziSyAstadarthaM tasmin vinayaM cakruH| 39
 tataH sa tasyAH samIpe sthitvA jvaraM tarjayAmAsa
 tenaiva tAM jvaro'tyAkSIt tataH sA tatKsaNam utthAya
 tAn siSeve| 40 atha sUryyAstakAle sveSAM ye ye janA
 nAnArogaiH pIDitA Asan lokAstAn yIzoH samIpam
 AninyuH, tadA sa ekaikasya gAtre karamarpayitvA
 tAnarogAn cakAra| 41 tato bhUtA bahubhyo nirgatya
 cItzabdaM kRtvA ca babhASire tvamIzvarasya
 putro'bhiSiktatrAtA; kintu sobhiSiktatrAteti te
 vividuretasmAt kArANat tAn tarjayitvA tadvaktuM
 niSiSedha| 42 aparaJca prabhAte sati sa vijanasthAnaM
 pratasthe pazcAt janAstamanvicchantastannikaTaM
 gatvA sthAnAntaragamanArthaM tamanvarundhan| 43
 kintu sa tAn jagAda, IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM
 pracArayitum anyAni purANyapi mayA yAtavyAni
 yatastadarthameva preritohaM| 44 atha gAlIlo
 bhajanageheSu sa upadideza|

5 anantaraM yIzurekadA gineSarathdasya tIra uttiSThati,
 tadA lokA IzvarIyakathAM zrotuM tadupari prapatitAH|
2 tadAnIM sa hdasya tIrasamIpe naudvayaM dadarza
 kiJca matsyopajIvino nAvaM vihAya jAlaM prakSAlayanti|

3 tatastayordvayo rmadhye zimono nAvamAruhya
 tIrAt kijciddUraM yAtuM tasmin vinayaM kRtvA
 naukAyAmupavizya lokAn propadiSTavAn| **4** pazcAt taM
 prastAvaM samApya sa zimonaM vyAjahAra, gabhIraM
 jalaM gatvA matsyAn dharttuM jAlaM nikSipa| **5** tataH
 zimona babhASe, he guro yadyapi vayaM kRtsnAM
 yAminIM parizramya matsyaikamapi na prAptAstathApi
 bhavato nidezato jAlaM kSipAmaH| **6** atha jAle kSipte
 bahumatsyapatanAd AnAyaH pracchinnaH| **7** tasmAd
 upakarttum anyanausthAn saGgina AyAtum iGgitena
 samAhvayan tatasta AgatyA matsyai rnaudvayaM
 prapUrayAmAsu ryai rnaudvayaM pramagnam| **8** tadA
 zimonpitarastad vilokya yIzocaraNayoH patitvA, he
 prabhohaM pApI naro mama nikaTAd bhavAn yAtu, iti
 kathitavAn| **9** yato jAle patitAnAM matsyAnAM yUthAt
 zimon tatsaGginazca camatkRtavantaH; zimonaH
 sahakAriNau sivadeH putrau yAkUb yohan cemau
 tAdRzau babhUvatuH| **10** tadA yIzuH zimonaM jagAda
 mA bhaisIradYArabhya tvaM manuSyadharo bhaviSyasi|
11 anantaraM sarvvAsu nausu tIram AnItAsu te sarvvAn
 parityajya tasya pazcAdgAmino babhUvuH| **12**
 tataH paraM yIzau kasmiMzcit pure tiSThati jana
 ekaH sarvvAGgakuSThastAM vilokya tasya samIpe
 nyubjaH patitvA savinayaM vaktumArebhe, he
 prabho yadi bhavAnicchati tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM
 zaknoti| **13** tadAnIM sa pANiM prasAryya tadaGgaM
 spRzan babhASe tvaM pariSkriyasveti mamecchAsti
 tatastatkSaNaM sa kuSThAt muktaH| **14** pazcAt sa
 tamAjJApayAmAsa kathAmimAM kasmaicid akathayitvA

yAjakasya samIpaJca gatvA svaM darzaya, lokebhyo
nijapariSkRtatvasya pramANadAnAya mUsAjJAnusAreNa
dravyamutmrjasva ca| 15 tathApi yIzoH sukhyAti
rbahu vyAptumArebhe kiJca tasya kathAM zrotuM
svIyarogebhyo moktuJca lokA AjagmuH| 16 atha sa
prAntaraM gatvA prArthayAJcakre| 17 aparaJca
ekadA yIzurupadizati, etarhi gAlilyihUdApradezayoH
sarvvanagarebhyo yirUzAlamazca kiyantaH
phirUziloka vyavasthApakAzca samAgatya tadantike
samupavivizuH, tasmin kAle lokAnAmArogyakAraNAt
prabhoH prabhAvaH pracakAze| 18 pazcAt kiyanto
loka ekaM pakSaghAtinaM khaTvAyAM nidhAya
yIzoH samIpamAnetuM sammukhe sthApayituJca
vyApriyanta| 19 kintu bahujananivahasamvAdhAt na
zaknuvanto gRhopari gatvA gRhApRSThaM khanitvA
taM pakSaghAtinaM sakhaTvAM gRhamadhye yIzoH
sammukhe 'varohayAmAsuH| 20 tadA yIzusteSAM
IdRzaM vizvAsaM vilokya taM pakSaghAtinaM
vyAjahAra, he mAnava tava pApamakSamyata| 21
tasmAd adhyApakAH phirUzinazca cittairitthaM
pracintitavantaH, eSa jana IzvaraM nindati koyaM?
kevalamIzvaraM vina pApaM kSantuM kaH zaknoti?
22 tadA yIzusteSAM itthaM cintanaM viditvA
tebhyokathayad yUyaM manobhiH kuto vitarkayatha? 23
tava pApakSamA jAtA yadvA tvamutthAya vraja etayo
rmadhye kA kathA sukathyA? 24 kintu pRthivyAM
pApaM kSantuM mAnavasutasya sAmarthyamastIti
yathA yUyaM jJAtuM zaknutha tadarthaM (sa taM
pakSaghAtinaM jagAda) uttiSTha svazayyAM gRhItvA

gRhaM yAhIti tvAmAdizAmi| 25 tasmAt sa tatKsaNam
 utthAya sarvveSAM sAkSat nijazayanIyaM gRhItvA
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan nijanivezanaM yayau| 26
 tasmAt sarvve vismaya prAptA manaHsu bhItAzca
 vayamadyAsambhavakAryyANyadarzAma ityuktvA
 paramezvaram dhanyaM prodiTAH| 27 tataH paraM
 bahirgacchan karasaJcayasthAne levinAmAnaM
 karasaJcAyakaM dRSTvA yIzustamabhidadhe mama
 pazcAdehi| 28 tasmAt sa tatKsaNAt sarvvaM parityajya
 tasya pazcAdiyAya| 29 anantaraM levi rnijagRhe
 tadarthaM mahAbhojyaM cakAra, tadA taiH sahAneke
 karasaJcAyinastadanyalokAzca bhoktumupavivizuH|
 30 tasmAt kAraNAt caNDAlAnAM pApilokAnAJca
 saGge yUyaM kuto bhaMgdhve pivatha ceti kathAM
 kathayitvA phirUzino'dhyApakAzca tasya ziSyaiH
 saha vAgyuddhaM karttumArebhire| 31 tasmAd
 yIzustAn pratyavocad arogalokAnAM cikitsakena
 prayojanaM nAsti kintu sarogANameva| 32 ahaM
 dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM nAgatosmi kintu manaH
 parAvarttayituM pApina eva| 33 tataste procuH,
 yohanaH phirUzinAJca ziSyA vAraMvAram upavasanti
 prArthayante ca kintu tava ziSyAH kuto bhujjate
 pivanti ca? 34 tadA sa tAnAcakhyau vare saGge tiSThati
 varasya sakhiganaM kimupavAsayituM zaknutha?
 35 kintu yadA teSAM nikaTAd varo neSyate tadA
 te samupavatsyanti| 36 soparamapi dRSTAntaM
 kathayAmbabhUva purAtanavastre kopi nutanavastraM
 na sIvyati yatastena sevanena jIrNavastraM chidyate,
 nUtanapurAtanavastrayo rmelaJca na bhavati| 37

purAtanyAM kutvAM kopi nutanaM drAkSArasaM
na nidadhAti, yato navInadrAkSArasasya tejasa
purAtanI kutU rvidIryyate tato drAkSArasaH patati
kutUzca nazyati| 38 tato heto rnUtanyAM kutvAM
navInadrAkSArasaH nidhAtavyastenobhayasya rakSA
bhavati| 39 aparajca purAtanaM drAkSArasaM pitvA
kopi nUtanaM na vAJchati, yataH sa vakti nUtanAt
purAtanam prazastam|

6 acaraJca parvvaNo dvitIyadinAt paraM
prathamavizrAmavAre zasyakSetreNa yIzorgamanakAle
tasya ziSyAH kaNizAM chittvA kareSu marddayitvA
khAditumArebhire| 2 tasmAt kiyantaH
phirUzinastAnavadan vizrAmavAre yat karmma na
karttavyaM tat kutaH kurutha? 3 yIzuH pratyuvAca
dAyUd tasya saGginazca kSudhArttAH kiM cakruH sa
katham Izvarasya mandiraM pravizya 4 ye darzanIyAH
pUpA yAjakan vinAnyasya kasyApyabhojanIyAstAnAnIya
svayaM bubhaje saGgibhyopi dadau tat kiM yuSmAbhiH
kadApi nApAThi? 5 pazcAt sa tAnavadat manujasuto
vizrAmavArasyApi prabhu rbhavati| 6 anantaram
anyavizrAmavAre sa bhajanagehaM pravizya
samupadizati| tada tatsthAne zuSkadakSiNakara ekaH
pumAn upatasthivAn| 7 tasmAd adhyApakah
phirUzinazca tasmin doSamAropayituM sa vizrAmavAre
tasya svAsthyaM karoti naveti pratIkSitumArebhire| 8
tada yIzusteSAM cintAM viditvA taM zuSkakaram
pumAMsaM provAca, tvamutthAya madhyasthAne
tiSTha| 9 tasmAt tasmin utthitavati yIzustAn vyAjahAra,
yuSmAn imAM kathAM pRcchAmi, vizrAmavAre hitam

ahitaM vA, prANarakSaNaM prANanAzanaM vA, eteSAM
 kiM karmmakaraNIyam? 10 pazcAt caturdikSu sarvvAn
 vilokya taM mAnavaM babhASe, nijakaraM prasAraya;
 tatastena tathA kRta itarakaravat tasya hastaH
 svasthobhavat| 11 tasmAt te pracaNDakopAnvita yIzuM
 kiM kariSyantiIti parasparaM pramantritAH| 12
 tataH paraM sa parvvatamAruhyezvaramuddizya
 prArthayamAnaH kRtsnAM rAtriM yApitavAn| 13 atha
 dine sati sa sarvvAn ziSyAn AhUtavAn teSAM madhye 14
 pitaranAmnA khyAtaH zimon tasya bhrAtA Andriyazca
 yAkUb yohan ca philip barthalamayazca 15 mathiH
 thoma AlphIyasya putro yAkUb jvalantanAmnA khyAtaH
 zimon 16 ca yAkUbo bhrAtA yihUdAzca taM yaH
 parakareSu samarpayiSyati sa ISkarIyotIyayihUdAzcaitan
 dvAdaza janAn manonItAn kRtvA sa jagrAha tathA
 prerita iti teSAM nAma cakAra| 17 tataH paraM sa taiH
 saha parvvatAdavaruhya upatyakAyAM tasthau
 tatastasya ziSyasaGgho yihUdAdezAd yirUzAlamazca
 soraH sidonazca jaladhe rodhaso jananihAzca etya tasya
 kathAzravaNArthaM rogamuktyarthaJca tasya
 samIpe tasthuH| 18 amedhyabhUtagrastAzca
 tannikaTamAgatya svAsthyaM prApuH| 19 sarvveSAM
 svAsthyakaraNaprabhAvasya prakAzitatvAt sarvve loka
 etya taM sprastuM yetire| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAn prati
 dRSTiM kutvA jagAda, he daridrA yUyaM dhanya yata
 Izvariye rAjye vo'dhikArosti| 21 he adhuna kSudhitaloka
 yUyaM dhanya yato yUyaM tarpsyatha; he iha rodino
 janA yUyaM dhanya yato yUyaM hasiSyatha| 22 yada
 loka manuSyasUno rnAmaheto ryuSmAn RtIyiSyante

pRthak kRtvA nindiSyanti, adhamAniva yuSmAn
 svasamIpAd dUrIkariSyanti ca tadA yUyaM dhanyAH| 23
 svarge yuSmAkaM yatheSTaM phalaM bhaviSyati,
 etadathaM tasmin dine prollasata Anandena nRtyata ca,
 teSAM pUrvvapuruSAzca bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati
 tathaiva vyavAharan| 24 kintu hA hA dhanavanto yUyaM
 sukhaM prApnuta| hanta paritRpta yUyaM kSudhita
 bhaviSyatha; 25 iha hasanto yUyaM vata yuSmAbhiH
 zocitavyaM roditavyaJca| 26 sarvvailAkai ryuSmAkaM
 sukhyAtau kRtAyAM yuSmAkaM durgati rbhaviSyati
 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinaH prati
 tadvat kRtavantaH| 27 he zrotAro yuSmabhyamahaM
 kathayAmi, yUyaM zatruSu prIyadhvaM ye ca yuSmAn
 dviSanti teSAMapi hitaM kuruta| 28 ye ca yuSmAn
 zapanti tebhya AziSaM datta ye ca yuSmAn avamanyante
 teSAM maGgalaM prArthayadhvaM| 29 yadi kazcit tava
 kapole capeTAGhAtaM karoti tarhi taM prati kapolam
 anyaM parAvarttya sammukhIkuru punazca yadi kazcit
 tava gAtrIyavastraM harati tarhi taM paridheyavastram
 api grahItuM mA vAraya| 30 yastvAM yAcate tasmai dehi,
 yazca tava sampattiM harati taM mA yAcasva| 31
 parebhyaH svAn prati yathAcaraNam apekSadhve parAn
 prati yUyamapi tathAcarata| 32 ye janA yuSmAsu
 prIyante kevalaM teSu prIyamANeSu yuSmAkaM kiM
 phalaM? pApiloka api sveSu prIyamANeSu prIyante| 33
 yadi hitakAriNa eva hitaM kurutha tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM
 phalaM? pApiloka api tathA kurvvanti| 34 yebhya
 RNaparizodhasya prAptipratyAzAste kevalaM teSu RNe
 samarpite yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? punaH prAptyAzayA

pApIloka api pApijaneSu RNam arpayanti| 35 ato yUyaM
 ripuSvapi priYadhvaM, parahitaM kuruta ca; punaH
 prAptyAzAM tyaktvA RNamarpayata, tathA kRte
 yuSmAkaM mahAphalaM bhaviSyati, yUyaJca
 sarvvapradhAnasya santAna iti khyAtiM prApsyatha,
 yato yuSmAkaM pitA kRtaghnAnAM durvTattAnAJca
 hitamAcarati| 36 ata eva sa yathA dayAlu ryUyamapi
 tAdRza dayAlavo bhavata| 37 aparajca parAn doSiNo mA
 kuruta tasmAd yUyaM doSIkRtA na bhaviSyatha;
 adaNDyAn mA daNDayata tasmAd yUyamapi daNDaM na
 prApsyatha; pareSAM doSAn kSamadhvaM tasmAd
 yuSmAkamapi doSAH kSamiSyante| 38 dAnAnidatta
 tasmAd yUyaM dAnAni prApsyatha, varaJca lokAH
 parimANapAtraM pradalayya saJcAlya proJcAlya
 paripUryya yuSmAkaM kroDeSu samarpayisyanti;
 yUyaM yena parimANena parimAtha tenaiva
 parimANena yuSmatkRte parimAsyate| 39 atha sa tebhyo
 dRSTAntakathAmakathayat, andho janaH kimandhaM
 panthAnaM darzayituM zaknoti? tasmAd ubhAvapi kiM
 gartte na patiSyataH? 40 guroH ziSyo na zreSThaH kintu
 ziSye siddhe sati sa gurutulyo bhavituM zaknoti|
 41 aparajca tvaM svacakSuSi nAsAm adRSTvA
 tava bhrAtuzcakSuSi yattRNamasti tadeva kutaH
 pazyami? 42 svacakSuSi yA nAsA vidyate tAm
 ajJAtva, bhrAtastava netrAt tRNAM bahiH karomIti
 vAkyAM bhrAtaram kathaM vaktuM zaknoSi? he
 kapaTin pUrvvaM svanayanAt nAsAM bahiH
 kuru tato bhrAtuzcakSuSastRNAM bahiH karttuM
 sudRSTiM prApsyasi| 43 anyajca uttamastaruH kadApi

phalamanuttamaM na phalati, anuttamataruzca
phalamuttamaM na phalati kAraNAdataH phalaistaravo
jJAyante| 44 kaNTakipAdapAt kopi uDumbaraphalAni na
pAtayati tathA zRgAlakolivRkSAdapi kopi drAkSaphalaM
na pAtayati| 45 tadvat sAdhuloko'ntaHkaraNarUpAt
subhANDAgArAd uttamAni dravyANi bahiH karoti, duSto
lokazcAntaHkaraNarUpAt kubhANDAgArAt kutsitAni
dravyANi nirgamayati yato'ntaHkaraNAnAM
pUrNabhAvAnurUpANi vacAMsi mukhAnnirgacchanti| 46
aparaJca mamAjJAnurUpaM nAcaritvA kuto mAM prabho
prabho iti vadatha? 47 yaH kazcin mama nikaTam Agatya
mama kathA nizamyA tadanurUpaM karmma karoti sa
kasya sadRzo bhavati tadahaM yuSmAn jJApayAmi| 48 yo
jano gabhIraM khanitvA pASANasthale bhittiM
nirmmAya svagRhaM racayati tena saha tasyopama
bhavati; yata AplAvijalametya tasya mUle vegena
vahadapi tadgehaM lADayituM na zaknoti yatastasya
bhittiH pASANopari tiSThati| 49 kintu yaH kazcin mama
kathAH zrutvA tadanurUpaM nAcarati sa bhittiM vinA
mRdupari gRhanirmmAtrA samAno bhavati; yata
AplAvijalamAgatya vegena yadA vahati tadA tadgRhaM
patati tasya mahat patanaM jAyate|

7 tataH paraM sa lokAnAM karNagocare tAn sarvvAn
upadezAn samApya yadA kapharnAhUmpuraM pravizati
2 tadA zatasenApateH priyadAsa eko mRtakalpaH
pIDita AsIt| **3** ataH senApati ryIzo rvArttAM
nizamyA dAsasyArogyakaraNaya tasyAgamanArthaM
vinayakaraNaya yihUdIyAn kiyataH prAcaH
preSayAmAsa| **4** te yIzorantikaM gatvA vinayAtizayaM

vaktumArebhire, sa senApati rbhavatonugrahaM
 prAptum arhati| 5 yataH sosmajjAtIyeSu lokeSu prIyate
 tathAsmatkRte bhajanagehaM nirmmitavAn| 6 tasmAd
 yIzustaiH saha gatvA nivezanasya samIpaM prApa,
 tadA sa zatasenApati rvakSyamaNavAkyam taM
 vaktuM bandhUn prAhiNot| he prabho svayaM
 zrmo na karttavyo yad bhavatA madgehamadhye
 pAdArpaNam kriyeta tadapyahaM nArhAmi, 7 kiJcAhaM
 bhavatsamIpaM yAtumapi nAtmAnaM yogyaM
 buddhavAn, tato bhavAn vAkyamAtraM vadatu tenaiva
 mama dAsaH svastho bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd ahaM
 parAdhInopi mamAdhInA yAH senAH santi tAsAm
 ekajanaM prati yAhIti mayA prokte sa yAti; tadanyaM
 prati AyAhIti prokte sa AyAti; tathA nijadAsaM prati etat
 kurviti prokte sa tadeva karoti| 9 yIzuridaM vAkyam
 zrutvA vismayaM yayau, mukhaM parAvartya
 pazcAdvarttino lokAn babhASe ca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi
 isrAyelo vaMzamadyepi vizvAsamIdRzaM na
 prApnavam| 10 tataste preSitA gRhaM gatvA taM pIDitaM
 dAsaM svasthaM dadRzuH| 11 pare'hani sa nAyInAkhyam
 nagaram jagAma tasyAneke ziSyA anye ca lokAstena
 sArddhaM yayuH| 12 teSu tannagarasya dvArasannidhiM
 prApteSu kiyanto lokA ekaM mRtamanujaM vahanto
 nagarasya bahiryAnti, sa tanmAturekaputrastanmAta ca
 vidhava; tayA sArddhaM tannagarIyA bahavo lokA Asan|
 13 prabhustAM vilokya sAnukampaH kathayAmAsa,
 mA rodIH| sa samIpamitvA khaTvAM pasparza
 tasmAd vAhakAH sthagitAstamyuH; 14 tadA sa
 uvAca he yuvamanuSyA tvamuttiSTha, tvAmaham

AjJApayAmi| 15 tasmAt sa mRto janastatkSaNamutthAya
 kathAM prakathitaH; tato yIzustasya mAtari taM
 samarpayAmAsa| 16 tasmAt sarvve lokAH zazaGkire; eko
 mahAbhaviSyadvAdi madhye'smAkam samudait,
 Izvarazca svalokAnanvagRhlAt kathAmimAM kathayitvA
 IzvaraM dhanyaM jagaduH| 17 tataH paraM samastaM
 yihUdAdezaM tasya caturdiksthadezaJca tasyaitatIrkti
 rvyAnaze| 18 tataH paraM yohanaH ziSyeSu taM
 tadvRttAntaM jJApitavatsu 19 sa svaziSyANAM dvau
 janAvAhUya yIzuM prati vakSyamANaM vAkyam
 vaktuM preSayAmAsa, yasyAgamanam apekSya
 tiSThAmo vayaM kiM sa eva janastvaM? kiM
 vayamanyamapekSya sthAsyAmaH? 20 pazcAttau
 manavau gatvA kathayAmAsatuH, yasyAgamanam
 apekSya tiSThAmo vayaM, kiM saeva janastvaM? kiM
 vayamanyamapekSya sthAsyAmaH? kathAmimAM
 tubhyaM kathayituM yohan majjaka AvAM preSitavAn|
 21 tasmin danDe yIzUrogiNo mahAvyAdhimato
 duSTabhUtagrastAMzca bahUn svasthAn kRtvA,
 anekAndhebhyazcakSuMSi dattvA pratyuvAca, 22 yuvAM
 vrajatam andhA netrANi khajJazcaraNani ca
 prApnuvanti, kuSThinaH pariSkriyante, badhirAH
 zravanAni mRtAzca jIvanAni prApnuvanti, daridrANAM
 samIpeSu susaMvAdaH pracAryate, yaM prati
 vighnasvarUpohaM na bhavAmi sa dhanyaH, 23 etAni
 yAni pazyathaH zRNuthazca tAni yohanaM jJApayatam|
 24 tayo rdUtayo rgatayoH sato ryohani sa lokAn
 vaktumupacakrame, yUyaM madhyeprAntaraM kiM
 draSTuM niragamata? kiM vAyuna kampitaM

naDaM? 25 yUyaM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kiM
sUkSmavastraparidhAyinaM kamapi naraM? kintu ye
sUkSmamRduvastrANi paridadhati sUttamAni
dravyANi bhujjate ca te rAjadhANiSu tiSThanti| 26
tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kimekaM
bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadeva satyaM kintu sa pumAn
bhaviSyadvAdinopi zreSTha ityahaM yuSmAn vadAmi; 27
pazyA svakIyadUtantu tavAgra preSayAmyahaM| gatvA
tvadIyamArgantu sa hi pariSkariSyati| yadarthe lipiriyam
Aste sa eva yohan| 28 ato yuSmAnahaM vadAmi striyA
garbbhajAtAnAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM madhye yohano
majjakAt zreSThaH kopi nAsti, tatrApi Izvarasya rAjye
yaH sarvvasmAt kSudraH sa yohanopi zreSThaH| 29
aparaJca sarvve lokAH karamaJcAyinazca tasya vAkyAni
zrutvA yohanA majjanena majjitAH paramezvaram
nirdoSaM menire| 30 kintu phirUzino vyavasthApakAzca
tena na majjitAH svAn pratIzvarasyopadezaM
niSphalam akurvvan| 31 atha prabhuH kathayAmAsa,
idAnIntanajanAn kenopamAmi? te kasya sadRzAH? 32 ye
bAlakA vipaNyAm upavizya parasparam AhUya
vAkyamidaM vadanti, vayaM yuSmAkAM nikaTe
vaMzIravAdiSma, kintu yUyaM nAnarttiSTa, vayaM
yuSmAkAM nikaTa arodiSma, kintu yuyaM na vyalapiSTa,
bAlakairetAdRzaisteSAM upamA bhavati| 33 yato yohan
majjaka Agatya pUpaM nAkhAdat drAkSArasaJca nApivat
tasmAd yUyaM vadatha, bhUtagrastoyam| 34 tataH
paraM mAnavasuta AgatyAkhAdadapivaJca tasmAd
yUyaM vadatha, khAdakaH surApazcANDAlapApinAM
bandhureko jano dRzyatAm| 35 kintu jJAnino jJAnaM

nirdoSaM viduH| 36 pazcAdekaH phirUzI yIzuM
bhojanAya nyamantrayat tataH sa tasya gRhaM gatvA
bhoktumupaviSTaH| 37 etarhi tatphirUzino gRhe yIzu
rbhektum upAvekSIt tacchrutvA tannagaravAsinI kApi
duSTA nArI pANDaraprastarasya sampuTake
sugandhitailam AnIya 38 tasya pazcAt pAdayoH
sannidhau tasyau rudatI ca netrAmbubhistasya caraNau
prakSAlya nijakacairamArkSIt, tatastasya caraNau
cumbitvA tena sugandhitailena mamarda| 39 tasmAt sa
nimantrayitA phirUzI manasA cintayAmAsa, yadyayaM
bhaviSyadvAdi bhavet tarhi enaM sprZati yA strI sA kA
kIdRzI ceti jJAtuM zaknuyAt yataH sA duSTA| 40 tAdA
yAzustaM jagAda, he zimon tvAM prati mama kiJcid
vaktavyamasti; tasmAt sa babhASe, he guro tad vadatu|
41 ekottamarNasya dvAvadhamarNAvAstAM, tayorekaH
paJcazatAni mudrApAdAn aparazca paJcAzat
mudrApAdAn dhArayAmAsa| 42 tadanantaraM tayoH
zodhyAbhAvAt sa uttamarNastayo rRNe cakSame; tasmAt
tayordvayoH kastasmin preSyate bahu? tad brUhi| 43
zimon pratyuvAca, mayA budhyate yasyAdhikam RNaM
cakSame sa iti; tato yIzustaM vyAjahAra, tvAM
yathArthaM vyacArayaH| 44 atha tAM nArIM prati
vyAghuThya zimonamavocat, strImimAM pazyasi? tava
gRhe mayyAgate tvAM pAdaprakSAlanArthaM jalaM
nAdAH kintu yoSideSA nayanajalai rmama pAdau
prakSAlya kezairamArkSIt| 45 tvAM mAM nAcumbIH
kintu yoSideSA svIyAgamanAdArabhya madyapAdau
cumbitUM na vyaraMsta| 46 tvajca madyottamAGge
kiJcidapi tailaM nAmardIH kintu yoSideSA mama

caraNau sugandhitailenAmarddIt| 47 atastvAM
vyAharAmi, etasyA bahu pApamakSamyata tato bahu
prIyate kintu yasyAlpapApaM kSamyate solpaM
prIyate| 48 tataH paraM sa tAM babhASE, tvadIyaM
pApamakSamyata| 49 tadA tena sArddhaM ye bhoktum
upavivizuste parasparaM vaktumArebhire, ayaM pApaM
kSamate ka eSaH? 50 kintu sa tAM nArIM jagAda, tava
vizvAsastvAM paryyatrAsta tvaM kSemeNa vraja|

8aparaJca yIzu rdvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sArddhaM
nAnAnagareSu nAnAgrAmeSu ca gacchan
izvarIyarAjatvasya susaMvAdaM pracArayituM prArebhe|
2 tadA yasyAH sapta bhUtA niragacchan sA magdalInIti
vikhyAtA mariyam herodrAjasya gRhAdhipateH hoSe
rbhAryyA yohanA zUZAnA 3 prabhRtayo yA bahvyaH
striyaH duSTabhUtebhyo rogebhyazca muktaH satyo
nijavibhUtI rvyayitvA tamasevanta, tAH sarvvAstena
sArddham Asan| 4 anantaraM nAnAnagarebhyo bahavo
loka Agatya tasya samIpe'milan, tadA sa tebhya ekAM
dRSTAntakathAM kathayAmAsa| ekaH kRSIbalo bIjAni
vaptuM bahirjagAma, 5 tato vapanakAle katipayAni
bIjAni mArgapArzve petuH, tatastAni padatalai rdalitAni
pakSibhi rbhakSitAni ca| 6 katipayAni bIjAni
pASANasthale patitAni yadyapi tAnyAGkuritAni
tathApi rasAbhAvAt zuzuSuH| 7 katipayAni bIjAni
kaNTakivanamadhya patitAni tataH kaNTakivanAni
saMvRddhya tAni jagrasuH| 8 tadanyAni katipayabIjAni
ca bhUmyAmuttamAyAM petustatastAnyAGkurayitvA
zatagunAni phalAni pheluH| sa imA kathAM kathayitvA
proccaiH provAca, yasya zrotuM zrotre staH sa zRNotu| 9

tataH paraM ziSyAstaM papracchurasya dRSTAntasya
kiM tAtparyyaM? 10 tataH sa vyAjahAra, IzvarIyarAjjasya
guhyAni jJAtuM yuSmabhyamadhikAro dIyate kintvanye
yathA dRSTvApi na pazyanti zrutvApi ma budhyante ca
tadarthaM teSAM purastAt tAH sarvvAH kathA
dRSTAntena kathyante| 11 dRSTAntasyAsyAbhiprAyaH,
IzvarIyakathA bIjasvarUpA| 12 ye kathAmAtraM zRNvanti
kintu pazcAd vizvasya yathA paritrANaM na prApnuvanti
tadAzayena zaitAnetya hRdayAtR tAM kathAm apaharati
ta eva mArgapArzvasthabhUmisvarUpAH| 13 ye kathAM
zrutvA sAnandaM gRhanti kintvabaddhamUlatvAt
svalpakAlamAtraM pratItya parIkSAkAle bhrazyanti
taeva pASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 14 ye kathAM zrutvA
yAnti viSayacintAyAM dhanalobhena ehikasukhe
ca majjanta upayuktaphalAni na phalanti ta
evoptabIjakaNTakibhUsvarUpAH| 15 kintu ye zrutvA
saralaiH zuddhaizcAntaHkaraNaiH kathAM gRhanti
dhairyyam avalambya phalAnyutpAdayanti ca ta
evottamamRtsvarUpAH| 16 aparajca pradIpaM prajvAlya
kopi pAtreNa nAcchAdayati tathA khaTvAdhopi na
sthApayati, kintu dIpAdhAroparyyeva sthApayati, tasmAt
pravezakA dIptiM pazyanti| 17 yanna prakAzayiSyate
tAdRg aprakAzitaM vastu kimapi nAsti yacca na
suvyaktaM pracArayiSyate tAdRg gRpataM vastu kimapi
nAsti| 18 ato yUyaM kena prakAreNa zRNutha tatra
sAvadhAnA bhavata, yasya samIpe barddhate tasmai
punardAsyate kintu yasyAzraye na barddhate tasya
yadyadasti tadapi tasmAt neSyate| 19 aparajca yIzo
rmAta bhrAtarazca tasya samIpaM jigamiSavaH 20 kintu

janatAsambAdhAt tatsannidhiM prAptuM na zekuH|
 tatpazcAt tava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAM sAKsAt
 cikIrSanto bahistiSThanatIti vArttAyAM tasmai
 kathitAyAM 21 sa pratyuvAca; ye janA Izvarasya
 kathAM zrutvA tadanurUpamAcaranti taeva
 mama mAtA bhrAtarazca| 22 anantaraM ekadA
 yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAvamAruhya jagAda,
 AyAta vayaM hradasya pAraM yAmAH, tataste
 jagmuH| 23 teSu naukAM vAhayatsu sa nidadrau; 24
 athAkasmAt prabalajhaJbhagamAd hrade naukAyAM
 taraGgairAcchannAyAM vipat tAn jagrAsa|tasmAd
 yIzorantikaM gatvA he guro he guro prANA no yAntIti
 gaditvA taM jAgarayAmbabhUvuH|tadA sa utthAya
 vAyuM taraGgAMzca tarjayAmAsa tasmAdubhau nivRtya
 sthirau babhUvatuH| 25 sa tAn babhAse yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsaH ka? tasmAtte bhItA vismitAzca parasparaM
 jagaduH, aho kIdRgayaM manujaH pavanaM
 pAnIyaJcAdizati tadubhayaM tadAdezaM vahati| 26 tataH
 paraM gAllIpradezasya sammukhasthagiderIyapradeze
 naukAyAM lagantyAM taTe'varohamAvAd 27
 bahutithakAlaM bhUtagrasta eko mAnuSaH purAdAgatya
 taM sAKsAccakAra| sa manuSo vAso na paridadhat gRhe
 ca na vasan kevalaM zmazAnam adhyuvAsa| 28 sa yIzuM
 dRSTvaiva cIcchabdaM cakAra tasya sammukhe patitvA
 proccairjagAda ca, he sarvvapradhAnezvarasya putra,
 mayA saha tava kaH sambandhaH? tvayi vinayaM karomi
 mAM mA yAtaya| 29 yataH sa taM mAnuSaM
 tyaktvA yAtum amedhyabhUtam Adideza; sa
 bhUtastaM mAnuSam asakRd dadhAra tasmAllokaH

zRGkhalena nigaDena ca babandhuH; sa tad bhaMktvA
 bhUtavazatvAt madhyeprAntaraM yayau| 30 anantaraM
 yIzustaM papraccha tava kinnAma? sa uvAca, mama
 nAma bAhino yato bahavo bhUtAstamAzizriyuH| 31 atha
 bhUtA vinayena jagaduH, gabhIraM garttaM gantuM
 mAjjApayAsmAn| (Abyssos g12) 32 tadA parvvatopari
 varAhavrajazcarati tasmAd bhUtA vinayena procuH,
 amuM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn anujAnlhi; tataH
 sonujajJau| 33 tataH paraM bhUtAstaM mAnuSaM vihAya
 varAhavrajam AzizriyuH varAhavrajAzca tatksANat
 kaTakena dhAvanto hrade prANAn vijRhuH| 34 tad
 dRSTvA zUkararakSakAH palAyamAnA nagaraM
 grAmaJca gatvA tatsarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH|
 35 tataH kiM vRttam etaddarzanArthaM loka
 nirgatya yIzoH samIpaM yayuH, taM mAnuSaM
 tyaktabhUtaM parihitavastraM svasthamAnuSavad
 yIzozcaraNasannidhau sUpavizantaM vilokya bibhyuH|
 36 ye lokAstasya bhUtagrastasya svAsthyakaraNaM
 dadRzuste tebhyaH sarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH| 37
 tadanantaraM tasya giderIyapradezasya caturdiksthA
 bahavo janA atitrastA vinayena taM jagaduH,
 bhavAn asmAkaM nikaTAd vrajatu tasmAt sa
 nAvamAruhya tato vyAghuTya jagAma| 38 tadAnIM
 tyaktabhUtamanujastena saha sthAtuM prArthayAJcakra
 39 kintu tadartham IzvaraH kIdRGmahAkarmma
 kRtavAn iti nivezanaM gatvA vijjApaya, yIzuH
 kathAmetAM kathayitvA taM visasarja| tataH sa vrajitvA
 yIzustadarthaM yanmahAkarmma cakAra tat purasya
 sarvvatra prakAzayituM prArebhe| 40 atha yIzau

parAvRtyAgate lokAstaM AdareNa jagRhu ryasmAtte
 sarvve tamapekSAJcakrire| 41 tadanantaraM yAyIrnAmno
 bhajanagehasyaikodhipa Agatya yIzocaraNayoH patitVA
 svanivezanAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayaM cakAra, 42
 yatastasya dvAdazavarSavayaska kanyaikAsIt
 sA mRtakalpAbhavat| tatastasya gamanakAle
 mArge lokAnAM mahAn samAgamo babhUva|
 43 dvAdazavarSANi pradararogagrastA nAnA
 vaidyaizcikitsitA sarvvasvaM vyayitvApi svAsthyaM na
 prAptA yA yoSit sA yIzoH pazcAdAgatya tasya
 vastragranthiM pasparza| 44 tasmAt tatksaNAAt tasyA
 raktasrAvo ruddhaH| 45 tadAnIM yIzuravadat kenAhaM
 sprSTaH? tato'nekairanaGgIkRte pitarastasya
 saGginazcAvadan, he guro lokA nikaTasthAH santastava
 dehe gharSayanti, tathApi kenAhaM sprSTaiti
 bhavAn kutaH pRcchati? 46 yIzuH kathayAmAsa,
 kenApyahaM sprSTo, yato mattaH zakti rnirgateti mayA
 nizcitamajJayi| 47 tadA sA nArI svayaM na gupteti
 viditVA kampamAnA satI tasya sammukhe papAta; yena
 nimittena taM pasparza sparzamAtrAcca yena prakAreNa
 svasthAbhavat tat sarvvaM tasya sAkSAdAcakhyau| 48
 tataH sa taM jagAda he kanye susthira bhava, tava
 vizvAsastvAM svasthAm akArSIt tvaM kSemeNa yAhi| 49
 yIzoretadvAkyavadanakAle tasyAdhipate rnivezanAt
 kazcilloka Agatya taM babhASe, tava kanya mRtA guruM
 mA klizAna| 50 kintu yIzustadAkarNyAdhipatiM
 vyAjahAra, mA bhaisIH kevalaM vizvasihi tasmAt sA
 jIviSyati| 51 atha tasya nivezane prApte sa pitaraM
 yohanaM yAkUbaJca kanyAyA mAtaraM pitaraJca vinA,

anyaM kaJcana praveSTuM vArayAmAsa| 52 aparajca ye
rudanti vilapanti ca tAn sarvvAn janAn uvAca, yUyaM
mA rodiSTa kanya na mRtA nidrAti| 53 kintu sA nizcitaM
mRteti jJAtvA te tamupajahasuH| 54 pazcAt sa sarvvAn
bahiH kRtvA kanyAyAH karau dhRtvAjuhuve, he kanye
tvamuttiSTha, 55 tasmAt tasyAH prANeSu punarAgateSu
sA tatksaNA d uttasyau| tadAnIM tasyai kiJcid bhakSyAM
dAtum Adideza| 56 tatastasyAH pitarau vismayaM gatau
kintu sa tAvAdideza ghaTanAyA etasyAH kathAM
kasmaicidapi mA kathayataM|

9 tataH paraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya bhUtAn
tyAjayituM rogAn pratikarttuJca tebhyaH
zaktimAdhipatyajca dadau| 2 aparajca IzvarIyarAjyasya
susaMvAdaM prakAzayitum rogiNAmArogyaM karttuJca
preraNakAle tAn jagAda| 3 yAtrArthaM yaSTi
rvastrapuTakaM bhakSyAM mudrA dviIyavastram, eSAM
kimapi mA gRhIta| 4 yUyajca yannivezanaM pravizatha
nagaratyAgaparyyanataM tannivezane tiSThata| 5 tatra
yadi kasyacit purasya lokA yuSmAkamAtithyaM na
kurvvanti tarhi tasmAnnagarAd gamanakAle teSAM
viruddhaM sAkSyArthaM yuSmAkaM padadhULIH
sampAtayata| 6 atha te prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdaM
pracArayituM piDitAn svasthAn karttuJca grAmeSu
bhramituM prArebhire| 7 etarhi herod rAJA yIzoH
sarvvakarmmaNAM vArttAM zrutvA bhRzamudvivije 8
yataH kecidUcurohan zmazAnAdudatiSThat| kecidUcuH,
eliyo darzanaM dattavAn; evamanyaloka UcuH
pUrvvIyaH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdi samutthitaH| 9 kintu
heroduvAca yohanaH ziro'hamachinadam idAnIM

yasyedRkkarmmaNAM vArttAM prApnomi sa kaH? atha
 sa taM draSTum aicchat| 10 anantaraM preritAH
 pratyAgatya yAni yAni karmmANi cakrustAni yIzave
 kathayAmAsuH tataH sa tAn baitsaidAnAmakanagarasya
 vijanaM sthAnaM nItvA guptaM jagAma| 11 pazcAl
 lokAstad viditvA tasya pazcAd yayuH; tataH sa tAn nayan
 IzvarIyarAjyasya prasaGgamuktavAn, yeSAM cikitsayA
 prayojanam AsIt tAn svasthAn cakAra ca| 12 aparajca
 divAvasanne sati dvAdazaziSyA yIzorantikam etya
 kathayAmAsuH, vayamatra prAntarasthAne tiSThAmaH,
 tato nagarANi grAmANi gatvA vAsasthAnAni prApya
 bhakSyadravyANi kretuM jananivahaM bhavAn visRjatu|
 13 tadA sa uvAca, yUyameva tAn bhejayadhvaM; tataste
 procurasmAkAM nikaTe kevalaM paJca pUpA dvau
 matsyau ca vidyante, ataeva sthAnAntaram itvA
 nimittameteSAM bhakSyadravyeSu na kriteSu na
 bhavati| 14 tatra prAyeNa paJcasahasrANi puruSA Asan|
 15 tadA sa ziSyAn jagAda paJcAzat paJcAzajjanaiH
 paMktikRtya tAnupavezayata, tasmAt te tadanusAreNa
 sarvvalokAnupavezayApAsuH| 16 tataH sa tAn
 paJca pUpAn mInadvayaJca gRhItvA svargaM
 vilokyezvaraguNAN kirttayAjcacre bhaGkta ca lokebhyaH
 pariveSaNArthaM ziSyeSu samarpayAmbabhUva| 17
 tataH sarvve bhuktvA tRptiM gatA avaziSTAnAJca
 dvAdaza DallakAn saMjagRhuH| 18 athaikadA nirjane
 ziSyaiH saha prArthanAkAle tAn papraccha, lokA mAM
 kaM vadanti? 19 tataste prAcuH, tvAM yohanmajjakaM
 vadanti; kecit tvAm eliyaM vadanti, pUrvvakAlikaH
 kazcid bhaviSyadvAdi zmazAnAd udatiSThad ityapi kecid

vadanti| 20 tadA sa uvAca, yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha?
 tataH pitara uktavAn tvam IzvarAbhiSiktaH puruSaH| 21
 tadA sa tAn dRDhamAdideza, kathAmetAM kasmaicidapi
 mA kathayata| 22 sa punaruvAca, manuSyaputreNa
 vahuyAtanA bhoktavyAH prAcInalokaiH
 pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sovajJAya hantavyaH
 kintu tRtIyadivase zmazAnAt tenotthAtavyam| 23 aparaM
 sa sarvvAnuvAca, kazcid yadi mama pazcAd gantuM
 vAJchati tarhi sa svaM dAmyatu, dine dine kruzaM
 gRhItvA ca mama pazcAdAgacchatu| 24 yato yaH kazcit
 svaprANAn rirakSiSati sa tAn hArayiSyati, yaH kazcin
 madarthaM prANAn hArayiSyati sa tAn rakSiSyati| 25
 kazcid yadi sarvvaM jagat prApnoti kintu svaprANAn
 hArayati svayaM vinazyati ca tarhi tasya ko labhaH?
 26 puna ryaH kazcin mAM mama vAkyaM vA
 lajjAspadaM jAnAti manuSyaputro yadA svasya pituzca
 pavitrANAM dUtAnAJca tejobhiH pariveSTita AgamiSyati
 tadA sopi taM lajjAspadaM jJAsyati| 27 kintu
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvarIyarAjatvaM na
 dRSTava mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyante, etAdRzAH kiyanto
 lokA atra sthane'pi daNDAYamAnAH santi| 28
 etadAkhyAnakathanAt paraM prAyeNASTasu dineSu
 gateSu sa pitaraM yohanaM yAkUbaJca gRhItvA
 prArthayituM parvvatamekaM samAruroha| 29 atha
 tasya prArthanakAle tasya mukhAkRtiranyarUpA jAtA,
 tadyaM vastramujjvalazuklaM jAtaM| 30 aparaJca
 mUsA eliyazcobhau tejasvinau dRSTau 31 tau tena
 yirUzAlampure yo mRtyuH sAdhiSyate tadyAM kathAM
 tena sArddhaM kathayitum ArebhAte| 32 tadA

pitarAdayaH svasya saGgino nidrayAkRSTA Asan kintu
 jAgarivA tasya tejjastena sArddham uttiSThantau janau
 ca dadRzuH| 33 atha tayorubhayo rgamanakAle pitaro
 yIzuM babhASe, he guro'smAkaM sthAne'smin sthitiH
 zubhA, tata eka tvadarthA, eka mUsArthA, eka
 eliyArthA, iti tisraH kuTyosmAbhi rnirmmIyantAM,
 imAM kathAM sa na vivicya kathayAmAsa| 34 aparajca
 tadvAkyavadanakAle payoda eka Agatya teSAMupari
 chAyAM cakAra, tatastanmadhye tayoH pravezAt te
 zazaGkire| 35 tadA tasmAt payodAd iyamAkAzIyA vANI
 nirjagAma, mamAyaM priyaH putra etasya kathAyAM
 mano nidhatta| 36 iti zabde jAte te yIzumekAkinAM
 dadRzuH kintu te tadAnIM tasya darzanasya
 vAcamekAmapi noktVA manaHsu sthApayAmAsuH| 37
 pare'hani teSu tasmAcchailAd avarUDheSu taM sAkSAT
 karttuM bahavo lokA AjagmuH| 38 teSAM madhyAd eko
 jana uccairuvAca, he guro ahaM vinayaM karomi mama
 putraM prati kRpAdrSTiM karotu, mama sa evaikaH
 putraH| 39 bhUtena dhRtaH san saM prasabhaM
 cIcchabdaM karoti tanmukhAt pheNA nirgacchanti ca,
 bhUta itthaM vidAryya kliSTVA prAyazastaM na tyajati|
 40 tasmAt taM bhUtaM tyAjayituM tava ziSyasamIpe
 nyavedayaM kintu te na zekuH| 41 tadA yIzuravAdIt, re
 AvizvAsin vipathagAmin vaMza katikAlAn yuSmAbhiH
 saha sthAsyAmyahaM yuSmAkam AcaraNani ca sahiSye?
 tava putramihAnaya| 42 tatastasminnAgatamAtre
 bhUtastaM bhUtau pAtayitVA vidadAra; tadA
 yIzustamamedhyaM bhUtaM tarjayitVA bAlakaM
 svasthaM kRtvA tasya pitari samarpayAmAsa| 43

Izvarasya mahAzaktim imAM vilokya sarvve
 camaccakruH; itthaM yIzoH sarvvAbhiH kriyAbhiH
 sarvvairlokairAz Carye manyamAne sati sa ziSyAn
 babhASe, 44 katheyAM yuSmAkaM karNeSu pravizatu,
 manuSyaputro manuSyANAM kareSu samarpayisyate| 45
 kintu te tAM kathAM na bubudhire, spaSTatvAbhAvAt
 tasyA abhiprAyasteSAM bodhagamyo na babhUva; tasyA
 AzayaH ka ityapi te bhayAt praSTuM na zekuH| 46
 tadanantaraM teSAM madhye kaH zreSThaH
 kathAmetAM gRhItvA te mitho vivAdaM cakruH| 47 tato
 yIzusteSAM manobhiprAyaM viditvA bAlakamekaM
 gRhItvA svasya nikaTe sthApayitvA tAn jagAda, 48 yo
 jano mama nAmnAsya bAlAsyAtithyaM vidadhAti sa
 mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM vidadhAti
 sa mama prerakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti, yuSmAkaM
 madhyeyaH svaM sarvvasmAt kSudraM jAnIte sa eva
 zreSTho bhaviSyati| 49 aparaJca yohan vyAjahAra he
 prabhe tava nAmna bhUtAn tyAjayantaM mAnuSam
 ekaM dRSTavanto vayaM, kintvasmAkam apazcAd
 gAmitvAt taM nyaSedhAm| tadAnIM yIzuruVaca,
 50 taM mA niSedhata, yato yo janosmAkaM na
 vipakSaH sa evAsmAkaM sapakSo bhavati| 51
 anantaraM tasyArohaNasamaya upasthite sa sthiracetA
 yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAM karttuM nizcityAgre
 dUtAn preSayAmAsa| 52 tasmAt te gatvA tasya
 prayojanIyadravyANi saMgrahItuM zomiroNIyAnAM
 grAmaM pravivizuH| 53 kintu sa yirUzAlamaM nagaraM
 yAti tato heto rlokAstasyAtithyaM na cakruH| 54 ataeva
 yAkUbyohanau tasya ziSyau tad dRSTvA jagadatuH, he

prabho eliyo yathA cakAra tathA vayamapi kiM gagaNAd
 Agantum etAn bhasmIkarttuJca vahnimAjJApayAmaH?
 bhavAn kimicchati? 55 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya tAn
 tarjayitvA gaditavAn yuSmAkaM manobhAvaH kaH, iti
 yUyaM na jAnitha| 56 manujasuto manujAnAM prANAn
 nAzayituM nAgacchat, kintu rakSitum Agacchat| pazcAd
 itaragrAmaM te yayuH| 57 tadanantaraM pathi
 gamanakAle jana ekastaM babhASe, he prabho bhavAn
 yatra yAti bhavata sahAhamapi tatra yAsyAmi| 58
 tadAnIM yIzustamuvAca, gomAyUnAM garttA Asate,
 vihAyasIyavihaganAM nIDAni ca santi, kintu
 mAnavatanayasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti| 59
 tataH paraM sa itarajanaM jagAda, tvam mama pazcAd
 ehi; tataH sa uvAca, he prabho pUrvvam pitaram
 zmazAne sthApayituM mAmAdizatu| 60 tAdA yIzuruvAca,
 mRta mRtan zmazAne sthApayantu kintu tvam
 gatvezvarlyarAjyasya kathAM pracAraya| 61 tatonyaH
 kathayAmAsa, he prabho mayApi bhavataH pazcAd
 gaMsyate, kintu pUrvvam mama nivezanasya
 parijanAnAm anumatiM grahitum ahamAdizyai bhavata|
 62 tadAnIM yIzustaM proktavAn, yo jano lAGgale
 karamarpayitvA pazcAt pazyati sa IzvarlyarAjyaM
 nArhati|

10 tataH paraM prabhuraparAn saptatiziSyAn niyujya
 svayaM yAni nagarANi yAni sthAnAni ca gamiSyati
 tAni nagarANi tAni sthAnAni ca prati dvau dvau janau
 prahitavAn| 2 tebhyaH kathayAmAsa ca zasyAni bahUnIti
 satyaM kintu chedakA alpe; tasmAddhetoH zasyakSetre
 chedakan aparAnapi preSayituM kSetrasvAminaM

prArthayadhvaM| 3 yUyaM yAta, pazyata, vRkANAM
 madhye meSazAvakAniva yuSmAn prahiNomi| 4 yUyaM
 kSudraM mahad vA vasanasampuTakaM pAdukAzca
 mA gRhIta, mArgamadhya kamapi mA namata ca|
 5 aparaJca yUyaM yad yat nivezanaM pravizatha
 tatra nivezanasya maGgalaM bhUyAditi vAkyam
 prathamaM vadata| 6 tasmAt tasmin nivezane yadi
 maGgalapAtraM sthAsyati tarhi tanmaGgalaM tasya
 bhaviSyati, nocet yuSmAn prati parAvarttiSyate|
 7 aparaJca te yatkijcid dAsyanti tadeva bhuktva
 pItva tasminnivezane sthAsyatha; yataH karmmakArI
 jano bhRtim arhati; gRhAd gRhaM mA yAsyatha|
 8 anyacca yuSmAsu kimapi nagaraM praviSTeSu
 loka yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM kariSyanti, tarhi
 yat khAdyam upasthAsyanti tadeva khAdiSyatha| 9
 tannagarasthAn rogiNaH svasthAn kariSyatha, IzvarIyaM
 rAjyaM yuSmAkam antikam Agamat kathAmetAJca
 pracArayiSyatha| 10 kintu kimapi puraM yuSmAsu
 praviSTeSu loka yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM na
 kariSyanti, tarhi tasya nagarasya panthAnaM gatva
 kathAmetAM vadiSyatha, 11 yuSmAkaM nagariyA yA
 dhUlyo'smasu samalagan tA api yuSmAkaM prAtikUlyena
 sAkSyArthaM sampAtayamaH; tathApIzvararAjyaM
 yuSmAkaM samIpam Agatam iti nizcitaM jAnIta| 12
 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vicAradine
 tasya nagarasya dazAtaH sidomo dazA sahyA
 bhaviSyati| 13 hA hA korAsIn nagara, hA hA
 baitsaidAnagara yuvayormadhya yAdRzAni AzcaryyANi
 karmmANyakriyanta, tAni karmmANi yadi sorasIdono

rnagarayorakAriSyanta, tadA ito bahudinapUrvvaM
 tannivAsinaH zaNavastrANi paridhAya gAtreSu bhasma
 vilipya samupavizya samakhetsyanta| 14 ato vicAradivase
 yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sorasIdonnivAsinAM dazA sahyA
 bhaviSyati| 15 he kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvad
 unnata kintu narakaM yAvat nyagbhaviSyasi| (Hadēs
 g86) 16 yo jano yuSmAkaM vAkyAM gRhAti sa
 mamaiva vAkyAM gRhAti; kiJca yo jano yuSmAkam
 avajJAM karoti sa mamaivAvajJAM karoti; yo jano
 mamAvajJAM karoti ca sa matprerakasyaivAvajJAM
 karoti| 17 atha te saptatiziSyA Anandena pratyAgatya
 kathayAmAsuH, he prabho bhavato nAmna bhUtA
 apyasmAkaM vazIbhavanti| 18 tadAnIM sa tAn jagAda,
 vidyutamiva svargAt patantaM zaitAnam adarzam| 19
 pazyata sarpAn vRzcikAn ripoH sarvvaparAkramAMzca
 padatalai rdalayituM yuSmabhyaM zaktiM dadAmi
 tasmAd yuSmAkaM kApi hAni rna bhaviSyati| 20
 bhUtA yuSmAkaM vazIbhavanti, etannimittat mA
 samullasata, svarge yuSmAkaM nAmAni likhitAni santIti
 nimittaM samullasata| 21 tadghaTikAyAM yIzu rmanasi
 jAtAhlAdaH kathayAmAsa he svargapRthivyorekAdhipate
 pitastvaM jJAnavatAM viduSAJca lokAnAM purastAt
 sarvvametad aprakAzya balakAnAM purastAt prAkAzaya
 etasmAddhetostvAM dhanyaM vadAmi, he pitaritthaM
 bhavatu yad etadeva tava gocara uttamam| 22
 pitra sarvvANi mayi samarpitAni pitaraM vinA kopi
 putraM na jAnAti kiJca putraM vinA yasmai janAya
 putrastaM prakAzitavAn tajca vinA kopi pitaraM na
 jAnAti| 23 tapaH paraM sa ziSyAn prati parAvRtya

guptaM jagAda, yUyametAni sarvvANi pazyatha tato
 yuSmAkaM cakSUMSi dhanyAni| 24 yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi, yUyaM yAni sarvvANi pazyatha tAni bahavo
 bhaviSyadvAdino bhUpatayazca draSTumicchantopi
 draSTuM na prApnuvan, yuSmAbhi ryA yAH kathAzca
 zrUyante tAH zrotumicchantopi zrotuM nAlabhanta| 25
 anantaram eko vyavasthApaka utthAya taM parIkSituM
 papraccha, he upadezaka anantAyuSaH prAptaye mayA
 kiM karaNIyaM? (aiōnios g166) 26 yIzuH pratyuvAca,
 atrArthe vyavasthAyAM kiM likhitamasti? tvaM kiDrk
 paThasi? 27 tataH sovadat, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH
 sarvvaprANaiH sarvvazaktibhiH sarvvacittaizca prabhau
 paramezvare prema kuru, samIpavAsini svavat prema
 kuru ca| 28 tadA sa kathayAmAsa, tvaM yathArthaM
 pratyavocaH, ittham Acara tenaiva jIviSyasi| 29 kintu sa
 janaH svaM nirddoSaM jJApayituM yIzuM papraccha,
 mama samIpavAsi kaH? tato yIzuH pratyuvAca, 30
 eko jano yirUzAlampurAd yirIhopuraM yAti, etarhi
 dasyUnAM kareSu patite te tasya vastrAdikaM hRtavantaH
 tamAhatya mRtaprAyaM kRtvA tyaktvA yayuH| 31
 akasmAd eko yAjakastena mArgeNa gacchan taM
 dRSTvA mArgAnyapArzvena jagAma| 32 ittham eko
 levIyastatsthAnaM prApya tasyAntikaM gatvA taM
 vilokyAnyena pArzvena jagAma| 33 kintvekaH zomiroNIyo
 gacchan tatsthAnaM prApya taM dRSTvAdayata| 34
 tasyAntikaM gatvA tasya kSateSu tailaM drAkSArasaJca
 prakSipya kSatAni baddhvA nijavAhanopari tamupavezya
 pravAsIyagRham AnIya taM siSeve| 35 parasmin divase
 nijagamanakAle dvau mudrApAdau tadgRhasvAmine

dattvAvadat janamenaM sevasva tatra yo'dhiko vyayo
bhaviSyati tamahaM punarAgamanakAle parizotsyAmi|
36 eSAM trayANAM madhye tasya dasyuhastapatitasya
janasya samIpavAsI kaH? tvayA kiM budhyate? **37** tataH sa
vyavasthApakaH kathayAmAsa yastasmin dayAM cakAra|
tadA yIzuH kathayAmAsa tvamapi gatvA tathAcara| **38**
tataH paraM te gacchanta ekaM grAmaM pravivizuH;
tadA marthAnAmA strI svagRhe tasyAtithyaM cakAra|
39 tasmAt mariyam nAmadheyA tasyA bhaginI yIzoH
padasamIpa uvavizya tasyopadezakathAM zrotumArebhe|
40 kintu marthA nAnAparicaryyAyAM vyagra babhUva
tasmAddhetostasya samIpamAgatya babhASe; he prabho
mama bhaginI kevalaM mamopari sarvvakarmmaNAM
bhAram arpitavatI tatra bhavata kiJcidapi na mano
nidhiyate kim? mama sAhAyyaM karttuM bhavAn
tAmAdizatu| **41** tato yIzuH pratyuvAca he marthe
he marthe, tvaM nAnAkAryyeSu cintitavatI vyagra
cAsi, **42** kintu prayojanIyam ekamAtram Aste| aparajca
yamuttamaM bhAgam kopi harttuM na zaknoti saeva
mariyama vRtaH|

11 anantaraM sa kasmiMzcit sthAne prArthayata
tatsamAptau satyAM tasyaikaH ziSyastaM jagAda he
prabho yohan yathA svaziSyAn prArthayitum
upadiSTavAn tathA bhavAnapyasmAn upadizatu| **2**
tasmAt sa kathayAmAsa, prArthanakAle yUyam itthaM
kathayadhvaM, he asmAkaM svargasthapitastava nAma
pUjyaM bhavatu; tava rAjatvaM bhavatu; svarge yathA
tathA pRthivyAmapi tavecchaya sarvvaM bhavatu| **3**
pratyaham asmAkaM prayojanIyaM bhojyaM dehi| **4**

yathA vayaM sarvvAn aparAdhinaH kSamAmahe tathA
tvamapi pApAnyasmAkaM kSamasva| asmAn parIkSAM
mAnaya kintu pApAtmano rakSa| 5 pazcAt soparamapi
kathitavAn yadi yuSmAkaM kasyacid bandhustiSThati
nizIthe ca tasya samIpaM sa gatvA vadati, 6 he bandho
pathika eko bandhu rmama nivezanam AyAtaH kintu
tasyAtithyaM karttuM mamAntike kimapi nAsti, ataeva
pUpatrayaM mahyam RNaM dehi; 7 tadA sa yadi
gRhamadhyAt prativadati mAM mA klizAna, idAnIM
dvAraM ruddhaM zayane mayA saha bAlakAzca tiSThanti
tubhyaM dAtum utthAtuM na zaknomi, 8 tarhi
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa yadi mitratayA tasmai kimapi
dAtuM nottiSThati tathApi vAraM vAraM prArthanAta
utthApitaH san yasmin tasya prayojanaM tadeva dAsyati|
9 ataH kArANAt kathayAmi, yAcadhvaM tato
yuSmabhyaM dAsyate, mRgayadhvaM tata uddezaM
prApsyatha, dvAram Ahata tato yuSmabhyaM dvAraM
mokSyate| 10 yo yAcate sa prApnoti, yo mRgayate sa
evoddezaM prApnoti, yo dvAram Ahanti tadarthaM
dvAraM mocyate| 11 putreNa pUpe yAcite tasmai
pASANaM dadAti vA matsye yAcite tasmai sarpaM dadAti
12 vA aNDe yAcite tasmai vRzcikaM dadAti yuSmAkaM
madhye ka etAdRzaH pitAste? 13 tasmAdeva
yUyamabhadra api yadi svasvabAlakebhya uttamAni
dravyANi dAtuM jAnItha tarhyasmAkaM svargasthaH
pitA nijayAcakebhyaH kiM pavitram AtmAnaM na
dAsyati? 14 anantaraM yIzunA kasmAccid ekasmin
mUkabhUte tyAjite sati sa bhUtatyakto mAnuSo vAkyam
vaktum Arebhe; tato lokAH sakala AzcaryyaM menire| 15

kintu teSAM kecidUcu rjanoyaM bAlasibUbA arthAd
bhUtarAjena bhUtAn tyAjayati| 16 taM parIkSituM
kecid AkAziyam ekaM cihnaM darzayituM taM
prArthayAJcakrire| 17 tadA sa teSAM manaHkalpanAM
jJAtvA kathayAmAsa, kasyacid rAjyasya loka yadi
parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tad rAjyam nazyati; kecid
gRhasthA yadi parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tepi
nazyanti| 18 tathaiva zaitAnapi svalokAn yadi viruNaddhi
tadA tasya rAjyaM kathaM sthAsyati? bAlasibUbAhaM
bhUtAn tyAjayAmi yUyamiti vadatha| 19 yadyahaM
bAlasibUbA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM
santAnAH kena tyAjayanti? tasmAt taeva kathAyA etasyA
vicArayitAro bhaviSyanti| 20 kintu yadyaham Izvarasya
parAkrameNa bhUtAn tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM
nikaTam Izvarasya rAjyamavazyam upatiSThati| 21
balavAn pumAn susajjamAno yatikAlaM nijATTAlikAM
rakSati tatikAlaM tasya dravyaM nirupadravaM tiSThati|
22 kintu tasmAd adhikabalaH kazcidAgatya yadi taM
jayati tarhi yeSu zastrAstreSu tasya vizvAsa AsIt tAni
sarvvANi hRtvA tasya dravyANi gRhIAti| 23 ataH
kArANAd yo mama sapakSo na sa vipakSaH, yo
mayA saha na saMgRhIAti sa vikirati| 24 aparajca
amedhyabhUto mAnuSasyAntarnirgatya zuSkasthAne
bhrAntvA vizrAmaM mRgayate kintu na prApya vadati
mama yasmAd gRhAd AgatohaM punastad gRhaM
parAvRtya yAmi| 25 tato gatvA tad gRhaM mArjitaM
zobhitaJca dRSTvA 26 tatKsaNam apagatya svasmAdapi
durmmatIn aparAn saptabhUtAn sahanayati te ca
tadgRhaM pavizya nivasanti| tasmAt tasya manuSyasya

prathamadazAtaH zeSadazA duHkhatarA bhavati| 27
 asyAH kathAyAH kathanakAle janatAmadhyasthA
 kAcinnArI tamuccaiHsvaraM provAca, yA yoSit tvAM
 garbbhe'dhArayat stanyamapAyayacca saiva dhanyA| 28
 kintu sokathayat ye paramezvarasya kathAM zrutvA
 tadanurUpam Acaranti taeva dhanyAH| 29 tataH paraM
 tasyAntike bahulokAnAM samAgame jAte sa
 vaktumArebhe, Adhunika duSTalokAzcihnaM
 draSTumicchanti kintu yUnasbhaviSyadvAdinazcihnaM
 vinAnyat kijciccihnaM tAn na darzayiSyate| 30 yUnas tu
 yathA nInivIyalokAnAM samIpe cihnarUpobhavat
 tathA vidyamAnalokAnAm eSAM samIpe
 manuSyaputropi cihnarUpo bhaviSyati| 31 vicArasamaye
 idAnIntanalokAnAM prAtikUlyena dakSiNadezlyA rAJJI
 prothhAya tAn doSiNaH kariSyati, yataH sA rAJJI
 sulemAna upadezakathAM zrotuM pRthivyAH sImAta
 Agacchat kintu pazyata sulemAnopi gurutara eko
 jano'smin sthAne vidyate| 32 aparajca vicArasamaye
 nInivIyaloka api varttamAnakAlikAnAM lokAnAM
 vaiparItyena prothhAya tAn doSiNaH kariSyanti, yato
 hetoste yUnaso vAkyAt cittAni parivarttayAmAsuH kintu
 pazyata yUnasotigurutara eko jano'smin sthAne
 vidyate| 33 pradIpaM prajvAlya droNasyAdhaH
 kutrApi guptasthAne vA kopi na sthApayati kintu
 gRhapravezibhyo dIptiM dAtaM dIpAdhAroparyyeva
 sthApayati| 34 dehasya pradI pazcakSustasmAdeva cakSu
 ryadi prasannaM bhavati tarhi tava sarvvazarIraM
 dIptimad bhaviSyati kintu cakSu ryadi malImasaM
 tiSThati tarhi sarvvazarIraM sAndhakAraM

sthAsyati| 35 asmAt kArANAt tavAntaHsthaM jyoti
 ryathAndhakAramayaM na bhavati tadarthe sAvadhAno
 bhava| 36 yataH zarIrasya kutrApyaMze sAndhakAre na
 jAte sarvvaM yadi dIptimat tiSThati tarhi tubhyaM
 dIptidAyiprojvalan pradIpa iva tava savarvazarIraM
 dIptimad bhaviSyati| 37 etatkathAyAH kathanakAle
 phiruzyeko bhejanAya taM nimantrayAmAsa, tataH sa
 gatvA bhoktum upaviveza| 38 kintu bhojanAt pUrvvaM
 nAmAGkSIt etad dRSTvA sa phiruzyAzaryyaM mene| 39
 tadA prabhustaM provAca yUyaM phirUzilokAH
 pAnapAtrANAM bhojanapAtrANAJca bahiH pariSkurutha
 kintu yuSmAkamanta rdaurAtmyai rduSkriyAbhizca
 paripUrNaM tiSThati| 40 he sarvve nirbodhA yo bahiH
 sasarja sa eva kimanta rna sasarja? 41 tata eva
 yuSmAbhirantaHkaraNaM (IzvarAya) nivedyatAM tasmin
 kRte yuSmAkAM sarvvANi zucitAM yAsyanti| 42 kintu
 hanta phirUzigaNA yUyaM nyAyam Izvare prema ca
 parityajya podinAya arudAdInAM sarvveSAM zAkAnAJca
 dazamAMzAn dattha kintu prathamaM pAlayitvA
 zeSasyAlaGghanaM yuSmAkam ucitamAsIt| 43 hA hA
 phirUzino yUyaM bhajanagehe proccAsane ApaNeSu ca
 namaskAreSu priyadhve| 44 vata kapaTino'dhyApakAH
 phirUzinazca lokAyat zmazAnam anupalabhya tadupari
 gacchanti yUyam tAdRgaprakAzitazmazAnavAd
 bhavatha| 45 tadAnIM vyavasthApakAnAm eka
 yIzumavadat, he upadezaka vAkyenedRzenAsmAsvapi
 doSam Aropayasi| 46 tataH sa uvAca, hA hA
 vyavasthApakA yUyam mAnuSANAm upari duHsahyAn
 bhArAn nyasyatha kintu svayam ekAGgulyApi tAn

bhArAn na sprZatha| 47 hanta yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA
 yAn bhaviSyadvAdino'vadhiSusteSAM zmazAnAni yUyaM
 nirmmAtha| 48 tenaiva yUyaM svapUrvvapuruSANAM
 karmmANi saMmanyadhve tadeva sapramANaM kurutha
 ca, yataste tAnavadhiSuH yUyaM teSAM zmazAnAni
 nirmmAtha| 49 ataeva Izvarasya zAstre proktamasti
 teSAMantike bhaviSyadvAdinaH preritAMzca
 preSaiSyAmi tataste teSAM kAMzcana haniSyanti
 kAMzcana tADazSyinti| 50 etasmAt kArANAt hAbilaH
 zoNitapAtamArabhya mandirayajJavedyo rmadhye
 hatasya sikhariyasya raktapAtaparyyantaM 51 jagataH
 sRSTimArabhya pRthivyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 yatiraktapAta jAtAstatInAm aparAdhadaNDA eSAM
 varttamAnalokAnAM bhaviSyanti, yuSmAnahaM
 nizcitaM vadAmi sarvve daNDA vaMzasyAsya
 bhaviSyanti| 52 hA hA vyavasthapaka yUyaM jJAnasya
 kuJcikaM hRtvA svayaM na praviSTA ye praveSTuJca
 prayAsinastAnapi praveSTuM vAritavantaH| 53 itthaM
 kathAkathanAd adhyApakaH phirUzinazca satarkaH 54
 santastamapavadituM tasya kathAyA doSaM
 dharttamicchanto nAnAkhyAnakathanAya taM
 pravarttayituM kopayituJca prArebhire|

12 tadAnIM lokAH sahasraM sahasram Agatya
 samupasthitAstata ekaiko 'nyeSAMupari patitum
 upacakrame; tAdA yIzuH ziSyAn babhASe, yUyaM
 phirUzinAM kiNvarUpakApaTye vizeSeNa
 sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 2 yato yanna prakAzayiSyate
 tadAcchannaM vastu kimapi nAsti; tathA yanna jJAsyate
 tad guptaM vastu kimapi nAsti| 3 andhakAre tiSThanato

yAH kathA akathayata tAH sarvvAH kathA dIptau
zroSyante nirjane karNe ca yadakathayata gRhapRSThAt
tat pracArayiSyate| 4 he bandhavo yuSmAnahaM
vadAmi, ye zarIrasya nAzaM vinA kimapyaparam
karttuM na zakruvanti tebhyo mA bhaiSTa| 5 tarhi
kasmAd bhetavyam ityahaM vadAmi, yaH zarIraM
nAzayitvA narakaM nikSeptuM zaknoti tasmAdeva
bhayaM kuruta, punarapi vadAmi tasmAdeva bhayaM
kuruta| (Geenna g1067) 6 paJca caTakapakSiNaH kiM
dvAbhyAM tAmrakhaNDAbhyAM na vikriyante?
tathApIzvarasteSAM ekamapi na vismarati| 7 yuSmAkaM
ziraHkeza api gaNitAH santi tasmAt mA vibhIta
bahucaTakapakSibhyopi yUyaM bahumUlyAH| 8 aparaM
yuSmabhyAM kathayAmi yaH kazcin mAnuSANAM
sAkSan mAM svIkaroti manuSyaputra IzvaradUtAnAM
sAkSat tam svIkariSyati| 9 kintu yaH kazcinmAnuSANAM
sAkSanmAm asvIkaroti tam Izvarasya dUtAnAM sAkSAd
aham asvIkariSyAmi| 10 anyacca yaH kazcin
manujasutasya nindAbhAvena kAJcit kathAM kathayati
tasya tatpApasya mocanaM bhaviSyati kintu yadi kazcit
pavitram AtmAnaM nindati tarhi tasya tatpApasya
mocanaM na bhaviSyati| 11 yadA lokA yuSmAn
bhajanagehaM vicArakartRrAjyakartRNAM sammukhaJca
neSyanti tadA kena prakAreNa kimuttaram vadiSyatha
kiM kathayiSyatha cetyatra mA cintayata; 12 yato
yuSmAbhiryad yad vaktavyaM tat tasmin samayaeva
pavitra AtmA yuSmAn zikSayiSyati| 13 tataH param
janatAmadhyasthaH kazcijjanastaM jagAda he guro
mayA saha paitRkaM dhanaM vibhaktuM mama

bhrAtaramAjJApayatu bhavAn| 14 kintu sa tamavadat he
 manuSyA yuvayo rvicAraM vibhAgaJca karttuM mAM
 ko niyuktavAn? 15 anantaraM sa lokAnavadat
 lobhe sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca tiSThata, yato
 bahusampattiprAptyA manuSyasyAyu rna bhavati| 16
 pazcAd dRSTAntakathAmutthApya kathayAmAsa, ekasya
 dhanino bhUmau bahUni zasyAni jAtAni| 17 tataH sa
 manasA cintayitvA kathayAmbabhUva mamaitAni
 samutpannAni dravyANi sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti
 kiM kariSyAmi? 18 tatovadad itthaM kariSyAmi, mama
 sarvvabhANDAgArANi bhaGktvA bRhadbhANDAgArANi
 nirmmAya tanmadhye sarvvaphalAni dravyANi ca
 sthApayiSyAmi| 19 aparaM nijamano vadiSyAmi, he
 mano bahuvatsarArthaM nAnAdravyANi saJcitAni santi
 vizrAmaM kuru bhuktvA pItvA kautukaJca kuru|
 kintvIzvarastam avadat, 20 re nirbodha adya rAtrau tava
 prANastvatto neSyante tata etAni yAni dravyANi
 tvayAsAditAni tAni kasya bhaviSyanti? 21 ataeva yaH
 kazcid Izvarasya samIpe dhanasaJcayamakRtvA kevalaM
 svanikaTe saJcayaM karoti sopi tAdRzaH| 22 atha sa
 ziSyebhyaH kathayAmAsa, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, kiM
 khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? ityuktvA
 jIvanasya zarIrasya cArthaM cintAM mA kArSTa| 23
 bhakSyAjIvanaM bhUSaNAccharIraJca zreSThaM
 bhavati| 24 kAkapakSiNAM kAryyaM vicArayata, te na
 vapanti zasyAni ca na chindanti, teSAM bhANDAgArANi
 na santi koSAzca na santi, tathApIzvarastebhyo
 bhakSyANi dadAti, yUyaM pakSibhyaH zreSThatara na
 kiM? 25 aparaJca bhAvayitvA nijAyuSaH kSaNamAtraM

varddhayituM zaknoti, etAdRzo lAko yuSmAkaM madhye
 kosti? 26 ataeva kSudraM kAryyaM sAdhayitum
 asamarthA yUyam anyasmin kAryye kuto bhAvayatha?
 27 anyacca kAmpilapuSpaM kathaM varddhate tadApi
 vicArayata, tat kaJcana zramaM na karoti tantUMzca na
 janayati kintu yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi
 sulemAn bahvaizvaryyAnvitopi puSpasyAsya sadRzo
 vibhUSito nAsIt| 28 adya kSetre varttamAnaM
 zvazcUllyAM kSepsyamAnaM yat tRNAm, tasmai
 yadIzvara itthaM bhUSayati tarhi he alpapratyayino
 yuSmAna kiM na paridhApayiSyati? 29 ataeva kiM
 khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? etadarthaM mA
 ceSTadhvaM mA saMdighvaJca| 30 jagato devArccakA
 etAni sarvvANi ceSTanate; eSu vastuSu yuSmAkaM
 prayojanamAste iti yuSmAkaM pitA jAnAti| 31
 ataezvarasya rAjyArthaM saceSTA bhavata tathA kRte
 sarvvANyetAni dravyANi yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyante|
 32 he kSudrameSavraja yUyaM mA bhaiSTa yuSmabhyaM
 rAjyaM dAtuM yuSmAkaM pituH sammatirasti| 33 ataeva
 yuSmAkaM yA yA sampattirasti tAM tAM vikriya
 vitarata, yat sthAnaM caurA nAgacchanti, kITAzca na
 kSAYayanti tAdRze svarge nijArtham ajare sampuTake
 'kSayaM dhanaM saJcinuta ca; 34 yato yatra yuSmAkaM
 dhanaM varttate tatreva yuSmAkaM manaH| 35 aparajca
 yUyaM pradIpaM jvAlayitvA baddhakaTayastiSThata; 36
 prabhu rvivAhAdAgatya yadaiva dvAramAhanti tadaiva
 dvAraM mocayitum yathA bhRtyA apekSya tiSThanti
 tathA yUyamapi tiSThata| 37 yataH prabhurAgatya yAn
 dAsAn sacetanAn tiSThato drakSyati taeva dhanyAH;

ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi prabhustAn
 bhojanArtham upavezya svayaM baddhakaTiH
 samIpametya pariveSayiSyati| 38 yadi dvitIye tRtIye vA
 prahare samAgatya tathaiva pazyati, tarhi taeva dAsA
 dhanyaH| 39 aparaJca kasmin kSaNe caurA AgamiSyanti
 iti yadi gRhapati rjJAtuM zaknoti tadAvazyam jAgran
 nijagRhe sandhiM karttayituM vArayati yUyametad vitta|
 40 ataeva yUyamapi sajjamAnAstiSThata yato yasmin
 kSaNe taM nAprekSadhve tasminneva kSaNe
 manuSyaputra AgamiSyati| 41 tadA pitaraH papraccha, he
 prabho bhavAn kimasmAn uddizya kiM sarvvAn uddizya
 dRSTAntakathAmimAM vadati? 42 tataH prabhuH
 provAca, prabhuH samucitakAle nijaparivArArthaM
 bhojyapariveSaNAya yaM tatpade niyokSyati
 tAdRzo vizvAsyo boddha karmmAdhIzaH kosti? 43
 prabhurAgatya yam etAdRze karmmaNi pravRttaM
 drakSyati saeva dAso dhanyaH| 44 ahaM yuSmAn
 yathArthaM vadAmi sa taM nijasarvvasvasyAdhipatiM
 kariSyati| 45 kintu prabhurvilambenAgamiSyati, iti
 vicintya sa dAso yadi tadanyadAsIdAsAn praharttum
 bhoktuM pAtuM madituJca prArabhate, 46 tarhi yadA
 prabhuM nApekSiSyate yasmin kSaNe so'cetanazca
 sthAsyati tasminneva kSaNe tasya prabhurAgatya taM
 padabhraSTaM kRtvA vizvAsahInaiH saha tasya aMzaM
 nirUpayiSyati| 47 yo dAsaH prabherAjJAM jJAtvApi sajjito
 na tiSThati tadAjJAnusAreNa ca kAryyaM na karoti
 sonekAn prahArAn prApsyati; 48 kintu yo jano'jJAtvA
 prahArArhaM karmma karoti solpaprahArAn
 prApsyati| yato yasmai bAhulyena dattaM tasmAdeva

bAhulyena grahISyate, mAnuSA yasya nikaTe bahu
 samarpayanti tasmAd bahu yAcante| 49 ahaM pRthivyAm
 anaikyarUpaM vahni nikSeptum Agatosmi, sa ced
 idAnImeva prajvalati tatra mama kA cinta? 50 kintu yena
 majjanenAhaM magno bhaviSyAmi yAvatkAlaM tasya
 siddhi rna bhaviSyati tAvadahaM katikaSTaM
 prApsyAmi| 51 melanaM karttuM jagad Agatosmi yUyaM
 kimitthaM bodhadhve? yuSmAn vadAmi na tathA,
 kintvahaM melanAbhAvaM karttuMm Agatosmi| 52
 yasmAdetatkAlamArabhya ekatrasthaparijanAnAM
 madhye paJcajanAH pRthag bhUtvA trayo janA
 dvayorjanayoH pratikULA dvau janau ca trayANAM
 janAnAM pratikUla bhaviSyanti| 53 pitA putrasya
 vipakSaH putrazca pitu rvipakSo bhaviSyati mAtA
 kanyAyA vipakSA kanyA ca mAtu rvipakSA bhaviSyati,
 tathA zvazrUrbadhVA vipakSA badhUzca zvazrvA
 vipakSA bhaviSyati| 54 sa lokebhyoparamapi
 kathayAmAsa, pazcimadizi meghodgamaM dRSTvA
 yUyaM haThAd vadatha vRSTi rbhaviSyati tatastathaiva
 jAyate| 55 aparaM dakSiNato vAyau vAti sati vadatha
 nidAgho bhaviSyati tataH sopi jAyate| 56 re re kapaTina
 AkAzasya bhUmyAzca lakSaNaM boddhuM zaknutha, 57
 kintu kAlasyAsya lakSaNaM kuto boddhuM na zaknutha?
 yUyaJca svayaM kuto na nyASyaM vicArayatha? 58
 aparaJca vivAdina sArddhaM vicArayituH samIpaM
 gacchan pathi tasmAduddhAraM prAptuM yatasva nocet
 sa tvAM dhRtvA vicArayituH samIpaM nayati| vicArayitA
 yadi tvAM praharttuH samIpaM samarpayati praharttA
 tvAM kArAyAM badhnAti 59 tarhi tvAmahaM vadAmi

tvayA niHzeSaM kapardakeSu na parizodhiteSu tvam
tato muktiM prAptuM na zakSyasi|

13 aparaJca pIlAto yeSAM gAlIlIyAnAM raktAni
balInAM raktaiH sahAmizrayat teSAM gAlIlIyAnAM
vRttAntaM katipayajana upasthApya yIzave
kathayAmAsuH| **2** tataH sa pratyuvAca teSAM lokAnAm
etAdRzi durgati rghaTitA tatkAraNAd yUyaM
kimanyebhyo gAlIlIyebhyopyadhikapApinastAn
bodhadhve? **3** yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na
kintu manaHsu na parAvarttiteSu yUyamapi
tathA naMkSyatha| **4** aparaJca zIlohanAmna
uccagRhasya patanAd ye'STAdazajanA mRtAste
yirUzAlami nivAsisarvvalokebhyo'dhikAparAdhinaH
kiM yUyamityaM bodhadhve? **5** yuSmAnahaM
vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parivarttiteSu
yUyamapi tathA naMkSyatha| **6** anantaraM sa
imAM dRSTAntakathAmakathayad eko jano
drAkSAkSetramadhya ekamuDumbaravRkSaM ropitavAn|
pazcAt sa Agatya tasmin phalAni gaveSayAmAsa, **7**
kintu phalAprApteH kAraNAd udyAnakAraM
bhRtyaM jagAda, pazya vatsaratrayaM yAvadAgatya
etasminnuDumbaratarau kSalAnyanvicchAmi, kintu
naikamapi prapnomi tarurayaM kuto vRthA sthAnaM
vyApya tiSThati? enaM chindhi| **8** tato bhRtyaH
pratyuvAca, he prabho punarvarSamekaM sthAtum
Adiza; etasya mUlasya caturdikSu khanitvAham
AlavAlaM sthApayAmi| **9** tataH phalituM zaknoti yadi na
phalati tarhi pazcAt chetsyasi| **10** atha vizrAmavAre
bhajanagehe yIzurupadizati **11** tasmit samaye

bhUtagrastatvAt kubjIbhUyASTAdazavarSANi yAvat
 kenApyupAyena Rju rbhavituM na zaknoti yA durbbala
 strI, 12 tAM tatropasthitAM vilokya yIzustAmAhUya
 kathitavAn he nAri tava daurbalyAt tvaM mukta bhava|
 13 tataH paraM tasyA gAtre hastArpaNamAtrAt sA
 RjurbhUtvezvarasya dhanyavAdaM karttumArebhe| 14
 kintu vizrAmavAre yIzunA tasyAH svAsthyakaraNAd
 bhajanagehasyAdhipatiH prakupya lokAn uvAca, SaTsu
 dineSu lokaiH karmma karttavyaM tasmAddhetoH
 svAsthyArthaM teSu dineSu Agacchata, vizrAmavAre
 mAgacchata| 15 tadA pabhuH pratyuvAca re kapaTino
 yuSmAkam ekaiko jano vizrAmavAre svIyaM svIyaM
 vRSabhaM gardabhaM vA bandhanAnmocayitvA jalaM
 pAyayituM kiM na nayati? 16 tarhyASTAdazavatsarAn
 yAvat zaitAnA baddhA ibrAhImaH santatiriyAM nArI kiM
 vizrAmavAre na mocayitavyA? 17 eSu vAkyeSu
 kathiteSu tasya vipakSAH salajJA jAtAH kintu tena
 kRtasarvvamahAkarmmakAraNAt lokanivahaH
 sAnando'bhavat| 18 anantaraM sovada Izvarasya
 rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM? kena tadupamAsyAmi? 19
 yat sarSapabJjaM gRhItvA kazcijjana udyAna
 uptavAn tad bJjamaGkuritaM sat mahAvRkSo'jAyata,
 tatastasya zakhAsu vihAyasyavihagA Agatya nyUSuH,
 tadrAjyaM tAdRzena sarSapabJjena tulyaM| 20
 punaH kathayAmAsa, Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya
 sadRzaM vadiSyAmi? yat kiNvaM kAcit strI gRhItvA
 droNatrAyaparimitagodhUmacUrNeSu sthApayAmAsa, 21
 tataH krameNa tat sarvvagodhUmacUrNaM vyApnoti,
 tasya kiNvasya tulyam Izvarasya rAjyaM| 22 tataH sa

yirUzAlamnagaraM prati yAtrAM kRtvA nagare nagare
grAme grAme samupadizan jagAma| 23 tAdA
kazcijjanastaM papraccha, he prabho kiM kevalam alpe
lokAH paritrAsyante? 24 tataH sa lokAn uvAca,
saMkIrNadvAreNa praveSTuM yataghvaM, yatohaM
yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH praveSTuM ceSTiSyante kintu
na zakSyanti| 25 gRhapatinothAya dvAre ruddhe sati
yadi yUyaM bahiH sthitvA dvAramAhatya vadatha, he
prabho he prabho asmatkAraNAd dvAraM mocayatu,
tataH sa iti prativakSyati, yUyaM kutratyA lokA ityahaM
na jAnAmi| 26 tAdA yUyaM vadiSyatha, tava sAKsAd
vayaM bhejanaM pAnaJca kRtavantaH, tvaJcAsmAkAM
nagarasya pathi samupadiSTavAn| 27 kintu sa vakSyati,
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyaM kutratyA lokA
ityahaM na jAnAmi; he durAcAriNo yUyaM matto
dUrIbhavata| 28 tAdA ibrAhImaM ishAkAM yAkUbaJca
sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinazca Izvarasya rAjyaM prAptAn
svAMzca bahiSkRtAn dRSTvA yUyaM rodanaM
dantairdantagharSaNaJca kariSyatha| 29 aparaJca
pUrvvapazcimadakSiNottaradigbhyo lokA Agatya
Izvarasya rAjye nivatsyanti| 30 pazyatetthaM zeSIyA lokA
agrA bhaviSyanti, agrIyA lokAzca zeSA bhaviSyanti| 31
aparaJca tasmin dine kiyantaH phirUzina Agatya yIzuM
procuH, bahirgaccha, sthAnAdasmAt prasthAnaM kuru,
herod tvAM jighAMsati| 32 tataH sa pratyavocat
pazyatAdya zvazca bhUtAn vihApya rogiNo'rogiNaH
kRtvA tRtIyehni setsyAmi, kathAmetAM yUyमितvA taM
bhUrimAyaM vadata| 33 tatrApyadya zvaH parazvazca
mayA gamanAgamane karttavaye, yato heto ryirUzAlamo

bahiH kutrApi kopi bhaviSyadvAdI na ghAniSyate| 34 he
yirUzAlam he yirUzAlam tvaM bhaviSyadvAdino haMsi
tavAntike preritAn prastairmArayasi ca, yathA kukkuTI
nijapakSAdhaH svazAvakAn saMgRhlAti, tathAhamapi
tava zizUn saMgrahItuM kativArAn aicchaM kintu tvaM
naicchaH| 35 pazyata yuSmAkaM vAsasthAnAni
procchidyamAnAni parityaktAni ca bhaviSyanti;
yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, yaH prabho
rnAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti vAcam yAvatkAlaM na
vadiSyatha, tAvatkAlaM yUyaM mAM na drakSyatha|

14 anantaraM vizrAmavAre yIzau pradhAnasya
phirUzino gRhe bhoktuM gatavati te taM vIkSitum
Arebhire| 2 tAdA jalodarI tasya sammukhe sthitaH| 3
tataH sa vyavasthApakAn phirUzinazca papraccha,
vizrAmavAre svAsthyaM karttavyaM na vA? tataste
kimapi na pratyUcuH| 4 tAdA sa taM rogiNaM svasthaM
kRtvA visasarja; 5 tAnuvAca ca yuSmAkaM kasyacid
garddabho vRSabho vA ced gartte patati tarhi
vizrAmavAre tatksaNaM sa kiM taM notthApayiSyati? 6
tataste kathAyA etasyAH kimapi prativaktuM na zekuH|
7 aparaJca pradhAnasthAnamanonItatvakaraNaM vilokya
sa nimantritAn etadupadezakathAM jagAda, 8 tvaM
vivAhAdibhojyeSu nimantritaH san pradhAnasthAne
mopAvekSIH| tvatto gauravAnvitanimantritajana AyAte 9
nimantrayitAgatya manuSyAyaitasmai sthAnaM dehIti
vAkyam ced vakSyati tarhi tvaM saGkucito bhUtva
sthAna itarasmin upaveSTum udyamsyasi| 10 asmAt
kArANadeva tvaM nimantrito gatvA'pradhAnasthAna
upaviza, tato nimantrayitAgatya vadiSyati, he

bandho proccasthAnaM gatvopaviza, tathA sati
bhojanopaviSTAnAM sakalAnAM sAkSAT tvaM mAnyo
bhaviSyasi| 11 yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa
namayiSyate, kintu yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa
unnamayiSyate| 12 tadA sa nimantrayitAraM
janamapi jagAda, madhyAhne rAtrau vA bhojye kRte
nijabandhugaNo vA bhrAtRgaNo vA jJAtigaNo vA
dhanigaNo vA samIpavAsigaNo vA etAn na nimantraya,
tathA kRte cet te tvAM nimantrayiSyanti, tarhi
parizodho bhaviSyati| 13 kintu yadA bhejyaM karoSi tadA
daridrazuSkakarakhajjAndhAn nimantraya, 14 tata
AziSaM lapyase, teSu parizodhaM karttumazaknuvatsu
zmazAnAddhArmmikAnAmutthAnakAle tvaM phalAM
lapyase| 15 anantaraM tAM kathAM nizamya
bhojanopaviSTaH kazcit kathayAmAsa, yo jana
Izvarasya rAjye bhoktuM lapyate saeva dhanyaH| 16
tataH sa uvAca, kazcit jano rAtrau bhejyaM kRtvA
bahUn nimantrayAmAsa| 17 tato bhojanasamaye
nimantritalokAn AhvAtuM dAsadvArA kathayAmAsa,
khadyadravyANi sarvvANi samAsAditAni santi,
yUyamAgacchata| 18 kintu te sarvva ekaikaM chalaM
kRtvA kSamAM prArthayAJcakrire| prathamo janaH
kathayAmAsa, kSetramekaM krItavAnahaM tadeva
draSTuM mayA gantavyam, ataeva mAM kSantuM taM
nivedaya| 19 anyo janaH kathayAmAsa, dazavRSAnahaM
krItavAn tAn parIkSituM yAmi tasmAdeva mAM kSantuM
taM nivedaya| 20 aparaH kathayAmAsa, vyUDhavanahaM
tasmAt kArANAD yAtuM na zaknomi| 21 pazcAt sa dAso
gatvA nijaprabhoH sAkSAT sarvvavRttAntaM

nivedayAmAsa, tatosau gRhapatiH kupitvA svadAsaM
vyAjahAra, tvaM satvaraM nagarasya sannivezAn
mArgAMzca gatvA daridrazuSkakarakhajjAndhAn
atrAnaya| 22 tato dAso'vadat, he prabho bhavata
AjJAnusAreNAkriyata tathApi sthAnamasti| 23 tAdA
prabhuH puna rdAsAyAkathayat, rAjapathAn
vRkSamULAni ca yAtvA madyagRhapUraNArthaM
lokAnAgantuM pravarttaya| 24 ahaM yuSmabhyaM
kathayAmi, pUrvvanimantritAnamekopi mamAsya
rAtribhojyasyAsvAdaM na prApsyati| 25 anantaraM
bahuSu lokeSu yIzoH pazcAd vrajiteSu satsu sa
vyAghuTya tebhyaH kathayAmAsa, 26 yaH kazcin mama
samIpam Agatya svasya mAtA pitA patnI santAnA
bhrAtaro bhagimyo nijaprANAzca, etebhyaH sarvvebhyo
mayyadhikaM prema na karoti, sa mama ziSyo bhavituM
na zakSyati| 27 yaH kazcit svIyaM kruzaM vahan mama
pazcAnna gacchati, sopi mama ziSyo bhavituM na
zakSyati| 28 durganirmmANe kativyayo bhaviSyati, tathA
tasya samAptikaraNArthaM sampattirasti na vA,
prathamamupavizya etanna gaNayati, yuSmAkaM
madhya etAdRzaH kosti? 29 noced bhittiM kRtvA zeSe
yadi samApayituM na zakSyati, 30 tarhi mAnuSoyaM
nicetum Arabhata samApayituM nAzaknot, iti vyAhRtya
sarvve tamupahasiSyanti| 31 aparajca bhinnabhUpatinA
saha yuddhaM karttum udyamya dazasahasrANi
sainyAni gRhItvA viMzatisahasreH sainyaiH sahitasya
samIpavAsinaH sammukhaM yAtuM zakSyAmi na veti
prathamaM upavizya na vicArayati etAdRzo bhUmipatiH
kaH? 32 yadi na zaknoti tarhi ripAvatidUre tiSThati sati

nijadUtaM preSyA sandhiM karttuM prArthayeta| 33
tadvad yuSmAkaM madhye yaH kazcin madarthaM
sarvvasvaM hAtuM na zaknoti sa mama ziSyO bhavituM
na zakSyati| 34 lavaNam uttamam iti satyaM, kintu yadi
lavaNasya lavaNatvam apagacchati tarhi tat kathaM
svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? 35 tada bhUmyartham
AlavAlarAzyarthamapi bhadraM na bhavati; lokAstad
bahiH kSipanti|yasya zrotuM zrotre staH sa zRNotu|

15 tadA karasaJcAyinaH pApinazca lokA upadezkathAM
zrotuM yIzoH samIpam Agacchan| 2 tataH phirUzina
upAdhyAyAzca vivadamAnAH kathayAmAsuH eSa
mAnuSaH pApibhiH saha praNayaM kRtvA taiH
sArddhaM bhUMkte| 3 tadA sa tebhya imAM
dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, 4 kasyacit zatameSeSu
tiSThatmu teSAmekaM sa yadi hArayati tarhi
madhyeprAntaram ekonazatameSAn vihAya
hAritameSasya uddezaprAptiparyyanataM na gaveSayati,
etAdRzo loko yuSmAkaM madhye ka Aste? 5
tasyoddezaM prApya hRSTamanAstaM skandhe nidhAya
svasthAnam AnIya bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsina
AhUya vakti, 6 hAritaM meSaM prAptoham ato heto
rmayA sArddham Anandata| 7 tadvadahaM yuSmAn
vadAmi, yeSAM manaHparAvarttanasya prayojanaM
nAsti, tAdRzaikonazatadhArmmikakAraNAd ya
AnandastasmAd ekasya manaHparivarttinaH pApinaH
kAraNAt svarge 'dhikAnando jAyate| 8 aparaJca
dazAnAM rUpyakhaNDAnAm ekakhaNDe hArite
pradIpaM prajvAlya gRhaM sammArjya tasya prAptiM
yAvad yatnena na gaveSayati, etAdRzI yoSit kAste? 9

prApte sati bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsinIrAhUya
 kathayati, hAritaM rUpyakhaNDaM prAptAhaM
 tasmAdeva mayA sArddham Anandata| 10 tadvadahaM
 yuSmAn vyAharAmi, ekena pApinA manasi parivarttite,
 Izvarasya dUtAnAM madhyepyAnando jAyate| 11
 aparajca sa kathayAmAsa, kasyacid dvau putrAvAstAM,
 12 tayoh kaniSThaH putraH pitre kathayAmAsa, he
 pitastava sampattyA yamaMzaM prApsyAmyahaM
 vibhajya taM dehi, tataH pitA nijAM sampattiM vibhajya
 tAbhyAM dadau| 13 katipayAt kAlAt paraM sa
 kaniSThaputraH samastaM dhanaM saMgRhya
 dUradezaM gatvA duSTAcaraNena sarvvAM sampattiM
 nAzayAmAsa| 14 tasya sarvvadhane vyayaM gate taddeze
 mahAdurbhikSaM babhUva, tatastasya dainyadaza
 bhavitum Arebhe| 15 tataH paraM sa gatvA taddezIyaM
 gRhasthamekam Azrayata; tataH sataM zUkaravrajaM
 cArayituM prAntaraM preSayAmAsa| 16 kenApi
 tasmai bhakSyAdAnAt sa zUkaraphalavalkalena
 picINDapUraNAM vavAJcha| 17 zeSe sa manasi cetanAM
 prApya kathayAmAsa, hA mama pituH samIpe kati kati
 vetanabhujO dAsa yatheSTaM tatodhikaJca bhakSyAM
 prApnuvanti kintvahaM kSudha MumUrSuH| 18
 ahamutthAya pituH samIpaM gatvA kathAmetAM
 vadiSyAmi, he pitar Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM
 pApamakaravam 19 tava putraiti vikhyAto bhavituM na
 योग्योस्मि ca, mAM tava vaitanikaM dAsaM kRtvA
 sthApaya| 20 pazcAt sa utthAya pituH samIpaM jagAma;
 tatastasya pitAtidUre taM nirIkSyA dayAJcacre, dhAvitvA
 tasya kaNThaM gRhItvA taM cucumba ca| 21 tadA putra

uvAca, he pitar Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM
 pApamakaravaM, tava putraiti vikhyAto bhavituM na
 योग्योस्मि च| 22 kintu tasya pitA nijadAsAn Adideza,
 sarvvottamavastrANyAnIya paridhApayatainaM haste
 cAGguriyakam arpayata pAdayozcopAnahau
 samarpayata; 23 puSTaM govatsam AnIya mArayata ca
 taM bhuktvA vayam AnandAma| 24 yato mama putroyam
 amriyata punarajIvId hAritazca labdhobhUt tatasta
 Ananditum Arebhire| 25 tatkaLe tasya jyeSThaH putraH
 kSetra AsIt| atha sa nivezanasya nikaTaM Agacchan
 nRtyAnAM vAdyAnAJca zabdaM zrutvA 26 dAsAnAm
 ekam AhUya papraccha, kiM kAraNamasya? 27 tataH
 sovAdIt, tava bhrAtAgamat, tava tAtazca taM suzarIraM
 prApya puSTaM govatsaM mAritavAn| 28 tataH sa
 prakupya nivezanAntaH praveSTuM na sammene;
 tatastasya pitA bahirAgatya taM sAdhayAmAsa| 29 tataH
 sa pitaraM pratyuvAca, pazya tava kAJcidapyAJJAM na
 vilaMghya bahUn vatsarAn ahaM tvAM seve
 tathApi mitraiH sArddham utsavaM karttuM kadApi
 chAgamekamapi mahyaM nAdadAH; 30 kintu tava yaH
 putro vezyAgamanAdibhistava sampattim apavyayitavAn
 tasminnAgatamAtre tasyaiva nimittaM puSTaM
 govatsaM mAritavAn| 31 tadA tasya pitAvocat, he putra
 tvAM sarvvadA mayA sahAsi tasmAn mama yadyadAste
 tatsarvvaM tava| 32 kintu tavAyaM bhrAtA mRtaH
 punarajIvId hAritazca bhUtva prAptobhUt, etasmAt
 kAraNAd utsavAnandau karttum ucitamasmAkam|

16 aparaJca yIzuH ziSyebhyonyAmekAM kathAM
 kathayAmAsa kasyacid dhanavato manuSyasya

gRhakAryyAdhIze sampatterapavyaye'pavAdite
 sati 2 tasya prabhustam AhUya jagAda, tvayi
 yAmimAM kathAM zRNomi sA kIdRzi? tvaM
 gRhakAryyAdhIzakarmmaNo gaNanAM darzaya
 gRhakAryyAdhIzapade tvaM na sthAsyasi| 3 tadA sa
 gRhakAryyAdhIzo manasA cintayAmAsa, prabhu ryadi
 mAM gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAd bhraMzayati tarhi kiM
 kariSye'haM? mRdaM khanituM mama zakti
 rnAsti bhikSituJca lajjiSye'haM| 4 ataeva mayi
 gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAt cyute sati yathA lokA
 mahyam AzrayaM dAsyanti tadarthaM yatkarmma
 mayA karaNIyaM tan nirNIyate| 5 pazcAt sa
 svaprabhorekaikam adhamarNam AhUya prathamaM
 papraccha, tvatto me prabhuNA kati prApyam? 6 tataH
 sa uvAca, ekazatADhakatailAni; tadA gRhakAryyAdhIzaH
 provAca, tava patramAnIya zIghramupavizya
 tatra paJcAzataM likha| 7 pazcAdanyamekaM
 papraccha, tvatto me prabhuNA kati prApyam?
 tataH sovAdId ekazatADhakagodhUmAH; tadA sa
 kathayAmAsa, tava patramAnIya azItiM likha| 8
 tenaiva prabhustamayathArthakRtam adhIzaM
 tadbuddhinaipuNyAt prazazaMsa; itthaM
 dIptirUpasantAnebhya etatsaMsArasya santAnA
 varttamAnakAle'dhikabuddhimanto bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 9
 ato vadAmi yUyamapyayathArthena dhanena mitrANi
 labhadhvaM tato yuSmAsu padabhraSTeSvapi tAni
 cirakAlam AzrayaM dAsyanti| (aiōnios g166) 10 yaH
 kazcit kSudre kAryye vizvAsyo bhavati sa mahati
 kAryyepi vizvAsyo bhavati, kintu yaH kazcit kSudre

kAryye'vizvAsyo bhavati sa mahati kAryyepyavizvAsyo
 bhavati| 11 ataeva ayathArthena dhanena yadi
 yUyamavizvAsyA jAtAstarhi satyaM dhanaM yuSmAkaM
 kareSu kaH samarpayiSyati? 12 yadi ca paradhanena
 yUyam avizvAsyA bhavatha tarhi yuSmAkaM
 svakIyadhanaM yuSmabhyaM ko dAsyati? 13 kopi dAsa
 ubhau prabhU sevituM na zaknoti, yata ekasmin
 prIyamANO'nyasminnaprIyate yadvA ekaM janaM
 samAdRtya tadanyaM tucchIkaroti tadvad yUyamapi
 dhanezvarau sevituM na zaknutha| 14 tadaitAH sarvvAH
 kathAH zrutvA lobhiphirUzinastamupajahasuH| 15 tataH
 sa uvAca, yUyaM manuSyANAM nikaTe svAn nirdoSAn
 darzayatha kintu yuSmAkam antaHkaraNAnIzvaro
 jAnAti, yat manuSyANAm ati prazaMsyaM tad Izvarasya
 ghRNyaM| 16 yohana AgamanaparyyanataM yuSmAkaM
 samIpe vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM lekhanAni cAsan
 tataH prabhRti IzvararAjyasya susaMvAdaH pracarati,
 ekaiko lokastanmadhyaM yatnena pravizati ca| 17 varaM
 nabhasaH pRthivyAzca lopo bhaviSyati tathApi
 vyavasthAyA ekabindorapi lopo na bhaviSyati| 18 yaH
 kazcit svIyAM bhAryyAM vihAya striyamanyAM vivahati
 sa paradArAn gacchati, yazca tA tyaktAM nArIM vivahati
 sopi paradArAna gacchati| 19 eko dhanI manuSyAH
 zuklAni sUkSmANi vastrANi paryyadadhAt pratidinaM
 paritoSarUpeNAbhuMktApivacca| 20 sarvvAGge
 kSatayukta iliyAsaranAmA kazcid daridrastasya
 dhanavato bhojanapAtrAt patitam ucchiSTaM bhoktuM
 vAJchan tasya dvAre patitvAtiSThat; 21 atha zvAna
 Agatya tasya kSatAnyalihan| 22 kiyatkAlAtparaM sa

daridraH prANAn jahau; tataH svargIyadUtAstaM nItvA
ibrAhImaH kroDa upavezayAmAsuH| 23 pazcAt sa
dhanavAnapi mamAra, taM zmazAne sthApayAmAsuzca;
kintu paraloke sa vedanAkulaH san UrddhvAM nirIkSya
bahudUrAd ibrahImaM tatkroDa iliyAsaraJca vilokya
ruvannuvAca; (Hadēs g86) 24 he pitar ibrahIm
anugRhya aGgulyagrabhAgaM jale majjayitvA mama
jihvAM zitalAM karttum iliyAsaraM preraya, yato
vahnizikhAtohaM vyathitosmi| 25 tadA ibrahIm
babhASe, he putra tvaM jIvan sampadaM prAptavAn
iliyAsarastu vipadaM prAptavAn etat smara, kintu
samprati tasya sukhaM tava ca duHkhaM bhavati| 26
aparamapi yuSmAkam asmAkaJca sthAnayo rmadhye
mahadvicchedo'sti tata etatsthAnasya lokAstat sthAnaM
yAtuM yadvA tatsthAnasya lokA etat sthAnamAyAtuM na
zaknuvanti| 27 tadA sa uktavAn, he pitastarhi tvAM
nivedayAmi mama pitu rgehe ye mama paJca bhrAtaraH
santi 28 te yathaitad yAtanAsthAnaM nAyAsyanti tathA
mantraNAM dAtuM teSAM samIpam iliyAsaraM preraya|
29 tata ibrahIm uvAca, mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAJca
pustakAni teSAM nikaTe santi te tadvacanAni
manyantAM| 30 tadA sa nivedayAmAsa, he pitar ibrahIm
na tathA, kintu yadi mRtalokAnAM kazcit teSAM
samIpam yAti tarhi te manAMsi vyAghoTayiSyanti| 31
tata ibrahIm jagAda, te yadi mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAJca
vacanAni na manyante tarhi mRtalokAnAM kasmiMzcid
utthitepi te tasya mantraNAM na maMSyante|

17 itaH paraM yIzuH ziSyAn uvAca, vighnairavazyam
AgantavyaM kintu vighnA yena ghaTiSyante tasya

durgati rbhaviSyati| 2 eteSAM kSudraprANinAm
ekasyApi vighnajananaAt kaNThabaddhapeSaNikasya
tasya sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM bhadraM| 3
yUyaM sveSu sAvadhAnAstiSThata; tava bhrAtA
yadi tava kiJcid aparAdhyati tarhi taM tarjaya,
tena yadi manaH parivarttayati tarhi taM
kSamasva| 4 punarekadinamadhye yadi sa tava
saptakRtvo'parAdhyati kintu saptakRtva Agatya manaH
parivartya mayAparAddham iti vadati tarhi taM
kSamasva| 5 tadA preritAH prabhum avadan
asmAkaM vizvAsaM varddhaya| 6 prabhuruvAca, yadi
yuSmAkaM sarSapaikapramANo vizvAsosti tarhi tvAM
samUlamutpATito bhUtva samudre ropito bhava
kathAyAm etasyAm etaduDumbarAya kathitAyAM sa
yuSmAkamAjJAvaho bhaviSyati| 7 aparaM svadAse halaM
vAhayitVA vA pazUn cArayitVA kSetrAd Agate sati taM
vadati, ehi bhoktumupaviza, yuSmAkam etAdRzaH kosti?
8 varaJca pUrvvaM mama khAdyamAsAdya yAvad bhUjje
pivAmi ca tAvad baddhakaTiH paricara pazcAt tvamapi
bhokSyase pAsyasi ca kathAmIdRzIM kiM na vakSyati? 9
tena dAsena prabhorAjJAnurUpe karmmaNi kRte
prabhuH kiM tasmin bAdhito jAtaH? netthaM budhyate
mayA| 10 itthaM nirUpiteSu sarvvakarmmasu kRteSu
satmu yUyamapIdaM vAkyaM vadatha, vayam
anupakAriNo dAsa asmAbhiryadyatkarttavyaM
tanmAtrameva kRtaM| 11 sa yirUzAlami yAtrAM kurvvan
zomiroNgAlilpradezamadhyena gacchati, 12 etarhi
kutracid grAme pravezamAtre dazakuSThinastaM sAkSat
kRtva 13 dUre tiSThanata uccai rvaktumArebhire, he

prabho yIzo dayasvAsmAn| 14 tataH sa tAn dRSTvA
 jagAda, yUyaM yAjakAnAM samIpe svAn darzayata,
 tataste gacchanto rogAt pariSkRtAH| 15 tadA teSAmekaH
 svaM svasthaM dRSTvA proccairIzvaraM dhanyaM
 vadan vyAghuTyAyAto yIzo rguNAnanuvadan
 taccaraNAdhobhUmau papAta; 16 sa cAsIt zomiroNI| 17
 tadA yIzuravadat, dazajanAH kiM na pariSkRtAH?
 tahyanye navajanAH kutra? 18 IzvaraM dhanyaM
 vadantam enaM videzinaM vinA kopyanyo na prApyata|
 19 tadA sa tamuvAca, tvamutthAya yAhi vizvAsaste tvAM
 svasthaM kRtavAn| 20 atha kadezvarasya rAjatvaM
 bhaviSyatIti phirUzibhiH pRSTe sa pratyuvAca, Izvarasya
 rAjatvam aizvaryadarzanena na bhaviSyati| 21 ata
 etasmin pazya tasmin vA pazya, iti vAkyAM lokA vaktuM
 na zakSyanti, Izvarasya rAjatvaM yuSmAkam
 antarevAste| 22 tataH sa ziSyAn jagAda, yadA yuSmAbhi
 rmanujasutasya dinamekaM draSTum vAJchiSyate kintu
 na darziSyate, IdRkkAla AyAti| 23 tadAtra pazya
 vA tatra pazyeti vAkyAM lokA vakSyanti, kintu
 teSAM pazcAt mA yAta, mAnugacchata ca| 24
 yatastaDid yathAkAzaikadizyudiya tadanyAmapi dizaM
 vyApya prakAzate tadvat nijadine manujasUnuH
 prakAziSyate| 25 kintu tatpUrvvaM tenAnekAni
 duHkhAni bhoktavyAnyetadvarttamAnalokaizca
 so'vajJatavyaH| 26 nohasya vidyamAnakAle yathAbhavat
 manuSyasUnoH kAlepi tathA bhaviSyati| 27 yAvatkAlaM
 noho mahApotaM nArohad AplAvivAryyetya
 sarvvaM nAnAzayacca tAvatkAlaM yathA lokA
 abhuJjatApivan vyavahan vyavAhayaMzca; 28

itthaM loTo varttamAnakAlepi yathA lokA
bhojanapAnakrayavikrayaropaNagRhanirmmANakarmmasu
prAvarttanta, **29** kintu yadA loT sidomo nirjagAma tAdA
nabhasaH sagandhakAgnivRSTi rbhUtvA sarvvaM
vyanAzayat **30** tadvan mAnavaputraprakAzadinepi
bhaviSyati| **31** tAdA yadi kazcid gRhopari tiSThati tarhi sa
gRhamadhyAt kimapi dravyamAnetum avaruhya naitu;
yazca kSetre tiSThati sopi vyAghuTya nAyAtu| **32** loTaH
patnIM smarata| **33** yaH prANAn rakSituM ceSTiSyate sa
prANAn hArayiSyati yastu prANAn hArayiSyati saeva
prANAn rakSiSyati| **34** yuSmAnahaM vacmi tasyAM
rAtrau zayyaikagatayo rlokayoreko dhAriSyate
parastyakSyate| **35** striyau yugapat peSaNIM
vyAvarttayiSyatastayorekA dhAriSyate parAtyakSyate| **36**
puruSau kSetre sthAsyatastayoreko dhAriSyate
parastyakSyate| **37** tAdA te papracchuH, he prabho
kutretthaM bhaviSyati? tataH sa uvAca, yatra
zavastiSThati tatra gRdhrA milanti|

18 aparajca lokairaklAntai nrirantaram
prArthayitavyam ityAzayena yIzuna dRSTAnta ekaH
kathitaH| **2** kutracinnagare kazcit prADvivAka AsIt sa
IzvarAnnAbibhet mAnuSAMzca nAmanyata| **3** atha
tatpuravAsinI kAcidvidhava tatsamIpametya vivAdina
saha mama vivAdaM pariSkurvviti nivedayAmAsa| **4**
tataH sa prADvivAkaH kiyaddinAni na tadaGgIkRtavAn
pazcAccitte cintayAmAsa, yadyapIzvarAnna bibhemi
manuSyAnapi na manye **5** tathApyeSA vidhava mAM
kliznAti tasmAdasyA vivAdaM pariSkariSyAmi
nocet sA sadAgatya mAM vyagraM kariSyati| **6**

pazcAt prabhuravadad asAvanyAyaprADvivAko
 yadAha tatra mano nidhadhvaM| 7 Izvarasya ye
 'bhirucitaloka divAnizaM prArthayante sa bahudinAni
 vilambyApi teSAM vivAdAn kiM na pariSkariSyati? 8
 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tvarayA pariSkariSyati, kintu yadA
 manuSyaputra AgamiSyati tadA pRthivyAM kimIdRzaM
 vizvAsaM prApsyati? 9 ye svAn dhArmmikAn jJAAtvA
 parAn tucchIkurvanti etAdRghhyaH, kiyadbhya imaM
 dRSTAntaM kathayAmAsa| 10 ekaH phirUzyaparaH
 karasaJcAyI dvAvimau prArthayituM mandiraM gatau| 11
 tato'sau phirUzyekapArzve tiSThan he Izvara
 ahamanyalokavat loThayitAnyAyI pAradArikazca
 na bhavAmi asya karasaJcAyinastulyazca na,
 tasmAttvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 12 saptasu dineSu
 dinadvayamupavasAmi sarvvasampatte rdazamAMzaM
 dadAmi ca, etatkathAM kathayan prArthayAmAsa| 13
 kintu sa karasaJcAyI dUre tiSThan svargaM draSTuM
 necchan vakSasi karAghAtaM kurvvan he Izvara
 pApiSThaM mAM dayasva, itthaM prArthayAmAsa| 14
 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, tayordvayo rmadhye kevalaH
 karasaJcAyI puNyavattvena gaNito nijagRhaM jagAma,
 yato yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa nAmayiSyate kintu
 yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyate|
 15 atha zizUnAM gAtrasparzArthaM lokAstAn
 tasya samIpamAninyuH ziSyAstad dRSTvAnetRn
 tarjayAmAsuH, 16 kintu yIzustAnAhUya jagAda,
 mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn anujAnIdhvaM tAMzca mA
 vArayata; yata IzvararAjyAdhikAriNa eSAM sadRzAH| 17
 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi, yo janaH zizoH

sadRzo bhUtvA IzvararAjyaM na gRhAti sa kenApi
prakAreNa tat praveSTuM na zaknoti| 18 aparam
ekodhipatistaM papraccha, he paramaguro, anantAyuSaH
prAptaye mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios g166) 19
yIzuruVaca, mAM kutaH paramaM vadasi? IzvaraM viNA
kopi paramo na bhavati| 20 paradArAn mA gaccha,
naraM mA jahi, mA coraya, mithyAsAkSyAM mA dehi,
mAtaraM pitarajca saMmanyasva, etA yA AjJAH santi
tAstvaM jAnAsi| 21 tadA sa uvAca, bAlyakAlAt sarvVA etA
AcarAmi| 22 iti kathAM zrutVA yIzustamavadat, tathApi
tavaikaM karmma nyUnamAste, nijaM sarvvasvaM
vikrIya daridrebhyo vitara, tasmAt svarge dhanaM
prApsyasi; tata Agatya mamAnugAmI bhava| 23
kintvetAM kathAM zrutVA sodhipatiH zuzoca, yatastasya
bahudhanamAsIt| 24 tadA yIzustamatizokAnvitaM
dRSTVA jagAda, dhanavatAm IzvararAjyapravezaH kIdRg
duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAjye dhaninaH pravezAt
sUcezchidreNa mahAGgasya gamanAgamane sukare| 26
zrotAraH papracchustarhi kena paritrANaM prApsyate?
27 sa uktavAn, yan mAnuSeNAzakyaM tad IzvareNa
zakyaM| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vayaM sarvvasvaM
parityajya tava pazcAdgAmino'bhavAma| 29 tataH
sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
IzvararAjyArthaM gRhaM pitarau bhrAtRgaNaM jAyAM
santAnAMzca tyaktavA 30 iha kAle tato'dhikaM parakAle
'nantAyuzca na prApsyati loka IdRzaH kopi nAsti| (aiōn
g165, aiōnios g166) 31 anantaraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya
babhASE, pazyata vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmaH,
tasmAt manuSyaputre bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktaM yadasti

tadanurUpaM taM prati ghaTiSyate; 32 vastutastu
so'nyadezIyAnAM hasteSu samarpayiSyate, te
tamupahasiSyanti, anyAyamAcariSyanti tadvapuSi
niSThIvaM nikSepsyanti, kazAbhiH prahRtya taM
haniSyanti ca, 33 kintu tRtIyadine sa zmazAnAd
utthAsyati| 34 etasyAH kathAyA abhiprAyaM kiJcidapi te
boddhuM na zekuH teSAM nikaTe'spaSTatavAt
tasyaitAsAM kathAnAm AzayaM te jJAtuM na zekuzca|
35 atha tasmin yirIhoH purasyAntikaM prApte
kazcidandhaH pathaH pArzva upavizya bhikSAM akarot
36 sa lokasamUhasya gamanazabdaM zrutvA tatkAraNaM
pRSTavAn| 37 nAsaratIyayIzuryAtIti lokairukte sa
uccairvaktumArebhe, 38 he dAyUdaH santAna yIzo mAM
dayasva| 39 tatogragAminastaM maunI tiSTheti
tarjayAmAsuH kintu sa punAruvan uvAca, he dAyUdaH
santAna mAM dayasva| 40 tadA yIzuH sthagito bhUtva
svAntike tamAnetum Adideza| 41 tataH sa tasyAntikam
Agamat, tadA sa taM papraccha, tvaM kimicchasi?
tvadarthamahaM kiM kariSyAmi? sa uktavAn, he
prabho'haM draSTuM labhai| 42 tadA yIzuruvAca,
dRSTizaktiM gRhANA tava pratyayastvAM svasthaM
kRtavAn| 43 tatastatkSaNAAt tasya cakSuSI prasanne;
tasmAt sa IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tatpazcAd yayau,
tadAlokya sarvve lokA IzvaraM prazaMsitum Arebhire|
19 yadA yIzu ryirIhopuraM pravizya tanmadhyena
gacchaMstada 2 sakkeyanAmA karasaJcAyinAM
pradhAno dhanavAneko 3 yIzuH kIdRgiti draSTuM
ceSTitavAn kintu kharvvatvAllokasaMghamadhye
taddarzanamaprApya 4 yena pathA sa

yAsyati tatpathe'gre dhAvitvA taM draSTum
uDumbaratarumAruroha| 5 pazcAd yIzustatsthAnam itvA
UrddhvaM vilokya taM dRSTvAvAdIt, he sakkeya tvAM
zIghramavaroha mayAdya tvadgehe vastavyaM| 6 tataH
sa zIghramavaruhya sAhIAdaM taM jagrAha| 7 tad
dRSTvA sarvve vivadamAnA vaktumArebhire,
sotithitvena duSTalokagRhaM gacchati| 8 kintu sakkeyo
daNDayamAno vaktumArebhe, he prabho pazya mama
yA sampattirasti tadarddhaM daridrebhyo dade, aparam
anyAyaM kRtvA kasmAdapi yadi kadApi kiJcit mayA
gRhItaM tarhi taccaturguNaM dadAmi| 9 tAdA
yIzustamuktavAn ayamapi ibrahImaH santAno'taH
kArANAd adyAsya gRhe trANamupasthitaM| 10 yad
hAritaM tat mRgayituM rakSituJca manuSyaputra
AgatavAn| 11 atha sa yirUzAlamaH samIpa upAtiSThad
IzvararAJatvasyAnuSThAnaM tadaiva bhaviSyatIti
lokairanvabhUyata, tasmAt sa zrotRbhyaH
punardRSTAntakathAm utthApya kathayAmAsa| 12 kopi
mahAlloko nijArthaM rAJatvapadaM gRhItvA
punarAgantuM dUradezaM jagAma| 13 yAtrAkAle nijAn
dazadAsAn AhUya dazasvarNamudrA dattvA
mamAgamanaparyyantaM vANijyaM kurutetyAdideza| 14
kintu tasya prajAstamavajJAya manuSyamenam
asmAkamupari rAJatvaM na kArayivyAma imAM
vArttAM tannikaTe prerayAmAsuH| 15 atha sa
rAJatvapadaM prApyAgatavAn ekaiko jano bANijyena
kiM labdhavAn iti jJAtuM yeSu dAseSu mudrA arpayat
tAn AhUyAnetum Adideza| 16 tAdA prathama Agatya
kathitavAn, he prabho tava tayaikayA mudrayA

dazamudrA labdhAH| 17 tataH sa uvAca tvamuttamo
dAsaH svalpena vizvAsyo jAta itaH kArANAt tvaM
dazanagarANAM adhipo bhava| 18 dviTya Agatya
kathitavAn, he prabho tavaikayA mudrayA paJcamudrA
labdhAH| 19 tataH sa uvAca, tvaM paJcANAM
nagarANAmadhipati rbhava| 20 tatonya Agatya
kathayAmAsa, he prabho pazya tava yA mudrA ahaM
vastre baddhvAsthApayaM seyaM| 21 tvaM kRpaNu
yannAsthApayastadapi gRhIAsi, yannAvapastadeva ca
chinatsi tatohaM tvatto bhItaH| 22 tadA sa jagAda, re
duSTadAsa tava vAkyena tvAM doSiNaM kariSyAmi,
yadahaM nAsthApayaM tadeva gRhIAMI, yadahaM
nAvapaJca tadeva chinadmi, etAdRzaH kRpaNohamiti
yadi tvaM jAnAsi, 23 tarhi mama mudrA baNijAM nikaTe
kuto nAsthApayaH? tayA kRte'ham Agatya kusIdena
sArddhaM nijamudrA aprApsyam| 24 pazcAt sa
samIpasthAn janAn AjJApayat asmAt mudrA AnIya yasya
dazamudrAH santi tasmai datta| 25 te procuH prabho'sya
dazamudrAH santi| 26 yuSmAnahaM vadAMI yasyAzraye
vaddhate 'dhikaM tasmai dAyiSyate, kintu yasyAzraye na
varddhate tasya yadyadasti tadapi tasmAn nAyiSyate|
27 kintu mamAdhipatitvasya vazatve sthAtum
asammanyamAnA ye mama ripavastAnAnIya mama
samakSaM saMharata| 28 ityupadezakathAM
kathayitVA sogragaH san yirUzAlamapuraM yayau|
29 tato baitphagIbaithanIyAgrAmayoH samIpe
jaitunAdrerantikam itVA ziSyadvayam ityuktVA
preSayAmAsa, 30 yuvAmamuM sammukhasthagrAmaM
pravizyaiva yaM kopi mAnuSaH kadApi nArohat taM

garddabhazAvakaM baddhaM drakSyathastaM
 mocayitvAnayataM| 31 tatra kuto mocayathaH? iti cet
 kopi vakSyati tarhi vakSyathaH prabheratra prayojanam
 Aste| 32 tadA tau praritau gatvA tatKathAnusAreNa
 sarvvaM prAptau| 33 gardabhazAvakamocanakAle
 tatvAmina UcuH, gardabhazAvakaM kuto mocayathaH?
 34 tAvUcatuH prabhoratra prayojanam Aste| 35 pazcAt
 tau taM gardabhazAvakaM yIzorantikamAnIya
 tatpRSThe nijavasanAni pAtayitvA tadupari
 yIzumArohayAmAsatuH| 36 atha yAtrAkAle lokAH pathi
 svavastrAni pAtayitum Arebhire| 37 aparaM
 jaitunAdrerupatyakAm itvA ziSyasaMghaH
 pUrvvadRSTAni mahAkarmmANi smRtvA, 38 yo rAjA
 prabho rnAmnAyAti sa dhanyaH svarge kuzalaM
 sarvvoce jayadhvani rbhavatu, kathAmetAM kathayitvA
 sAnandam ucairIzvaraM dhanyaM vaktumArebhe| 39
 tadA lokAraNyamadhyasthAH kiyantaH phirUzinastat
 zrutvA yIzuM procuH, he upadezaka svaziSyAn
 tarjaya| 40 sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yadyamI
 nIraVastiSThanti tarhi pASANA ucaiH kathAH
 kathayiSyanti| 41 pazcAt tatpurAntikametya
 tadavalokya sAzrupAtaM jagAda, 42 hA hA cet
 tvamagre'jJAsyathAH, tavAsminneva dine vA yadi
 svamaGgalam upAlapsyathAH, tarhyuttamam
 abhaviSyat, kintu kSaNesmin tattava dRSTeragocaram
 bhavati| 43 tvaM svatrANakAle na mano nyadhatthA iti
 heto ryatkAle tava ripavastvAM caturdikSu prAcIreNa
 veSTayitvA rotsyanti 44 bAlakaiH sArddhaM bhUmisAt
 kariSyanti ca tvanmadhye pASANAikopi pASANopari na

sthAsyati ca, kAla IdRza upasthAsyati| 45 atha
madhyemandiraM pravizya tatratyAn krayivikrayiNo
bahiSkurvvan 46 avadat madgRhaM prArthanAgRhamiti
lipirAste kintu yUyaM tadeva cairANAM gahvaraM
kurutha| 47 pazcAt sa pratyahaM madhyemandiram
upadideza; tataH pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakah
prAcInAzca taM nAzayituM ciceSTire; 48 kintu
tadupadeze sarvve lokA nivISTacittAH sthitAstasmAt te
tatkarttuM nAvakAzaM prApuH|

20 athaikadA yIzu rmanidare susaMvAdaM pracArayan
lokAnupadizati, etarhi pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakah
prAJcazca tannikaTamAgatya papracchuH 2 kayAjJayA
tvaM karmmANyetAni karoSi? ko vA tvAmAjJApayat?
tadasmAn vada| 3 sa pratyuvAca, tarhi yuSmAnapi
kathAmekAM pRcchAmi tasyottaraM vadata| 4 yohano
majjanam Izvarasya mAnuSANAM vAjJAto jAtaM?
5 tataste mitho vivicya jagaduH, yadIzvarasya
vadAmastarhi taM kuto na pratyaita sa iti vakSyati| 6
yadi manuSyasyeti vadAmastarhi sarvve lokA asmAn
pASANai rhaniSyanti yato yohan bhaviSyadvAdIti sarvve
dRDhaM jAnanti| 7 ataeva te pratyUcuH kasyAjJayA
jAtam iti vaktuM na zaknumaH| 8 tada yIzuravadat tarhi
kayAjJayA karmmANyetAti karomIti ca yuSmAn na
vakSyAmi| 9 atha lokAnAM sAkSat sa imAM
dRSTAntakathAM vaktumArebhe, kazcid drAkSAkSetraM
kRtvA tat kSetraM kRSIvalAnAM hasteSu samarpya
bahukAlArthaM dUradezaM jagAma| 10 atha phalakAle
phalAni grahItu kRSIvalAnAM samIpe dAsaM prAhiNot
kintu kRSIvalAstaM prahRtya riktahastaM visasarjuH| 11

tataH sodhipatiH punaranyaM dAsaM preSayAmAsa, te
tamapi prahRtya kuvyavahRtya riktahastaM visasRjuH|
12 tataH sa tRtIyavAram anyaM prAhiNot te tamapi
kSatAGgaM kRtvA bahi rnicikSipuH| **13** tadA kSetrapati
rvicArayAmAsa, mamedAnIM kiM karttavyaM?
mama priye putre prahite te tamavazyam dRSTvA
samAdariSyante| **14** kintu kRSivalAstaM nirIkSya
parasparaM vivicya procuH, ayamuttarAdhikArI
AgacchatainaM hanmastatodhikArosmAkaM bhaviSyati|
15 tataste taM kSetrAd bahi rnipAtya jaghnustasmAt sa
kSetrapatistAn prati kiM kariSyati? **16** sa Agatya tAn
kRSivalAn hatvA pareSAM hasteSu tatKSetraM
samarpayiSyati; iti kathAM zrutvA te 'vadan etAdRzI
ghaTanA na bhavatu| **17** kintu yIzustAnavalokya jagAda,
tarhi, sthapatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu
tucchakaM| pradhAnaprastaraH koNe sa eva hi
bhaviSyati| etasya zAstrIyavacanasya kiM tAtparyyaM?
18 aparaM tatpASANopari yaH patiSyati sa bhaMkSyate
kintu yasyopari sa pASANAH patiSyati sa tena
dhUlivac cUrNIbhaviSyati| **19** sosmAkaM viruddhaM
dRSTAntamimaM kathitavAn iti jJAtvA pradhAnayAjaka
adhyApakAzca tadaiva taM dhartuM vavAjchuH kintu
lokebhyo bibhyuH| **20** ataeva taM prati satarkAH
santaH kathaM tadvAkyadoSaM dhRtvA taM
dezAdhipasya sAdhuvezadhAriNazcarAn tasya samIpe
preSayAmAsuH| **21** tadA te taM papracchuH, he
upadezaka bhavAn yathArthaM kathayan upadizati,
kamapyanapekSya satyatvenaizvaraM mArgamupadizati,
vayametajjAnImaH| **22** kaisararAjAya karosmAbhi rdeyo

na vA? 23 sa teSAM vaJcanaM jJAtvAvadat kuto mAM
parIkSadhve? mAM mudrAmekaM darzayata| 24 iha
likhitA mUrtiriyAM nAma ca kasya? te'vadan
kaisarasya| 25 tadA sa uvAca, tarhi kaisarasya dravyaM
kaisarAya datta; Izvarasya tu dravyamIzvarAya
datta| 26 tasmAllokAnAM sAKSat tatkathAyAH
kamapi doSaM dhartumaprApya te tasyottarAd
Az CaryyaM manyamAnA mauninastasthuH| 27 aparaJca
zmazAnAdutthAnAnaGgIkAriNAM sidUkinAM kiyanto
janA AgatyA taM papracchuH, 28 he upadezaka zAstre
mUsA asmAn pratiti lilekha yasya bhrAtA bhAryyAyAM
satyAM niHsantAno mriyate sa tajiAyAM vivahya
tadvaMzam utpAdayiSyati| 29 tathAca kecit sapta
bhrAtara Asan teSAM jyeSTho bhrAtA vivahya
nirapatyaH prANAn jahau| 30 atha dvitIyastasya jAyAM
vivahya nirapatyaH san mamAra| tRtIyazca tAmeva
vyuvAha; 31 itthaM sapta bhrAtarastAmeva vivahya
nirapatyaH santo mamruH| 32 zeSe sA strI ca mamAra|
33 ataeva zmazAnAdutthAnakAle teSAM saptajanAnAM
kasya sA bhAryyA bhaviSyati? yataH sA teSAM
saptAnAmeva bhAryyAsIt| 34 tadA yIzuH pratyuvAca,
etasya jagato lokA vivahanti vAgdattAzca bhavanti (aiōn
g165) 35 kintu ye tajiagatprAptiyogyatvena gaNitAM
bhaviSyanti zmazAnAccotthAsyanti te na vivahanti
vAgdattAzca na bhavanti, (aiōn g165) 36 te puna rna
mriyante kintu zmazAnAdutthApitAH santa Izvarasya
santAnAH svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzAzca bhavanti| 37
adhikantu mUsAH stambopAkhyAne paramezvara
IbrAhIma Izvara ishAka Izvaro yAkUbazcezvara ityuktva

mRtAnAM zmazAnAd utthAnasya pramANaM lilekha| 38
ataeva ya IzvaraH sa mRtAnAM prabhu rna kintu
jIvatAmeva prabhuH, tannikaTe sarvve jIvantaH santi| 39
iti zrutvA kiyantodhyApaka UcuH, he upadezaka bhavAn
bhadraM pratyuktavAn| 40 itaH paraM taM kimapi
praSTaM teSAM pragalbhatA nAbhUt| 41 pazcAt sa tAn
uvAca, yaH khrISTaH sa dAyUdaH santAna etAM kathAM
lokAH kathaM kathayanti? 42 yataH mama prabhumidaM
vAkyamavadat paramezvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat
pAdapIThaM karomi na| tAvat kAlaM madiye tvAM
dakSapArzva upAviza| 43 iti kathAM dAyUd svayaM
gItagranthe'vadat| 44 ataeva yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM
vadati, tarhi sa kathaM tasya santAno bhavati? 45 pazcAd
yIzuH sarvvajanAnAM karNagocare ziSyAnuvAca, 46
ye'dhyApaka dIrghaparicchadaM paridhAya bhramanti,
haTTApanayo rnamaskAre bhajanagehasya proccAsane
bhojanagRhasya pradhAnasthAne ca prIyante
47 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitvA chalena
dIrghakAlaM prArthayante ca teSu sAvadhAnA bhavata,
teSAmugradaNDo bhaviSyati|

21 atha dhaniloka bhANDaGAre dhanaM nikSipanti
sa tadeva pazyati, 2 etarhi kAciddInA vidhava
paNadvayaM nikSipati tad dadarza| 3 tato yIzuruvAca
yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, daridreyaM
vidhava sarvvebhdyodhikaM nyakSepsit, 4 yatonye
svaprAgyadhanebhya IzvarAya kiJcit nyakSepsuH, kintu
daridreyaM vidhava dinayApanArthaM svasya
yat kiJcit sthitaM tat sarvvaM nyakSepsit| 5
aparaJca uttamaprastarairutsRSTavyaizca mandiraM

suzobhatetarAM kaizcidityukte sa pratyuvAca
 6 yUyaM yadidaM nicayanaM pazyatha, asya
 pASANAikopyanyapASANopari na sthAsyati, sarvve
 bhUsAdbhaviSyanti kAloyamAyAti| 7 tadA te
 papracchuH, he guro ghaTanedRzI kada bhaviSyati?
 ghaTanAyA etasyasazcihnaM vA kiM bhaviSyati? 8 tadA
 sa jagAda, sAvadhAnA bhavata yathA yuSmAkaM
 bhramaM kopi na janayati, khISTohamityuktva
 mama nAmrA bahava upasthAsyanti sa kAlaH
 prAyeNopasthitaH, teSAM pazcAnmA gacchata| 9
 yuddhasyopaplavasya ca vArttAM zrutva mA
 zaGkadhvaM, yataH prathamam etA ghaTanA avazyam
 bhaviSyanti kintu nApAte yugAnto bhaviSyati| 10
 aparajca kathayAmAsa, tadA dezasya vipakSatvena dezo
 rAjyasya vipakSatvena rAjyam utthAsyati, 11
 nAnAsthAneSu mahAbhUkampo durbhikSaM
 mArI ca bhaviSyanti, tathA vyomamaNDalasya
 bhayaGkaradarzanAnyazcaryyalakSaNani ca
 prakAzayiSyante| 12 kintu sarvvAsAmetAsAM
 ghaTanAnAM pUrvvaM lokA yuSmAn dhRtvA
 tADayiSyanti, bhajanAlaye kArAyAJca samarpayiSyanti
 mama nAmakAraNAd yuSmAn bhUpAnAM zAsakAnAJca
 sammukhaM neSyanti ca| 13 sAkSyArtham etAni
 yuSmAn prati ghaTiSyante| 14 tadA kimuttaram
 vaktavyam etat na cintayiSyAma iti manaHsu
 nizcitanuta| 15 vipakSA yasmAt kimapyuttaram ApattiJca
 karttuM na zakSyanti tAdRzaM vAkpaTutvaM jJAnaJca
 yuSmabhyaM dAsyAmi| 16 kiJca yUyaM pitrA mAtrA
 bhrAtrA bandhuna jJAtyA kuTumbena ca parakareSu

samarpayisYadhve; tataste yuSmAkaM kaJcana kaJcana
 ghAtayisYanti| 17 mama nAmnaH kAraNAt sarvvai
 rmanuSyai ryUyam RtIyiSyadhve| 18 kintu yuSmAkaM
 ziraHkezaikopi na vinaMkSyati, 19 tasmAdeva
 dhairryamavalambya svasvaprANAn rakSata| 20
 aparajca yirUzAlampuraM sainyaveSTitaM vilokya
 tasyocchinnatAyAH samayaH samIpa ityavagamiSyatha|
 21 tAdA yihUdAdezasthA lokAH parvvataM palAyantAM,
 ye ca nagare tiSThanti te dezAntaraM palAyantA, ye ca
 grAme tiSThanti te nagaraM na pravizantu, 22
 yatastadA samucitadANDanAya dharmmapustake yAni
 sarvvANi likhitAni tAni saphalAni bhavisYanti| 23
 kintu yA yAstadA garbhavatyaH stanyadAvyazca
 tAmAM durgati rbhavisYati, yata etAllokAn prati
 kopo deze ca viSamadurgati rghaTiSyate| 24
 vastutastu te khaGgadhAraparivvaGgaM lapsyante
 baddhAH santaH sarvvadezeSu nAyiSyante ca
 kiJcAnyadezlyAnAM samayopasthitiparyyantaM
 yirUzAlampuraM taiH padatalai rdalayiSyate| 25
 sUryyacandranakSatreSu lakSaNAdi bhavisYanti, bhuvi
 sarvvadezlyAnAM duHkhaM cintA ca sindhau vIcInAM
 tarjanaM garjanaJca bhavisYanti| 26 bhUbhau
 bhAvighaTanAM cintayitvA manujA bhivAmRtakalPA
 bhavisYanti, yato vyomamaNDale tejasvino dolAyamAnA
 bhavisYanti| 27 tAdA parAkrameNA mahAtejasA ca
 meghArUDhaM manuSyaputram AyAntaM drakSyanti| 28
 kintvetAsAM ghaTanAnAmArambhe sati yUyaM
 mastakAnyuttolya UrdadhvaM drakSyatha, yato
 yuSmAkaM mukteH kAlaH savidho bhavisYati| 29

tatastenaitadRSTAntakathA kathitA, pazyata
uDumbarAdivRkSANAM 30 navInapatrANi jAtAnIti
dRSTvA nidAvakAla upasthita iti yathA yUyaM jJAtuM
zaknutha, 31 tathA sarvvAsAmAsAM ghaTanAnAm
Arambhe dRSTe satIzvarasya rAjatvaM nikaTam ityapi
jJAsyatha| 32 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
vidyamAnalokAnAmeSAM gamanAt pUrvvam etAni
ghaTiSyante| 33 nabhobhuvorlopo bhaviSyati mama vAk
tu kadApi luptA na bhaviSyati| 34 ataeva viSamAzena
pAnena ca sAMmArakacintAbhizca yuSmAkaM citteSu
matteSu taddinam akasmAd yuSmAn prati yathA
nopatiSThati tadarthaM sveSu sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 35
pRthivIsthasarvvalokAn prati taddinam unmAtha iva
upasthAsyati| 36 yathA yUyam etadbhAvighaTanA
uttarttuM manujasutasya sammukhe saMsthAtuJca
yogyA bhavatha kAraNAdasmAt sAvadhAnAH santo
nirantaraM prArthayadhvaM| 37 aparaJca sa divA
mandira upadizya rAcai jaitunAdriM gatvAtiSThat| 38
tataH pratyUSE lAkAstatkathAM zrotuM mandire
tadantikam Agacchan|

22 aparaJca kiNvazUnyapUpotsavasya kAla upasthite 2
pradhAnayAjakA adhyAyakAzca yathA taM hantuM
zaknuvanti tathopAyAm aceSTanta kintu lokebhyo
bibhyuH| 3 etastin samaye dvAdazaziSyeSu gaNita
ISkariyotIyarUDhimAn yo yihUdAstasyAntaHkaraNaM
zaitAnAzritatvAt 4 sa gatvA yathA yIzuM teSAM
kareSu samarpayituM zaknoti tathA mantraNAM
pradhAnayAjakaiH senApatibhizca saha cakAra| 5 tena te
tuSTAstasmai mudrAM dAtuM paNaM cakruH| 6 tataH

soGgikRtya yathA lokAnAmagocare taM parakareSu
 samarpayitUM zaknoti tathAvakAzaM ceSTitumArebhe| 7
 atha kiNvazUnyapUpotmavadine, arthAt yasmin dine
 nistArotsavasya meSo hantavyastasmin dine 8
 yIzuH pitaraM yohanaJcAhUya jagAda, yuvAM
 gatvAsmAkaM bhojanArthaM nistArotsavasya
 dravyANyAsAdayataM| 9 tadA tau papracchatuH
 kucAsAdayAvo bhavataH kecchA? 10 tadA sovAdIt,
 nagare praviSTe kazcijjalakumbhamAdAya yuvAM
 sAkSat kariSyati sa yannivezanaM pravizati yuvAmapi
 tannivezanaM tatpazcAditVA nivezanapatim iti vAkyAM
 vadataM, 11 yatrAhaM nistArotsavasya bhojyaM ziSyaiH
 sArddhaM bhoktuM zaknomi sAtithizAlA kutra?
 kathAmimAM prabhustvAM pRcchati| 12 tataH sa jano
 dvitIyaprakoSThIyam ekaM zastaM koSThaM
 darzayiSyati tatra bhojyamAsAdayataM| 13 tatastau
 gatvA tadvAkyAnusAreNa sarvvaM dRSdVA tatra
 nistArotsavIyam bhojyamAsAdayAmAsatuH| 14 atha kAla
 upasthite yIzu rdvAdazabhiH preritaiH saha
 bhoktumupavizya kathitavAn 15 mama duHkhabhogAt
 pUrvvaM yubhAbhiH saha nistArotsavasyaitasya
 bhojyaM bhoktuM mayAtivAJchA kRtA| 16 yuSmAn
 vadAmi, yAvatkAlam IzvararAjye bhojanaM na
 kariSye tAvatkAlam idaM na bhokSye| 17 tadA sa
 pAnapAtramAdAya Izvarasya guNAN kIrttayitVA tebhyo
 datvAvadat, idaM gRhIta yUyaM vibhajya pivata| 18
 yuSmAn vadAmi yAvatkAlam IzvararAjatvasya
 saMsthApanaM na bhavati tAvad drAkSaphalarasaM na
 pAsyAmi| 19 tataH pUpaM gRhItVA IzvaraguNAN

kIrttayitvA bhaGktA tebhyo datvAvadat, yuSmadarthaM
 samarpitaM yanmama vapustadidaM, etat karmma
 mama smaraNArthaM kurudhvaM| 20 atha bhojanAnte
 tAdRzaM pAtraM gRhItvAvadat, yuSmatkRte pAtitaM
 yanmama raktaM tena nirNItanavaniyamarUpaM
 pAnapAtramidaM| 21 pazyata yo mAM parakareSu
 samarpayisyati sa mayA saha bhojanAsana upavizati| 22
 yathA nirUpitamAste tadanusAreNA manuSyaputrasya
 gati rbhavisyati kintu yastaM parakareSu samarpayisyati
 tasya santApo bhavisyati| 23 tadA teSAM ko jana etat
 karmma kariSyati tat te parasparaM praSTumArebhire|
 24 aparaM teSAM ko janaH zreSThatvena gaNayisyate,
 atrArthe teSAM vivAdobhavat| 25 asmAt kArANAt
 sovadat, anyadezIyAnAM rAjAnaH prajAnAmupari
 prabhutvaM kurvvanti dAruNazAsanaM kRtvApi te
 bhUpatitvena vikhyAtA bhavanti ca| 26 kintu yuSmAkaM
 tathA na bhavisyati, yo yuSmAkaM zreSTho bhavisyati
 sa kaniSThavad bhavatu, yazca mukhyo bhavisyati sa
 sevakavadbhavatu| 27 bhojanopaviSTaparicArakayoH
 kaH zreSThaH? yo bhojanAyopavizati sa kiM
 zreSTho na bhavati? kintu yuSmAkaM madhye'haM
 paricArakaivAsmi| 28 aparaJca yuyaM mama parIkSAkAle
 prathamamArabhya mayA saha sthitA 29 etatkArANAt
 pitrA yathA madarthaM rAjyamekaM nirUpitaM
 tathAhamapi yuSmadarthaM rAjyaM nirUpayAmi| 30
 tasmAn mama rAjye bhojanAsane ca bhojanapAne
 kariSyadhve siMhAsaneSUPavizya cesrAyellyAnAM
 dvAdazavaMzAnAM vicAraM kariSyadhve| 31 aparaM
 prabhuruvAca, he zimon pazya titauna dhAnyAnIva

yuSmAn zaitAn cAlayitum aicchat, 32 kintu tava
 vizvAsasya lopo yathA na bhavati etat tvadarthaM
 prArthitaM mayA, tvanmanasi parivarttite ca
 bhrAtRNAM manAMsi sthirkuru| 33 tadA sovadat, he
 prabhohaM tvayA sArddhaM kArAM mRtiJca yAtuM
 majjitosmi| 34 tataH sa uvAca, he pitara tvAM vadAmi,
 adya kukkuTaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM matparicayaM
 vAratrayam apahvoSyase| 35 aparaM sa papraccha, yadA
 mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM pAdukaJca
 vinA yuSmAn prAhiNavaM tadA yuSmAkaM
 kasyApi nyUnatAsIt? te procuH kasyApi na| 36
 tadA sovadat kintvidAnIM mudrAsampuTaM
 khAdyapAtraM vA yasyAsti tena tadgrahItavyaM, yasya
 ca kRpANo nAsti tena svavastraM vikrIya sa kretavyaH|
 37 yato yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, aparAdhijanaiH
 sArddhaM gaNitaH sa bhaviSyati| idaM yacchAstriyaM
 vacanaM likhitamasti tanmayi phaliSyati yato mama
 sambandhiyaM sarvvaM setsyati| 38 tadA te procuH
 prabho pazya imau kRpANau| tataH sovadat
 etau yatheSTau| 39 atha sa tasmAdvahi rgatvA
 svAcArAnusAreNa jaitunanAmAdriM jagAma ziSyAzca
 tatpazcAd yayuH| 40 tatropasthAya sa tAnuvAca, yathA
 parIkSAyAM na patatha tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 41
 pazcAt sa tasmAd ekazarakSepAd bahi rgatvA jAnunI
 pAtayitvA etat prArthayAJcacre, 42 he pita ryadi bhavAn
 sammanyate tarhi kaMsamenaM mamAntikAd dUraya
 kintu madicchAnurUpaM na tvadicchAnurUpaM
 bhavatu| 43 tadA tasmai zaktiM dAtuM svargIyadUto
 darzanaM dadau| 44 pazcAt sotyantaM yAtanaya

vyAkulo bhUtvA punardRDhaM prArthayAJcakre,
 tasmAd bRhacchoNitabindava iva tasya svedabindavaH
 pRthivyAM patitumArebhire| 45 atha prArthanAta
 utthAya ziSyANAM samIpametya tAn manoduHkhino
 nidritAn dRSTvAvadat 46 kuto nidrAtha? parIkSAyAm
 apatanArthaM prarthayadhvaM| 47 etatkathAyAH
 kathanakAle dvAdazaziSyANAM madhye gaNito
 yihUdAnAmA janatAsahitasteSAm agre calitvA
 yIzozcumbanArthaM tadantikam Ayayau| 48
 tadA yIzuruvAca, he yihUdA kiM cumbanena
 manuSyaputraM parakareSu samarpayasi? 49 tadA
 yadyad ghaTiSyate tadanumAya saGgibhiruktaM, he
 prabho vayaM ki khaGgena ghAtayiSyAmaH? 50 tata
 ekaH karavAlenAhatya pradhAnayAjakasya dAsasya
 dakSiNaM karNaM ciccheda| 51 adhUnA nivarttasva
 ityuktvA yIzustasya zrutiM spRSTvA svasyaM cakAra| 52
 pazcAd yIzuH samIpasthAn pradhAnayAjakan
 mandirasya senApatIn prAcInAMzca jagAda, yUyaM
 kRpANAn yaSTIMzca gRhItvA mAM kiM coraM
 dharttumAyAtAH? 53 yadAhaM yuSmAbhiH saha
 pratidinaM mandire'tiSThaM tadA mAM dharttaM na
 pravRttAH, kintvidAnIM yuSmAkaM समयondhakArasya
 cAdhipatyamasti| 54 atha te taM dhRtvA mahAyAjakasya
 nivezanaM ninyuH| tataH pitaro dUre dUre pazcAditvA
 55 bRhatkoSThasya madhye yatrAgniM jvAlayitvA lokAH
 sametyopaviSTAstatra taiH sArddham upaviveza| 56 atha
 vahnisannidhau samupavezakAle kAciddAsi mano
 nivizya taM nirIkSyAvadat pumAnayaM tasya
 saGge'sthAt| 57 kintu sa tad apahnutyAvAdIt he nAri

tamahaM na paricinomi| 58 kSaNAntare'nyajanastaM
 dRSTvAbravit tvamapi teSAM nikarasyaikajanosil
 pitaraH pratyuvAca he nara nAhamasmi| 59 tataH
 sArddhadaNDadvayAt paraM punaranyo jano nizcitya
 babhASe, eSa tasya saGgiti satyaM yatoyaM gAlillyo
 lokaH| 60 tadA pitara uvAca he nara tvaM yad vadami
 tadahaM boddhuM na zaknomi, iti vAkye kathitamAtre
 kukkuTo rurAva| 61 tadA prabhuNA vyAdhuTya
 pitare nirikSite kRkavAkuravAt pUrvvaM mAM
 trirapahnoSyase iti pUrvvoktaM tasya vAkyam
 pitaraH smRtvA 62 bahirgatvA mahAkhedena
 cakranda| 63 tadA yai ryIzurdhRtaste tamupahasya
 praharttumArebhire| 64 vastreNa tasya dRzau baddhvA
 kapole capeTAghAtaM kRtvA papracchuH, kaste kapole
 capeTAghAtaM kRtavAna? gaNayitvA tad vada|
 65 tadanyat tadviruddhaM bahunindAvAkyam
 vaktumArebhire| 66 atha prabhAte sati lokaprajcaH
 pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca sabhAM kRtvA
 madhyesabhaM yIzumAnIya papracchuH, tvam
 abhiSikatosi na vAsmAn vada| 67 sa pratyuvAca,
 mayA tasminnukte'pi yUyaM na vizvasiSyatha| 68
 kasmiMzcidvAkye yuSmAn pRSTe'pi mAM na taduttaraM
 vakSyatha na mAM tyakSyatha ca| 69 kintvitaH paraM
 manujasutaH sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya dakSiNe pArzve
 samupavekSyati| 70 tataste papracchuH, rtiha
 tvamIzvarasya putraH? sa kathayAmAsa, yUyaM
 yathArthaM vadatha sa evAhaM| 71 tadA te sarvve
 kathayAmAsuH, rtiha sAkSye'nsasmin asmAkaM kiM
 prayojanaM? asya svamukhAdeva sAkSyaM prAptam|

23tataH sabhAsthaH sarvvaloka utthAya taM
 pIlAtasammukhaM nItvAprodyA vaktumArebhire, **2**
 svamabhiSiktaM rAjAnaM vadantaM kaimararAjAya
 karadAnaM niSedhantaM rAjyaviparyyayaM kurttuM
 pravarttamAnam ena prAptA vayaM| **3** tAdA
 pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdlyAnAM
 rAjA? sa pratyuvAca tvaM satyamuktavAn| **4** tAdA
 pIlAtaH pradhAnayAjakAdilokAn jagAd, ahametasya
 kamapyaparAdhaM nAptavAn| **5** tataste punaH
 sAhamino bhUtvAvadan, eSa gAlila etatsthAnaparyyante
 sarvvasmin yihUdAdeze sarvvAllokAnupadizya
 kupravRttiM grAhItavAn| **6** tAdA pIlAto gAlIlapradezasya
 nAma zrutvA papraccha, kimayaM gAliliyo lokaH? **7**
 tataH sa gAlIlapradezlyaherodrAjasya tAdA sthitestasya
 samIpe yizuM preSayAmAsa| **8** tAdA herod yizuM vilokya
 santutoSa, yataH sa tasya bahuvRttAntazravaNAt tasya
 kijicadAz Caryyakarmma pazyati ityAzAM kRtvA
 bahukAlamArabhya taM draSTuM prayAsaM kRtavAn| **9**
 tasmAt taM bahukathAH papraccha kintu sa tasya
 kasyApi vAkyasya pratyuttaraM novAca| **10** atha
 pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakAzca prottiSThantaH
 sAhasena tamapavadituM prArebhire| **11** herod tasya
 senAgaNazca tamavajJaya upahAsatvena rAjavastraM
 paridhApya punaH pIlAtaM prati taM prAhiNot| **12**
 pUrvvaM herodpIlAtayoH parasparaM vairabhAva AsIt
 kintu taddine dvayo rmelanaM jAtam| **13** pazcAt pIlAtaH
 pradhAnayAjakAn zAsakan lokAMzca yugapadAhUya
 babhASe, **14** rAjyaviparyyayakArakoyam ityuktvA
 manuSyamenaM mama nikaTamAnaiSTa kintu pazyata

yuSmAkAM samakSam asya vicAraM kRtvApi
 proktApavAdAnurUpeNAsya kopyaparAdhaH sapramANo
 na jAtaH, **15** yUyaJca herodaH sannidhau preSitA mayA
 tatrAsya kopyaparAdhastenApi na prAptaH|pazyatAnena
 vadhahetukaM kimapi nAparAddhaM| **16** tasmAdenaM
 tADayitvA vihAsyAmi| **17** tatrotsave teSAmeko
 mocayitavyaH| **18** iti hetoste proccairekAdA procuH,
 enaM dUrikRtya barabbAnAmAnaM mocaya| **19** sa
 barabba nagara upaplavavadhAparAdhAbhyAM
 kArAyAM baddha AsIt| **20** kintu pIlAto yIzuM mocayituM
 vAJchan punastAnuvAca| **21** tathApyenaM kruze vyadha
 kruze vyadheti vadantaste ruruvuH| **22** tataH sa
 tRtIyavAraM jagAda kutaH? sa kiM karmma kRtavAn?
 nAhamasya kamapi vadhAparAdhaM prAptaH kevalaM
 tADayitvAmuM tyajAmi| **23** tathApi te punarenaM kruze
 vyadha ityuktva proccairdRDhaM prArthayAJcakrire; **24**
 tataH pradhAnayAjakAdInAM kalarave prabale sati
 teSAM prArthanArUpaM karttuM pIlAta Adideza| **25**
 rAjadrohavadhayoraparAdhena kArAsthaM yaM janaM te
 yayAcire taM mocayitvA yIzuM teSAmicchAyAM
 samArpayat| **26** atha te yIzuM gRhItvA yAnti, etarhi
 grAmAdAgataM zimonanAmAnaM kurINiyAM
 janaM dhRtvA yIzoH pazcAnnetuM tasya skandhe
 kruzamarpayAmAsuH| **27** tato lokAraNyamadhye
 bahustriyo rudatyo vilapantyzca yIzoH pazcAd yayuH|
28 kintu sa vyAghuTya tA uvAca, he yirUzAlamo
 nAryyo yuyAM madarthaM na ruditvA svArthaM
 svApatyArthaJca ruditi; **29** pazyata yaH kadApi
 garbhavatyo nAbhavan stanyaJca nApAyayan tAdRzI

rvandhyA yadA dhanyA vakSyanti sa kAla AyAti| 30
 tadA he zailA asmAkamupari patata, he upazailA
 asmAnAcchAdayata kathAmIdRzIM lokA vakSyanti| 31
 yataH satejasi zAkhini cedetad ghaTate tarhi
 zuSkazAkhini kiM na ghaTiSyate? 32 tadA te hantuM
 dvAvaparAdhinau tena sArddhaM ninyuH| 33 aparaM
 ziraHkapAlanAmakasthAnaM prApya taM kruze
 vividhuH; tadvayoraparAdhinorekaM tasya dakSiNo
 tadanyaM vAme kruze vividhuH| 34 tadA yIzurakathayat,
 he pitaretAn kSamasva yata ete yat karmma kurvvanti
 tan na viduH; pazcAtte guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya
 vastrANi vibhajya jagRhuH| 35 tatra lokasaMghastiSThan
 dadarza; te teSAM zAsakAzca tamupahasya jagaduH, eSa
 itarAn rakSitavAn yadIzvareNAbhirucito 'bhiSiktastrAta
 bhavati tarhi svamadhunA rakSatu| 36 tadanyaH
 senAgaNA etya tasmai amlarasaM datvA parihasya
 provAca, 37 cettvaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjasi tarhi
 svaM rakSa| 38 yihUdIyAnAM rAjeti vAkyam
 yUnAnIyaromIyebrIyAkSarai rlikhitaM tacchirasa
 Urddhve'sthApyata| 39 tadobhayaparzvayo riddhau
 yAvaparAdhinau tayorekastaM vinindya babhASe,
 cettvam abhiSiktosi tarhi svamAvAJca rakSa| 40
 kintvanyastaM tarjayitvAvadat, IzvarAttava kiJcidapi
 bhayaM nAsti kiM? tvamapi samAnadaNDosi, 41
 yogyapAtre AvAM svasvakarmmaNAM samucitaphalaM
 prApnuvaH kintvanena kimapi nAparAddhaM| 42 atha sa
 yIzuM jagAda he prabhe bhavAn svarAjyapravezakAle
 mAM smaratu| 43 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn tvAM
 yathArthaM vadAmi tvamadyaiva mayA sArddhaM

paralokasya sukhasthAnaM prApsyasi| 44
 aparajca dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaparyyantaM
 ravestjasantarhitatvAt sarvvadezo'ndhakAreNAvRto 45
 mandirasya yavanika ca chidyamAna dvidhA babhUva|
 46 tato yIzuruccairuvAca, he pita rmamAtmAnaM tava
 kare samarpaye, ityuktVA sa prANAn jahau| 47 tadaitA
 ghaTanA dRSTvA zatasenApatirIzvaraM dhanyamuktVA
 kathitavAn ayaM nitAntaM sAdhumanuSya AsIt| 48 atha
 yAvanto lokA draSTum AgatAste tA ghaTanA dRSTvA
 vakSaHsu karAghAtaM kRtvA vyAcuTya gatAH| 49 yIzo
 rjJAtayo yA yA yoSitzca gAlIlastena sArddhamAyAtAstA
 api dUre sthitVA tat sarvvaM dadRzuH| 50 tAdA
 yihUdIyAnAM mantraNAM kriyAJcAsammanyamAna
 Izvarasya rAJatvam apekSamANo 51 yihUdidezIyo
 'rimathIyanagarIyo yUSaphnAmA mantri bhadro
 dhArmmikazca pumAn 52 pIlAtAntikaM gatVA yIzo
 rdehaM yayAce| 53 pazcAd vapuravarohya vAsasa
 saMveSTya yatra kopi mAnuSo nAstHApayata tasmin zaile
 svAte zmazAne tAdastHApayat| 54 taddinamAyojanIyaM
 dinaM vizrAmavArazca samIpaH| 55 aparaM yIzuna
 sArddhaM gAlIla AgatA yoSitaH pazcAditVA zmazAne
 tatra yathA vapuH sthApitaM tacca dRSTvA 56
 vyAghuTya sugandhidravYatailAni kRtvA vidhivad
 vizrAmavAre vizrAmAM cakruH|

24 atha saptAhaPrathamadine'tipratyUSe tA yoSitaH
 sampAditaM sugandhidravYam gRhItVA tadanyAbhiH
 kiyatIbhiH strIbhiH saha zmazAnaM yayuH| 2 kintu
 zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAritaM dRSTvA 3 tAH
 pravizya prabho rdehamaprApya 4 vyAkula bhavanti

etarhi tejomayavastrAnvitau dvau puruSau tAsAM
 samIpe samupasthitau 5 tasmAttAH zaGkAyukTA
 bhUmAvadhomukhyasyasthuH| tada tau tA Ucatu
 rmRtAnAM madhye jIvantaM kuto mRgayatha? 6 sotra
 nAsti sa udasthAt| 7 pApinAM kareSu samarpitena
 kruze hatena ca manuSyaputreNa tRtIyadivase
 zmazAnAdutthAtavyam iti kathAM sa galli tiSThan
 yuSmabhyaM kathitavAn tAM smarata| 8 tada tasya sA
 kathA tAsAM manaHsu jAtA| 9 anantaraM zmazAnAd
 gatvA tA ekAdazaziSyAdibhyaH sarvvebhyastAM
 vArttAM kathayAmAsuH| 10 magdalInImariyam, yohanA,
 yAkUbo mAtA mariyam tadanyAH saGginyo yoSitazca
 preritebhya etAH sarvva vArttAH kathayAmAsuH 11
 kintu tAsAM kathAm anarthakAkhyAnamAtraM
 buddhvA kopi na pratyait| 12 tada pitara utthAya
 zmazAnAntikaM dadhAva, tatra ca prahvo bhUtva
 pArzvaikasthApitaM kevalaM vastraM dadarza;
 tasmAdAzcaryyaM manyamAno yadaghaTata tanmanasi
 vicArayan pratasthe| 13 tasminneva dine dvau ziyyau
 yirUzAlamazcatuSkrozAntaritam immAyugrAmaM
 gacchantau 14 tAsAM ghaTanAnAM kathAmakathayatAM
 15 tayorAlApavicArayoH kAle yIzurAgatya tAbhyAM saha
 jagAma 16 kintu yathA tau taM na paricanutastadarthaM
 tayo rdRSTiH saMruddhA| 17 sa tau pRSTavAn yuvAM
 viSaNNau kiM vicArayantau gacchathaH? 18 tatastayoH
 kliyapAnAmA pratyuvAca yirUzAlamapure'dhunA
 yAnyaghaTanta tvaM kevalavidezI kiM tadvRttAntaM na
 jAnAsi? 19 sa papraccha kA ghaTanAH? tada
 tau vaktumArebhAte yIzunAmA yo nAsaratIyo

bhaviSyadvAdi Izvarasya mAnuSANAJca sAkSAT vAkye
 karmmaNi ca zaktimAnAsit 20 tam asmAkaM
 pradhAnayAjaka vicArakAzca kenApi prakAreNa kruze
 viddhvA tasya prANAnanAzayan tadIyA ghaTanAH;
 21 kintu ya isrAyeliyalokAn uddhArayiSyati sa
 evAyam ityAzAsmAbhiH kRtA|tadyathA tathAstu
 tasyA ghaTanAyA adya dinatrayaM gataM| 22
 adhikantvasmAkaM saGginInAM kiyatstrINAM
 mukhebhyo'sambhavavAkyamidaM zrutaM; 23 tAH
 pratyUse zmazAnaM gatvA tatra tasya deham
 aprApya vyAghuTyetvA proktavatyaH svargIsadUttau
 dRSTAvasmAbhistau cAvAdiSTAM sa jIvitavAn| 24
 tatosmAkaM kaizcit zmazAnamagamyata te'pi
 strINAM vAkyAnurUpaM dRSTavantaH kintu taM
 nApazyan| 25 tada sa tAvuvAca, he abodhau
 he bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktavAkyam pratyetuM
 vilambamanau; 26 etatsarvvaduHkham bhuktvA
 svabhUtivrAptiH kiM khrISTasya na nyAyyA? 27 tataH sa
 mUsAgranthamArabhya sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinAM
 sarvvazAstre svasmin likhitAkhyAnAbhiprAyaM
 bodhayAmAsa| 28 atha gamyagrAmAbhyarNaM
 prApya tenAgre gamanalakSaNe darzite 29 tau
 sAdhayitvAvadatAM sahAvAbhyAM tiSTha dine gate sati
 rAtrirabhUt; tataH sa tAbhyAM sArddham sthAtuM
 gRham yayau| 30 pazcAdbhojanopavezakAle sa pUpaM
 gRhItvA IzvaraguNAn jagAda taJca bhaMktvA tAbhyAM
 dadau| 31 tada tayo rdRSTau prasannAyAM taM
 pratyabhijjatuH kintu sa tayoH sAkSAdantardadhe| 32
 tatastau mithobhidhatum Arabdhavantau gamanakAle

yadA kathAmakathayat zAstrArthaJcabodhayat tadAvayo
rbuddhiH kiM na prAjvalat? 33 tau tatkSaNAdutthAya
yirUzAlamapuraM pratyAyayatuH, tatsthAne ziSyANAm
ekAdazAnAM saGginAJca darzanaM jAtaM| 34 te procuH
prabhurudatiSThad iti satyaM zimone darzanamadAcCa|
35 tataH pathaH sarvvaghaTanAyAH pUpabhaJjanena
tatparicayasya ca sarvvavRttAntaM tau vaktumArebhAte|
36 itthaM te parasparaM vadanti tatkAle yIzuH svayaM
teSAM madhya protthaya yuSmAkaM kalyANaM
bhUyAd ityuvAca, 37 kintu bhUtaM pazyAma
ityanumAya te samudvivijire treSuzca| 38 sa uvAca,
kuto duHkhitA bhavatha? yuSmAkaM manaHsu
sandeha udeti ca kutaH? 39 eSohaM, mama karau
pazyata varaM sprSTvA pazyata, mama yAdRzAni
pazyatha tAdRzAni bhUtasya mAMsAstHIni na santi|
40 ityuktva sa hastapAdAn darzayAmAsa| 41
te'sambhavaM jJAtvA sAnanda na pratyayan|
tataH sa tAn papraccha, atra yuSmAkaM samIpe
khAdyaM kijcidasti? 42 tataste kiyaddagdhamatsyaM
madhu ca daduH 43 sa tadAdAya teSAM sAkSAd
bubhuje 44 kathayAmAsa ca mUsAvyavasthAyAM
bhaviSyadvAdinAM grantheSu gItapustake ca mayi yAni
sarvvANi vacanAni likhitAni tadanurUpANi ghaTiSyante
yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthitvAhaM yadetadvAkyam
avadaM tadidAnIM pratyakSamabhUt| 45 atha
tebhyaH zAstrabodhAdhikAraM datvAvadat, 46
khrISTenetthaM mRtiyAtanA bhoktavyA tRtiyadine
ca zmazAnAdutthAtavyaJceti lipirasti; 47
tannAmnA yirUzAlamamArabhya sarvvadeze

manaHparAvarttanasya pApamocanasya ca susaMvAdaH
pracArayitavyaH, 48 eSu sarvveSu yUyaM sAkSiNaH| 49
aparaJca pazyata pitra yat pratijJAtaM tat preSayiSyAmi,
ataeva yAvatkAlaM yUyaM svargIyAM zaktiM na
prApsyatha tAvatkAlaM yirUzAlam nagare tiSThata| 50
atha sa tAn baithanIyAparyyantaM nItva hastAvuttolya
AziSa vaktumArebhe 51 AziSaM vadanneva ca tebhyaH
pRthag bhUtvA svargAya nItto'bhavat| 52 tadA te taM
bhajamAnA mahAnandena yirUzAlamaM pratyAjagmuH|
53 tato nirantaraM mandire tiSThanta Izvarasya
prazaMsAM dhanyavAdaJca karttam Arebhire| iti||

yohanaH

1 Adau vAda AsIt sa ca vAda IzvareNa sArdhamAsIt sa
vAdaH svayamIzvara eva| **2** sa AdAvIzvareNa sahAsIt| **3**
tena sarvvaM vastu sasRje sarvveSu sRSTavastuSu kimapi
vastu tenAsRSTaM nAsti| **4** sa jIvanasyAkAraH, tacca
jIvanaM manuSyANAM jyotiH **5** tajjyotirandhakAre
pracakAze kintvandhakArastanna jagrAha| **6** yohan
nAmaka eko manuja IzvareNa preSayAJcakre| **7** tadvArA
yathA sarvve vizvasanti tadarthaM sa tajjyotiSi
pramANaM dAtuM sAkSisvarUpo bhUtvAgamat, **8** sa
svayaM tajjyoti rna kintu tajjyotiSi pramANaM
dAtumAgamat| **9** jagatyAgatya yaH sarvvamanujebhyo
dIptiM dadAti tadeva satyajyotiH| **10** sa yajjagadasRjat
tanmadya eva sa AsIt kintu jagato lokAstaM nAjAnan| **11**
nijAdhikAraM sa Agacchat kintu prajAstaM nAgRhlan| **12**
tathApi ye ye tamagRhlan arthAt tasya nAmni vyazvasan
tebhya Izvarasya putrA bhavitum adhikAram adadAt| **13**
teSAM janiH zoNitAnna zArIrikAbhilASanna
mAnavAnAmicchAto na kintvIzvarAdabhavat| **14** sa vAdo
manuSyarUpeNAvatIryya satyatAnugrahAbhyAM
paripUrNaH san sArdham asmAbhi rnyavasat tataH
pituradvitlyaputrasya yogyo yo mahimA taM
mahimAnaM tasyApazyAma| **15** tato yohanapi pracAryya
sAkSyamidaM dattavAn yo mama pazcAd AgamiSyati sa
matto gurutaraH; yato matpUrvvaM sa vidyamAna AsIt;
yadartham ahaM sAkSyamidam adAM sa eSaH| **16**
aparaJca tasya pUrNatAyA vayaM sarvve kramazaH
kramazonugrahaM prAptAH| **17** mUsAdvArA vyavastha
dattA kintvanugrahaH satyatvaJca yIzukhrISTadvArA

samupAtiSThatAM| 18 kopi manuja IzvaraM kadApi
 nApazyat kintu pituH kroDastho'dvitIyaH putrastaM
 prakAzayat| 19 tvaM kaH? iti vAkyAM preSTuM yadA
 yihUdIyaloka yAjakAn levilokAMzca yirUzAlamo
 yohanaH samIpe preSayAmAsuH, 20 tadA sa svIkRtavAn
 nApahnUtavAn nAham abhiSikta ityaGgIkRtavAn| 21
 tadA te'pRcchan tarhi ko bhavAn? kiM eliyaH? sovadat
 na; tataste'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn sa bhaviSyadvAdI?
 sovadat nAhaM saH| 22 tadA te'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn
 kaH? vayaM gatvA prerakAn tvayi kiM vakSyAmaH?
 svasmin kiM vadasi? 23 tadA sovadat| paramezasya
 panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| itIdaM prAntare
 vAkyAM vadataH kasyacidravaH| kathAmimAM yasmin
 yizayiyo bhaviSyadvAdI likhitavAn soham| 24 ye
 preSitAste phirUzilokAH| 25 tadA te'pRcchan yadi
 nAbhiSiktosi eliyosi na sa bhaviSyadvAdyapi nAsi
 ca, tarhi lokAn majjayasi kutaH? 26 tato yohan
 pratyavocat, toye'haM majjayAmIti satyaM kintu yaM
 yUyaM na jAnItha tAdRza eko jano yuSmAkaM
 madhya upatiSThati| 27 sa matpazcAd Agatopi
 matpUrvvaM varttamAna AsIt tasya pAdukAbandhanaM
 mocayitumapi nAhaM yogyosmi| 28 yaddananadyAH
 pArasthabaithabArAyAM yasminsthAne yohanamajjayat
 tasmina sthAne sarvvametad aghaTata| 29 pare'hani
 yohan svanikaTamAgacchantaM yizuM vilokya prAvocat
 jagataH pApamocakam Izvarasya meSazAvakaM pazyata|
 30 yo mama pazcAdAgamiSyati sa matto gurutaraH, yato
 hetormatpUrvvaM so'varttata yasminnahaM
 kathAmimAM kathitavAn sa evAyaM| 31 aparaM

nAhamenaM pratyabhijJAtavAn kintu isrAyellokA enaM
 yathA paricinvanti tadabhiprAyeNAhaM jale
 majjayitumAgaccham| 32 punazca yohanaparamekaM
 pramANaM datvA kathitavAn vihAyasaH kapotavad
 avatarantamAtmAnam asyoparyyavatiSThantaM ca
 dRSTavAnaham| 33 nAhamenaM pratyabhijJAtavAn iti
 satyaM kintu yo jale majjayituM mAM prairayat sa
 evemAM kathAmakathayat yasyoparyyAtmAnam
 avatarantam avatiSThantaJca drakSayasi saeva pavitre
 Atmani majjayiSyati| 34 avastannirIkSyAyam Izvarasya
 tanaya iti pramANaM dadAmi| 35 pare'hani yohan
 dvAbhyAM ziSyAbhyAM sArddheM tiSThan 36 yizuM
 gacchantaM vilokya gaditavAn, Izvarasya meSazAvakaM
 pazyataM| 37 imAM kathAM zrutvA dvau ziSyau yIzoH
 pazcAd IyatuH| 38 tato yIzuH parAvRtya tau pazcAd
 Agacchantau dRSTvA pRSTavAn yuvAM kiM
 gavezayathaH? tAvapRcchatAM he rabbi arthAt he guro
 bhavAn kutra tiSThati? 39 tataH sovAdit etya pazyataM|
 tato divasasya tRtIyapraharasya gatavAt tau taddinaM
 tasya saGge'sthAtAM| 40 yau dvau yohano vAkyaM
 zrutvA yizoH pazcAd AgamatAM tayoH zimonpitarasya
 bhrAtA AndriyaH 41 sa itvA prathamaM nijasodaraM
 zimonaM sAkSATprApya kathitavAn vayaM khrISTam
 arthAt abhiSiktapurusaM sAkSATkRtavantaH| 42 pazcAt
 sa taM yizoH samIpam Anayat| tadA yIzustaM
 dRSTvAvadat tvaM yUnasaH putraH zimon kintu
 tvannAmadheyam kaiphAH vA pitaraH arthAt
 prastaro bhaviSyati| 43 pare'hani yIzau gAlIlaM
 gantuM nizcitacetasi sati philipanAmAnaM janaM

sAkSATprApyAvocat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 44
baitsaidAnAmni yasmin grAme pitarAndriyayorvAsa AsIt
tasmin grAme tasya philipasya vasatirAsIt| 45 pazcAt
philipo nithanelaM sAkSATprApyAvadat mUsA
vyavasthA granthe bhaviSyadvAdinAM grantheSu ca
yasyAkhyAnaM likhitamAste taM yUSaphaH putraM
nAsaratIyaM yIzuM sAkSAd akArSma vayaM| 46 tAdA
nithanel kathitavAn nAsarannagarAta kiM kazciduttama
utpantUM zaknoti? tataH philipo 'vocat etya pazya| 47
aparaJca yIzuH svasya samIpaM tam AgacchantaM
dRSTvA vyAhRtavAn, pazyAyaM niSkapaTaH satya
isrAyellokaH| 48 tataH sovadad, bhavAn mAM kathaM
pratyabhijAnAti? yIzuravAdIt philipasya AhvAnAt
pUrvvaM yadA tvamuDumbarasya tarormUle'sthAstada
tvAmadarzam| 49 nithanel acakathat, he guro bhavAn
nitAntam Izvarasya putrosi, bhavAn isrAyelvaMzasya
rAjA| 50 tato yIzu rvyAharat, tvAmuDumbarasya
pAdapasya mUle dRSTavAnAhaM mamaitasmAdvAkyAt
kiM tvaM vyazvasIH? etasmAdapyAzcaryyANi
kAryyANi drakSyasi| 51 anyaccAvAdId yuSmAnahaM
yathArthaM vadAmi, itaH paraM mocite meghadvAre
tasmAnmanujasUnunA Izvarasya dUtagaNam
avarohantamArohantaJca drakSyatha|

2 anantaraM trutIyadivase gAlil pradeziye kAnnAnAmni
nagare vivAha AsIt tatra ca yIzormAtA tiSThat| 2
tasmai vivAhAya yIzustasya ziSyAzca nimantrita
Asan| 3 tadanantaraM drAkSARasasya nyUnatvAd
yIzormAtA tamavadat eteSAM drAkSARaso nAsti| 4
tAdA sa tAmavocat he nAri mayA saha tava kiM

kAryyaM? mama samaya idAnIM nopatiSThati| 5
 tatastasya mAtA dAsAnavocad ayaM yad vadati
 tadeva kuruta| 6 tasmin sthAne yihUdiyAnAM
 zucitvakaraNavyavahArAnusAreNADhakaikajaladharANi
 pASANamayAni SaDvRhatpAtrANiAsan| 7 tadA yIzustAn
 sarvvakalazAn jalaiH pUrayituM tAnAjJApayat, tataste
 sarvvAn kumbhAnAkarNaM jalaiH paryyapUrayan| 8
 atha tebhyaH kiJciduttAryya bhojyAdhipAteHsamIpaM
 netuM sa tAnAdizat, te tadanayan| 9 aparaJca tajjalaM
 kathaM drAkSARaso'bhavat tajjalavAhakAdAsA jJAtuM
 zaktAH kintu tadbhojyAdhipo jJAtuM nAzaknot
 tadavalihya varaM saMmbodyAvadata, 10 lokAH
 prathamaM uttamadrAkSARasaM dadati taSu yatheSTaM
 pitavatsu tasma kiJcidanuttamaJca dadati kintu
 tvamidAnIM yAvat uttamadrAkSARasaM sthApayasi| 11
 itthaM yIzurgAllapradeze AzcaryyakArmma prArambha
 nijamahimAnaM prAkAzayat tataH ziSyAstasmin
 vyazvasan| 12 tataH param sa nijamAtrubhrAtrusziSyaiH
 sArddhM kapharnAhUmam Agamat kintu tatra
 bahUdinAni AtiSThat| 13 tadanantaraM yihUdiyAnAM
 nistArotsave nikaTamAgate yIzu ryirUzAlam
 nagaram Agacchat| 14 tato mandirasya madhye
 gomeSapArAvatavikrayiNo vANijakScopaviSTAn vilokya
 15 rajjubhiH kazAM nirmmAya sarvvagomeSAdibhiH
 sArddhaM tAn mandirAd dUrikRtavAn| 16
 vaNijAM mudrAdi vikIryya AsanAni nyUbjIkRtya
 pArAvatavikrayibhyo'kathayad asmAt sthAnAt
 sarvANyetAni nayata, mama pitugRhaM vANijyagRhaM
 mA kArSTa| 17 tasmAt tanmandirArtha udyogo yastu sa

grasatIva mAm| imAM zAstrIyalipiM ziSyAHsamasmaraN|
 18 tataH param yihUdIyaloka yISimavadan
 tavamidRzakarmmakaraNAt kiM cihnamasmAn
 darzayasi? 19 tato yIzustAnavocad yuSmAbhire
 tasmin mandire nAzite dinatrayamadhye'haM tad
 utthApayiSyAmi| 20 tadA yihUdiyA vyAhArSuH, etasya
 mandirasa nirmmANena SaTcatvAriMzad vatsarA gatAH,
 tvam kiM dinatrayamadhye tad utthApayiSyasi? 21
 kintu sa nijadeharUpamandire kathAmimAM
 kathitavAn| 22 sa yadetAdRzaM gaditavAn tacchiSyAH
 zmazAnAt tadiyotthAne sati smRtvA dharmmagranthe
 yIzunoktakathAyAM ca vyazvasiSuH| 23 anantaraM
 nistArotsavasya bhojyasamaye yirUzAlam nagare
 tatkrutAz CaryyakarmmANi vilokya bahubhistasya
 nAmani vizvasitaM| 24 kintu sa teSAM kareSu svaM na
 samarpayat, yataH sa sarvvAnavait| 25 sa mAnaveSu
 kasyacit pramANaM nApekSata yato manujAnAM
 madhye yadyadasti tattat sojAnAt|

3 nikadimanAmA yihUdIyAnAm adhipatiH phirUzI
 kSaNadAyAM 2 yIzaurabhyarNam Avrajya vyAhArSIt,
 he guro bhavAn IzvarAd Agat eka upadeSTA, etad
 asmAbhirjIyate; yato bhavata yAnyAz CaryyakarmmANi
 kriyante paramezvarasya sAhAyyaM vinA kenApi
 tattatkarmmANi karttuM na zakyante| 3 tadA
 yIzuruttaraM dattavAn tavAhaM yathArthataraM
 vyAharAmi punarjanmani na sati kopi mAnava Izvarasya
 rAjyaM draSTuM na zaknoti| 4 tato nikadImaH pratyavocat
 manujo vRddho bhUtva kathaM janiSyate? sa kiM puna
 rmAtRrjaTharaM pravizya janituM zaknoti? 5 yIzuravAdId

yathArthataram ahaM kathayAmi manuje toyAtmabhyAM
puna rna jAte sa Izvarasya rAjyaM praveSTuM na zaknoti|
6 mAMsAd yat jAyate tan mAMsameva tathAtmano yo
jAyate sa Atmaiva| **7** yuSmAbhiH puna rjanitavyaM
mamaitasyAM kathAyAm AzcaryaM mA maMsthAH| **8**
sadAgatiryAM dizamicchati tasyAmeva dizi vAti, tvaM
tasya svanaM zuNoSi kintu sa kuta AyAti kutra yAti vA
kimapi na jAnAsi tadvAd AtmanaH sakAzAt sarvveSAM
manujAnAM janma bhavati| **9** tadA nikadImaH pRSTavAn
etat kathaM bhavituM zaknoti? **10** yIzuH pratyaktavAn
tvamisrAyelo gururbhUtvApi kimetAM kathAM na vetsi?
11 tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vayaM yad vidmastad
vacmaH yaMcca pazyAmastasyaiva sAkSyAM dadmaH
kintu yuSmAbhirasmAkaM sAkSitvaM na gRhyate| **12**
etasya saMsArasya kathAyAM kathitAyAM yadi yUyaM
na vizvasitha tarhi svargIyAyAM kathAyAM kathaM
vizvasiSyatha? **13** yaH svarge'sti yaM ca svargAd avArohat
taM mAnavatanayaM vinA kopi svargaM nArohat| **14**
aparaJca mUsA yathA prAntare sarpaM protthApitavAn
manuSyaputro'pi tathaivotthApitavyaH; **15** tasmAd yaH
kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati so'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH
prApsyati| (aiōnios g166) **16** Izvara itthaM jagadadayata yat
svamadvitIyaM tanayaM prAdadAt tato yaH kazcit tasmin
vizvasiSyati so'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH prApsyati| (aiōnios
g166) **17** Izvaro jagato lokAn daNDayituM svaputraM
na preSyA tAn paritrAtuM preSitavAn| **18** ataeva
yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiti sa daNDARho na bhavati
kintu yaH kazcit tasmin na vizvasiti sa idAnImeva
daNDARho bhavati, yataH sa IzvarasyAdvitIyaputrasya

nAmani pratyayaM na karoti| 19 jagato madhye jyotiH
prAkAzata kintu manuSyANAM karmmaNAM dRSTatvAt
te jyotiSopi timire priyante etadeva daNDasya kAraNAM
bhavati| 20 yaH kukarmma karoti tasyAcArasya dRSTatvAt
sa jyotirRRtIyitvA tannikaTaM nAyAti; 21 kintu yaH
satkarmma karoti tasya sarvvANi karmmANIZvareNa
kRtAnIti sathA prakAzate tadabhiprAyeNa sa jyotiSaH
sannidhim AyAti| 22 tataH param yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM
yihUdIyadezaM gatvA tatra sthitvA majjayitum Arabhata|
23 tadA zAlam nagarasya samIpathAyini ainan grAme
bahutaratoyasthitestatra yohan amajjayat tathA ca loka
Agatya tena majjitA abhavan| 24 tadA yohan kArAyAM
na baddhaH| 25 aparAJca zAcakarmmaNi yohAnaH
ziSyaiH saha yihUdIyalokAnAM vivAde jAte, te yohanaH
saMnnidhiM gatvAkathayan, 26 he guro yArddananadyAH
pAre bhavata sArddhaM ya AsIt yasmiMzca bhavAn
sAkSyAM pradadAt pazyatu sopi majjayati sarvve tasya
samIpaM yAnti ca| 27 tadA yohan pratyavocad IzvareNa na
datte kopi manujaH kimapi prAptuM na zaknoti| 28 ahaM
abhiSikto na bhavAmi kintu tadagre preSitosmi yAmimAM
kathAM kathitavAnAhaM tatra yUyaM sarvve sAkSiNaH
stha| 29 yo janaH kanyAM labhate sa eva varaH kintu
varasya sannidhau daNDAYamAnaM tasya yanmitraM
tena varasya zabde zrute'tivAhlAdyate mamApi tadvad
AnandasiddhirjAtA| 30 tena kramazo varddhitavyaM kintu
mayA hsitavyaM| 31 ya UrdhvAdAgacchat sa sarvveSAM
mukhyo yazca saMsArAd udapadyata sa sAMsArikaH
saMsArIyAM kathAJca kathayati yastu svargAdAgacchat
sa sarvveSAM mukhyaH| 32 sa yadapazyadazRNocca

tasminneva sAkSyAM dadAti tathApi prAyazaH kazcit
tasya sAkSyAM na gRhlAti; 33 kintu yo gRhlAti sa Izvarasya
satyavAditvaM mudrAGgitaM karoti| 34 IzvareNa yaH
preritaH saeva IzvarIyakathAM kathayati yata Izvara
AtmAnaM tasmai aparimitam adadAt| 35 pitA putre
snehaM kRtvA tasya haste sarvvANi samarpitavAn| 36 yaH
kazcit putre vizvasiti sa evAnantam paramAyuH prApnoti
kintu yaH kazcit putre na vizvasiti sa paramAyuSo
darzanaM na prApnoti kintvIzvarasya kopabhAjanaM
bhUtvA tiSthati| (aiōnios g166)

4 yIzuH svayaM nAmajjayat kevalaM tasya ziSyA
amajjayat kintu yohano'dhikaziSyAn sa karoti
majjayati ca, 2 phirUzina imAM vArttAmazRNvan iti
prabhuravagatya 3 yihUdIyadezaM vihAya puna
rgAlilam Agat| 4 tataH zomiroNapradezasya
madyena tena gantavye sati 5 yAkUb nijaputrAya
yUSaphe yAM bhUmim adadAt tatsamIpathAyi
zomiroNapradezasya sukhAr nAmnA vikhyAtasya
nagarasya sannidhAvupAsthat| 6 tatra yAkUbaH
prahirAsIt; tada dvtIyayAmavelAyAM jAtAyAM sa
mArge zramApannastasya praheH pArzve upAvizat| 7
etarhi kAcit zomiroNIyA yoSit toyottolanArtham
tatrAgamat 8 tada ziSyAH khAdyadravyANi kretuM
nagaram agacchan| 9 yIzuH zomiroNIyAM tAM yoSitam
vyAhArSIt mahyaM kiJcit pAnIyaM pAtuM dehi| kintu
zomiroNIyaiH sAkAM yihUdIyaloka na vyavAharan
tasmAddhetoH sAkathayat zomiroNIyA yoSitadahaM
tvaM yihUdIyosi kathaM mattaH pAnIyaM pAtum
icchasi? 10 tato yIzuravadad Izvarasya yaddAnaM

tatkIdRk pAnIyaM pAtuM mahyaM dehi ya itthaM
tvAM yAcate sa vA ka iti cedajJAsyathAstarhi
tamayAciSyathAH sa ca tubhyamamRtaM toyamadAsyat|
11 tadA sA smantini bhASitavati, he maheccha
prahirgambhIro bhavato nIrottolanapAtraM nAstI ca
tasmAt tadamRtaM kIlAlaM kutaH prApsyasi? **12**
yosmabhyam imamandhUM dadau, yasya ca parijana
gomeSAdayazca sarvve'sya praheH pAnIyaM
papuretAdRzo yosmAkAM pUrvvapuruSo yAkUb
tasmAdapi bhavAn mahAn kiM? **13** tato yIzurakathayad
idaM pAnIyaM saH pivati sa punastRSArtto bhaviSyati,
14 kintu mayA dattaM pAnIyaM yaH pivati sa punaH
kadApi tRSArtto na bhaviSyati| mayA dattam idaM toyaM
tasyAntaH prasravaNarUpaM bhUtva anantAyuryAvat
sroSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) **15** tadA sA vanitAkathayat
he maheccha tarhi mama punaH plpAsA yathA na jAyate
toyottolanAya yathAtrAgamanaM na bhavati
ca tadarthaM mahyaM tattoyaM dehi| **16** tato
yIzUravadadyAhi tava patimAhUya sthAne'trAgaccha| **17**
sA vAmAvadat mama patirnAsti| yIzuravadat mama
patirnAstIti vAkyAM bhadramavocaH| **18** yatastava paJca
patayobhavan adhuna tu tvayA sArddhaM yastiSThati sa
tava bhartta na vAkyamidaM satyamavAdiH| **19** tadA
sA mahila gaditavati he maheccha bhavAn eko
bhaviSyadvAditi buddhaM mayA| **20** asmAkAM pitRloka
etasmin ziloccaye'bhajanta, kintu bhavadbhirucyate
yirUzAlam nagare bhajanayogyaM sthAnamAste| **21**
yIzuravocat he yoSiti mama vAkye vizvasihi yadA yUyaM
kevalazaile'smin vA yirUzAlam nagare piturbhajanaM na

kariSyadhve kAla etAdRza AyAti| 22 yUyaM yaM
 bhajadhve taM na jAnItha, kintu vayaM yaM bhajAmahe
 taM jAnImahe, yato yihUdIyalokAnAM madhyAt
 paritrANaM jAyate| 23 kintu yadA satyabhaktA AtmanA
 satyarUpeNa ca piturbhajanaM kariSyante samaya
 etAdRza AyAti, varam idAnImapi vidyate; yata etAdRzo
 bhatkAn pitA ceSTate| 24 Izvara AtmA; tatastasya ye
 bhaktAstaiH sa AtmanA satyarUpeNa ca bhajanIyaH| 25
 tadA sA mahilAvAdIt khrISTanAmna vikhyAto'bhiSiktaH
 puruSa AgamiSyatIti jAnAmi sa ca sarvvaH kathA asmAn
 jJApayiSyati| 26 tato yIzuravadat tvayA sArddhaM
 kathanaM karomi yo'ham ahameva sa puruSaH| 27
 etasmin samaye ziSyA Agatya tathA striyA sArddhaM
 tasya kathopakathane mahAz Caryyam amanyanta
 tathApi bhavAn kimicchati? yadvA kimartham etayA
 sArddhaM kathAM kathayati? iti kopi nApRcchat|
 28 tataH paraM sA nArI kalazAM sthApayitvA
 nagaramadhyAM gatvA lokebhyokathAyad 29 ahaM
 yadyat karmmAkaravaM tatsarvvaM mahyamakathayad
 etAdRzaM mAnavamekam Agatya pazyata ru
 kim abhiSikto na bhavati? 30 tataste nagarAd
 bahirAgatya tAtasya samIpam Ayan| 31 etarhi ziSyAH
 sAdhayitvA taM vyAhArSuH he guro bhavAn kiJcid
 bhUktAM| 32 tataH sovadad yuSmAbhiryanna jJAyate
 tAdRzaM bhakSyAM mamAste| 33 tadA ziSyAH
 parasparaM praSTum Arambhanta, kimasmai kopi
 kimapi bhakSyamAnIya dattavAn? 34 yIzuravocat
 matprerakasyAbhimatAnurUpakaraNaM tasyaiva
 karmmasiddhikAraNaJca mama bhakSyAM| 35

mAsacatuSTaye jAte zasyakarttanasamayo bhaviSyatIti
 vAkyAM yuSmAbhiH kiM nodyate? kintvahaM vadAmi,
 zira uttolya kSetrANi prati nirIkSya pazyata, idAnIM
 karttanayogyAni zuklavarNAnyabhavan| 36 yazchinatti sa
 vetanaM labhate anantAyuHsvarUpaM zasyAM sa gRhIAti
 ca, tenaiva vaptA chettA ca yugapad AnandataH| (aiōnios
 g166) 37 itthaM sati vapatyekazchinatyanya iti vacanaM
 siddhyati| 38 yatra yUyaM na paryyazrAmyata
 tAdRzaM zasyAM chettuM yuSmAn prairayam anye
 janAHparyyazrAmyan yUyaM teSAM zragasya phalam
 alabhadhvam| 39 yasmin kAle yadyat karmmAkArSaM
 tatsarvvaM sa mahyam akathayat tasyA vanitAyA idaM
 sAkSyavAkyAM zrutvA tannagaranivAsino bahavaH
 zomiroNIyaloka vyazvasan| 40 tathA ca tasyAntike
 samupasthAya sveSAM sannidhau katicid dinAni
 sthAtuM tasmin vinayam akurvAna tasmAt sa
 dinadvayaM tatsthAne nyavaSTat 41 tatastasyopadezena
 bahavo'pare vizvasya 42 tAM yoSAMavadan kevalaM tava
 vAkyena pratIma iti na, kintu sa jagato'bhiSiktastrAteti
 tasya kathAM zrutvA vayaM svayamevAjJAsamahi| 43
 svadeze bhaviSyadvaktuH satkAro nAstIti yadyapi yIzuH
 pramANaM datvAkathayat 44 tathApi divasadvayAt
 paraM sa tasmAt sthAnAd gAlilaM gatavAn| 45
 anantaraM ye gAlIlI liyaloka utsave gata utsavasamaye
 yirUzalam nagare tasya sarvvAH kriyA apazyan te
 gAlIlam AgataM tam AgRhlan| 46 tataH param yIzu
 ryasmin kAnnAnagare jalaM drAkSArasam Akarot tat
 sthAnaM punaragAt| tasminneva samaye kasyacid
 rAjasabhAstArasya putraH kapharnAhUmapurI

rogagrasta AsIt| 47 sa yehUdIyadezAd yIzo
 rgAlIlAgamanavArttAM nizamya tasya samIpaM gatvA
 prArthya vyAhRtavAn mama putrasya prAyeNa kAla
 AsannaH bhavAn Agatya taM svasthaM karotu| 48 tadA
 yIzurakathayad AzcaryyaM karmma citraM cihnaM ca
 na dRSTA yUyaM na pratyeSyatha| 49 tataH sa
 sabhAsadavadat he maheccha mama putre na mRte
 bhavAnAgacchatu| 50 yIzustamavadad gaccha
 tava putro'jIvIt tadA yIzunoktavAkye sa vizvasya
 gatavAn| 51 gamanakAle mArgamadhye dAsAstaM
 sAkSATprApyAvadan bhavataH putro'jIvIt| 52 tataH kaM
 kAlamArabhya rogapratIkArArambho jAtA iti pRSTe
 tairuktaM hyaH sArddhadaNDadvayAdhikadvItIyayAme
 tasya jvaratyAgo'bhavat| 53 tadA yIzustasmin kSaNe
 proktavAn tava putro'jIvIt pitA tadbuddhvA saparivAro
 vyazvasIt| 54 yihUdIyadezAd Agatya gAlili yIzuretad
 dvitIyam AzcaryyakarmmAkaro|

5tataH paraM yihUdIyAnAm utsava upasthite yIzu
 ryirUzAlamaM gatavAn| 2 tasminnagare meSanAmno
 dvArasya samIpe ibriyabhASayA baithesdA nAmna
 piSkariNI paJcaghaTTayuktAsIt| 3 tasyAsteSu ghaTTeSu
 kilAlakampanam apekSya andhakhaJcazuSkAGgAdayo
 bahavo rogiNaH patantastiSThanti sma| 4 yato
 vizeSakAle tasya saraso vAri svargIyadUta etyAkampayat
 tatkiAlakampanAt paraM yaH kazcid rogi prathamaM
 pAnIyamavArohat sa eva tatkSaNAd rogamukto'bhavat| 5
 tadASTAtriMzadvarSANi yAvad rogagrasta
 ekajanastasmin sthAne sthitavAn| 6 yIzustaM zayitaM
 dRSTvA bahukAlikarogIti jJAtvA vyAhRtavAn tvaM kiM

svastho bubhUSasi? 7 tato rogI kathitavAn he maheccha
 yadA kIlAlaM kampate tadA mAM puSkariNIm
 avarohayituM mama kopi nAsti, tasmAn mama
 gamanakAle kazcidanyo'gro gatvA avarohati| 8 tadA
 yIzurakathayad uttiSTha, tava zayyAmuttolya
 gRhItvA yAhi| 9 sa tatKsaNAt svastho bhUtVA
 zayyAmuttolyAdAya gatavAn kintu taddinaM
 vizrAmavAraH| 10 tasmAd yihUdIyAH svasthaM naraM
 vyAharan adya vizrAmavAre zayanIyamAdAya na
 yAtavyam| 11 tataH sa pratyavocad yo mAM svastham
 akArSIt zayanIyam uttolyAdAya yAtuM mAM sa evAdizat|
 12 tadA te'pRcchan zayanIyam uttolyAdAya yAtuM ya
 AjJApayat sa kaH? 13 kintu sa ka iti svasthIbhUto
 nAjAnAd yatastasmin sthAne janatAsattvAd yIzuH
 sthAnAntaram Agamat| 14 tataH paraM yezu rmandire
 taM naraM sAkSATprApyAkathayat pazyedAnIm
 anAmayo jAtosi yathAdhika durdazA na ghaTate
 taddhetoH pApaM karmma punarmAkArSIH| 15 tataH sa
 gatvA yihUdIyAn avadad yIzu rmAm arogiNam akArSIt|
 16 tato yIzu rvizrAmavAre karmmedRzaM kRtavAn iti
 heto ryihUdIyAstaM tADayitvA hantum aceSTanta| 17
 yIzustAnAkhyat mama pitA yat kAryyaM karoti
 tadanurUpam ahamapi karoti| 18 tato yihUdIyAstaM
 hantuM punarayatanta yato vizrAmavAraM nAmanyata
 tadeva kevalaM na adhikantu IzvaraM svapitaraM procya
 svamapIzvaratulyaM kRtavAn| 19 pazcAd yIzuravadad
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi putraH pitaraM
 yadyat karmma kurvvantaM pazyati tadatiriktaM
 svecchAtaH kimapi karmma karttuM na zaknoti| pitA yat

karoti putropi tadeva karoti| 20 pitA putre snehaM karoti
tasmAt svayaM yadyat karmma karoti tatsarvvaM
putraM darzayati; yathA ca yuSmAkaM AzcaryyajJAnaM
janiSyate tadartham itopi mahAkarmma taM
darzayiSyati| 21 vastutastu pitA yathA pramitAn
utthApya sajiVAAn karoti tadvat putropi yaM yaM icchati
taM taM sajiVAAn karoti| 22 sarvve pitaraM yathA
satkurvanti tathA putramapi satkArayituM pitA svayaM
kasyApi vicAramakRtvA sarvvavicArANAM bhAraM
putre samarpitavAn| 23 yaH putraM sat karoti sa
tasya prerakamapi sat karoti| 24 yuSmAnAhaM
yathArthataraM vadAmi yo jano mama vAkyaM zrutvA
matprerake vizvasiti sonantAyuH prApnoti kadApi
daNDabAjanaM na bhavati nidhanAdutthAya paramAyuH
prApnoti| (aiōnios g166) 25 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM
vadAmi yadA mRtA Izvaraputrasya ninAdaM zroSyanti ye
ca zroSyanti te sajiVA bhaviSyanti samaya etAdRza AyAti
varam idAnImapyupatiSThati| 26 pitA yathA svayaJjIvI
tathA putrAya svayaJjIvitvAdhikAraM dattavAn|
27 sa manuSyaputraH etasmAt kArANat pitA
daNDakaraNAdhikAramapi tasmin samarpitavAn| 28
etadarthe yUyam AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM yato
yasmin samaye tasya ninAdaM zrutvA zmazAnasthAH
sarvve bahirAgamiSyanti samaya etAdRza upasthAsyati|
29 tasmAd ye satkarmmANi kRtavantasta utthAya AyuH
prApsyanti ye ca kukarmANi kRtavantasta utthAya
daNDaM prApsyanti| 30 ahaM svayaM kimapi karttuM na
zaknomici yathA zuNomici tathA vicArayAmi mama
vicAraJca nyAyyaH yatohaM svIyAbhISTaM nehivA

matprerayituH pituriSTam Ihe| 31 yadi svasmin svayaM
 sAkSyAM dadAmi tarhi tatsAkSyAM AgrAhyAM bhavati;
 32 kintu madarthe'paro janaH sAkSyAM dadAti
 madarthe tasya yat sAkSyAM tat satyam etadapyahaM
 jAnAmi| 33 yuSmAbhi ryohanaM prati lokeSu
 preriteSu sa satyakathAyAM sAkSyamadadAt| 34
 mAnuSAdahaM sAkSyAM nopekse tathApi yUyaM yathA
 paritrayadhve tadartham idaM vAkyaM vadAmi| 35
 yohan dedIpyamAno dIpa iva tejasvI sthitavAn yUyam
 alpakAlaM tasya dIptyAnandituM samamanyadhvaM| 36
 kintu tatpramANAdapi mama gurutaraM pramANaM
 vidyate pitA mAM preSyA yadyat karmma samApayituM
 zakttimadadAt mayA kRtaM tattat karmma madarthe
 pramANaM dadAti| 37 yaH pitA mAM preritavAn mopi
 madarthe pramANaM dadAti| tasya vAkyaM yuSmAbhiH
 kadApi na zrutaM tasya rUpaJca na dRSTaM 38 tasya
 vAkyaJca yuSmAkam antaH kadApi sthAnaM nApnoti
 yataH sa yaM preSitavAn yUyaM tasmin na vizvasitha|
 39 dharmmapustakAni yUyam AlocayadhvaM
 tai rvAkyairanantAyuH prApsyAma iti yUyaM
 budhyadhve taddharmmapustakAni madarthe
 pramANaM dadati| (aiōnios g166) 40 tathApi yUyaM
 paramAyuHprAptaye mama saMnidhim na jigamiSatha|
 41 ahaM mAnuSebhyaH satkAraM na gRhlAmi| 42 ahaM
 yuSmAn jAnAmi; yuSmAkamantara Izvaraprema nAsti|
 43 ahaM nijapitu rnAmnAgatosmi tathApi mAM na
 gRhlitha kintu kazcid yadi svanAmnA samAgamiSyati
 tarhi taM grahISyatha| 44 yUyam IzvarAt satkAraM na
 ciSTatvA kevalaM parasparaM satkAram ced Adadhvve

tarhi kathaM vizvasituM zaknutha? 45 putuH
samIpe'haM yuSmAn apavadiSyAmIti mA cintayata
yasmin, yasmin yuSmAkaM vizvasaH saeva mUsA
yuSmAn apavadati| 46 yadi yUyaM tasmin vyazvasiSyata
tarhi mayyapi vyazvasiSyata, yat sa mayi likhitavAn| 47
tato yadi tena likhitavAni na pratitha tarhi mama
vAkyAni kathaM pratyeSyatha?

6tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIl pradezIyasya
tiviriyAnAmnaH sindhoH pAraM gatavAn| 2 tato
vyAdhimallokasvAsthyakaraNarUpANi tasyAz CaryyANi
karmmANi dRSTvA bahavo janAstatpazcAd agacchan| 3
tato yIzuH parvvatamAruhya tatra ziSyaiH sAkam| 4
tasmin samaya nistArotsavanAmni yihUdIyAnAma
utsava upasthite 5 yIzu rnetre uttolya bahulokAn
svasamIpAgatAn vilokya philipam pRSTavAn eteSAM
bhojanAya bhojadravYANi vAyAM kutra kretuM
zakrumaH? 6 vAkyamidaM tasya parIkSArtham avAdIt
kintu yat kariSyati tat svayam ajAnAt| 7 philipAH
pratyavocat eteSAm ekaiko yadyalpam alpaM prApnoti
tarhi mudrApAdadvizatena krItapUpA api nyUnA
bhaviSyanti| 8 zimon pitarasya bhrAtA AndriyAkhyAH
ziSyANameko vyAhRtavAn 9 atra kasyacid bAlakasya
samIpe paJca yAvapUpAH kSudramatsyadvayaJca santi
kintu lokAnAM etAvAtAM madhye taiH kiM bhaviSyati?
10 pazcAd yIzuravadat lokAnupavezayata tatra
bahuyavasasattvAt paJcasahastrebhyo nyUnA adhika vA
puruSA bhUmyAm upAvizan| 11 tato yIzustAn
pUpAnAdAya Izvarasya guNAN krIttayitvA ziSyeSu
samArpayat tataste tebhya upaviSTalokebhyaH pUpAn

yatheSTamatsyaJca prAduH| 12 teSu tRpteSu sa
tAnavocad eteSAM kijcidapi yathA nApacIyate
tathA sarvvANYavaziSTAni saMgRhIIta| 13 tataH
sarvveSAM bhojanAt paraM te teSAM paJcAnAM
yAvapUpAnAM avaziSTAnyakhilAni saMgRhya
dvAdazaDallakAn apUrayan| 14 aparaM yIzoretAdRzIm
Az CaryyakriyAM dRSTvA loka mitho vaktumArebhire
jagati yasyAgamanaM bhaviSyati sa evAyam avazyaM
bhaviSyadvakttA| 15 ataeva loka Agatya tamAkramya
rAjAnaM kariSyanti yIzusteSAm IdRzaM mAnasaM
vijJaya punazca parvvatam ekAkI gatavAn| 16 sAyaMkAla
upasthite ziSyA jaladhitaTaM vrajitvA nAvamAruhya
nagaradizi sindhau vAhayitvAgaman| 17 tasmin samaye
timira upAtiSThat kintu yISusteSAM samIpaM
nAgacchat| 18 tada prabalapavanavahanAt sAgare
mahAtaraGgo bhavitum Arebhe| 19 tataste vAhayitvA
dvitrAn krozan gataH pazcAd yIzuM jaladherupari
padbhyAM vrajantaM naukAntikam AgacchantaM
vilokya trAsayuktA abhavan 20 kintu sa tAnukttavAn
ayamahaM mA bhaiSTa| 21 tada te taM svairaM nAvi
gRhItavantaH tada tatkSaNAd uddiSTasthAne
naurupAsthat| 22 yayA nAvA ziSyA agacchan tadanya
kApi nauka tasmin sthAne nAsIt tato yIzuH ziSyaiH
sAkAM nAgamat kevalAH ziSyA agaman etat pArastha
loka jJAtavantaH| 23 kintu tataH paraM prabhu
ryatra Izvarasya guNAn anukIrttya lokAn pUpAn
abhojayat tatsthAnasya samIpasthativiriyAyA
aparAstaraNaya Agaman| 24 yIzustatra nAsti ziSyA api
tatra nA santi loka iti vijJaya yIzuM gaveSayituM

taraNibhiH kapharnAhUm puraM gatAH| 25 tataste
 saritpateH pAre taM sAkSAt prApya prAvocan he
 guro bhavAn atra sthAne kadAgamat? 26 tadA
 yIzustAn pratyavAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM
 vadAmi AzcaryyakarmmadarzanAddheto rna kintu
 pUpabhojanAt tena tRptatvAJca mAM gaveSayatha|
 27 kSayanIyabhakSyArthaM mA zrAmiSTa
 kintvantAyurbhakSyArthaM zrAmyata, tasmAt tAdRzaM
 bhakSyAM manujaputro yuSmAbhyaM dAsyati; tasmin
 tAta IzvaraH pramANaM prAdAt| (aiōnios g166) 28 tadA
 te'pRcchan IzvarAbhimataM karmma karttum asmAbhiH
 kiM karttavyaM? 29 tato yIzuravadad Izvaro yaM
 prairayat tasmin vizvasanam IzvarAbhimataM karmma|
 30 tadA te vyAharan bhavata kiM lakSaNaM darzitaM
 yaddRSTvA bhavati vizvasiSyAmaH? tvayA kiM karmma
 kRtaM? 31 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntare
 mAnnAM bhokttuM prApuH yathA lipirAste| svargIyANi
 tu bhakSyANi pradadau paramezvaraH| 32 tadA
 yIzuravadad ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi mUsA
 yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM bhakSyAM nAdAt kintu mama
 pitA yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM paramaM bhakSyAM
 dadAti| 33 yaH svargAdavaruhya jagate jIvanaM dadAti sa
 IzvaradattabhakSyarUpaH| 34 tadA te prAvocan he
 prabho bhakSyamidaM nityamasmabhyaM dadAtu| 35
 yIzuravadad ahameva jIvanarUpaM bhakSyAM yo jano
 mama sannidhim Agacchati sa jAtu kSudhArtto na
 bhaviSyati, tathA yo jano mAM pratyeti sa jAtu tRSArtto
 na bhaviSyati| 36 mAM dRSTvApi yUyaM na vizvasitha
 yuSmAnaham ityavocaM| 37 pitA mahyaM yAvato

lokAnadadAt te sarvva eva mamAntikam AgamiSyanti
 yaH kazcicca mama sannidhim AyAsyati taM kenApi
 prakAreNa na dUrIkariSyAmi| 38 nijAbhimataM
 sAdhayituM na hi kintu prerayiturabhimataM
 sAdhayituM svargAd Agatosmi| 39 sa yAn yAn lokAn
 mahyamadadAt teSAMekamapi na hArayitvA zeSadine
 sarvvAnaham utthApayAmi idaM matprerayituH
 piturabhimataM| 40 yaH kazcin mAnavasutaM vilokya
 vizvasiti sa zeSadine mayotthApitaH san anantAyuH
 prApsyati iti matprerakasyAbhimataM| (aiōnios g166) 41
 tadA svargAd yad bhakSyam avArohat tad bhakSyam
 ahameva yihUdIyalokAstasyaitad vAkye vivadamAnA
 vakttumArebhire 42 yUSaphaH putro yIzu ryasya
 mAtApitarau vayaM jAnIma eSa kiM saeva na? tarhi
 svargAd avAroham iti vAkyam kathaM vaktti?
 43 tadA yIzustAn pratyavadat parasparaM mA
 vivadadhvaM 44 matprerakeNa pitrA nAkRSTaH kopi
 jano mamAntikam AyAtuM na zaknoti kintvAgataM
 janaM caram'e'hni protthApayiSyAmi| 45 te sarvva
 IzvareNa zikSitA bhaviSyanti bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 grantheSu lipiritthamAste ato yaH kazcit pituH sakAzAt
 zrutvA zikSate sa eva mama samIpam AgamiSyati| 46 ya
 IzvarAd ajAyata taM vinA kopi manuSyo janakaM
 nAdarzat kevalaH saeva tAtam adrAkSit| 47 ahaM
 yuSmAn yathArthataraM vadAmi yo jano mayi vizvAsaM
 karoti sonantAyuH prApnoti| (aiōnios g166) 48 ahameva
 tajiIvanabhakSyam| 49 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA
 mahAprAntare mannAbhakSyam bhUktApi mRtAH 50
 kintu yadbhakSyam svargAdAgacchat tad yadi kazcid

bhuGkte tarhi sa na mriyate| 51 yajjIvanabhakSyaM
svargAdAgacchat sohomeva idaM bhakSyaM yo jano
bhuGkte sa nityajIvI bhaviSyati| punazca jagato
jIvanArthamahaM yat svakiyapizitaM dAsyAmi tadeva
mayA vitaritaM bhakSyam| (aiōn g165) 52 tasmAd
yihUdlyAH parasparaM vivadamAnA vakttumArebhire
eSa bhojanArthaM svIyaM palalaM katham asmabhyaM
dAsyati? 53 tAdA yIzustAn Avocad yuSmAnahaM
yathArthataram vadAmi manuSyaputrasyAmiSe
yuSmAbhi rna bhuktte tasya rudhire ca na pIte jIvanena
sArddhaM yuSmAkaM sambandho nAsti| 54 yo
mamAmiSaM svAdati mama sudhiraJca pivati
sonantAyuH prApnoti tataH zeSe'hni tamaham
utthApayiSyAmi| (aiōnios g166) 55 yato madIyamAmiSaM
paramaM bhakSyaM tathA madIyaM zoNitaM paramaM
peyaM| 56 yo jano madIyaM palalaM svAdati madIyaM
rudhiraJca pivati sa mayi vasati tasminnahaJca vasAmi|
57 matprerayitrA jIvatA tAtena yathAhaM jIvAmi
tadvad yaH kazcin mAmatti sopi mayA jIviSyati| 58
yadbhakSyaM svargAdAgacchat tadidaM yanmAnnAM
svAditvA yuSmAkaM pitaro'mriyanta tAdRzam idaM
bhakSyaM na bhavati idaM bhakSyaM yo bhakSati sa
nityaM jIviSyati| (aiōn g165) 59 yadA kapharnAhUm
puryyAM bhajanagehe upAdizat tAdA kathA etA
akathayat| 60 tadetthaM zrutvA tasya ziSyANAm aneke
parasparam akathayan idaM gADhaM vAkyAM
vAkyamIdRzaM kaH zrotuM zakruyAt? 61 kintu yIzuH
ziSyANAm itthaM vivAdaM svacitte vijjAya kathitavAn
idaM vAkyAM kiM yuSmAkaM vighnaM janayati? 62 yadi

manujasutaM pUrvvavAsasthAnam UrdvvaM
gacchantaM pazyatha tarhi kiM bhaviSyati? 63 Atmaiva
jIvanadAyakaH vapu rniSphalaM yuSmabhyamahaM yAni
vacAMsi kathayAmi tAnyAtmA jIvanaJca| 64 kintu
yuSmAkaM madhye kecana avizvAsinaH santi ke ke na
vizvasanti ko vA taM parakareSu samarpayiSyati tAn
yIzurAprathamAd veti| 65 aparamapi kathitavAn asmAt
kArANAd akathayaM pituH sakAzAt zakttimaprApya kopi
mamAntikam AgantuM na zaknoti| 66 tatKale'neke ziSyA
vyAghuTya tena sArddhaM puna rnAgacchan| 67 tadA
yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn ukttavAn yUyamapi kiM yAsyatha?
68 tataH zimon pitaraH pratyavocat he prabho
kasyAbhyarNaM gamiSyAmaH? (aiōnios g166) 69
anantajIvanadAyinyo yAH kathAstAstavaiva| bhavAn
amarezvarasyAbhiSikttaputra iti vizvasya nizcitaM
jAnImaH| 70 tadA yIzuravadat kimahaM yuSmAkaM
dvAdazajanAn manonItAn na kRtavAn? kintu yuSmAkaM
madhyepi kazcideko vighnakArI vidyate| 71 imAM
kathaM sa zimonaH putram ISkarIyotIyaM yihUdAm
uddizya kathitavAn yato dvAdazAnAM madhye gaNitaH
sa taM parakareSu samarpayiSyati|

7 tataH paraM yihUdIyalokAstaM hantuM samaihanta
tasmAd yIzu ryihUdApradeze paryyaTituM necchan
gAlil pradeze paryyaTituM prArabhata| 2 kintu
tasmin samaye yihUdIyAnAM dUSyavAsanAmotsava
upasthite 3 tasya bhrAtarastam avadan yAni karmmANi
tvayA kriyante tAni yathA tava ziSyAH pazyanti
tadarthaM tvamitaH sthAnAd yihUdIyadezaM vraja| 4
yaH kazcit svayaM pracikAziSati sa kadApi guptaM

karmma na karoti yadIdRzaM karmma karoSi tarhi
 jagati nijaM paricAyaya| 5 yatastasya bhrAtaropi taM
 na vizvasanti| 6 tadA yIzustAn avocat mama samaya
 idAnIM nopatiSThati kintu yuSmAkaM samayaH
 satatam upatiSThati| 7 jagato lokA yuSmAn RtIyituM
 na zakruvanti kintu mAmeva RtIyante yatasteSAM
 karmANi duSTAni tatra sAkSyamidam ahaM dadAmi|
 8 ataeva yUyam utsave'smin yAta nAham idAnIm
 asminnutsave yAmi yato mama samaya idAnIM na
 sampUrNaH| 9 iti vAkyam ukttvA sa gAlIli sthitavAn 10
 kintu tasya bhrAtRSu tatra prasthiteSu satsu so'prakaTa
 utsavam agacchat| 11 anantaram utsavam upasthita
 yihUdIyAstaM mRgayitvApRcchan sa kutra? 12 tato
 lokAnAM madhye tasmin nAnAvidhA vivAdA bhavitum
 ArabdhavantaH| kecid avocan sa uttamaH puruSaH
 kecid avocan na tathA varaM lokAnAM bhramaM
 janayati| 13 kintu yihUdIyAnAM bhayAt kopi tasya
 pakSe spaSTaM nAkathayat| 14 tataH param utsavasya
 madhyasamaye yIzu rmandiraM gatvA samupadizati
 sma| 15 tato yihUdIyA lokA AzcaryyaM jJAtvAkathayan
 eSA mAnuSo nAdhItYA katham etAdRzo vidvAnabhUt?
 16 tadA yIzuH pratyavocad upadezoyaM na mama kintu
 yo mAM preSitavAn tasya| 17 yo jano nidezaM tasya
 grahISyati mamopadezo matto bhavati kim IzvarAd
 bhavati sa ganastajjJAtuM zakSyati| 18 yo janaH svataH
 kathayati sa svIyaM gauravam lhate kintu yaH prerayitu
 rgauravam lhate sa satyavAdI tasmin kopyadharmmo
 nAsti| 19 mUsA yuSmabhyaM vyavasthAgranthaM kiM
 nAdadAt? kintu yuSmAkaM kopi tAM vyavasthAM na

samAcarati| mAM hantuM kuto yatadhve? 20 tadA
 lokA avadan tvaM bhUtagrastastvAM hantuM ko
 yatate? 21 tato yIzuravocad ekaM karmma mayAkAri
 tasmAd yUyaM sarvva mahAz CaryyaM manyadhve| 22
 mUsA yuSmabhyaM tvakchedavidhiM pradadau sa
 mUsAto na jAtaH kintu pitRpuruSebhyo jAtaH tena
 vizrAmavAre'pi mAnuSANAM tvakchedaM kurutha| 23
 ataeva vizrAmavAre manuSyANAM tvakchede kRte
 yadi mUsAvyavasthAmaGganaM na bhavati tarhi
 mayA vizrAmavAre mAnuSaH sampUrNarUpeNa
 svastho'kAri tatKArANAd yUyaM kiM mahyaM kupyatha?
 24 sapakSapAtaM vicAramakRtvA nyAyyaM vicAraM
 kuruta| 25 tadA yirUzAlam nivAsinaH katipayajana
 akathayan ime yaM hantuM ceSTante sa evAyaM kiM
 na? 26 kintu pazyata nirbhayaH san kathAM kathayati
 tathApi kimapi a vadantyete ayamevAbhiSikto bhavati
 nizcitaM kimadhipatayo jAnanti? 27 manujoyaM
 kasmAdAgamad iti vyaM jAnomaH kintvabhiSikta
 Agate sa kasmAdAgatavAn iti kopi jJAtuM na zakSyati| 28
 tadA yIzu rmadhyemandiram upadizan uccaiHkAram
 ukttavAn yUyaM kiM mAM jAnItha? kasmAccAgatosmi
 tadapi kiM jAnItha? nAhaM svata Agatosmi kintu yaH
 satyavAdi saeva mAM preSitavAn yUyaM taM na jAnItha|
 29 tamahaM jAne tenAhaM prerita agatosmi| 30 tasmAd
 yihUdiyAstaM dharttum udyatAstathApi kopi tasya
 gAtre hastaM nArpayad yato hetostadA tasya samayo
 nopatiSThati| 31 kintu bahavo lokAstasmin vizvasya
 kathitavAnto'bhiSikttapuruSa Agatya mAnuSasyAsya
 kriyAbhyaH kim adhika AzcaryyAH kriyAH kariSyati?

32 tataH paraM lokAstasmin itthaM vivadante
 phirUzinaH pradhAnayAjakAJceti zrutavantastaM
 dhRtvA netuM padAtigaNaM preSayAmAsuH| **33** tato
 yIzuravadad aham alpadinAni yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 sthitvA matprerayituH samIpaM yAsyAmi| **34** mAM
 mRgayiSyadhve kintUddezaM na lapsyadhve ratra
 sthAsyAmi tatra yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha| **35** tAdA
 yihUdIyAH parasparaM vakttumArebhire asyoddezaM na
 prApsyAma etAdRzaM kiM sthAnaM yAsyati? bhinnadeze
 vikIrNANAM yihUdIyAnAM sannidhim eSa gatvA tAn
 upadekSyati kiM? **36** no cet mAM gaveSayiSyatha
 kintUddezaM na prApsyatha eSa kodRzaM vAkyamidaM
 vadati? **37** anantaram utsavasya carame'hani
 arthAt pradhAnadine yIzuruttiSThan uccaiHkAram
 Ahvayan uditavAn yadi kazcit tRSArtto bhavati tarhi
 mamAntikam Agatya pivatu| **38** yaH kazcinmayi
 vizvasiti dharmmagranthasya vacanAnusAreNa
 tasyAbhyantarato'mRtatoyasya srotAMsi nirgamiSyanti|
39 ye tasmin vizvasanti ta AtmAnaM prApsyantItyarthe
 sa idaM vAkyAM vyAhRtavAn etatkAlaM yAvad yIzu
 rvibhavaM na prAptastasmAt pavitra AtmA nAdiyata|
40 etAM vANIM zrutvA bahavo lokA avadan ayameva
 nizcitaM sa bhaviSyadvAdI| **41** kecid akathayan eSaeva
 sobhiSikttah kintu kecid avadan sobhiSikttah kiM gAlI
 pradeze janiSyate? **42** sobhiSiktto dAyUdo vaMze
 dAyUdo janmasthAne baitlehami pattane janiSyate
 dharmmagranthe kimitthaM likhitaM nAsti? **43**
 itthaM tasmin lokAnAM bhinnavAkyatA jAta| **44**
 katipayalokAstAM dharttum aicchan tathApi tadvapuSi

kopi hastaM nArpayat| 45 anantaraM pAdAtigaNe
 pradhAnayAjakAnAM phirUzinAJca samIpaMAgatavati
 te tAn apRcchan kuto hetostaM nAnayata? 46 tadA
 padAtayaH pratyavadan sa mAnava iva kopi kadApi
 nopAdizat| 47 tataH phirUzinaH prAvocan yUyamapi
 kimabhrAmiStA? 48 adhipatInAM phirUzinAJca kopi
 kiM tasmin vyazvasIt? 49 ye zAstraM na jAnanti ta
 ime'dhamalokAeva zApagrastAH| 50 tadA nikadImanAmA
 teSAmeko yaH kSaNadAyAM yIzoH sannidhim agAt sa
 ukttavAn 51 tasya vAkye na zrute karmmaNi ca na vidite
 'smAkAM vyavasthA kiM kaJcana manujaM doSIkaroti?
 52 tataste vyAharan tvamapi kiM gAlIlyalokaH? vivicya
 pazya galIli kopi bhaviSyadvAdI notpadyate| 53 tataH
 paraM sarvve svaM svaM gRhaM gatAH kintu yIzu
 rjaitunanAmAnaM ziloccayaM gatavAn|

8 pratyUSE yIzuH panarmandiram Agacchat 2 tataH
 sarvveSu lokeSu tasya samIpa AgateSu sa upavizya
 tAn upadeSTum Arabhata| 3 tadA adhyApakAH
 phirUzinaJca vyabhicArakarmmaNi dhRtaM striyamekAm
 Aniya sarvveSAM madhye sthApayitvA vyAharan 4 he
 guro yoSitam imAM vyabhicArakarmma kurvvANAM
 lokA dhRtavantaH| 5 etAdRzalokAH pASANAgHAtena
 hantavyA iti vidhirmUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitosti
 kintu bhavAn kimAdizati? 6 te tamapavadituM
 parIkSAbhiprAyeNa vAkyamidam apRcchan kintu sa
 prahvibhUya bhUmAvaGgalyA lekhitum Arabhata| 7
 tatastaiH punaH punaH pRSTa utthAya kathitavAn
 yuSmAkAM madhye yo jano niraparAdhi saeva
 prathamam enAM pASANenAhantu| 8 pazcAt sa punazca

prahvibhUya bhUmau lekhitum Arabhata| 9 tAM
 kathaM zrutvA te svasvamanasi prabodhaM prApya
 jyeSThAnukramaM ekaikazaH sarvve bahiragacchan tato
 yIzurekAKi tayakttobhavat madhyasthAne daNDayamaNa
 sa yoSA ca sthita| 10 tatpazcAd yIzurutthAya tAM vanitaM
 vinA kamapyaparaM na vilokya pRSTavAn he vAme
 tavApavAdakAH kutra? kopi tvAM kiM na daNDayati? 11
 sAvadat he maheccha kopi na tAdA yIzuravocat nAhamapi
 daNDayAmi yAhi punaH pApaM mAkarSIH| 12 tato
 yIzuH punarapi lokebhya itthaM kathayitum Arabhata
 jagatohaM jyotiHsvarUpo yaH kazcin matpazcAda
 gacchati sa timire na bhramitvA jIvanarUpAM dIptiM
 prApsyati| 13 tataH phirUzino'vAdiSustvaM svArthe
 svayaM sAKsyaM dadAsi tasmAt tava sAKsyaM grAhyaM
 na bhavati| 14 tAdA yIzuH pratyuditavAn yadyapi
 svArthe'haM svayaM sAKsyaM dadAmi tathApi mat
 sAKsyaM grAhyaM yasmAd ahaM kuta Agatosmi kva
 yAmi ca tadahaM jAnAmi kintu kuta Agatosmi kutra
 gacchAmi ca tad yUyaM na jAnItha| 15 yUyaM laukikaM
 vicArayatha nAhaM kimapi vicArayAmi| 16 kintu yadi
 vicArayAmi tarhi mama vicAro grahItavyo yatoham
 ekAKi nAsmi prerayitA pitA mayA saha vidyate| 17 dvayo
 rjanayoH sAKsyaM grahaNIyaM bhavatIti yuSmAkaM
 vyavasthAgranthe likhitamasti| 18 ahaM svArthe svayaM
 sAKsitvaM dadAmi yazca mama tAtO mAM preritavAn
 sopi madarthe sAKsyaM dadAti| 19 tAdA te'pRcchan tava
 tAtaH kutra? tato yIzuH pratyavAdId yUyaM mAM na
 jAnItha matpitaraJca na jAnItha yadi mAm akSAsyata
 tarhi mama tAtamapyakSAsyata| 20 yIzu rmandira

upadizya bhANDaGAre kathA etA akathayat tathApi
 taM prati kopi karaM nodatolayat| 21 tataH paraM
 yIzuH punaruditavAn adhunAhaM gacchAmi yUyaM
 mAM gaveSaiSyatha kintu nijaiH pApai rmarisyatha
 yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUyaM
 yAtuM na zakSyatha| 22 tadA yihUdIyAH prAvocan
 kimayam AtmaghAtaM kariSyati? yato yat sthAnam ahaM
 yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUyaM yAtuM na zakSyatha iti
 vAkyAM braviti| 23 tato yIzustebyaH kathitavAn yUyam
 adhaHsthAnIya lokA aham UrdvasthanIyaH yUyam
 etajjagatsambandhIya aham etajjagatsambandhIyo na|
 24 tasmAt kathitavAn yUyaM nijaiH pApai rmarisyatha
 yatohaM sa pumAn iti yadi na vizvasitha tarhi nijaiH
 pApai rmarisyatha| 25 tadA te 'pRcchan kastvaM? tato
 yIzuH kathitavAn yuSmAkaM sannidhau yasya prastAvam
 A prathamAt karomi saeva puruSohaM| 26 yuSmAsu
 mayA bahuvAkyAM vaktavyAM vicArayitavyaJca kintu
 matprerayitA satyavAdi tasya samIpe yadahaM zrutavAn
 tadeva jagate kathayAmi| 27 kintu sa janake vAkyamidaM
 prokttavAn iti te nAbudhyanta| 28 tato yIzurakathayad
 yadA manuSyaputram Urdvva utthApyiSyatha tadAhaM
 sa pumAn kevalaH svayaM kimapi karmma na karomi
 kintu tAto yathA zikSayati tadanusAreNa vAkyamidaM
 vadAmIti ca yUyaM jJAtuM zakSyatha| 29 matprerayitA
 pitA mAm ekAkinaM na tyajati sa mayA sArddhaM tiSThati
 yatohaM tadabhimataM karmma sadA karomi| 30 tadA
 tasyaitAni vAkyAni zrutvA bahuvastAsmin vyazvasan| 31
 ye yihUdIyA vyazvasan yIzustebyo'kathayat 32 mama
 vAkye yadi yUyam AsthAM kurutha tarhi mama ziSyA

bhUtVA satyatvaM jJAsyatha tataH satyatayA yuSmAkaM
 mokSo bhaviSyati| 33 tadA te pratyavAdiSuH vayam
 ibrAhImo vaMzaH kadApi kasyApi dAsA na jAtAstarhi
 yuSmAkaM muktti rbhaviSyatIti vAkyam kathaM bravISi?
 34 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM
 vadAmi yah pApam karoti sa pApasya dAsaH| 35 dAsazca
 nirantaraM nivezane na tiSThati kintu putro nirantaraM
 tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 36 ataH putro yadi yuSmAn mocayati
 tarhi nitAntameva mukttA bhaviSyatha| 37 yuyam
 ibrAhImo vaMza ityahaM jAnAmi kintu mama katha
 yuSmAkam antaHkaraNeSu sthAnaM na prApnuvanti
 tasmAddheto rmAM hantum lhadhve| 38 ahaM svapituH
 samIpe yadapazyam tadeva kathayAmi tathA yUyamapi
 svapituH samIpe yadapazyata tadeva kurudhve| 39 tadA te
 pratyavocan ibrAhIm asmAkaM pitA tato yIzurakathayad
 yadi yUyam ibrAhImaH santAna abhaviSyata tarhi
 ibrAhIma AcAraNavad AcariSyata| 40 Izvarasya mukhAt
 satyam vAkyam zrutVA yuSmAn jJApayAmi yohaM taM
 mAM hantuM ceSTadhve ibrAhIm etAdRzaM karmma na
 cakAra| 41 yUyam svasvapituH karmmaNi kurutha tadA
 tairukttaM na vayam jArajAta asmAkam ekaeva pitAsti sa
 evezvaraH 42 tato yIzuna kathitam Izvaro yadi yuSmAkaM
 tAtobhaviSyat tarhi yUyam mayi premAkariSyata
 yatoham IzvarAnnirgatyAgatosmi svato nAgatohaM
 sa mAM prAhiNot| 43 yUyam mama vAkyamidaM
 na budhyadhve kutaH? yato yUyam mamopadezaM
 soDhuM na zaknutha| 44 yUyam zaitAn pituH santAna
 etasmAd yuSmAkaM piturabhilASaM pUrayatha sa A
 prathamAt naraghAtI tadantaH satyatvasya lezopi nAsti

kAraNAdatA sa satyatAyAM nAtiSThat sa yadA mRSA
 kathayati tadA nijasvabhAvAnusAreNaiva kathayati yato
 sa mRSAbhASI mRSotpAdakazca| 45 ahaM tathyavAkyAM
 vadAmi kAraNAdasmAd yUyaM mAM na pratItha| 46
 mayi pApamastIti pramANaM yuSmAkaM ko dAtuM
 zaknoti? yadyahaM tathyavAkyAM vadAmi tarhi kuto
 mAM na pratitha? 47 yaH kazcana IzvarIyo lokaH sa
 IzvarIyakathAyAM mano nidhatte yUyam IzvarIyaloka
 na bhavatha tannidAnAt tatra na manAMsi nidhadve| 48
 tadA yihUdIyAH pratyavAdiSuH tvamekaH zomiroNIyo
 bhUtagrastazca vyaM kimidaM bhadraM nAvAdiSma?
 49 tato yIzuH pratyavAdIt nAhaM bhUtagrastaH
 kintu nijatAtaM sammanye tasmAd yUyaM mAm
 apamanyadhve| 50 ahaM svasukhyAtiM na ceSTe kintu
 ceSTitA vicAryitA cApara eka Aste| 51 ahaM yuSmabhyam
 atIva yathArthaM kathayAmi yo naro madIyaM vAcaM
 manyate sa kadAcana nidhanaM na drakSyati| (aiōn g165)
 52 yihUdIyAstamavadan tvaM bhUtagrasta itIdAnIm
 avaiSma| ibrAhIm bhaviSyadvAdinaJca sarvve mRtAH
 kintu tvaM bhASase yo naro mama bhAratIM gRhIati
 sa jAtu nidhAnAsvAdaM na lapsyate| (aiōn g165) 53
 tarhi tvaM kim asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAd ibrAhImopi
 mahAn? yasmAt sopi mRtAH bhaviSyadvAdinopi mRtAH
 tvaM svaM kaM pumAMsaM manuSe? 54 yIzuH
 pratyavocad yadyahaM svaM svayaM sammanye tarhi
 mama tat sammananaM kimapi na kintu mama
 tAta yaM yUyaM svIyam IzvaraM bhASadhve saeva
 mAM sammanute| 55 yUyaM taM nAvagacchatha
 kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi taM nAvagacchAmIti

vAkyaM yadi vadAmi tarhi yUyamiva mRSAbhASI
bhavAmi kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi tadAkSAMapi
gRhlAmi| 56 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm mama
samayaM draSTum atIvAvAJchat tannirIkSyAnandacca|
57 tadA yihUdIyA apRcchan tava vayah paJcAzadvatsarA
na tvaM kim ibrAhImam adrAkSIH? 58 yIzuH
pratyavAdId yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi
ibrAhImo janmanaH pUrvvakAlamArabhyAhaM vidye|
59 tadA te pASANAn uttolya tamAhantum udayacchan
kintu yIzu rgupto mantirAd bahirgatya teSAM madhyena
prasthitavAn|

9 tataH paraM yIzurgacchan mArgamadye janmAndhaM
naram apazyat| 2 tataH ziSyAstam apRcchan he guro
naroyaM svapApena vA svapitrAH pApenAndho'jAyata?
3 tataH sa pratyuditavAn etasya vAsya pitroH pApAd
etAdRzobhUda iti nahi kintvanena yathezvarasya karmma
prakAzyate taddhetoreva| 4 dine tiSThati matprerayituH
karmma mayA karttavyaM yadA kimapi karmma na
kriyate tAdRzI nizAgacchati| 5 ahaM yAvatkAlaM
jagati tiSThAmi tAvatkAlaM jagato jyotiHsvarUposmi|
6 ityukttA bhUmau niSThIvaM nikSipya tena paGkaM
kRtavAn 7 pazcAt tatpaGkena tasyAndhasya netre pralipya
tamityAdizat gatvA zilohe 'rthAt preritanAmni sarasi
snAhi| tatondho gatvA tatrAsnAt tataH prannacakSu
rbhUtvA vyAghuTyAgAt| 8 aparaJca samIpavAsino
loka ye ca taM pUrvvamandham apazyan te bakttum
Arabhanta yondhaloko vartmanyupavizyAbhikSata sa
evAyaM janaH kiM na bhavati? 9 kecidavadan sa eva
kecidavocan tAdRzo bhavati kintu sa svayamabravIt

sa evAhaM bhavAmi| 10 ataeva te 'pRcchan tvAM
 kathaM dRSTiM pAptavAn? 11 tataH sovada yIzanAmaka
 eko jano mama nayane paGkena pralipya ityAjJApayat
 zilohakAsAraM gatvA tatra snAhi| tatastatra gatvA
 mayi snAte dRSTimahaM labdhavAn| 12 tadA te 'vadan
 sa pumAn kutra? tenokttaM nAhaM jAnAmi| 13
 aparaM tasmin pUrvvAndhe jane phirUzinAM nikaTam
 AnIte sati phirUzinopi tamapRcchan kathaM dRSTiM
 prAptosi? 14 tataH sa kathitavAn sa paGkena mama
 netre 'limpat pazcAd snAtvA dRSTimalabhe| 15 kintu
 yIzu rvizrAmavAre karddamaM kRtvA tasya nayane
 prasanne'karod itikAraNAt katipayaphirUzino'vadan
 16 sa pumAn IzvarAnna yataH sa vizrAmavAraM na
 manyate| tatonye kecit pratyavadan pApI pumAn kim
 etAdRzam AzcaryyaM karmma karttuM zaknoti? 17
 itthaM teSAM parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat|
 pazcAt te punarapi taM pUrvvAndhaM mAnuSam
 aprAkSuH yo janastava cakSuSI prasanne kRtavAn tasmin
 tvAM kiM vadasi? sa ukttavAn sa bhavizadvAdi| 18 sa
 dRSTim AptavAn iti yihUdIyAstasya dRSTiM prAptasya
 janasya pitro rmukhAd azrutvA na pratyayan| 19 ataeva
 te tAvapRcchan yuvayo ryaM putraM janmAndhaM
 vadathaH sa kimayaM? tarhIdAnIM kathaM draSTuM
 zaknoti? 20 tatastasya pitarau pratyavocatAm ayam
 AvayoH putra A janerandhazca tadapyAvAM jAnIvaH
 21 kintvadhunA kathaM dRSTiM prAptavAn tadAvAM
 n jAnIvaH kosya cakSuSI prasanne kRtavAn tadapi na
 jAnIva eSa vayahprApta enaM pRcchata svakathAM
 svayaM vakSyati| 22 yihUdIyAnAM bhayAt tasya pitarau

vAkyamidam avadatAM yataH kopi manuSyo yadi yIzum
 abhiSiktaM vadati tarhi sa bhajanagRhAd dUrIkAriSyate
 yihUdIyA iti mantraNAM akurvvan 23 atastasya pitarau
 vyAharatAm eSa vayahprApta enaM pRcchata| 24
 tadA te punazca taM pUrvvAndham AhUya vyAharan
 Izvarasya guNAN vada eSa manuSyaH pApIti vyaM
 jAnImaH| 25 tadA sa ukttavAn sa pApI na veti nAhaM
 jAne pUrvAmandha Asamaham adhuna pazyAmIti
 mAtraM jAnAmi| 26 te punarapRcchan sa tvAM prati
 kimakarot? kathaM netre prasanne 'karot? 27 tataH
 sovAdId ekakRtvokathayaM yUyaM na zRNutha tarhi
 kutaH punaH zrotum icchatha? yUyamapi kiM tasya
 ziSyA bhavitum icchatha? 28 tadA te taM tiraskRtya
 vyAharan tvaM tasya ziSyo vyaM mUsAH ziSyAH|
 29 mUsAvaktreNezvaro jagAda tajjAnImaH kintveSa
 kutratyaloka iti na jAnImaH| 30 sovadad eSa mama
 locane prasanne 'karot tathApi kutratyaloka iti yUyaM
 na jAnItha etad AzcaryyaM bhavati| 31 IzvaraH pApinAM
 kathAM na zRNoti kintu yo janastasmin bhaktiM kRtvA
 tadiSTakriyAM karoti tasyaiva kathAM zRNoti etad vyaM
 jAnImaH| 32 kopi manuSyo janmAndhAya cakSuSI adadAt
 jagadArambhAd etAdRzIM kathAM kopi kadApi nAzRNot|
 (aiōn g165) 33 asmAd eSa manuSyo yadIzvarAnnAjAyata
 tarhi kiJcidapIdRzaM karmma karttuM nAzaknot| 34
 te vyAharan tvaM pApAd ajAyathAH kimasmAn tvaM
 zikSayasi? pazcAtte taM bahirakurvvan| 35 tadanantaraM
 yihUdIyaiH sa bahirakriyata yIzuriti vArttAM zrutva taM
 sAkSAT prApya pRSTavAn Izvarasya putre tvaM vizvasiSi?
 36 tadA sa pratyavocat he prabho sa ko yat tasminnaM

vizvasimi? 37 tato yIzuH kathitavAn tvaM taM dRSTavAn
tvayA sAkAM yaH kathaM kathayati saeva saH| 38 tadA
he prabho vizvasimItyuktVA sa taM praNAmat| 39 pazcAd
yIzuH kathitavAn nayanahInA nayanAni prApnuvanti
nayanavantazcAndhA bhavantItyabhiprAyeNa jagadAham
Agaccham| 40 etat zrutVA nikaTasthAH katipayAH
phirUzino vyAharan vayamapi kimandhAH? 41 tadA
yIzuravAdId yadyandhA abhavata tarhi pApAni nAtiSThan
kintu pazyAmIti vAkyavadanAd yuSmAkAM pApAni
tiSThanti|

10 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yo jano
dvAreNa na pravizya kenApyanyena meSagRhaM pravizati
sa eva steno dasyuzca| 2 yo dvAreNa pravizati sa eva
meSapAlakaH| 3 dauvArikastasmai dvAraM mocayati
meSaganazca tasya vAkyaM zRNoti sa nijAn meSAn
svasvanAmnAhUya bahiH kRtvA nayati| 4 tathA nijAn
meSAn bahiH kRtvA svayaM teSAm agre gacchati,
tato meSastasya zabdaM budhyante, tasmAt tasya
pazcAd vrajanti| 5 kintu parasya zabdaM na budhyante
tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajiSyanti varaM tasya samIpAt
palAyiSyante| 6 yIzuste bhya imAM dRSTAntakathAm
akathayat kintu tena kathitakathAyAstAtparyyaM te
nAbudhyanta| 7 ato yIzuH punarakathayat, yuSmAnAhaM
yathArthataram vyAharAmi, meSagRhasya dvAram
ahameva| 8 mayA na pravizya ya Agacchan te stena
dasyavazca kintu meSasteSAM kathA nAzRNvan| 9
ahameva dvArasvarUpaH, mayA yaH kazcita pravizati sa
rakSAM prApsyati tathA bahirantazca gamanAgamane
kRtvA caraNasthAnaM prApsyati| 10 yo janastenaH sa

kevalaM stanyabdhavinAzAn karttumeva samAyAti
 kintvham Ayu rdAtum arthAt bAhUlyena tadeva dAtum
 Agaccham| **11** ahameva satyameSapAlako yastu satyo
 meSapAlakaH sa meSArthaM prANatyAgam karoti; **12**
 kintu yo jano meSapAlako na, arthAd yasya meSA
 nijA na bhavanti, ya etAdRzo vaitanikaH sa vRkam
 AgacchantaM dRSTvA mejavrajaM vihAya palAyate,
 tasmAd vRkastaM vrajaM dhRtvA vikirati| **13** vaitanikaH
 palAyate yataH sa vetanArthI meSArthaM na cintayati|
14 ahameva satyo meSapAlakaH, pitA mAM yathA
 jAnAti, ahaJca yathA pitaraM jAnAmi, **15** tathA nijAn
 meSANapi jAnAmi, meSAzca mAM jAnAnti, ahaJca
 meSArthaM prANatyAgam karomi| **16** aparaJca etad
 gRhIya meSebhyo bhinnA api meSA mama santi te
 sakala AnayitavyAH; te mama zabdaM zroSyanti tata eko
 vraja eko rakSako bhaviSyati| **17** prANAnahaM tyaktvA
 punaH prANAn grahISyAmi, tasmAt pitA mayi snehaM
 karoti| **18** kazcijjano mama prANAn hantuM na zaknoti
 kintu svayaM tAn samarpayAmi tAn samarpayituM
 punargrahituJca mama zaktirAste bhAramimaM svapituH
 sakAzAt prAptoham| **19** asmAdupadezAt punazca
 yihUdIyAnAM madhye bhinnavAkyata jAta| **20** tato
 bahavo vyAharan eSa bhUtagrasta unmattazca, kuta
 etasya kathAM zRNutha? **21** kecid avadan etasya kathA
 bhUtagrastasya kathAvanna bhavanti, bhUtAH kim
 andhAya cakSuSI dAtuM zaknoti? **22** zItakAle yirUzAlami
 mandirotsargaparvvaNyupasthite **23** yIzuH sulemAno
 niHsAreNa gamanAgamane karoti, **24** etasmin samaye
 yihUdIyAstaM veSTayitvA vyAharan kati kAlAn asmAkAM

vicikitsAM sthApyiSyAmi? yadyabhiSikto bhavati tarhi
 tat spaSTaM vada| 25 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad aham
 acakathaM kintu yUyaM na pratItha, nijapitu rnAmnA
 yAM yAM kriyAM karomi sA kriyaiva mama sAkSisvarUpA|
 26 kintvahaM pUrvvamakathayaM yUyaM mama meSA
 na bhavatha, kArANAdasmAn na vizvasitha| 27 mama
 meSA mama zabdaM zRNvanti tAnahaM jAnAmi te
 ca mama pazcAd gacchanti| 28 ahaM tebhyo'nantAyu
 rdadAmi, te kadApi na naMkSyanti kopi mama karAt
 tAn harttuM na zakSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 29 yo
 mama pitA tAn mahyaM dattavAn sa sarvvasmAt mahAn,
 kopi mama pituH karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati|
 30 ahaM pitA ca dvayorekatvam| 31 tato yihUdIyAH
 punarapi taM hantuM pASANAn udatolayan| 32 yIzuH
 kathitavAn pituH sakAzAd bahUnyuttamakarmmANi
 yuSmAkAM prAkAzayaM teSAM kasya karmmaNaH
 kArANAn mAM pASANairAhantum udyatAH stha? 33
 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan prazastakarmmaheto rna kintu
 tvaM mAnuSaH svamIzvaram uktvezvaraM nindasi
 kArANAdasmAt tvAM pASANairhanmaH| 34 tadA yIzuH
 pratyuktavAn mayA kathitaM yUyam IzvarA etadvacanaM
 yuSmAkAM zAstre likhitaM nAsti kiM? 35 tasmAd yeSAM
 uddeze Izvarasya katha kathita te yadIzvaragaNA ucyante
 dharmmagranthasyApyanyatha bhavituM na zakyaM, 36
 tarhyAham Izvarasya putra iti vAkyasya kathanAt yUyaM
 pitrAbhiSiktaM jagati preritaJca pumAMsaM katham
 IzvaranindakaM vAdaya? 37 yadyahaM pituH karmma na
 karomi tarhi mAM na pratIta; 38 kintu yadi karomi tarhi
 mayi yuSmAbhiH pratyaye na kRte'pi kAryye pratyayaH

kriyatAM, tato mayi pitAstIti pitaryyaham asmIti ca
kSAtvA vizvasiSyatha| 39 tadA te punarapi taM dharttum
aceSTanta kintu sa teSAM karebhyo nistIryya 40 puna
ryarddan adyAstaTe yatra purvvaM yohan amajjayat
tatrAgatya nyavasat| 41 tato bahavo lokAstatsamIpam
Agatya vyAharan yohan kimapyAz CaryyaM karmma
nAkarot kintvasmin manuSye yA yaH kathA akathayat
tAH sarvvaH satyAH; 42 tatra ca bahavo lokAstasmin
vyazvasan|

11 anantaraM mariyam tasyA bhaginI marthA ca yasmin
vaithanIyAgrAme vasatastasmin grAme iliyAsar nAmA
pIDita eka AsIt| 2 yA mariyam prabhuM sugandhitelaina
marddayitvA svakezaistasya caraNau samamArjat tasyA
bhrAta sa iliyAsar rogI| 3 aparaJca he prabho bhavAn
yasmin priYate sa eva pIDitostIti kathAM kathayitvA
tasya bhaginyau preSitavatyau| 4 tadA yIzurimAM
vArttAM zruttvAkathayata pIDeyaM maraNArthaM na
kintvIzvarasya mahimArtham Izvaraputrasya
mahimaprakAzArthaJca jAta| 5 yIzu ryadyapimarthAyAM
tadbhaginyAm iliyAsari cAprIyata, 6 tathApi
iliyAsaraH pIDAyAH kathaM zruttvA yatra AsIt tatraiva
dinadvayamatiSThat| 7 tataH param sa ziSyAnakathayad
vayaM puna ryihUdIyapradezaM yAmaH| 8 tataste
pratyavadan, he guro svalpadinAni gatAni
yihUdIyAstvAM pASANai rhantum udyatAstathApi kiM
punastatra yAsyasi? 9 yIzuH pratyavadat, ekasmin dine
kiM dvAdazaghaTika na bhavanti? kopi divA gacchan na
skhalati yataH sa etajjagato dIptiM prApnoti| 10 kintu
rAtrau gacchan skhalati yato hetostatra dIpti rnAsti| 11

imAM kathAM kathayitvA sa tAnavadad, asmAkaM
 bandhuH iliyAsar nidritobhUd idAnIM taM nidrAto
 jAgarayituM gacchAmi| 12 yIzu rmRtau kathAmimAM
 kathitavAn kintu vizrAmArthaM nidrAyAM kathitavAn
 iti jJAtvA ziSyA akathayan, 13 he guro sa yadi nidrAti
 tarhi bhadraveva| 14 tadA yIzuH spaSTaM tAn vyAharat,
 iliyAsar amriyata; 15 kintu yUyaM yathA pratItha
 tadarthamahaM tatra na sthitavAn ityasmAd
 yuSmannimittam AhlAditohaM, tathApi tasya samIpe
 yAma| 16 tadA thomaM yaM didumaM vadanti sa saGginaH
 ziSyAn avadad vayamapi gatvA tena sArddhaM
 mriyAmahai| 17 yIzutatropasthAya iliyAsaraH
 zmazAne sthApanAt catvAri dinAni gatAnIti vArttAM
 zrutarvAn| 18 vaithanIya yirUzAlamaH samIpasthA
 krozaikamAtrAntarita; 19 tasmAd bahavo yihUdIya
 marthAM mariyamaJca bhyAtRzokApannAM
 sAntvayituM tayoH samI pam Agacchan| 20 marthA
 yIzorAgamanavArtAM zrutarvaiva taM sAKSAd akarot
 kintu mariyam geha upavizya sthita| 21 tadA marthA
 yIzumavAdat, he prabho yadi bhavAn atrAsthasyat tarhi
 mama bhrAtA nAmariSyat| 22 kintvidAnImapi yad Izvare
 prArthayiSyate Izvarastad dAsyatIti jAne'haM| 23
 yIzuravAdit tava bhrAtA samutthAsyati| 24 marthA
 vyAharat zeSadvise sa utthAnasamaye protthAsyatIti
 jAne'haM| 25 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn ahameva
 utthApayitA jIvayitA ca yaH kazcana mayi vizvasiti sa
 mRtvApi jIviSyati; 26 yaH kazcana ca jIvan mayi vizvasiti
 sa kadApi na mariSyati, asyAM kathAyAM kiM vizvasiSi?
 (aiōn g165) 27 sAvadat prabho yasyAvataraNApekSasti

bhavAn saevAbhiSiktta Izvaraputra iti vizvasimi| 28 iti
 kathAM kathayitvA sA gatvA svAM bhaginIM
 mariyamaM guptamAhUya vyAharat gururupatiSThati
 tvAmAhUyati ca| 29 kathAmimAM zrutvA sA
 tUrNam utthAya tasya samIpam agacchat| 30 yIzu
 rgrAmamadhyam na pravizya yatra marthA taM sAkSAd
 akarot tatra sthitavAn| 31 ye yihUdIyA mariyamA sAkAM
 gRhe tiSThantastAm asAntvayana te tAM kSipram
 utthAya gacchantiM vilokya vyAharan, sa zmazAne
 rodituM yAti, ityuktvA te tasyAH pazcAd agacchan| 32
 yatra yIzuratiSThat tatra mariyam upasthAya taM
 dRSTvA tasya caraNayoH patitvA vyAharat he prabho
 yadi bhavAn atrAsthAsyat tarhi mama bhrAtA
 nAmariSyat| 33 yIzustAM tasyAH saGgino yihUdIyAMzca
 rudato vilokya zokArttaH san dIrghaM nizvasya
 kathitavAn taM kutrAstHApayata? 34 te vyAharan, he
 prabho bhavAn Agatya pazyatu| 35 yIzunA kranditaM| 36
 ataeva yihUdIyA avadan, pazyatAyaM tasmin kidRg
 apriyata| 37 teSAM kecid avadan yondhAya cakSuSI
 dattavAn sa kim asya mRtyuM nivArayituM nAzaknot? 38
 tato yIzuH punarantardIrghaM nizvasya zmazAnAntikam
 agacchat| tat zmazAnam ekaM gahvaraM tanmukhe
 pASANA eka sIt| 39 tada yIzuravadad enaM pASANam
 apasArayata, tataH pramItasya bhaginI marthAvadat
 prabho, adhuna tatra durgandho jAtaH, yatodya catvAri
 dinAni zmazAne sa tiSThati| 40 tada yIzuravAdit, yadi
 vizvasiSi tarhIzvarasya mahimaprakAzAM drakSyasi
 kathAmimAM kiM tubhyaM nAkathayAM? 41 tada
 mRtasya zmazAnAt pASANO'pasArite yIzurUrdvvaM

pazyan akathayat, he pita rmama nevesanam azRNoH
 kAraNAdasmAt tvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 42 tvaM satataM
 zRNoSi tadapyahaM jAnAmi, kintu tvaM mAM yat
 prairayastad yathAsmin sthAne sthitA lokA vizvasanti
 tadartham idaM vAkyAM vadAmi| 43 imAM kathAM
 kathayitvA sa proccairAhvayat, he iliyAsar bahirAgaccha|
 44 tataH sa pramItaH zmazAnavastrai rbaddhahastapAdo
 gAtramArjanavAsasA baddhamukhazca bahirAgacchat|
 yIzuruditavAn bandhanAni mocayitvA tyajatainaM| 45
 mariyamaH samIpam AgatA ye yihUdIyalokAstada
 yIzoretat karmmApazyan teSAM bahavo vyazvasan, 46
 kintu kecidanye phirUzinAM samIpaM gatvA yIzoretasya
 karmmaNo vArttAm avadan| 47 tataH paraM
 pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinAzca sabhAM kRtvA
 vyAharan vayaM kiM kurmmaH? eSa mAnavo
 bahUnyAz CaryakarmmANi karoti| 48 yadIdRzaM
 karmma karttuM na vAraYAmastarhi sarvve lokAstasmin
 vizvasiSyanti romilokAzcaAgatyAsmAkam anayA
 rAjadhAnyA sArddhaM rAjyam Achetsyanti| 49
 tada teSAM kiyaphAnAmA yastasmin vatsare
 mahAyAjakapade nyayujyata sa pratyavadad yUyaM
 kimapi na jAnItha; 50 samagradezasya vinAzatopi
 sarvvalokArtham ekasya janasya maraNam asmAkaM
 maGgalahetukam etasya vivecanAmapi na kurutha| 51
 etAM kathAM sa nijabuddhya vyAharad iti na, 52 kintu
 yIzUstaddezIyAnAM kAraNAt prANAn tyakSyati, dizi dizi
 vikIrNAn Izvarasya santAnAn saMgRhyaikajAtiM
 kariSyati ca, tasmin vatsare kiyaphA mahAyAjakatvapade
 niyuktaH san idaM bhaviSyadvAkyAM kathitavAn|

53 taddinamArabhya te kathaM taM hantuM
zaknuvantIti mantraNAM karttuM prArebhire| 54
ataeva yihUdIyAnAM madhye yIzuH saprakAzaM
gamanAgamane akRtvA tasmAd gatvA prAntarasya
samIpasthAyipradezasyephrAyim nAmni nagare ziSyaiH
sAkAM kAlaM yApayituM prArebhe| 55 anantaraM
yihUdIyAnAM nistArotsave nikaTavarttini sati tadutsavAt
pUrvvaM svAn zucIn karttuM bahavo janA grAmebhyo
yirUzAlam nagaram Agacchan, 56 yIzoranveSaNaM kRtvA
mandire daNDayamAnAH santaH parasparaM vyAharan,
yuSmAkAM kIdRzo bodho jAyate? sa kim utsave'smin
atrAgamiSyati? 57 sa ca kutrAsti yadyetat kazcid vetti
tarhi darzayatu pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca taM
dharttuM pUrvvam imAm AjJAM prAcArayan|

12 nistArotsavAt pUrvvaM dinaSaTke sthite yIzu
ryaM pramItam iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd udasthAparat
tasya nivAsasthAnaM baithaniyAgrAmam Agacchat|
2 tatra tadarthaM rajanyAM bhojye kRte martha
paryyaveSayad iliyAsar ca tasya saGgibhiH sArddhaM
bhojanAsana upAvizat| 3 tadA mariyam arddhaseTakaM
bahumUlyaM jaTAMAMsIyaM tailam AnIya yIzocaraNayo
rmarddayitvA nijakeza rmArSTum Arabhata; tadA tailasya
parimalena gRham Amoditam abhavat| 4 yaH zimonaH
putra riSkariyotiyo yihUdAnAmA yIzuM parakareSu
samarpayiSyati sa ziSyastadA kathitavAn, 5 etattailaM
tribhiH zatai rmudrApadai rvikrItaM sad daridrebhyaH
kuto nAdiyata? 6 sa daridralokArtham acintayad iti na,
kintu sa caura evaM tannikaTe mudrAsampuTakasthityA
tanmadhye yadatiSThat tadapAharat tasmAt kAraNAD

imAM kathAmakathayat| 7 tadA yIzurakathayad enAM
 mA vAraya sA mama zmazAnasthApanadinArthaM
 tadarakSayat| 8 daridrA yuSmAkaM sannidhau sarvvadA
 tiSThanti kintvahaM sarvvadA yuSmAkaM sannidhau
 na tiSThAmi| 9 tataH paraM yIzustrAstIti vArttAM
 zruttvA bahavo yihUdIyAstaM zmazAnAdutthApitam
 iliyAsaraJca draSTuM tat sthAnam Agacchana| 10
 tadA pradhAnayAjakAstam iliyAsaramapi saMharttum
 amantrayan; 11 yatastena bahavo yihUdIyA gatvA yIzau
 vyazvasan| 12 anantaraM yIzu ryirUzAlam nagaram
 AgacchatIti vArttAM zruttvA pare'hani utsavAgata
 bahavo lokAH 13 kharjjUrapatrAdyAnIya taM sAkSat
 karttum bahirAgatya jaya jayeti vAcAM proccai
 rvaktum Arabhanta, isrAyelo yo rAjA paramezvarasya
 nAmnAgacchati sa dhanyaH| 14 tadA "he siyonaH kanye
 mA bhaisIH pazyAyaM tava rAjA garddabhazAvakam
 AruhyAgacchati" 15 iti zAstrIyavacanAnusAreNa
 yIzurekaM yuvagarddabhaM prApya taduparyyArohat|
 16 asyAH ghaTanAyAstAtparyyaM ziSyAH prathamAM
 nAbudhyanta, kintu yIzau mahimAnaM prApte sati
 vAkyamidaM tasmina akathyata lokAzca tampratIttham
 akurvvan iti te smRtavantaH| 17 sa iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd
 Agantum AhvatavAn zmazAnAJca udasthApyad ye
 ye lokAstatkarmya sAkSad apazyan te pramANaM
 dAtum Arabhanta| 18 sa etAdRzam adbhutaM
 karmmakarot tasya janazrute rlokAstaM sAkSat karttum
 Agacchan| 19 tataH phirUzinaH parasparaM vaktum
 Arabhanta yuSmAkaM sarvvAzceSTA vRthA jAtAH,
 iti kiM yUyaM na budhyadhve? pazyata sarvve

lokAstasya pazcAdvarttinobhavan| 20 bhajanaM karttum
 utsavAgatAnAM lokAnAM katipayA janA anyadezIyA
 Asan, 21 te gAlIlyabaitsaidAnivAsinaH philipasya
 samIpam Agatya vyAharan he maheccha vayaM
 yIzuM draSTum icchAmaH| 22 tataH philipo gatvA
 Andriyam avadat pazcAd Andriyaphilipau yIzave
 vArttAm akathayatAM| 23 tada yIzuH pratyuditavAn
 mAnavasutasya mahimaprAptisamaya upasthitaH| 24
 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, dhAnyabIjaM
 mRttikAyAM patitvA yadi na mRyate tarhyekAkI tiSThati
 kintu yadi mRyate tarhi bahuguNaM phalaM phalati| 25
 yo jane nijaprANAn priyAn jAnAti sa tAn hArayiSyati
 kintu ye jana ihaloke nijaprANAn apriyAn jAnAti
 senantAyuH prAptuM tAn rakSiSyati| (aiōnios g166) 26 kazcid
 yadi mama sevako bhavituM vAJchati tarhi sa mama
 pazcAdgAmI bhavatu, tasmAd ahaM yatra tiSThAmi
 mama sevakepi tatra sthAsyati; yo jano mAM sevate mama
 pitApi taM sammaMsyate| 27 sAmprataM mama prANA
 vyAkula bhavanti, tasmAd he pitara etasmAt samayan
 mAM rakSa, ityahaM kiM prArthayiSye? kintvham
 etatsamayArtham avatIrNavAn| 28 he pita: svanAmno
 mahimAnaM prakAzaya; tanaiva svanAmno mahimAnam
 ahaM prAkAzayaM punarapi prakAzayiSyAmi, eSA
 gaganIyA vANI tasmin samaye'jAyata| 29 taczrutvA
 samIpasthalokAnAM kecid avadan megho'garjIt, kecid
 avadan svargIyadUto'nena saha kathAmacakathat|
 30 tada yIzuH pratyavAdIt, madarthaM zabdoyaM
 nAbhUt yuSmadarthamevAbhUt| 31 adhunA jagatosya
 vicAra: sampatsyate, adhunAsya jagata: patI rAjyAt

cyoSyati| 32 yadyaI pRthivyA Urdvve protthAptosmi
 tarhi sarvvAn mAnavAn svasamIpam AkarSiSyAmi| 33
 kathaM tasya mRti rbhaviSyati, etad bodhayituM sa
 imAM kathAM akathayat| 34 tadA lokA akathayan
 sobhiSiktaH sarvvadA tiSThatIti vyavasthAgranthe
 zrutam asmAbhiH, tarhi manuSyaputraH protthApito
 bhaviSyatIti vAkyam kathaM vadasi? manuSyaputroyaM
 kaH? (aiōn g165) 35 tadA yIzurakathAyad yuSmAbhiH
 sArddham alpadinAni jyotirAste, yathA yuSmAn
 andhakAro nAcchAdayati tadarthaM yAvatkAlaM
 yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM jyotistiSThati tAvatkAlaM
 gacchata; yo jano'ndhakAre gacchati sa kutra yAtIti
 na jAnAti| 36 ataeva yAvatkAlaM yuSmAkaM nikaTe
 jyotirAste tAvatkAlaM jyotIrUpasantAnA bhavituM
 jyotiSi vizvasita; imAM kathAM kathayitvA yIzuH
 prasthAya tebhyaH svaM guptavAn| 37 yadyapi
 yIzusteSAM samakSam etAvadAz CaryyakarmmANi
 kRtavAn tathApi te tasmin na vyazvasan| 38 ataeva
 kaH pratyeti susaMvAdaM parezAsmat pracAritaM?
 prakAzate parezasya hastaH kasya ca sannidhau?
 yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdinA yadetad vAkyamuktaM tat
 saphalam abhavat| 39 te pratyetuM nAzankuvan tasmin
 yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdi punaravAdId, 40 yadA, "te
 nayanai rna pazyanti buddhibhizca na budhyante tai
 rmanaHsu parivarttiteSu ca tAnahaM yathA svasthAn
 na karomi tathA sa teSAM locanAnyandhAni kRtvA
 teSAMantaHkaraNANI gADhAni kariSyati|" 41 yizaiyo
 yadA yIzo rmahimAnaM vilokya tasmin kathAMakathayat
 tadA bhaviSyadvAkyam IdRzaM prakAzayat| 42

tathApyadhipatinAM bahavastasmin pratyAyan| kintu
 phirUzinastAn bhajanagRhAd dUrIkurvvantIti bhayAt
 te taM na svIkRtavantaH| 43 yata Izvarasya prazaMsAto
 manavAnAM prazaMsAyAM te'priyanta| 44 tAdA
 yIzuruccaiHkAram akathayad yo jano mayi vizvasiti sa
 kevale mayi vizvasitIti na, sa matprerake'pi vizvasiti|
 45 yo jano mAM pazyati sa matprerakamapi pazyati| 46
 yo jano mAM pratyeti sa yathAndhakAre na tiSThati
 tadartham ahaM jyotiHsvarUpo bhUtVA jagatyasmin
 avatIrNavAn| 47 mama kathAM zrutVA yadi kazcin
 na vizvasiti tarhi tamahaM doSiNaM na karomi, yato
 heto rjagato janAnAM doSan nizcitAn karttuM nAgatya
 tAn paricAtum Agatosmi| 48 yaH kazcin mAM na
 zraddhAya mama kathaM na gRhIAti, anyastaM doSiNaM
 kariSyati vastutastu yAM kathAmaham acakathaM sA
 katha carame'nhi taM doSiNaM kariSyati| 49 yato
 heterahaM svataH kimapi na kathayAmi, kiM kiM mayA
 kathayitavyaM kiM samupadeSTavyaJca iti matprerayitA
 pitA mAmAjJApayat| 50 tasya sAjJA anantAyurityahaM
 jAnAmi, ataevAhaM yat kathayAmi tat pitA yathAjJApayat
 tathaiva kathayAmyaham| (aiOnios g166)

13 nistArotsavasya kiJcitkAlAt pUrvvaM
 pRthivyAH pituH samIpagamanasya samayaH
 sannikarSobhUd iti jJAtVA yIzurAprathamAd yeSu
 jagatpravAsiSvAtmIyalokeSa prema karoti sma teSu
 zeSaM yAvat prema kRtavAn| 2 pitA tasya haste sarvvaM
 samarpitavAn svayam Izvarasya samIpAd Agacchad
 Izvarasya samIpaM yAsyati ca, sarvvANyetAni jJAtVA
 rajanyAM bhojane sampUrNe sati, 3 yadA zaitAn taM

parahasteSu samarpayituM zimonaH putrasya
 ISkAriyotiyasya yihUdA antaHkaraNe kupravRttiM
 samArpayat, 4 tadA yIzu rbhojanAsanAd utthAya
 gAtravastraM mocayitvA gAtramArjanavastraM gRhItvA
 tena svakaTim abadhnAt, 5 pazcAd ekapAtre
 jalam abhiSicya ziSyANAM pAdAn prakSAlya tena
 kaTibaddhagAtramArjanavAsasA mArSTuM prArabhata|
 6 tataH zimonpitarasya samIpamAgate sa uktavAn he
 prabho bhavAn kiM mama pAdau prakSAlayiSyati? 7
 yIzuruditavAn ahaM yat karomi tat samprati na jAnAsi
 kintu pazcAj jJAsyasi| 8 tataH pitaraH kathitavAn bhavAn
 kadApi mama pAdau na prakSAlayiSyati| yIzurakathayad
 yadi tvAM na prakSAlaye tarhi mayi tava kopyaMzo
 nAsti| (aiōn g165) 9 tadA zimonpitaraH kathitavAn he
 prabho tarhi kevalapAdau na, mama hastau zirazca
 prakSAlayatu| 10 tato yIzuravadad yo jano dhautastasya
 sarvvAGgapariSkRtatvAt pAdau vinAnyAGgasya
 prakSAlanApekSA nAsti| yUyaM pariSkRtA iti satyaM
 kintu na sarvve, 11 yato yo janastaM parakareSu
 samarpayiSyati taM sa jJAtavAna; ataeva yUyaM sarvve
 na pariSkRtA imAM kathAM kathitavAn| 12 itthaM
 yIzusteSAM pAdAn prakSAlya vastraM paridhAyAsane
 samupavizya kathitavAn ahaM yuSmAn prati kiM
 karmAkArSaM jAnitha? 13 yUyaM mAM guruM
 prabhuJca vadatha tat satyameva vadatha yatohaM saeva
 bhavAmi| 14 yadyahaM prabhu rguruzca san yuSmAkAM
 pAdAn prakSAlitavAn tarhi yuSmAkamapi parasparaM
 pAdaprakSAlanam ucitam| 15 ahaM yuSmAn prati yathA
 vyavAharaM yuSmAn tathA vyavaharttum ekaM

panthAnaM darzitavAn| 16 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM
 vadAmi, prabho rdAso na mahAn prerakAcca prerito na
 mahAn| 17 imAM kathAM viditvA yadi tadanusArataH
 karmmANi kurutha tarhi yUyaM dhanya bhaviSyatha| 18
 sarvveSu yuSmAsu kathAmimAM kathayAmi iti na, ye
 mama manonItAstAnahaM jAnAmi, kintu mama
 bhakSyANi yo bhuGkte matprANaprAtikUlyataH|
 utthApayati pAdasya mUlaM sa eSa mAnavaH|yadetad
 dharmmapustakasya vacanaM tadanusAreNAvazyaM
 ghaTiSyate| 19 ahaM sa jana ityatra yathA yuSmAkaM
 vizvAso jAyate tadarthaM etAdRzaghaTanAt pUrvvam
 ahamidAnIM yuSmabhyamakathayam| 20 ahaM
 yuSmAnatIva yathArthaM vadAmi, mayA preritaM janaM
 yo gRhIAti sa mAMEva gRhIAti yazca mAM gRhIAti sa
 matprerakaM gRhIAti| 21 etAM kathAM kathayitvA yIzu
 rduHkhi san pramANaM dattvA kathitavAn ahaM
 yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi yuSmAkam eko jano
 mAM parakareSu samarpayisyati| 22 tataH sa
 kamuddizya kathAmetAM kathitavAn ityatra sandigdhaH
 ziSyAH parasparaM mukhamAlokayituM prArabhanta| 23
 tasmin samaye yIzu ryaSmin aprIyata sa ziSyastasya
 vakSaHsthalam avAlambata| 24 zimonpitarastaM
 saGketenAvadat, ayaM kamuddizya kathAmetAm
 kathayatIti pRccha| 25 tadA sa yIzo rvakSaHsthalam
 avalambya pRSThavAn, he prabho sa janaH kaH? 26 tato
 yIzuH pratyavadad ekakhaNDaM pUpaM majjayitvA
 yasmai dAsyAmi saeva saH; pazcAt pUpakhaNDamekaM
 majjayitvA zimonaH putrAya ISkariyotIyAya yihUdai
 dattavAn| 27 tasmin datte sati zaitAn tamAzrayat; tadA

yIzustam avadat tvaM yat kariSyasi tat kSipraM kuru| 28
 kintu sa yenAzayena tAM kathAmakathAyat tam
 upaviSTalokAnAM kopi nAbudhyata; 29 kintu yihUdAH
 samIpe mudrAsampuTakasthiteH kecid ittham
 abudhyanta pArvvaNAsAdanArthaM kimapi dravyaM
 kretuM vA daridrebhyaH kiJcid vitarituM kathitavAn| 30
 tadA pUpakhaNDagrahaNAt paraM sa tUrNaM
 bahiragacchat; rAtrizca samupasyitA| 31 yihUde
 bahirgate yIzurakathayad idAnIM mAnavasutasya
 mahimA prakAzate tenezvarasyApi mahimA prakAzate|
 32 yadi tenezvarasya mahimA prakAzate tarhIzvaropi
 svena tasya mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati tUrNameva
 prakAzayiSyati| 33 he vatsA ahaM yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhaM kiJcitkAlamAtram Ase, tataH paraM mAM
 mRgayiSyadhve kintvahaM yatsthAnaM yAmi
 tatsthAnaM yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha, yAmimAM
 kathAM yihUdiybhyaH kathitavAn tathAdhuna
 yuSmabhyamapi kathayAmi| 34 yUyaM parasparaM
 prIyadhvam ahaM yuSmAsu yathA prIye yUyamapi
 parasparam tathaiva prIyadhvaM, yuSmAn imAM
 navInAm AjJAm AdizAmi| 35 tenaiva yadi parasparaM
 prIyadhve tarhi lakSaNenAnena yUyaM mama ziSyA iti
 sarvve jJAtuM zakSyanti| 36 zimonapitaraH pRSThavAn
 he prabho bhavAn kutra yAsyati? tato yIzuH pratyavadat,
 ahaM yatsthAnaM yAmi tatsthAnaM sAmprataM mama
 pazcAd gantuM na zaknoSi kintu pazcAd gamiSyasi| 37
 tadA pitaraH pratyuditavAn, he prabho sAmprataM kuto
 hetostava pazcAd gantuM na zaknomi? tvadarthaM
 prANAN dAtuM zaknomi| 38 tato yIzuH pratyuktavAn

mannimittaM kiM prANAn dAtuM zaknoSi? tvAmahaM
yathArthaM vadAmi, kukkuTaravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM tri
rmAm apahnoSyase|

14 manoduHkhino mA bhUta; Izvare vizvasita mayi ca
vizvasita| **2** mama pitu gRhe bahUni vAsasthAni santi
no cet pUrvvaM yuSmAn ajJApayiSyaM yuSmadartHaM
sthAnaM sajjayituM gacchAmi| **3** yadi gatvAhaM
yuSmannimittaM sthAnaM sajjayAmi tarhi panarAgatya
yuSmAn svasamIpaM neSyAmi, tato yatrAhaM tiSThAmi
tatra yUyamapi sthAsyatha| **4** ahaM yatsthAnaM
brajAmi tatsthAnaM yUyaM jAnItha tasya panthAnamapi
jAnItha| **5** tAdA thomA avadat, he prabho bhavAn
kutra yAti tadvayaM na jAnImaH, tarhi kathaM
panthAnaM jJAtuM zaknumaH? **6** yIzurakathayad
ahameva satyajIvanarUpapatho mayA na gantA kopi
pituH samIpaM gantuM na zaknoti| **7** yadi mAm ajJAsyata
tarhi mama pitaramapyajJAsyata kintvadhunAtastaM
jAnItha pazyatha ca| **8** tAdA philipaH kathitavAn, he
prabho pitaraM darzaya tasmAdasmAkaM yatheSTaM
bhaviSyati| **9** tato yIzuH pratyAvAdit, he philipa
yuSmAbhiH sArddham etAvaddinAni sthitamapi mAM
kiM na pratyabhijAnAsi? yo jano mAm apazyat sa
pitaramapyapazyat tarhi pitaram asmAn darzayeti
kathAM kathaM kathayasi? **10** ahaM pitari tiSThAmi pitA
mayi tiSThatIti kiM tvaM na pratyasi? ahaM yadvAkyam
vadAmi tat svato na vadAmi kintu yaH pitA mayi virAjate
sa eva sarvvakarmmANi karAti| **11** ataeva pitaryyahaM
tiSThAmi pitA ca mayi tiSThati mamAsyAM kathAyAM
pratyayaM kuruta, no cet karmmahetoH pratyayaM

kuruta| 12 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yo
 jano mayi vizvasiti sohamiva karmmANi kariSyati
 varaM tatopi mahAkarmmANi kariSyati yato hetorahaM
 pituH samIpaM gacchAmi| 13 yathA putreNa pitu
 rmahimA prakAzate tadarthaM mama nAma procya yat
 prArthayiSyadhve tat saphalaM kariSyAmi| 14 yadi mama
 nAmnA yat kiJcid yAcadhve tarhi tadahaM sAdhayiSyAmi|
 15 yadi mayi priyadhve tarhi mamAjJAH samAcarata|
 16 tato mayA pituH samIpe prArthite pitA nirantaraM
 yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAtum itaramekaM sahAyam
 arthAt satyamayam AtmAnaM yuSmAkaM nikaTaM
 preSayiSyati| (aiōn g165) 17 etajjagato lokAstaM grahItuM
 na zaknuvanti yataste taM nApazyān nAjanaMzca kintu
 yUyaM jAnItha yato hetoH sa yuSmAkamanta rnivasati
 yuSmAkaM madhye sthAsyati ca| 18 ahaM yuSmAn
 anAthAn kRtvA na yAsyAmi punarapi yuSmAkaM
 samIpaM AgamiSyAmi| 19 kiyatkAlarat param asya jagato
 lokA mAM puna rna drakSyanti kintu yUyaM drakSyatha;
 ahaM jIviSyAmi tasmAt kAraNAd yUyamapi jIviSyatha|
 20 pitaryyahamasmi mayi ca yUyaM stha, tathAhaM
 yuSmAsvasmi tadapi tAdA jJAsyatha| 21 yo jano mamAjJA
 gRhItvA tA Acarati saeva mayi priyate; yo janazca mayi
 priyate saeva mama pituH priyapAtraM bhaviSyati,
 tathAhamapi tasmin prItvA tasmai svaM prakAzayiSyAmi|
 22 tadA ISkariyotIyAd anyo yihUdAstamavadat, he
 prabho bhavAn jagato lokAnAM sannidhau prakAzito na
 bhUtvAsmAkaM sannidhau kutaH prakAzito bhaviSyati?
 23 tato yIzuH pratyuditavAn, yo jano mayi priyate sa
 mamAjJA api gRhIAti, tena mama pitApi tasmin preSyate,

AvAJca tannikaTamAgatya tena saha nivatsyAvaH| 24
yo jano mayi na prIyate sa mama kathA api na gRhlAti
punazca yAmimAM kathAM yUyaM zRNutha sA kathA
kevalasya mama na kintu mama prerako yaH pitA tasyApi
kathA| 25 idAnIM yuSmAkaM nikaTe vidyamAnoham
etAH sakalAH kathAH kathayAmi| 26 kintvitaH paraM
pitrA yaH sahAyo'rthAt pavitra AtmA mama nAmni
prerayiSyati sa sarvvaM zikSayitVA mayoktAH samastAH
kathA yuSmAn smArayiSyati| 27 ahaM yuSmAkaM nikaTe
zAntiM sthApayitVA yAmi, nijAM zAntiM yuSmabhyaM
dadAmi, jagato lokA yathA dadAti tathAhaM na dadAmi;
yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani duHkhitAni bhItAni ca
na bhavantu| 28 ahaM gatVA punarapi yuSmAkaM
samIpam AgamiSyAmi mayoktaM vAkyamidaM yUyam
azrauSTa; yadi mayyapreSyadhvaM tarhyahaM pituH
samIpam gacchAmi mamAsyAM kathAyAM yUyam
ahlAdiSyadhvaM yato mama pitA mattopi mahAn| 29
tasyA ghaTanAyAH samaye yathA yuSmAkaM zraddha
jAyate tadartham ahaM tasyA ghaTanAyAH pUrvvam
idAnIM yuSmAn etAM vArttAM vadAmi| 30 itaH paraM
yuSmAbhiH saha mama bahava AlApA na bhaviSyanti
yataH kArANAd etasya jagataH patirAgacchati kintu
mayA saha tasya kopi sambandho nAsti| 31 ahaM pitari
prema karomi tathA pitu rvidhivat karmmANi karomIti
yena jagato lokA jAnanti tadartham uttiSThata vayaM
sthAnAdasmAd gacchAma|

15 ahaM satyadrAkSAlatAsvarUpo mama pitA
tUdyAnaparcArakasvarUpaJca| 2 mama yAsu zAkhasu
phalAni na bhavanti tAH sa chinatti tathA phalavatyaH

zAkha yathAdhikaphalAni phalanti tadarthaM tAH
 pariSkaroti| 3 idAnIM mayoktopadezena yUyaM
 pariSkRtAH| 4 ataH kArANat mayi tiSThata tenAhamapi
 yuSmAsu tiSThAmi, yato heto rdrAkSAlatAyAm
 asaMlagna zAkha yathA phalavati bhavituM na zaknoti
 tathA yUyamapi mayyatiSThantaH phalavanto bhavituM
 na zaknutha| 5 ahaM drAkSAlatAsvarUpo yUyaJca
 zAkhasvarUpoH; yo jano mayi tiSThati yatra cAhaM
 tiSThAmi, sa pracUraphalaiH phalavAn bhavati, kintu
 mAM vinA yUyaM kimapi karttuM na zaknutha| 6 yaH
 kazcin mayi na tiSThati sa zuSkazAkheva bahi
 rnikSipyate lokAzca tA AhRtya vahnau nikSipyA
 dAhayanti| 7 yadi yUyaM mayi tiSThatha mama kathA ca
 yuSmAsu tiSThati tarhi yad vAJchitVA yAciSyadhve
 yuSmAkAM tadeva saphalaM bhaviSyati| 8 yadi yUyaM
 pracUraphalavanto bhavatha tarhi tadvArA mama pitu
 rmahimA prakAziSyate tathA yUyaM mama ziSyA iti
 parikSAyiSyadhve| 9 pitA yathA mayi prItavAn ahamapi
 yuSmAsu tathA prItavAn ato heto ryUyaM nirantaraM
 mama premapAtrANI bhUtVA tiSThata| 10 ahaM yathA
 piturAjJA gRhItVA tasya premabhAjanaM tiSThAmi
 tathaiva yUyamapi yadi mamAjJA guhlIta tarhi mama
 premabhAjanAni sthAsyatha| 11 yuSmannimittaM mama
 ya AhlAdaH sa yathA ciraM tiSThati yuSmAkam
 Anandazca yathA pUryyate tadarthaM yuSmabhyam
 etAH kathA atrakatham| 12 ahaM yuSmAsu yathA priye
 yUyamapi parasparaM tathA priyadhvam eSA mamAjJA|
 13 mitrANAM kArANat svaprANadAnaparyyantaM yat
 prema tasmAn mahAprema kasyApi nAsti| 14 ahaM

yadyad AdizAmi tattadeva yadi yUyam Acarata tarhi
yUyameva mama mitrANi| 15 adyArabhya yuSmAn
dAsAn na vadiSyAmi yat prabhu ryat karoti dAsastad na
jAnAti; kintu pituH samIpe yadyad azRNavaM tat
sarvvaM yUSmAn ajJApayam tatkArANAd yuSmAn
mitrANi proktavAn| 16 yUyaM mAM rocitavanta iti na,
kintvahameva yuSmAn rocitavAn yUyaM gatvA yathA
phalAnyutpAdayatha tAni phalAni cAkSayANi bhavanti,
tadarthaM yuSmAn nyajunajaM tasmAn mama nAma
procya pitaraM yat kiJcid yAciSyadhve tadeva sa
yuSmabhyaM dAsyati| 17 yUyaM parasparaM
prIyadhvam aham ityAjJApayAmi| 18 jagato lokai
ryuSmAsu RtIyiteSu te pUrvvaM mAmevArttIyanta iti
yUyaM jAnItha| 19 yadi yUyaM jagato lokA abhaviSyata
tarhi jagato lokA yuSmAn AtmIyAn buddhvApreSyanta;
kintu yUyaM jagato lokA na bhavatha, ahaM yuSmAn
asmAjjagato'rocayam etasmAt kArANAjagato lokA
yuSmAn RtIyante| 20 dAsaH prabho rmahAn na bhavati
mamaitat pUrvvIyaM vAkyaM smarata; te yadi
mAmevAtADayan tarhi yuSmAnapi tADayiSyanti, yadi
mama vAkyaM gRhanti tarhi yuSmAkamapi vAkyaM
grahISyanti| 21 kintu te mama nAmakArANAd yuSmAn
prati tAdRzaM vyavahariSyanti yato yo mAM preritavAn
taM te na jAnanti| 22 teSAM sannidhim Agatya yadyahaM
nAkathayiSyAM tarhi teSAM pApaM nAbhaviSyat
kintvadhunA teSAM pApamAcchAdayitum upAyo nAsti|
23 yo jano mAm RtIyate sa mama pitaramapi
RtIyate| 24 yAdRzAni karmmANi kenApi kadApi
nAkriyanta tAdRzAni karmmANi yadi teSAM

sAkSAd ahaM nAkariSyAM tarhi teSAM pAPaM
nAbhaviSyat kintvadhunA te dRSTvApi mAM mama
pitaraJcArttIyanta| 25 tasmAt te'kAraNaM mAM RtIyante
yadetad vacanaM teSAM zAstre likhitamAste tat
saphalam abhavat| 26 kintu pitu rnirgataM yaM
sahAyamarthAt satyamayam AtmAnaM pituH samIpAd
yuSmAkaM samIpe preSayiSyAmi sa Agatya mayi
pramANaM dAsyati| 27 yUyaM prathamamArabhya mayA
sArddhaM tiSThatha tasmAddheto ryUyamapi
pramANaM dAsyatha|

16 yuSmAkaM yathA vAdhA na jAyate tadarthaM
yuSmAn etAni sarvvavAkyAni vyAharaM| 2 lokA
yuSmAn bhajanagRhebhyo dUrIkariSyanti tathA yasmin
samaye yuSmAn hatvA Izvarasya tuSTi janakaM
karmAkurmma iti maMsyante sa samaya Agacchanti| 3
te pitaraM mAjca na jAnanti, tasmAd yuSmAn pratIdRzam
AcariSyanti| 4 ato hetAH samaye samupasthite yathA
mama kathA yuSmAkaM manaHsuH samupatiSThati
tadarthaM yuSmAbhyam etAM kathAM kathayAmi
yuSmAbhiH sArddham ahaM tiSThan prathamaM
tAM yuSmabhyaM nAkathayaM| 5 sAmprataM svasya
prerayituH samIpaM gacchAmi tathApi tvaM kka gacchasi
kathAmetAM yuSmAkaM kopi mAM na pRcchati|
6 kintu mayoktAbhirAbhiH kathAbhi ryUSmAkam
antaHkaraNAni duHkhena pUrNAnyabhavan| 7
tathApyahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi mama gamanaM
yuSmAkaM hitArthameva, yato heto rgamane na
kRte sahAyo yuSmAkaM samIpaM nAgamiSyati
kintu yadi gacchAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM samIpe taM

preSayiSyAmi| 8 tataH sa Agatya pApapuNyadaNDeSu
 jagato lokAnAM prabodhaM janayiSyati| 9 te mayi na
 vizvasanti tasmAddhetoH pApaprabodhaM janayiSyati|
 10 yuSmAkam adRzyaH sannahaM pituH samIpaM
 gacchAmi tasmAd puNye prabodhaM janayiSyati| 11
 etajjagato'dhipati rdaNDAjJAM prApnoti tasmAd daNDe
 prabodhaM janayiSyati| 12 yuSmabhyaM kathayituM
 mamAnekaH kathA Asate, tAH kathA idAnIM yUyaM
 soDhuM na zaknutha; 13 kintu satyamaya AtmA yadA
 samAgamiSyati tadA sarvvaM satyaM yuSmAn neSyati,
 sa svataH kimapi na vadiSyati kintu yacchroSyati tadeva
 kathayitvA bhAvikAryyaM yuSmAn jJApayiSyati| 14 mama
 mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati yato madIyAM kathAM
 gRhItvA yuSmAn bodhayiSyati| 15 pitu ryadyad Aste
 tat sarvvaM mama tasmAd kArANAd avAdiSaM sa
 madIyAM kathAM gRhItvA yuSmAn bodhayiSyati| 16
 kiyatkaIAt paraM yUyaM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhve
 kintu kiyatkaIAt paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhve
 yatohaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi| 17 tataH ziSyANAM
 kiyanto janAH parasparaM vaditum Arabhanta, kiyatkaIAt
 paraM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhve kintu kiyatkaIAt
 paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhve yatohaM pituH
 samIpaM gacchAmi, iti yad vAkyam ayaM vadati tat
 kiM? 18 tataH kiyatkaIAt param iti tasya vAkyam
 kiM? tasya vAkyasyAbhiprAyaM vayaM boddhuM na
 zaknumastairiti 19 nigadite yIzusteSAM praznecchAM
 jJAtvA tebhyo'kathayat kiyatkaIAt paraM mAM
 draSTuM na lapsyadhve, kintu kiyatkaIAt paraM pUna
 rdraSTuM lapsyadhve, yAmimAM kathAmakathayaM

tasyA abhiprAyaM kiM yUyaM parasparaM mRgayadhve?
 20 yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi yUyaM
 krandiSyatha vilapiSyatha ca, kintu jagato lokA
 AnandiSyanti; yUyaM zokAkula bhaviSyatha kintu
 zokAt paraM AnandayuktA bhaviSyatha| 21 prasavakAla
 upasthite nArI yathA prasavavedanayA vyAkula
 bhavati kintu putre bhUmiSThe sati manuSyaike
 janmanA naraloke praviSTa ityAnandAt tasyAstatsarvvaM
 duHkhaM manasi na tiSThati, 22 tathA yUyamapi
 sAmprataM zokAkula bhavatha kintu punarapi
 yuSmabhyAM darzanaM dAsyAmi tena yuSmAkam
 antaHkaraNani sAnandAni bhaviSyanti, yuSmAkam tam
 AnandaJca kopi harttuM na zakSyati| 23 tasmin divase
 kAmapi kathAM mAM na prakSyatha| yuSmAnaham
 atiyathArthaM vadAmi, mama nAmnA yat kiJcid pitaraM
 yAciSyadhve tadeva sa dAsyati| 24 pUrvve mama nAmnA
 kimapi nAyAcadhvaM, yAcadhvaM tataH prApsyatha
 tasmAd yuSmAkam sampUrNAnando janiSyate| 25
 upamAkathAbhiH sarvvANyetAni yuSmAn jJApitavAn
 kintu yasmin samaye upamayA noktvA pituH kathAM
 spaSTaM jJApyiSyAmi samaya etAdRza Agacchati| 26 tAdA
 mama nAmnA prArthayiSyadhve 'haM yuSmannimittaM
 pitaraM vineSye kathAmimAM na vadAmi; 27 yato yUyaM
 mayi prema kurutha, tathAham Izvarasya samIpAd
 AgatavAn ityapi pratItha, tasmAd kArANat kArANat pitA
 svayaM yuSmAsu prIyate| 28 pituH samIpAjjad Agatosmi
 jagat parityajya ca punarapi pituH samIpaM gacchAmi|
 29 tAdA ziSyA avadan, he prabho bhavAn upamayA
 noktvAdhunA spaSTaM vadati| 30 bhavAn sarvvajJaH

kenacit pRSTo bhavitumapi bhavataH prayojanaM
nAstItiyadhunAsmAkaM sthirajJAnaM jAtaM tasmAd
bhavAn Izvarasya samIpAd AgatavAn ityatra vayaM
vizvasimaH| 31 tato yIzuH pratyavAdId idAnIM kiM yUyaM
vizvasitha? 32 pazyata sarvve yUyaM vikIrNAH santo mAm
ekAkinaM pIratyajya svaM svaM sthAnaM gamiSyatha,
etAdRzaH samaya Agacchati varaM prAyeNopasthitavAn;
tathApyahaM naikAKI bhavAmi yataH pitA mayA
sArddham Aste| 33 yathA mayA yuSmAkaM zAnti rjAyate
tadartham etAH kathA yuSmabhyam acakathaM; asmin
jagati yuSmAkaM klezo ghaTiSyate kintvakSobhA bhavata
yato mayA jagajjitaM|

17 tataH paraM yIzuretAH kathAH kathayitvA
svargaM vilokyaitat prArthayat, he pitaH samaya
upasthitavAn; yathA tava putrastava mahimAnaM
prakAzayati tadarthaM tvaM nijaputrasya mahimAnaM
prakAzaya| 2 tvaM yollokAn tasya haste samarpitavAn
sa yathA tebhyo'nantAyu rdadAti tadarthaM tvaM
prANimAtrANAm adhipatitvabhAraM tasmai dattavAn|
(aiōnios g166) 3 yastvam advitIyaH satya Izvarastvaya
preritazca yIzuH khriSTa etayorubhayoH paricaye
prApte'nantAyu rbhavati| (aiōnios g166) 4 tvaM yasya
karmmaNo bhAraM mahyaM dattavAn, tat sampannaM
kRtvA jagatyasmin tava mahimAnaM prAkAzayaM|
5 ataeva he pita rjagatyavidyamAne tvayA saha
tiSThato mama yo mahimAsIt samprati tava samIpe
mAM taM mahimAnaM prApaya| 6 anyacca tvam
etajjagato yAllokAn mahyam adadA ahaM tebhystava
nAmnastattvajJAnam adadAM, te tavaivAsan, tvaM

tAn mahyamadadAH, tasmAtte tavopadezam agRhlan|
 7 tvaM mahyaM yat kiJcid adadAstatsarvvaM tvatto
 jAyate ityadhunAjAnan| 8 mahyaM yamupadezam
 adadA ahamapi tebhyastamupadezam adadAM tepi
 tamagRhlan tvattohaM nirgatya tvayA preritobhavam
 atra ca vyazvasan| 9 teSAmeva nimittaM prArthaye'haM
 jagato lokanimittaM na prArthaye kintu yAllokAn
 mahyam adadAsteSAmeva nimittaM prArthaye'haM
 yataste tavaivAsate| 10 ye mama te tava ye ca tava te mama
 tathA tai rmama mahimA prakAzyate| 11 sAmpratam
 asmin jagati mamAvasthiteH zeSam abhavat ahaM tava
 samIpaM gacchAmi kintu te jagati sthAsyanti; he pavitra
 pitarAvayo ryathaikatvamAste tathA teSAmapyekatvaM
 bhavati tadarthaM yAllokAn mahyam adadAstAn
 svanAmnA rakSa| 12 yAvanti dinAni jagatyasmin taiH
 sahAhamAsaM tAvanti dinAni tAn tava nAmnAhaM
 rakSitavAn; yAllokAn mahyam adadAstAn sarvvAn
 ahamarakSaM, teSAM madhye kevalaM vinAzapAtraM
 hAritaM tena dharmmapustakasya vacanaM pratyakSaM
 bhavati| 13 kintvadhunA tava sannidhiM gacchAmi mayA
 yathA teSAM sampUrNAnando bhavati tadarthamahaM
 jagati tiSThan etAH kathA akathayam| 14 tavopadezaM
 tebhyo'dadAM jagatA saha yathA mama sambandho
 nAsti tathA jajata saha teSAMapi sambandhAbhAvAj
 jagato lokAstAn RtIyante| 15 tvaM jagatastAn gRhANeti
 na prArthaye kintvazubhAd rakSeti prArthayeham| 16
 ahaM yathA jagatsambandhiyo na bhavAmi tathA tepi
 jagatsambandhiyA na bhavanti| 17 tava satyakathayA
 tAn pavitrIkuru tava vAkyameva satyaM| 18 tvaM

yathA mAM jagati prairayastathAhamapi tAn jagati
 prairayaM| 19 teSAM hitArthaM yathAhaM svaM
 pavitrIkaromi tathA satyakathayA tepi pavitrIbhavantu|
 20 kevalaM eteSamarthe prArthaye'ham iti na
 kintveteSAMupadezena ye janA mayi vizvasiSyanti
 teSAMapyarthe prArtheye'ham| 21 he pitasteSAM
 sarvveSAM ekatvaM bhavatu tava yathA mayi mama
 ca yathA tvayyekatvaM tathA teSAMapyAvayorekatvaM
 bhavatu tena tvaM mAM preritavAn iti jagato
 lokAH pratiyantu| 22 yathAvayorekatvaM tathA
 teSAMapyekatvaM bhavatu teSvahaM mayi ca tvam
 itthaM teSAM sampUrNamekatvaM bhavatu, tvaM
 preritavAn tvaM mayi yathA prIyase ca tathA teSvapi
 prItavAn etadyathA jagato lokA jAnanti 23 tadarthaM
 tvaM yaM mahimAnaM mahyam adadAstaM mahimAnam
 ahamapi tebhyo dattavAn| 24 he pita rjagato nirmmANAt
 pUrvvaM mayi snehaM kRtvA yaM mahimAnaM dattavAn
 mama taM mahimAnaM yathA te pazyanti tadarthaM
 yAllokAn mahyaM dattavAn ahaM yatra tiSThAmi tepi
 yathA tatra tiSThanti mamaiSA vAJchA| 25 he yathArthika
 pita rjagato lokaistvayyajJAtepi tvAmahaM jAne tvaM
 mAM preritavAn itIme ziSyA jAnanti| 26 yathAhaM
 teSu tiSThAmi tathA mayi yena premnA premAkarostat
 teSu tiSThati tadarthaM tava nAmahaM tAn jJApitavAn
 punarapi jJApayiSyAmi|

18 tAH kathAH kathayitvA yIzuH ziSyAnAdAya
 kidronnAmakaM srota uttIryya ziSyaiH
 saha tatratyodyAnaM prAvizat| 2 kintu
 vizvAsaghAtiyihUdAstat sthAnaM paricIyate yato yIzuH

ziSyaiH sArddhaM kadAcit tat sthAnam agacchat| 3 tadA
 sa yihUdAH sainyagaNaM pradhAnayAjakAnAM
 phirUzinAJca padAtigaNaJca gRhItvA pradIpAn ulkAn
 astrANi cAdAya tasmin sthAna upasthitavAn| 4 svaM
 prati yad ghaTiSyate taj jJAtvA yIzuragresaraH san
 tAnapRcchat kaM gaveSayatha? 5 te pratyavadan,
 nAsaratIyaM yIzuM; tato yIzuravAdId ahameva saH; taiH
 saha vizvAsaghAtI yihUdAzcAtiSThat| 6 tadAhameva sa
 tasyaitAM kathAM zrutvaiva te pazcAdetya bhUmau
 patitAH| 7 tato yIzuH punarapi pRSThavAn kaM
 gaveSayatha? tataste pratyavadan nAsaratIyaM yIzuM| 8
 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn ahameva sa imAM
 kathAmacakatham; yadi mAmanvicchatha tarhImAn
 gantuM mA vArayata| 9 itthaM bhUte mahyaM yAllokAn
 adadAsteSAM ekamapi nAhArayam imAM yAM kathAM
 sa svayamakathayat sA kathA saphala jAtA| 10 tadA
 zimonpitarasya nikaTe khaGgalsthiteH sa taM niSkoSaM
 kRtvA mahAyAjakasya mAlkhanAmAnaM dAsam Ahatya
 tasya dakSiNakarNaM chinnavAn| 11 tato yIzuH pitaram
 avadat, khaGgaM koSe sthApaya mama pitA mahyaM
 pAtuM yaM kaMsam adadAt tenAhaM kiM na pAsyAmi?
 12 tadA sainyagaNaH senApati ryihUdIyAnAM
 padAtayazca yIzuM ghRtvA baddhvA hAnannAmnaH
 kiyaphAH zvazurasya samIpaM prathamam anayan| 13 sa
 kiyaphAstasmin vatsare mahAyAjatvapade niyuktaH 14
 san sAdhAraNalokAnAM maGgalArtham ekajanasya
 maraNamucitam iti yihUdIyaiH sArddham amantrayat|
 15 tadA zimonpitaro'nyaikaziSyazca yIzoH pazcAd
 agacchatAM tasyAnyaziSyasya mahAyAjakena

paricitatvAt sa yIzunA saha mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM
 prAvizat| 16 kintu pitaro bahirdvArasya samIpe'tiSThad
 ataeva mahAyAjakena paricitaH sa ziSyAH
 punarbahirgatvA dauvAyikAyai kathayitvA pitaram
 abhyantaram Anayat| 17 tadA sa dvArarakSikA pitaram
 avadat tvaM kiM na tasya mAnavasya ziSyAH? tataH
 sovadad ahaM na bhavAmi| 18 tataH paraM yatsthAne
 dAsAH padAtayazca zitahetoraGgArai rvahniM prajvAlya
 tApaM sevitavantastatsthAne pitarastiSThan taiH saha
 vahnitApaM sevitum Arabhata| 19 tadA ziSyESUpadeze ca
 mahAyAjakena yIzuH pRSTaH 20 san pratyuktavAn
 sarvvalokAnAM samakSaM kathAmakathayaM guptaM
 kAmapi kathAM na kathayitvA yat sthAnaM
 yihUdlyAH satataM gacchanti tatra bhajanagehe
 mandire cAzikSayaM| 21 mattaH kutaH pRcchasi? ye
 janA madupadezam azRNvan tAneva pRccha
 yadyad avadaM te tat jAninta| 22 tadetthaM
 pratyuditatvAt nikaTasthapadAti ryIzuM capeTenAhatya
 vyAharat mahAyAjakam evaM prativadasi? 23
 tato yIzuH pratigaditavAn yadyayathArtham
 acakathaM tarhi tasyAyathArthasya pramANaM dehi,
 kintu yadi yathArthaM tarhi kuto heto rmAm
 atADayaH? 24 pUrvvaM hAnan sabandhanaM taM
 kiyaphAmahAyAjakasya samIpaM praiSayat| 25
 zimonpitarastiSThan vahnitApaM sevate, etasmin
 samaye kiyantastam apRcchan tvaM kim etasya janasya
 ziSyo na? tataH sopahnutyAbravId ahaM na bhavAmi|
 26 tadA mahAyAjakasya yasya dAsasya pitaraH
 karNamacchinat tasya kuTumbaH pratyuditavAn udyAne

tena saha tiSThantaM tvAM kiM nApazyAM? 27 kintu
 pitaraH punarapahnutya kathitavAn; tadAnIM
 kukkuTo'raut| 28 tadanantaraM pratyUse te
 kiyaphAgRhAd adhipate rgRhaM yIzum anayan kintu
 yasmin azucitve jAte tai rnistArotsave na bhoktavyaM,
 tasya bhayAd yihUdIyAstadgRhaM nAvizan| 29 aparaM
 pIlAto bahirAgatyA tAn pRSThavAn etasya manuSyasya
 kaM doSaM vadatha? 30 tadA te petyavadan
 duSkarmmakAriNi na sati bhavataH samIpe nainaM
 samArpayiSyAmaH| 31 tataH pIlAto'vadad yUyamenAM
 gRhItvA sveSAM vyavasthayA vicArayata| tadA
 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan kasyApi manuSyasya
 prANadaNDaM karttuM nAsmAkam adhikAro'sti| 32
 evaM sati yIzuH svasya mRtyau yAM kathAM kathitavAn
 sA saphalAbhavat| 33 tadanantaraM pIlAtaH punarapi tad
 rAjagRhaM gatvA yIzumAhUya pRSTavAn tvaM kiM
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjA? 34 yIzuH pratyavadat tvam etAM
 kathAM svataH kathayasi kimanyaH kazcin mayi
 kathitavAn? 35 pIlAto'vadad ahaM kiM yihUdIyaH? tava
 svadezIyA vizeSataH pradhAnayAjakA mama nikaTe
 tvAM samArpayana, tvaM kiM kRtavAn? 36 yIzuH
 pratyavadat mama rAjyam etajjagatsambandhIyaM na
 bhavati yadi mama rAjyaM jagatsambandhIyam
 abhaviSyat tarhi yihUdIyAnAM hasteSu yathA samarpito
 nAbhavaM tadarthaM mama sevakA ayotsyan kintu
 mama rAjyam aihikaM na| 37 tadA pIlAtaH kathitavAn,
 tarhi tvaM rAjA bhavasi? yIzuH pratyuktavAn tvaM
 satyaM kathayasi, rAjAhaM bhavAmi; satyatAyAM
 sAkSyAM dAtuM janiM gRhItvA jagatyasmin

avatIrNavAn, tasmAt satyadharmmapakSapAtino mama
kathAM zRNvanti| 38 tadA satyaM kiM? etAM kathAM
paSTvA pIlAtaH punarapi bahirgatvA yihUdIyAn
abhASata, ahaM tasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prApnomi|
39 nistArotsavasamaye yuSmAbhirabhirucita eko jano
mayA mocayitavya eSA yuSmAkaM rItirasti, ataeva
yuSmAkaM nikaTe yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnaM kiM
mocayAmi, yuSmAkam icchA kA? 40 tadA te sarvve
ruvanto vyAharan enaM mAnuSaM nahi barabbAM
mocaya| kintu sa barabbA dasyurAsIt|

19 pIlAto yIzum AnIya kazayA prAhArayat| 2 pazcAt
senAgaNaH kaNTakanirmmitaM mukuTaM tasya mastake
samarpya vArttAkIvarNaM rAjaparicchadaM paridhApya,
3 he yihUdIyAnAM rAjan namaskAra ityuktvA taM
capeTenAhantum Arabhata| 4 tadA pIlAtaH punarapi
bahirgatvA lokAn avadat, asya kamapyaparAdhaM na
labhe'haM, pazyata tad yuSmAn jJApayituM yuSmAkaM
sannidhau bahirenam AnayAmi| 5 tataH paraM yIzuH
kaNTakamukuTavAn vArttAkIvarNavasanavAMzca
bahirAgacchat| tataH pIlAta uktavAn enaM manuSyaM
pazyata| 6 tadA pradhAnayAjakAH padAtayazca
taM dRSTvA, enaM kruze vidha, enaM kruze
vidha, ityuktvA ravituM Arabhanta| tataH pIlAtaH
kathitavAn yUyaM svayam enaM nItvA kruze vidhata,
aham etasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prAptavAn| 7
yihUdIyAH pratyavadan asmAkaM yA vyavasthAste
tadanusAreNAsya prANahananam ucitaM yatoyaM svam
Izvarasya putramavadat| 8 pIlAta imAM kathAM zrutvA
mahAtrAsayuktaH 9 san punarapi rAjagRha Agatya

yIzuM pRSTavAn tvAM kutratyo lokaH? kintu yIzastasya
kimapi pratyuttaraM nAvadat| 10 tataH pIlAt kathitavAna
tvAM kiM mayA sArddhaM na saMlapiSyasi? tvAM kruze
vedhituM vA mocayituM zakti rmamAste iti kiM tvAM na
jAnAsi? tadA yIzuH pratyavadad IzvareNAdaM mamopari
tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yo jano
mAM tava haste samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam|
11 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad IzvareNAdattaM mamopari
tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yo jano
mAM tava haste samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam|
12 tadArabhya pIlAtastaM mocayituM ceSTitavAn kintu
yihUdIyA ruvanto vyAharan yadImaM mAnavaM tyajasi
tarhi tvAM kaisarasya mitraM na bhavasi, yo janaH svaM
rAjAnaM vakti saeva kaimarasya viruddhAM kathAM
kathayati| 13 etAM kathAM zrutvA pIlAto yIzuM
bahirAnIya nistArotsavasya AsAdanadinasya
dvitIyapraharAt pUrvvaM prastarabandhananAmni
sthAne 'rthAt ibriyabhASayA yad gabbithA kathyate
tasmin sthAne vicArAsana upAvizat| 14 anantaraM pIlAto
yihUdIyAn avadat, yuSmAkaM rAjAnaM pazyata| 15 kintu
enaM dUrikuru, enaM dUrikuru, enaM kruze vidha, iti
kathAM kathayitvA te ravitum Arabhanta; tadA pIlAtaH
kathitavAn yuSmAkaM rAjAnaM kiM kruze vedhiSyAmi?
pradhAnayAjakaM uttaram avadan kaisaraM vinA kopi
rAjAsmAkaM nAsti| 16 tataH pIlAto yIzuM kruze
vedhituM teSAM hasteSu samArpayat, tataste taM
dhRtvA nItavantaH| 17 tataH paraM yIzuH kruzaM
vahan ziraHkapAlam arthAd yad ibriyabhASayA
gulgaltAM vadanti tasmin sthAna upasthitaH| 18

tataste madhyasthAne taM tasyobhayapArzve
 dvAvaparau kruze'vidhan| 19 aparam eSa yihUdIyAnAM
 rAjA nAsaratIyayIzuH, iti vijJApanaM likhitvA
 pIlAtastasya kruzopari samayojayat| 20 sA lipiH
 ibriyayUnAnIyaromIyabhASAbhi rlikhitA; yIzoH
 kruzavedhanasthAnaM nagarasya samIpaM, tasmAd
 bahavo yihUdIyAstAM paThitum Arabhanta| 21
 yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnayAjakAH pIlAtamiti nyavedayan
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjeti vAkyaM na kintu eSa svaM
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnam avadad itthaM likhatu| 22 tataH
 pIlAta uttaram dattavAn yallekhanIyaM tallikhitavAn| 23
 itthaM senAgaNo yIzuM kruze vidhitvA tasya
 paridheyavastraM caturo bhAgAn kRtvA ekaikasenA
 ekaikabhAgam agRhlat tasyottarIyavastraJcAgRhlat|
 kintUttarIyavastraM sUcisevanaM vinA sarvvam UtaM|
 24 tasmAtte vyAharan etat kaH prApsyati? tanna
 khaNDayitvA tatra guTikApAtaM karavAma|
 vibhajante'dharIyaM me vasanaM te parasparaM|
 mamottarIyavastrArthaM guTikAM pAtayanti ca| iti
 yadvAkyaM dharmmapustake likhitamAste tat
 senAgaNenetthaM vyavaharaNAt siddhamabhavat| 25
 tadAnIM yIzo rmAtA mAtu rbhaginI ca yA kliyapA
 bhAryyA mariyam magdalInI mariyam ca etAstasya
 kruzasya sannidhau samatiSThan| 26 tato yIzuH
 svamAtaraM priyatamaziSyaJca samIpe daNDAYamAnau
 vilokya mAtaram avadat, he yoSid enaM tava
 putraM pazya, 27 ziSyantvavadat, enAM tava
 mAtaraM pazya| tataH sa ziSyastadghaTikAyAM
 tAM nijagRhaM nItavAn| 28 anantaraM sarvvaM

karmmAdhunA sampannamabhUt yIzuriti jJAtvA
 dharmmapustakasya vacanaM yathA siddhaM bhavati
 tadartham akathayat mama pipAsA jAtA| 29 tatastasmin
 sthAne amlarasena pUrNapAtrasthityA te spaJjamekaM
 tadamlarasenArdrIkRtya esobnale tad yojayitvA
 tasya mukhasya sannidhAvasthApayan| 30 tAdA
 yIzuramlarasaM gRhItvA sarvvaM siddham iti kathAM
 kathayitvA mastakaM namayan prANAn paryyatyajat| 31
 tadvinam AsAdanadinaM tasmAt pare'hani vizrAmavAre
 deha yathA kruzopari na tiSThanti, yataH sa
 vizrAmavAro mahAdinamAsIt, tasmAd yihUdIyAH
 pIlAtanikaTaM gatvA teSAM pAdabhajjanasya
 sthAnAntaranayanasya cAnumatiM prArthayanta| 32
 ataH senA Agatya yIzuna saha kruze hatayoH
 prathamadvitIyacorayoH pAdAn abhajjan; 33 kintu yIzoH
 sannidhiM gatvA sa mRta iti dRSTvA tasya pAdau
 nAbhajjan| 34 pazcAd eko yoddhA zUlAghAtena tasya
 kukSim avidhat tatksANat tasmAd raktaM jalajca
 niragacchat| 35 yo jano'sya sAkSyAM dadAti sa svayaM
 dRSTavAn tasyedaM sAkSyAM satyaM tasya katha
 yuSmAkaM vizvAsaM janayituM yogyA tat sa jAnAti| 36
 tasyaikam asdhyapi na bhaMkSyate, 37 tadvad
 anyazAstrepi likhyate, yathA, "dRSTipAtaM kariSyanti
 te'vidhan yantu tamprati|" 38 arimathIyanagarasya
 yUSaphnAmA ziSya eka AsIt kintu yihUdIyebhyo bhayAt
 prakAzito na bhavati; sa yIzo rdehaM netuM
 pIlAtasyAnumatiM prArthayata, tataH pIlAtenAnumate
 sati sa gatvA yIzo rdeham anayat| 39 aparaM yo nikadImo
 rAtrau yIzoH samIpam agacchat sopi gandharasena

mizritaM prAyeNa paJcAzatseTakamaguruM
gRhItvAgacchat| 40 tataste yihUdiyAnAM zmazAne
sthApanarItyanusAreNa tatsugandhidravyeNa sahitaM
tasya dehaM vastreNAveSTayan| 41 aparajca yatra sthAne
taM kruze'vidhan tasya nikaTasthodyAne yatra
kimapi mRtadehaM kadApi nAstHapyata tAdRzam
ekaM nUtanaM zmazAnam AsIt| 42 yihUdiyAnAm
AsAdanadinAgamanAt te tasmin samIpasthazmazAne
yIzum azAyayan|

20 anantaraM saptAhasya prathamadine 'tipratyUSe
'ndhakAre tiSThati magdalInI mariyam tasya
zmazAnasya nikaTaM gatvA zmazAnasya mukhAt
prastaramapasAritam apazyat| 2 pazcAd dhAvitvA
zimonpitarAya yIzoH priyatamaziSyAya cedam
akathayat, lokAH zmazAnAt prabhuM nItvA
kutrAstHApayan tad vaktuM na zaknomi| 3 ataH pitaraH
sonyaziSyazca barhi rbhutvA zmazAnastHAnaM gantum
ArabhetAM| 4 ubhayordhAvatoH sonyaziSyAH pitaraM
pazcAt tyaktvA pUrvvaM zmazAnastHAna upasthitavAn|
5 tadA prahvIbhUya sthApitavastrANi dRSTavAn
kintu na prAvizat| 6 aparAM zimonpitara Agatya
zmazAnastHAnaM pravizya 7 sthApitavastrANi
mastakasya vastraJca pRthak sthAnAntare sthApitaM
dRSTavAn| 8 tataH zmazAnastHAnaM pUrvvam
Agato yonyaziSyAH sopi pravizya tAdRzaM dRSTA
vyazvasIt| 9 yataH zmazAnAt sa utthApayitavya etasya
dharmmapustakavacanasya bhAvaM te tadA voddhuM
nAzankuvan| 10 anantaraM tau dvau ziSyau svaM svaM
gRhaM parAvRtyAgacchatAm| 11 tataH paraM mariyam

zmazAnadvArasya bahiH sthitvA roditum Arabhata tato
 rudatI prahvIbhUya zmazAnaM vilokya 12 yIzoH
 zayanasthAnasya ziraHsthAne padatale ca dvayo rdizo
 dvau svargIyadUtAvupaviSTau samapazyat| 13 tau
 pRSTavantau he nAri kuto rodiSi? sAvadat loka mama
 prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan iti na jAnAmi| 14
 ityuktvA mukhaM parAvRtya yIzuM daNDAYamAnam
 apazyat kintu sa yIzuriti sA jJAtuM nAzaknot| 15 tAdA
 yIzustAm apRcchat he nAri kuto rodiSi? kaM vA
 mRgayase? tataH sA tam udyAnasevakaM jJAtvA
 vyAharat, he maheccha tvaM yadItaH sthAnAt tam
 nItavAn tarhi kutrAstHApayastad vada tatsthAnAt tam
 AnayAmi| 16 tAdA yIzustAm avadat he mariyam| tataH sA
 parAvRtya pratyavadat he rabbUnI arthAt he guro| 17
 tAdA yIzuravadat mAM mA dhara, idAnIM pituH samIpe
 UrddhvagamanaM na karomi kintu yo mama
 yuSmAkaJca pitA mama yuSmAkaJcezvarastasya nikaTa
 UrddhvagamanaM karttum udyatosmi, imAM kathAM
 tvaM gatvA mama bhrAtRgaNaM jJApaya| 18 tato
 magdalInImariyam tatKSaNAAd gatvA prabhustasyai
 darzanaM dattvA kathA etA akathayad iti vArttAM
 ziSyebhyo'kathayat| 19 tataH paraM saptAhasya
 prathamadinasya sandhyAsamaye ziSyA ekatra militvA
 yihUdIyebhyo bhiyA dvAraruddham akurvvan, etasmin
 kale yIzusteSAM madhyastHane tiSThan akathayad
 yuSmAkaM kalyANaM bhUyAt| 20 ityuktvA nijahastaM
 kukSiJca darzitavAn, tataH ziSyAH prabhuM dRSTvA
 hRSTA abhavan| 21 yIzuH punaravadad yuSmAkaM
 kalyANaM bhUyAt pitA yathA mAM praiSayat

tathAhamapi yuSmAn preSayAmi| 22 ityuktVA sa
teSAMupari dIrghaprazvAsaM dattvA kathitavAn
pavitram AtmAnaM gRhIta| 23 yUyaM yeSAM pApAni
mocayiSyatha te mocayiSyante yeSAJca pApAti na
mocayiSyatha te na mocayiSyante| 24 dvAdazamadhye
gaNito yamajo thomAnAmA ziSyoyIzorAgamanakAlai
taiH sArddhaM nAsIt| 25 ato vayaM prabhUm
apazyAmeti vAkye'nyaziSyairukte sovadat, tasya hastayo
rlauhakilakAnAM cihnaM na vilokya taccihnam aGgulyA
na sprSTvA tasya kukSau hastaM nAropya cAhaM
na vizvasiSyAmi| 26 aparam aSTame'hni gate
sati thomAsahitaH ziSyagaNa ekatra militvA
dvAraM ruddhvAbhyantara AsIt, etarhi yIzusteSAM
madhyasthAne tiSThan akathayat, yuSmAkAM kuzalaM
bhUyAt| 27 pazcAt thAmai kathitavAn tvam aGgulIm
atrArpayitvA mama karau pazya karaM prasAryya mama
kukSAvarpaya nAvizvasya| 28 tadA thomA avadat, he
mama prabho he madIzvara| 29 yIzurakathayat, he
thomA mAM nirIkSya vizvasiSi ye na dRSTvA vizvasanti
taeva dhanyAH| 30 etadanyAni pustake'smin alikhitAni
bahUnyAz CaryyakarmmANi yIzuH ziSyANAM purastAd
akarot| 31 kintu yIzurIzvarasyAbhiSiktaH suta eveti yathA
yUyaM vizvasitha vizvasya ca tasya nAmna paramAyuH
prApnutha tadartham etAni sarvvANyAlikhyaNta|

21 tataH paraM tibiriyAjaladhestaTe yIzuH punarapi
ziSyebhyo darzanaM dattavAn darzanasyAkhyAnamidam|
2 zimonpitarah yamajathomA gAlIlyakAnnAnagaranivAsI
nithanel sivadeH putrAvanyau dvau ziSyau caiteSvektra
militeSu zimonpitaro'kathayat matsyAn dhartuM yAmi|

3 tataste vyAharan tarhi vayamapi tvayA sArddhaM
yAmaH tadA te bahirgatAH santaH kSipraM nAvam
Arohan kintu tasyAM rajanyAm ekamapi na prApnuvan|
4 prabhAte sati yIzustaTe sthitavAn kintu sa yIzuriti
ziSyA jJAtuM nAzaknuvan| **5** tadA yIzurapRcchat,
he vatsA sannidhau kiJcit khAdyadravyam Aste?
te'vadan kimapi nAsti| **6** tadA so'vadat naukAyA
dakSiNapArzve jAlaM nikSipata tato lapsyadhve,
tasmAt tai rnikSipte jAle matsyA etAvanto'patan yena
te jAlamAkRSya nottolayituM zaktAH| **7** tasmAd
yIzoH priyatamaziSyAH pitarAyAkathayat eSa prabhu
rbhavet, eSa prabhuriti vAcaM zrutvaiva zimon
nagnatAheto rmatsyadhAriNa uttarIyavastraM paridhAya
hradaM pratyudalamphayat| **8** apare ziSyA matsyaiH
sArddhaM jAlam AkarSantaH kSudranaukAM vAhayitVA
kUlamAnayan te kUAd atidUre nAsan dvizatahastebhyo
dUra Asan ityanumIyate| **9** tIraM prAptaistaistatra
prajvalitAgnistadupari matsyAH pUpAzca dRSTAH| **10** tato
yIzurakathayad yAn matsyAn adharata teSAM katipayAn
Anayata| **11** ataH zimonpitaraH parAvRtya gatVA
bRhadbhistripaJcAzadadhikazatamatsyaiH paripUrNaM
tajiAlam AkRSyodatolayat kintvetAvadbhi rmatsyairapi
jAlaM nAchidyata| **12** anantaraM yIzustAn avAdit
yUyamAgatya bhUMgdhvaM; tadA saeva prabhuriti
jJAtatvAt tvaM kaH? iti praSTuM ziSyANAM kasyApi
pragalbhatA nAbhavat| **13** tato yIzurAgatya pUpAn
matsyAMzca gRhItVA tebhyaH paryyaveSayat| **14** itthaM
zmazAnAdutthAnAt paraM yIzuH ziSyebhyastRtIyavAraM
darzanaM dattavAn| **15** bhojane samApte sati yIzuH

zimonpitaraM pRSTavAn, he yUnasaH putra zimon tvaM
 kim etebhyodhikaM mayi prIyase? tataH sa uditavAn
 satyaM prabho tvayi prIye'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti;
 tadA yIzurakathayat tarhi mama meSazAvakagaNaM
 pAlaya| 16 tataH sa dvtIyavAraM pRSTavAn he yUnasaH
 putra zimon tvaM kiM mayi prIyase? tataH sa uktavAn
 satyaM prabho tvayi prIye'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA
 yIzurakathayata tarhi mama meSaganaM pAlaya| 17
 pazcAt sa tRtIyavAraM pRSTavAn, he yUnasaH putra
 zimon tvaM kiM mayi prIyase? etadvAkyaM tRtIyavAraM
 pRSTavAn tasmAt pitaro duHkhito bhUtva'kathayat he
 prabho bhavataH kimapyagocaraM nAsti tvayyahaM
 prIye tad bhavAn jAnAti; tato yIzuravadat tarhi mama
 meSaganaM pAlaya| 18 ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM
 kathayAmi yauvanakAle svayaM baddhakaTi ryatrecchA
 tatra yAtavAn kintvitaH paraM vRddhe vayasi hastaM
 vistArayiSyasi, anyajanastvAM baddhvA yatra gantuM
 tavecchA na bhavati tvAM dhRtva tatra neSyati| 19
 phalataH kIdRzena maraNena sa Izvarasya mahimAnaM
 prakAzayiSyati tad bodhayituM sa iti vAkyaM proktavAn|
 ityukte sati sa tamavocat mama pazcAd Agaccha|
 20 yo jano rAtrikAle yIzo rvakSo'valambya, he
 prabho ko bhavantaM parakareSu samarpayisyatiIti
 vAkyaM pRSTavAn, taM yIzoH priyatamaziSyaM pazcAd
 AgacchantaM 21 pitaro mukhaM parAvarttya vilokya
 yIzuM pRSTavAn, he prabho etasya mAnavasya
 kIdRzI gati rbhaviSyati? 22 sa pratyavadat, mama
 punarAgamanaparyyantaM yadi taM sthApayitum
 icchAmi tatra tava kiM? tvaM mama pazcAd Agaccha|

23 tasmAt sa ziSyO na mariSyatIti bhrAtRgaNamadhye
kiMvadantI jAtA kintu sa na mariSyatIti vAkyAM yIzu
rnAvadat kevalAM mama punarAgamanaparyyantaM
yadi taM sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM?
iti vAkyam uktavAn| 24 yo jana etAni sarvvANi
likhitavAn atra sAkSyajca dattavAn saeva sa ziSyAH,
tasya sAkSyAM pramANamiti vAyAM jAnImaH| 25
yIzuretebhyo'parANyapi bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn tAni
sarvvANi yadyekaikaM kRtvA likhyante tarhi granthA
etAvanto bhavanti teSAM dhAraNe pRthivyAM sthAnaM
na bhavati| iti||

preritAH

1he thiyaphila, yIzuH svamanonItAn preritAn
pavitreNAtmanA samAdizya yasmin dine
svargamArohat yAM yAM kriyAmakarot yadyad
upAdizacca tAni sarvvANi pUrvvaM mayA
likhitAni| **2** sa svanidhanaduHkhabhogAt param
anekapratyayakSapramANauH svaM sajIvaM darzayitVA
3 catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat tebhyaH preritebhyo
darzanaM dattvezvarIyarAjyasya varNanama akarot| **4**
anantaraM teSAM sabhAM kRtvA ityAjJApayat, yUyaM
yirUzAlamo'nyatra gamanamakRtvA yastin pitrAGgIkRte
mama vadanAt kathA azRNuta tatprAptim apekSya
tiSthata| **5** yohan jale majjitAvAn kintvalpadinamadhye
yUyaM pavitra Atmani majjitA bhaviSyatha|
6 pazcAt te sarvve militVA tam apRcchan he
prabho bhavAn kimidAnIM punarapi rAjyam
isrAyeliyalokAnAM kareSu samarpayiSyati? **7** tataH
sovadat yAn sarvvAn kALAn samayAMzca pitA
svavaze'sthApayat tAn jJAtRM yuSmAkam adhikAro
na jAyate| **8** kintu yuSmAsu pavitrasyAtmana
AvirbhAve sati yUYAM zaktiM prApya yirUzAlami
samastayihUdAzomiroNadezayoH pRthivyAH sImAM
yAvad yAvanto dezAsteSu yarvveSu ca mayi sAkSyaM
dAsyatha| **9** iti vAkyamuktVA sa teSAM samakSaM
svargaM nIto'bhavat, tato meghamAruhya teSAM
dRSTeragocarobhavat| **10** yasmin samaye te vihAyasaM
pratyananyadRSTyA tasya tAdRzam Urdvvagamanam
apazyan tasminneva samaye zuklavastrau dvau janau
teSAM sannidhau daNDAYamAnau kathitavantau, **11** he

gAlIlyaloka yUyaM kimarthaM gagaNaM prati nirIkSya
 daNDayamAnAstiSThatha? yuSmAkaM samIpAt svargaM
 nIto yo yIzustaM yUyaM yathA svargam Arohantam
 adarzam tathA sa punazcAgamiSyati| 12 tataH paraM te
 jaitunanAmnaH parvvatAd vizrAmavArasya pathaH
 parimANam arthAt prAyeNArddhakrozaM durasthaM
 yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtyAgacchan| 13 nagaraM
 pravizya pitaro yAkUb yohan AndriyaH philipaH thoma
 barthajamayo mathirAlphIyaputro yAkUb udyogA zimon
 yAkUbo bhrAta yihUda ete sarvve yatra sthAne
 pravasanti tasmin uparitanaprakoSThe prAvizan| 14
 pazcAd ime kiyatyaH striyazca yIzo rmAta mariyam
 tasya bhrAtarazcaite sarvva ekacittiIbhUta satataM
 vinayena vinayena prArthayanta| 15 tasmin samaye tatra
 sthAne sAkalyena viMzatyadhikazataM ziSyA Asan| tataH
 pitarasteSAM madhye tiSThan uktavAn 16 he
 bhrAtRgaNa yIzudhAriNAM lokAnAM pathadarzako yo
 yihUdAstasmin dAyUda pavitra Atma yAM kathAM
 kathayAmAsa tasyAH pratyakSIbhavanasyAvazyakatvam
 AsIt| 17 sa jano'smAkaM madhyavartti san asyAH sevAyA
 aMzam alabhata| 18 tadanantaraM kukarmmaNA
 labdhaM yanmUlyaM tena kSetramekaM krItam aparaM
 tasmin adhomukhe bhRmau patite sati tasyodarasya
 vidIrNatvAt sarvva nADyo niragacchan| 19 etAM kathAM
 yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvve loka vidAnti; teSAM
 nijabhASayA tatKSetraJca hakaldAmA, arthAt
 raktakSetramiti vikhyAtamAste| 20 anyacca, niketanaM
 tadlyantu zunyameva bhaviSyati| tasya dUSye
 nivAsArthaM kopi sthAsyati naiva hi| anya eva janastasya

padaM saMprApsyati dhruvaM| itthaM gitapustake
 likhitamAste| 21 ato yohano majjanam ArabhyAsmAkaM
 samIpAt prabho ryIzoH svargArohaNadinaM yAvat
 sosmAkaM madhye yAvanti dinAni yApitavAn 22 tAvanti
 dinAni ye mAnavA asmAbhiH sArddhaM tiSthanti teSAm
 ekena janenAsmAbhiH sArddhaM yIzorutthAne sAkSiNA
 bhavitavyaM| 23 ato yasya rUDhi ryuSTo yaM
 barzabbetyuktVAhUyanti sa yUSaph matathizca
 dvAvetau pRthak kRtvA ta Izvarasya sannidhau prAryya
 kathitavantaH, 24 he sarvvAntaryyAmin paramezvara,
 yihUDAH sevanapreritatvapadacyutaH 25 san
 nijasthAnam agacchat, tatpadaM labdhum enayo rjanayo
 rmadhye bhavata ko'bhirucitastadasmAn darzyatAM| 26
 tato guTikApATe kRte matathirNiracIyata tasmAt
 sonyeSAM ekAdazAnAM praritAnAM madhye
 gaNitobhavat|

2aparaJca nistArotsavAt paraM paJcAzattame dine
 samupasthite sati te sarvve ekAcittIbhUya sthAna
 ekasmin militA Asan| 2 etasminneva samaye'kasmAd
 AkAzAt pracaNDAtyugravAyoH zabdavad ekaH zabda
 Agatya yasmin gRhe ta upAvizan tad gRhaM samastaM
 vyApnot| 3 tataH paraM vahnizikhAsvarUpA jihvAH
 pratyakSibhUya vibhaktAH satyaH pratijanorddhve
 sthagitA abhUvan| 4 tasmAt sarvve pavitreNAtmanA
 paripUrNAH santa AtmA yathA vAcitavAn
 tadanusAreNAnyadezIyAnAM bhASA uktavantaH|
 5 tasmin samaye pRthivIsthasarvvadezebhyo
 yihUdIyamatAvalambino bhaktaloka yirUzAlami
 prAvasan; 6 tasyAH kathAyAH kiMvadantya jAtatvAt

sarvve lokA militvA nijanijabhASayA ziSyANAM
kathAkathanaM zrutvA samudvignA abhavan| 7
sarvvaeva vismayApannA AzcaryyAnvitAzca santaH
parasparaM uktavantaH pazyata ye kathAM kathayanti te
sarvve gAlIIyialokAH kiM na bhavanti? 8 tarhi vyaM
pratyekazaH svasvajanmadezIyabhASAbhiH kathA
eteSAM zRNumaH kimidaM? 9 pArthI-mAdI-
arAmnaharayimdezanivAsimano yihUdA-kappadakiA-
panta-AziyA- 10 phrugiyA-pamphuliyA-misaranivAsinaH
kurINInikaTavarttilUbyapradezanivAsino romanagarAd
AgatA yihUdIyalokA yihUdIyamatagrAhiNaH
kritIyA arAbIyAdayo lokAzca ye vyaM
11 asmAkAM nijanijabhASAbhireteSAM
IzvariyamahAkarmmavyAkhyAnaM zRNumaH| 12 itthaM
te sarvvaeva vismayApannAH sandigdhacittAH santaH
parasparamUcuH, asya ko bhAvaH? 13 apare kecit
parihasya kathitavanta ete navInadrAkSArasena mattA
abhavan| 14 tadA pitara ekAdazabhi rjanaiH sAkAM
tiSThan tAllokAn uccaiHkAram avadat, he yihUdIyA he
yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvve, avadhAnaM kRtvA
madiyavAkyAM budhyadhvaM| 15 idAnIm ekayAmAd
adhikA velA nAsti tasmAd yUyaM yad anumAtha
mAnava ime madyapAnena mattAstanna| 16 kintu
yoyelbhaviSyadvaktraitadvAkyamuktaM yathA, 17
IzvaraH kathayAmAsa yugAntasamaye tvaham|
varSiSyAmi svamAtmAnaM sarvvaprANYupari
dhruvam| bhAvivAkyAM vadiSyanti kanyAH putrAzca
vastutaH|pratyAdezaJca prApsyanti yuSmAkAM
yuvamAnavAH| tathA prAcInalokAstu svapnAn

drakSyanti nizcitaM| 18 varSiSyAmi tadAtmAnaM
dAsadAsIjanopiri| tenaiva bhAvivAkyAM te vadiSyanti hi
sarvvazaH| 19 Urddhvasthe gagaNe caiva nIcasthe
pRthivItale| zoNitAni bRhadbhAnUn ghanadhUmAdikAni
ca| cihnAni darzayiSyAmi mahAz CaryyA kriyAstathA| 20
mahAbhayAnakasyaiva taddinasya parezituH|
purAgamAd raviH kRSNo raktazcandro bhaviSyataH| 21
kintu yaH paramezasya nAmni samprArthayiSyate| saeva
manujo nUnaM paritrAto bhaviSyati|| 22 ato he
isrAyelvaMzlyalokAH sarvve kathAyAmetasyAm mano
nidhaddhvaM nAsaratIyo yIzurIzvarasya manonItaH
pumAn etad IzvarastatkRtairAz CaryyA dbhutakarmmabhi
rlakSaNaizca yuSmAkAM sAKSAdeva pratipAditavAn
iti yUyaM jAnItha| 23 tasmin yIzau Izvarasya
pUrvvanizcitamantraNAnirUpaNAnusAreNa mRtyau
samarpite sati yUyaM taM dhRtvA duSTalokAnAM
hastaiH kruze vidhitvAhata| 24 kintvIzvarastaM
nidhanasya bandhanAnmocayitvA udasthApayat yataH
sa mRtyunA baddhastiSThatIti na sambhavati| 25 etastin
dAyUdapi kathitavAn yathA, sarvvadA mama sAKSAttaM
sthApaya paramezvaram| sthite maddakSiNe tasmin
skhaliSyAmi tvahaM nahi| 26 AnandiSyati taddheto
rmAmakInaM manastu vai| AhlAdiSyati jihvApi madIya
tu tathaiva ca| pratyAzaya zarIrantu madIyaM
vaizayiSyate| 27 paraloke yato hetostvaM mAM naiva hi
tyakSyasi| svakIyaM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM naiva
dAsyasi| evaM jIvanamArgaM tvaM mAMEva
darzayiSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 28 svasammukhe ya Anando
dakSiNe svasya yat sukhaM| anantaM tena mAM pUrNaM

kariSyasi na saMzayaH|| 29 he bhrAtaro'smAkaM tasya
pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdaH kathAM spaSTaM
kathayituM mAmanumanyadhvaM, sa prANAn tyaktvA
zmazAne sthApitobhavad adyApi tat zmazAnam
asmAkaM sannidhau vidyate| 30 phalato laukikabhAvena
dAyUdo vaMze khrISTaM janma grAhayitvA tasyaiva
siMhAsane samuveSTuM tamutthApayiSyati
paramezvaraH zapathaM kutvA dAyUdaH samIpa imam
aGgIkAraM kRtavAn, 31 iti jJAtvA dAyUd bhaviSyadvAdi
san bhaviSyatkAlIyajJAnena khrISTotthAne
kathAmimAM kathayAmAsa yathA tasyAtmA paraloke na
tyakSyate tasya zarIrajca na kSeSyati; (Hadēs g86) 32 ataH
paramezvara enaM yIzuM zmazAnAd udasthApayat tatra
vayaM sarvve sAkSiNa Asmahe| 33 sa Izvarasya
dakSiNakareNonnatiM prApya pavitra Atmina pitA
yamaGgIkAraM kRtavAn tasya phalaM prApya yat
pazyatha zRNutha ca tadavarSat| 34 yato dAyUd svargaM
nAruroha kintu svayam imAM kathAm akathayad yathA,
mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramezvaraH| 35
tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karomi na| tAvat
kAlaM madiye tvaM dakSavArzva upAviza| 36 ato
yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruze'hata paramezvarastaM
prabhutvAbhiSiktatvapade nyayumkteti isrAyeliyA
loka nizcitaM jAnantu| 37 etAdRzIM kathAM
zrutvA teSAM hRdayAnAM vidIrNatvAt te pitarAya
tadanyaperitebhyazca kathitavantaH, he bhrAtRgaNa
vayaM kiM kariSyAmaH? 38 tataH pitaraH pratyavadad
yUyaM sarvve svaM svaM manaH parivarttayadhvaM
tathA pApamocanArthaM yIzukhrISTasya nAmna

majjitAzca bhavata, tasmAd dAnarUpaM paritram
 AtmAnaM lapsyatha| 39 yato yuSmAkaM
 yuSmatsantAnAnAJca dUrasthasarvvalokAnAJca
 nimittam arthAd asmAkaM prabhuH paramezvaro
 yAvato lAkAn AhvAsyati teSAM sarvveSAM nimittam
 ayamaGgIkAra Aste| 40 etadanyAbhi rbahukathAbhiH
 pramANaM datvAkathayat etebhyo vipathagAmibhyo
 varttamAnalokebhyaH svAn rakSata| 41 tataH paraM ye
 sAnandAstAM kathAm agRhlan te majjitA abhavan|
 tasmin divase prAyeNa trINi sahasrANi lokAsteSAM
 sapakSAH santaH 42 preritAnAm upadeze saGgatau
 pUpabhaJjane prArthanAsu ca manaHsaMyogaM
 kRtvAtiSThan| 43 preritai rnAnAprakAralakSaNeSu
 mahAzcaryyakarmamasu ca darziteSu sarvvalokAnAM
 bhayamupasthitaM| 44 vizvAsakAriNaH sarvva ca saha
 tiSThanataH| sveSAM sarvvAH sampattIH sAdhAraNyena
 sthApayitvAbhuJjata| 45 phalato gRhANi dravyANi ca
 sarvvANi vikrIya sarvveSAM svasvaprayojanAnusAreNa
 vibhajya sarvvebhyo'dadan| 46 sarvva ekacittIbhUya dine
 dine mandire santiSThamAnA gRhe gRhe ca
 pUpAnabhaJjanta Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kurvvanto
 lokaiH samAdRtaH paramAnandena saralAntaHkaraNena
 bhojanaM pAnaJcakurvvan| 47 paramezvaro dine dine
 paritrANabhAjanai rmaNDalIm avarddhayat|

3 tRtIyayAmavelAyAM satyAM prArthanAyAH samaye
 pitarayohanau sambhUya mandiraM gacchataH| 2
 tasminneva samaye mandirapravezakAnAM samIpe
 bhikSaraNArthaM yaM janmakhaJjamAnuSaM loka
 mandirasya sundaranAmni dvAre pratidinam asthApayan

taM vahantastadvAraM Anayan| 3 tadA pitarayohanau
 mantiraM praveSTum udyatau vilokya sa khajjastau
 kijcid bhikSitavAn| 4 tasmAd yohanA sahitaH pitarastam
 ananyadRSTyA nirIkSya proktavAn AvAM prati dRSTiM
 kuru| 5 tataH sa kijcit prAptyAzaya tau prati
 dRSTiM kRtavAn| 6 tadA pitaro gaditavAn mama
 nikaTe svarNarUpyAdi kimapi nAsti kintu yadAste
 tad dadAmi nAsaratIyasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmnA
 tvamutthAya gamanAgamane kuru| 7 tataH paraM
 sa tasya dakSiNakaraM dhRtvA tam udatolayat; tena
 tatKsANat tasya janasya pAdagulphayoH sabalatvAt
 sa ullamphya protthAya gamanAgamane 'karot| 8
 tato gamanAgamane kurvvan ullamphan IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vadan tAbhyAM sArddhaM mandiraM
 prAvizat| 9 tataH sarvve lokAstaM gamanAgamane
 kurvantam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadantaJca vilokya 10
 mandirasya sundare dvAre ya upavizya bhikSitavAn
 saevAyam iti jJAtvA taM prati tayA ghaTanaya
 camatkRta vismayApannAzcAbhavan| 11 yaH khajjaH
 svasthobhavat tena pitarayohanoH karayordhTatayoH
 satoH sarvve lokA sannidhim Agacchan| 12 tad dRSTvA
 pitarastebhyo'kathayat, he isrAyelIyaloka yUyaM kuto
 'nenAzcaryyaM manyadhve? AvAM nijazaktyA yadvA
 nijapuNyena khajjamanuSyamenaM gamitavantAviti
 cintayitvA AvAM prati kuto'nanyadRSTiM kurutha? 13
 yaM yIzuM yUyaM parakareSu samArpayata tato yaM
 pIlato mocayitum ecchat tathApi yUyaM tasya sAkSan
 nAGgIkRtavanta ibrAhIma ishAko yAkUbazcezvaro'rthAd
 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAm IzvaraH svaputrasya

tasya yIzo rmahimAnaM prAkAzayat| 14 kintu yUyaM
 taM pavitraM dhArmmikaM pumAMsaM nAGglkRtya
 hatyAkAriNamekaM svebhyo dAtum ayAcadhvaM| 15
 pazcAt taM jIvanasyAdhipatim ahata kintvIzvaraH
 zmazAnAt tam udasthApayata tatra vayaM sAkSiNa
 Asmahe| 16 imaM yaM mAnuSaM yUyaM pazyatha
 paricinutha ca sa tasya nAmni vizvAsakaraNAt
 calanazaktiM labdhavAn tasmin tasya yo vizvAsaH sa
 taM yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM sAkSAt sampUrNarUpeNa
 svastham akArSit| 17 he bhrAtaro yUyaM yuSmAkam
 adhipatayazca ajJAtvA karmmANyetAni kRtavanta idAnIM
 mamaiSa bodho jAyate| 18 kintvIzvaraH khrISTasya
 duHkhabhoge bhaviSyadvAdinAM mukhebhyo yAM yAM
 kathAM pUrvvamakathayat tAH kathA itthaM siddhA
 akarot| 19 ataH sveSAM pApamocanArthaM khedaM
 kRtvA manAMsi parivarttayadhvaM, tasmAd IzvarAt
 sAntvanAprApteH samaya upasthAsyati; 20 punazca
 pUrvvakAlam Arabhya pracArito yo yIzukhrISTastam
 Izvaro yuSmAn prati preSayiSyati| 21 kintu jagataH
 sRSTimArabhya Izvaro nijapavitrabhaviSyadvAdigaNona
 yathA kathitavAn tadanusAreNa sarvveSAM kAryyANAM
 siddhiparyyantaM tena svarge vAsaH karttavyaH| (aiōn
 g165) 22 yuSmAkaM prabhuH paramezvaro yuSmAkaM
 bhrAtRgaNamadhyAt matsadRzaM bhaviSyadvaktAram
 utpAdayiSyati, tataH sa yat kiJcit kathayiSyati tatra yUyaM
 manAMsi nidhaddhvaM| 23 kintu yaH kazcit prANI tasya
 bhaviSyadvAdinaH kathAM na grahISyati sa nijalokAnAM
 madhyAd ucchetsyate," imAM kathAm asmAkaM
 pUrvvapuruSebhyaH kevalo mUsAH kathayAmAsa

iti nahi, 24 zimUyelbhaviSyadvAdinam Arabhya
yAvanto bhaviSyadvAkyam akathayan te sarvvaeva
samayasyaitasya kathAm akathayan| 25 yUyamapi teSAM
bhaviSyadvAdinAM santAnAH, "tava vaMzodbhavapuMsA
sarvvadezIyA lokA AziSaM prAptA bhaviSyanti",
ibrAhIme kathAmetAM kathayitvA IzvarosmAkAM
pUrvvapuruSaiH sArddhaM yaM niyamaM sthirIkRtavAn
tasya niyamasyAdhikAriNopi yUyaM bhavatha| 26 ata
Izvaro nijaputraM yIzum utthApya yuSmAkAM sarvveSAM
svasvapApAt parAvarttya yuSmabhyam AziSaM dAtuM
prathamatastaM yuSmAkAM nikaTaM preSitavAn|

4 yasmin samaye pitarayohanau lokAn upadizatastasmin
samaye yAjakA mandirasya senApatayaH sidUkIgaNazca
2 taylor upadezakaraNe khrISTasyotthAnam upalakSya
sarvveSAM mRtAnAm utthAnaprastAve ca vyagrAH
santastAvupAgaman| 3 tau dhRtvA dinAvasAnakAraNAt
paradinaparyyanantaM ruddhvA sthApitavantaH| 4
tathApi ye lokAstayorupadezam azRNvan teSAM prAyeNa
paJcasahasrANI janA vyazvasan| 5 pare'hani adhipatayaH
prAcInA adhyApakAzca hAnananAmA mahAyAjakaH 6
kiyaphA yohan sikandara ityAdayo mahAyAjakasya
jJAtayaH sarvve yirUzAlamnagare militAH| 7 anantaraM
preritau madhye sthApayitvApRcchan yuvAM kaya
zaktayA vA kena nAmnA karmmANyetAni kuruthaH?
8 tada pitaraH pavitreNAtmanA paripUrNaH
san pratyavAdIt, he lokAnAm adhipatigaNa he
isrAyellyaprAcInAH, 9 etasya durbbalamAnuSasya hitaM
yat karmmAkriyata, arthAt, sa yena prakAreNa
svasthobhavat taced adyAvAM pRcchatha, 10 tarhi

sarvva isrAyeliyalokA yUyaM jAnita nAsaratIyo
 yo yIzukhrISTaH kruze yuSmAbhiravidhyata
 yazcezvreNa zmazAnAd utthApitaH, tasya nAmnA
 janoyAM svasthaH san yuSmAkaM sammukhe
 prottiSThati| 11 nicetRbhi ryuSmAbhirayaM yaH
 prastaro'vajJato'bhavat sa pradhAnakoNasya
 prastaro'bhavat| 12 tadbhinnAdaparAt kasmAdapi
 paritrANaM bhavituM na zaknoti, yena trANaM prApyeta
 bhUmaNDalasyalokAnAM madhye tAdRzaM kimapi
 nAma nAsti| 13 tadA pitarayohanoretAdRzIm
 akSebhatAM dRSTvA tAvavidvAMSau nicalokAviti
 buddhvA Azcaryyam amanyanta tau ca yIzoH saGginau
 jAtAviti jJAtum azaknuvan| 14 kintu tAbhyAM sArddhaM
 taM svasthamAnuSaM tiSThantaM dRSTvA te
 kAmapyaparAm ApattiM karttaM nAzaknun| 15 tadA te
 sabhAtaH sthAnAntaraM gantuM tAn AjJApya svayaM
 parasparam iti mantraNAmakurvvan 16 tau mAnavau
 prati kiM karttavyaM? tAvekaM prasiddham AzcaryyaM
 karmma kRtavantau tad yirUzAlamnivAsinAM
 sarvveSAM lokAnAM samIpe prAkAzata tacca
 vayamapahnotuM na zaknumaH| 17 kintu lokAnAM
 madhyam etad yathA na vyApnoti tadarthaM tau
 bhayaM pradarzya tena nAmnA kamapi manuSyaM
 nopadizatam iti dRDhaM niSedhAmaH| 18 tataste
 preritAvAhUya etadAjJApayan itaH paraM yIzo rnAmnA
 kadApi kAmapi kathAM mA kathayataM kimapi
 nopadizaJca| 19 tataH pitarayohanau pratyavadatAm
 IzvarasyAjJAgrahaNaM vA yuSmAkam AjJAgrahaNam
 etayo rmadhye Izvarasya gocare kiM vihitaM? yUyaM

tasya vivecanAM kuruta| 20 vyaM yad apazyAma
 yadazRNuma ca tanna pracArayiSyAma etat kadApi
 bhavituM na zaknoti| 21 yadaghaTata tad dRSTA sarvve
 lokA Izvarasya guNAn anvavadan tasmAt lokabhayAt tau
 daNDayituM kamapyupAyaM na prApya te punarapi
 tarjayitvA tAvatyajan| 22 yasya mAnuSasyaitat
 svAsthyakaraNam AzcaryyaM karmmAkriyata tasya
 vayazcatvAriMzadvatsarA vyatItAH| 23 tataH paraM tau
 visRSTau santau svasaGginAM sannidhiM gatvA
 pradhAnayAjakaiH prAcInalokaizca proktAH sarvVAH
 kathA jJApitavantau| 24 tacchrutvA sarvva ekacittibhUya
 Izvaramuddizya proccairetat prArthayanta, he prabho
 gagaNapRthivipayodhInAM teSu ca yadyad Aste teSAM
 sraSTezvarastvaM| 25 tvaM nijasevakena dAyUdA
 vAkyamidam uvacitha, manuSyA anyadezIyAH kurvvanti
 kalahaM kutaH| lokAH sarvve kimarthaM vA
 cintAM kurvvanti niSphalAM| 26 paramezasya
 tenaivAbhiSiktasya janasya ca| viruddhamabhitiSThanti
 prRthivyAH patayaH kutaH|| 27 phalatastava hastena
 mantraNaya ca pUrvva yadyat sthirIkRtaM tad yathA
 siddhaM bhavati tadarthaM tvaM yam athiSiktavAn sa
 eva pavitro yIzustasya prAtikUlyena herod pantIyapIlAto
 28 'nyadezIyalokA isrAyellokAzca sarvva ete sabhAyAm
 atiSThan| 29 he paramezvara adhuna teSAM tarjanaM
 garjanaJca zRNu; 30 tathA svAsthyakaraNakarmmaNA
 tava bAhubalaprakAzapUrvvakaM tava sevakan
 nirbhayena tava vAkyAM pracArayituM tava
 pavitraputrasya yIzo rnAmna AzcaryyANyasambhavAni
 ca karmmANi karttuJcaJApaya| 31 itthaM prArthanaya

yatra sthAne te sabhAyAm Asan tat sthAnaM
 prAkampata; tataH sarvve pavitreNAtmanA paripUrNAH
 santa Izvarasya kathAm akSobheNa prAcArayan| **32**
 aparajca pratyayakArilokasamUha ekamanasa
 ekacittIbhUya sthitAH| teSAM kepi nijasampattiM
 svIyAM nAjAnan kintu teSAM sarvvAH sampattyaH
 sAdhAraNyena sthitAH| **33** anyacca preritA
 mahAzaktiprakAzapUrvvakaM prabho ryIzorutthAne
 sAkSyam adaduH, teSu sarvveSu mahAnugraho'bhavacca|
34 teSAM madhye kasyApi dravyanyUnatA nAbhavad
 yatasteSAM gRhabhUmyAdya yAH sampattaya Asan tA
 vikriya **35** tanmUlyamAnIya preritAnAM caraNeSu taiH
 sthApitaM; tataH pratyekazaH prayojanAnusAreNa
 dattamabhavat| **36** vizeSataH kupropadvIpyo
 yosinAmako levivaMzajAta eko jano bhUmyadhikArI,
 yaM preritA barNabba arthAt sAntvanAdAyaka
 ityuktVA samAhUyan, **37** sa jano nijabhUmiM vikriya
 tanmUlyamAnIya preritAnAM caraNeSu sthApitavAn|
5 tadA anAniyanAmaka eko jano yasya bhAryyAyA nAma
 saphIrA sa svAdhikAraM vikriya **2** svabhAryyAM
 jJApayitVA tanmUlyasyaikAMzaM saGgopya sthApayitVA
 tadanyAMzamAtramAnIya preritAnAM caraNeSu
 samarpitavAn| **3** tasmAt pitarokathayat he anAniya
 bhUme rmUlyam kiJcit saGgopya sthApayituM
 pavitrasyAtmanaH sannidhau mRSaVAkyaM kathayituJca
 zaitAn kutastavAntaHkaraNe pravRttimajanayat? **4** sA
 bhUmi ryadA tava hastagata tadA kiM tava svIyA nAsIt?
 tarhi svAntaHkaraNe kuta etAdRzI kukalpanA tvaya
 kRtA? tvaM kevalamanuSyasya nikaTe mRSaVAkyaM

nAvAdIH kintvIzvarasya nikaTe'pi| 5 etAM kathAM
zrutvaiva so'nAniyo bhUmau patan prANAn atyajat,
tadvRttAntaM yAvanto loka azRNvan teSAM
sarvveSAM mahAbhayam ajAyat| 6 tadA yuvalokAstaM
vastreNacchAdya bahi rnItvA zmazAne'sthApayan| 7
tataH praharaikAnantaraM kiM vRttaM tannAvagatya
tasya bhAryyApi tatra samupasthitA| 8 tataH pitarastAm
apRcchat, yuvAbhyAM etAvanmudrAbhyo bhUmi
rvikrItA na vA? etatvaM vada; tadA sA pratyavAdit
satyam etAvadbhyo mudrAbhya eva| 9 tataH
pitarokathayat yuvAM kathaM paramezvarasyAtmAnaM
parIkSitum ekamantraNAvabhavatAM? pazya ye tava
patiM zmazAne sthApitavantaste dvArasya samIpe
samupatiSThanti tvAmapi bahirneSyanti| 10 tataH sApi
tasya caraNasannidhau patitvA prANAn atyAkSit| pazcAt
te yuvAno'bhyantaram Agatya tAmapi mRtAM dRSTvA
bahi rnItvA tasyAH patyuH pArzve zmazAne
sthApitavantaH| 11 tasmAt maNDalyAH sarvve loka
anyalokAzca tAM vArttAM zrutvA sAdhvasaM gatAH| 12
tataH paraM preritAnAM hastai rlokAnAM madhye
bahvAz CaryyANYadbhutAni karmmANYakriyanta; tadA
ziSyAH sarvva ekacittIbhUya sulemAno 'linde
sambhUyAsan| 13 teSAM saGghAntargo bhavituM
kopi pragalbhatAM nAgamat kintu lokAstAn
samAdriyanta| 14 striyaH puruSAzca bahavo loka
vizvAsya prabhuM zaraNamApannAH| 15 pitarasya
gamanAgamanAbhyAM kenApi prakAreNa tasya chAyA
kasmiMzcijjane lagiSyatItyAzaya loka rogiNaH zivikayA
khaTvayA cAnIya pathi pathi sthApitavantaH| 16

caturdiksthanagarebhyo bahavo lokAH sambhUya
 rogiNo'pavitrabhutagrastAMzca yirUzAlamam Anayan
 tataH sarvve svasthA akriyanta| 17 anantaraM
 mahAyAjakaH sidUkinAM matagrAhiNasteSAM
 saharAzca 18 mahAkrodhAntvitAH santaH
 preritAn dhRtvA nIcalokAnAM kArAyAM baddhvA
 sthApatavantaH| 19 kintu rAtrau paramezvarasya dUtaH
 kArAyA dvAraM mocayitvA tAn bahirAnIyAkathayat, 20
 yUyaM gatvA mandire daNDAYamAnAH santo lokAn
 pratImAM jIvanadAyikAM sarvvAM kathAM pracArayata|
 21 iti zrutvA te pratyUSE mandira upasthAya
 upadiSTavantaH| tadA saharagaNena sahito
 mahAyAjaka Agatya mantrigaNam isrAyelvaMzasya
 sarvvAn rAjasaBhasadaH sabhAsthan kRtvA kArAyAstAn
 ApayitUM padAtigaNaM preritavAn| 22 tataste gatvA
 kArAyAM tAn aprApya pratyAgatya iti vArttAm
 avAdiSuH, 23 vayaM tatra gatvA nirvVighnaM
 kArAyA dvAraM ruddhaM rakSakAMzca dvArasya
 bahirdaNDAYamAnAn adarzAma eva kintu dvAraM
 mocayitvA tanmadhye kamapi draSTUM na prAptAH| 24
 etAM kathAM zrutvA mahAyAjako mandirasya senApatiH
 pradhAnayAjakAzca, ita paraM kimaparaM bhaviSyatIti
 cintayitvA sandigdhaCitta abhavan| 25 etasminneva
 samaye kazcit jana Agatya vArttAmetAm avadat pazyata
 yUyaM yAn mAnavAn kArAyAm asthApayata te mandire
 tiSThanto lokAn upadizanti| 26 tadA mandirasya
 senApatiH padAtayazca tatra gatvA cellokaH pASANAn
 nikSipyAsmAn mArayantIti bhilya vinyatAcArAM tAn
 Anayan| 27 te mahAsabhAyA madhye tAn asthApayan

tataH paraM mahAyAjakastAn apRcchat, 28 anena
nAmnA samupadeSTuM vayaM kiM dRDhaM na
nyaSedhAma? tathApi pazyata yUyaM sveSAM
tenopadezene yirUzAlamaM paripUrNaM kRtvA tasya
janasya raktapAtajanitAparAdham asmAn pratyAnetuM
ceSTadhve| 29 tataH pitaronyapreritAzca pratyavadan
mAnuSasyAjJAgrahaNAd IzvarasyAjJAgrahaNam
asmAkamucitam| 30 yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruze
vedhitvAhata tam asmAkAM paitRka Izvara utthApya 31
isrAyelvaMzAnAM manaHparivarttanaM
pApakSamAJca karttuM rAjAnaM paritrAtAraJca kRtvA
svadakSiNapArzve tasyAnnatim akarot| 32 etasmin
vayamapi sAkSiNa Asmahe, tat kevalaM nahi, Izvara
AjJAgrAhibhyo yaM pavitram AtmanaM dattavAn sopi
sAkSyasti| 33 etadvAkye zrute teSAM hRdayAni
viddhAnyabhavan tataste tAn hantuM mantritavantaH|
34 etasminneva samaye tatsabhAsthanAM
sarvvalokAnAM madhye sukhyAto gamilIyelnAmaka eko
jano vyavasthApakaH phirUziloka utthAya preritAn
kSaNArthaM sthanAntaraM gantum Adizya kathitavAn,
35 he isrAyelvaMzIyAH sarvve yUyam etAn mAnuSAn
prati yat karttum udyatAstasmin sAvadhAna bhavata| 36
itaH pUrvvaM thUdAnAmaiko jana upasthAya svaM
kamapi mahApuruSam avadat, tataH prAyeNa
catuHzatalokAstasya matagrAhiNobhavan pazcAt sa
hatobhavat tasyAjJAgrAhiNo yAvanto lokAste sarvve
virkIrNAH santo 'kRtakAryya abhavan| 37 tasmAjjanAt
paraM nAmalekhanasamaye gAlilIyayihUdAnAmaiko
jana upasthAya bahUllokAn svamataM grAhitavAn tataH

sopi vyanazyat tasyAjjAgrAhiNo yAvanto lokA Asan te sarvve vikIrNA abhavan| 38 adhuna vadAmi, yUyam etAn manuSyAn prati kimapi na kRtvA kSantA bhavata, yata eSa saGkalpa etat karmma ca yadi manuSyAdabhavat tarhi viphalaM bhaviSyati| 39 yadIzvarAdabhavat tarhi yUyaM tasyAnyathA karttuM na zakSyatha, varam IzvararodhakA bhaviSyatha| 40 tAdA tasya mantraNAM svIkRtya te preritAn AhUya prahRtya yIzo rnAmnA kAmapi kathAM kathayituM niSidhya vyasarjan| 41 kintu tasya nAmArthaM vayaM lajjAbhogasya yogyatvena gaNitA ityatra te sAnandAH santaH sabhAsthanAM sAkSAd agacchan| 42 tataH paraM pratidinaM mandire gRhe gRhe cAvizrAmam upadizya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdaM pracAritavantaH|

6 tasmin samaye ziSyANAM bAhulyAt prAtyahikadAnasya vizrANanai rbhinnadezlyANAM vidhavAstrigaNa upekSite sati ibriyalokaiH sahAnyadezlyANAM vivAda upAtiSThat| 2 tAdA dvAdazapreritAH sarvvAn ziSyAn saMgRhyAkathayan Izvarasya kathApracAraM parityajya bhojanagaveSaNam asmAkam ucitaM nahi| 3 ato he bhrAtRgaNa vayam etatkarmmaNo bhAraM yebhyo dAtuM zaknuma etAdRzAn sukhyAtyApannAn pavitreNAtmanA jJanena ca pUrNAn sapprajanAn yUyaM sveSAM madhye manonItAn kuruta, 4 kintu vayaM prArthanAyAM kathApracArakarmmaNi ca nityapravRttAH sthAsyAmaH| 5 etasyAM kathAyAM sarvve lokAH santuSTAH santaH sveSAM madhyAt stiphAnaH philipaH prakharo nikAnor tIman parmmiNA yihUdimatagrAhI-

AntiyakhiyAnagarIyo nikalA etAn paramabhaktAn
pavitreNAtmanA paripUrNAn sapta janAn 6 preritAnAM
samakSam Anayan, tataste prArthanAM kRtvA teSAM
ziraHsu hastAn Arpayan| 7 aparajca Izvarasya kathA
dezaM vyApnot vizeSato yirUzAlami nagare ziSyANAM
saMkhyA prabhUtarUpeNAvarddhata yAjakAnAM
madhyepi bahavaH khrISTamatagrAhiNo'bhavan| 8
stiphAno vizvAsena parAkrameNa ca paripUrNaH
san lokAnAM madhye bahuvidham adbhutam
AzaryyaM karmmAKarot| 9 tena libarttinIyanAmnA
vikhyAtasaGghasya katipayajanAH kurINiyasikandarIya-
kiliyAzlyAdezlyAH kiyanto janAzcotthAya stiphAnena
sArddhaM vyavadanta| 10 kintu stiphAno jJAnena
pavitreNAtmanA ca IdRzIM kathAM kathitavAn yasyAste
ApattiM karttuM nAzaknuvan| 11 pazcAt tai rlobhitAH
katipayajanAH kathAmenAm akathayan, vayaM tasya
mukhato mUsA Izvarasya ca nindAvAkyam azrauSma| 12
te lokAnAM lokaprAcInAnAm adhyApakAnAjca
pravRttiM janayitvA stiphAnasya sannidhim Agatya taM
dhRtvA mahAsabhAmadhyam Anayan| 13 tadanantaraM
katipayajaneSu mithyAsAkSiSu samAnIteSu te'kathayan
eSa jana etatpuNyasthAnavyavasthayo rnindAtaH kadApi
na nivarttate| 14 phalato nAsaratIyayIzuH sthAnametad
ucchinnaM kariSyati mUsAsamarpitam asmAkaM
vyavaharaNam anyarUpaM kariSyati tasyaitAdRzIM
kathAM vayam azRNuma| 15 tadA mahAsabhAsthAH
sarvve taM prati sthirAM dRSTiM kRtvA
svargadUtamukhasadRzaM tasya mukham apazyan|

7 tataH paraM mahAyAjakaH pRSTavAn, eSA
 kathAM kiM satyA? **2** tataH sa pratyavadat, he
 pitaro he bhrAtaraH sarvve lAkA manAMsi
 nidhaddhvaM|asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm
 hAraNnagare vAsakaraNAt pUrvvaM yadA arAm-
 naharayimadeze AsIt tadA tejomaya Izvaro darzanaM
 datvA **3** tamavadat tvaM svadezajJAtimitrANi parityajya
 yaM dezamahaM darzayiSyAmi taM dezaM vraja| **4** ataH
 sa kasDIyadezaM vihAya hAraNnagare nyavasat,
 tadanantaraM tasya pitari mRte yatra deze yUyaM
 nivasatha sa enaM dezamAgacchat| **5** kintvIzvarastasmai
 kamapyadhikAram arthAd ekapadaparimitAM
 bhUmimapi nAdadAt; tadA tasya kopi santAno nAsIt
 tathApi santAnaiH sArddham etasya dezasyAdhikArI
 tvaM bhaviSyasIti tampratyaGgIkRtavAn| **6** Izvara ittham
 aparamapi kathitavAn tava santAnAH paradeze
 nivatsyanti tatastaddezIyalokAzcatuHzatavatsarAn yAvat
 tAn dAsatve sthApayitvA tAn prati kuvyavahAraM
 kariSyanti| **7** aparam Izvara enAM kathAmapi kathitavAn,
 ye lokAstAn dAsatve sthApayiSyanti tAllokAn ahaM
 daNDayiSyAmi, tataH paraM te bahirgatAH santo mAm
 atra sthAne seviSyante| **8** pazcAt sa tasmai tvakchedasya
 niyamaM dattavAn, ata ishAkanAmni ibrAhIma ekaputre
 jAte, aSTamadine tasya tvakchedam akarot| tasya
 ishAkaH putro yAkUb, tatastasya yAkUbo'smAkaM
 dvAdaza pUrvvapuruSA ajAyanta| **9** te pUrvvapuruSA
 IrSyayA paripUrNA misaradezaM preSayituM yUSaphaM
 vyakrINan| **10** kintvIzvarastasya sahAyo bhUtva
 sarvvasyA durgate rakSitvA tasmai buddhiM dattvA

misaradezasya rAjJaH phirauNaH priyapAtraM kRtavAn
 tato rAjA misaradezasya svIyasarvvaparivArasya ca
 zAsanapadaM tasmai dattavAn| 11 tasmin samaye
 misara-kinAnadezayo rdurbhikSahetoratikliStatvAt naH
 pUrvvapuruSA bhakSyadravyaM nAlabhanta| 12 kintu
 misaradeze zasyAni santi, yAkUb imAM vArttAM zrutvA
 prathamam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAn misaraM
 preSitavAn| 13 tato dvitIyavAragamane yUSaph
 svabhAtRbhiH paricito'bhavat; yUSapho bhrAtaraH
 phirauN rAjena paricita abhavan| 14 anantaraM yUSaph
 bhrAtRgaNaM preSyA nijapitaraM yAkUbaM nijAn
 paJcAdhikasaptatisaMkhyakAn jJAtijanAMzca
 samAhUtavAn| 15 tasmAd yAkUb misaradezaM
 gatvA svayam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAzca tasmin
 sthAne'mriyanta| 16 tataste zikhimaM nItA yat
 zmazAnam ibrahIm mudrAdatvA zikhimaH pitu
 rhamoraH putrebhyaH krItavAn tatzmazAne
 sthApayAJcakrire| 17 tataH param Izvara ibrahImaH
 sannidhau zapathaM kRtvA yAM pratijJAM kRtavAn
 tasyAH pratijJAyAH phalanasamaye nikaTe sati
 isrAyelloKA simaradeze varddhamAnA bahusaMkhyA
 abhavan| 18 zeSe yUSaphaM yo na paricinoti tAdRza
 eko narapatirupasthAya 19 asmAkaM jJAtibhiH
 sArddhaM dhUrttatAM vidhAya pUrvvapuruSAn prati
 kuvyavaharaNapUrvvakaM teSAM vaMzanAzanAya
 teSAM navajAtAn zizUn bahi rnirakSepayat| 20 etasmin
 samaye mUsa jajJe, sa tu paramasundaro'bhavat tathA
 pitRgRhe mAsatrayaparyyantaM pAlito'bhavat| 21 kintu
 tasmin bahirnikSipte sati phirauNarAjasya kanya tam

uttolya nitVA dattakaputraM kRtvA pAlitavati| 22 tasmAt
 sa mUsA misaradezlyAyAH sarvvavidyAyAH pAradRSvA
 san vAkye kriyAyAJca zaktimAn abhavat| 23 sa
 sampUrNacatvAriMzadvatsaravayasko bhUtVA
 isrAyeliyavaMzanijabhrAtRn sAkSAT kartuM matiM
 cakre| 24 teSAM janamekaM hiMsitaM dRSTvA tasya
 sapaKsAH san hiMsitajanam upakRtya misarIyajanaM
 jaghAna| 25 tasya hastenezvarastAn uddhariSyati tasya
 bhrAtRgaNa iti jJAsyati sa ityanumAnaM cakAra, kintu te
 na bubudhire| 26 tatpare 'hani teSAM ubhayo rjanayo
 rvAkkalaha upasthite sati mUsAH samIpaM gatVA tayo
 rmelanaM karttuM matiM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, he
 mahAzayau yuvAM bhrAtarau parasparam anyAyaM
 kutaH kuruthaH? 27 tataH samIpavAsinaM prati yo
 jano'nyAyaM cakAra sa taM dUrIkRtya kathayAmAsa,
 asmAkamupari zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayoH kastvAM
 niyuktavAn? 28 hyo yathA misarIyaM hatavAn tathA kiM
 mAmapi haniSyasi? 29 tAdA mUsA etAdRzIM kathAM
 zruttVA palAyanaM cakre, tato midiyanaDezaM
 gatVA pravAsi san tasthau, tatastatra dvau putrau
 jajJAte| 30 anantaraM catvAriMzadvatsareSu gateSu
 sInayaparvvatasya prAntare prajvalitastambasya
 vahnizikhAyAM paramezvaradUtastasmai darzanaM
 dadau| 31 mUsAstasmin darzane vismayaM matVA
 vizeSaM jJAtuM nikaTaM gacchati, 32 etasmin samaye,
 ahaM tava pUrVvapuruSANAm Izvaro'rthAd ibrAhIma
 Izvara ishAka Izvaro yAkUba Izvarazca, mUsAmuddizya
 paramezvarasyaitAdRzi vihAyaslyA vANI babhUva, tataH
 sa kampAnvitaH san puna rnirikSitum pragalbho na

babhUva| 33 paramezvarastaM jagAda, tava pAdayoH
 pAduke mocaya yatra tiSThasi sA pavitrabhUmiH| 34
 ahaM misaradezasthAnAM nijalokAnAM durddazAM
 nitAntam apazyAM, teSAM kAtaryyoktiJca zrutavAn
 tasmAt tAn uddharttum avaruhyAgamam; idAnIm
 Agaccha misaradezaM tvAM preSayAmi| 35 kastvAM
 zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayo rniyuktavAn, iti
 vAkyamuktva tai ryo mUsA avajJAtastameva IzvaraH
 stambamadhye darzanadAtrA tena dUtena zAstAraM
 muktidAtAraJca kRtvA preSayAmAsa| 36 sa ca misaradeze
 sUphnAmni samudre ca pazcAt catvAriMzadvatsarAn
 yAvat mahAprAntare nAnAprakArANYadbhutAni
 karmmANi lakSaNAni ca darzayitvA tAn bahiH
 kRtvA samAninAya| 37 prabhuH paramezvaro
 yuSmAkAM bhrAtRgaNasya madhye mAdRzam ekaM
 bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati tasya kathAyAM
 yUyaM mano nidhAsyatha, yo jana isrAyelaH
 santAnebhya enAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa eSa
 mUsAH| 38 mahAprAntarasthamaNDalimadhye'pi sa eva
 snayaparvvatopari tena sArddhaM saMlApino dUtasya
 cAsmatpitRgaNasya madhyasthaH san asmabhyaM
 dAtavyani jIvanadAyakAni vAkyAni lebhe| 39 asmAkAM
 pUrvvapuruSastam amAnyAM katvA svebhyo dUrIkRtya
 misaradezaM parAvRtya gantuM manobhirabhilaSya
 hAroNaM jagaduH, 40 asmAkam agre'gre gantum
 asmadarthaM devagaNaM nirmmAhi yato yo mUsA
 asmAn misaradezAd bahiH kRtvAnItavAn tasya
 kiM jAtaM tadasmAbhi rna jJAyate| 41 tasmin
 samaye te govatsAkRtiM pratimAM nirmmAya

tAmuddizya naivedyamutmRjya svahastakRtavastunA
 AnanditavantaH| 42 tasmAd IzvarasteSAM prati
 vimukhaH san AkAzasthaM jyotirgaNaM pUjayituM
 tebhyo'numatiM dadau, yAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 grantheSu likhitamAste, yathA, isrAyelIyavaMzA re
 catvAriMzatsamAn purA| mahati prAntare saMsthA
 yUyantu yAni ca| balihomAdikarmmANi kRtavantastu
 tAni kiM| mAM samuddizya yuSmAbhiH prakRtAnIti
 naiva ca| 43 kintu vo molakAkhyasya devasya dUSyameva
 ca| yuSmAkaM rimphanAkhyAyA devatAyAzca tArakA|
 etayorubhayo rmUrTI yuSmAbhiH paripUjite| ato
 yuSmAMstu bAbelaH pAraM neSyAmi nizcitaM| 44
 aparaJca yannidarzanam apazyastadanusAreNa dUSyaM
 nirmmAhi yasmin Izvaro mUsAm etadvAkyAM
 babhASe tat tasya nirUpitaM sAkSyasvarUpaM
 dUSyam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH saha prAntare
 tasthau| 45 pazcAt yihozUyena sahitaisteSAM
 vaMzajAtairasmatpUrvvapuruSaiH sveSAM sammukhAd
 IzvareNa dUrIkRtAnAm anyadezIyAnAM
 dezAdhikRtikAle samAnItaM tad dUSyaM
 dAyUdodhikAraM yAvat tatra sthAna AsIt| 46 sa dAyUd
 paramezvarasyAnugrahaM prApya yAkUb IzvarArtham
 ekaM dUSyaM nirmmAtuM vavAJcha; 47 kintu sulemAn
 tadarthaM mandiram ekaM nirmmItavAn| 48 tathApi yaH
 sarvvoparisthaH sa kasmiMzcid hastakRte mandire
 nivasatIti nahi, bhaviSyadvAdI kathAmetAM kathayati,
 yathA, 49 parezo vadati svargo rAjasiMhAsanaM mama|
 madIyaM pAdapIThaJca pRthivi bhavati dhruvaM| tarhi
 yUyaM kRte me kiM pranirmmAsyatha mandiraM|

vizrAmAya madIyaM vA sthAnaM kiM vidyate tviha| 50
sarvvANyetAni vastUni kiM me hastakRtAni na|| 51 he
anAjJAgrAhakA antaHkaraNe zravaNe cApavitrAlokAH
yUyam anavarataM pavitrasyAtmanaH prAtikUlyam
Acaratha, yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA yAdRzA yUyamapi
tAdRzAH| 52 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAH kaM
bhaviSyadvAdinaM nAtADayan? ye tasya dhArmmikasya
janasyAgamanakathAM kathitavantastAn aghnan yUyam
adhUnA vizvAsaghAtino bhUtVA taM dhArmmikaM
janam ahata| 53 yUyaM svargIyadUtagaNena vyavasthAM
prApyApi taM nAcaratha| 54 imAM kathAM zrutVA te
manaHsu biddhAH santastaM prati dantagharSaNam
akurvvan| 55 kintu stiphAnaH pavitreNAtmanA pUrNo
bhUtVA gagaNaM prati sthiradRSTiM kRtvA Izvarasya
dakSiNe daNDayamAnaM yIzuJca vilokya kathitavAn; 56
pazy, meghadvAraM muktaM Izvarasya dakSiNe sthitaM
mAnavasutaJca pazyAmi| 57 tadA te proccaiH zabdaM
kRtvA karNeSvaGguli rnidhAya ekacittIbhUya tam
Akraman| 58 pazcAt taM nagarAd bahiH kRtvA
prastarairAghnan sAkSiNo lAKAH zaulanAmno
yUnazcaraNasannidhau nijavastrANI sthApitavantaH| 59
anantaraM he prabho yIze madIyamAtmAnaM gRhANA
stiphAnasyeti prArthanavAkyavadanasamaye te taM
prastarairAghnan| 60 tasmAt sa jAnunI pAtayitVA
proccaiH zabdaM kRtvA, he prabhe pApametad eteSu mA
sthApaya, ityuktVA mahAnidrAM prApnot|

8 tasya hatyAkaraNaM zaulopi samamanyata| tasmin
samaye yirUzAlamnagarasthAM maNDalIM prati
mahAtADanAyAM jAtAyAM preritalokAn hitVA

sarrvve'pare yihUdAzomiroNadezayo rnAnAsthAne
vikIrNAH santo gatAH| 2 anyacca bhaktalokAstaM
stiphAnaM zmazAne sthApayitVA bahu vyalapan| 3 kintu
zaulo gRhe gRhe bhramitVA striyaH puruSAMzca
dhRtvA kArAyAM baddhVA maNDalyA mahotpAtaM
kRtavAn| 4 anyacca ye vikIrNA abhavan te sarvvatra
bhramitVA susaMvAdaM prAcArayan| 5 tAdA philipAH
zomiroNnagaraM gatVA khrISTAkhyAnaM prAcArayat; 6
tato'zuci-bhRtagrastalokebhyo bhUtAzcItkRtyAgacchan
tathA bahavaH pakSaghAtinaH khaJJA lokAzca svasthA
abhavan| 7 tasmAt lAkA IdRzaM tasyAzcaryyaM
karmma vilokya nizamyA ca sarvva ekacittIbhUya
tenoktAkhyAne manAMsi nyadadhuH| 8 tasminnagare
mahAnandazcAbhavat| 9 tataH pUrvvaM tasminnagare
zimonnamA kazcijjano bahvI rmAyAkriyAH kRtvA svaM
kajcana mahApuruSaM procya zomiroNIyAnAM mohaM
janayAmAsa| 10 tasmAt sa mAnuSa Izvarasya
mahAzaktisvarUpa ityuktVA bAlavRddhavanitAH sarvve
lAkAstasmin manAMsi nyadadhuH| 11 sa bahukAlAn
mAyAvikriyayA sarvvAn atIva mohayAJcakAra, tasmAt te
taM menire| 12 kintvIzvarasya rAjyasya yIzukhrISTasya
nAmnazcAkhyAnapracAriNaH philipasya kathAyAM
vizvasya teSAM strIpuruSobhayaloka majjita abhavan|
13 zeSe sa zimonapi svayaM pratyait tato majjitaH san
philipena kRtAm AzcaryyakriyAM lakSaNaJca
vilokyAsambhavaM manyamAnastena saha sthitavAn| 14
itthaM zomiroNdezIyaloka Izvarasya kathAm agRhlan iti
vArttAM yirUZAlamnagarasthapreritAH prApya pitaraM
yohanaJca teSAM nikaTe preSitavantaH| 15 tatastau tat

sthAnam upasthAya lokA yathA pavitrAm AtmAnAM
 prApnuvanti tadarthaM prArthayetAM| 16 yataste purA
 kevalaprabhuyIzo rnAmnA majjitamAtrA abhavan, na tu
 teSAM madhye kamapi prati pavitrasyAtmana AvirbhAvo
 jAtaH| 17 kintu preritAbhyAM teSAM gAtreSu
 kareSvarpitesu satsu te pavitrAm AtmAnam prApnuvan|
 18 itthaM lokAnAM gAtreSu preritayoH karArpaNena tAn
 pavitrAm AtmAnAM prAptAn dRSTvA sa zimon tayoh
 samIpe mudrA AnIya kathitavAn; 19 ahaM yasya
 gAtre hastam arpayiSyAmi tasyApi yathetthaM
 pavitrAtmaprApti rbhavati tAdRzIM zaktiM mahyaM
 dattaM| 20 kintu pitarastaM pratyavadat tava
 mudrAstvayA vinazyantu yata Izvarasya dAnAM
 mudrAbhiH kriyate tvamitthaM buddhavAn; 21 IzvarAya
 tAvantaHkaraNaM saralaM nahi, tasmAd atra
 tavAMzo'dhikArazca kopi nAsti| 22 ata etatpApahetoH
 khedAnvitaH san kenApi prakAreNa tava manasa
 etasyAH kukalpanAyAH kSama bhavati, etadartham
 Izvare prArthanAM kuru; 23 yatastvaM tiktapitte
 pApasya bandhane ca yadasi tanmayA buddham| 24 tada
 zimon akathayat tarhi yuvAbhyAmuditA kathA mayi
 yathA na phalati tadarthaM yuvAM manmittaM
 prabhau prArthanAM kurutaM| 25 anena prakAreNa tau
 sAkSyAM dattvA prabhoH kathAM pracArayantau
 zomiroNiyAnAm anekagrAmeSu susaMvAdaJca
 pracArayantau yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtya gatau| 26
 tataH param Izvarasya dUtaH philipam ityAdizat,
 tvamutthAya dakSiNasyAM dizi yo mArgo prAntarasya
 madhyena yirUzAlamo 'sAnagaraM yAti taM

mArgaM gaccha| 27 tataH sa utthAya gatavAn;
 tadA kandAkInAmnaH kUzlokAnAM rAjJyAH
 sarvvasampatteradhIzaH kUzadezIya ekaH SaNDo
 bhajanArthaM yirUzAlamnagaram Agatya 28 punarapi
 rathamAruhya yizaiyanAmno bhaviSyadvAdino
 granthaM paThan pratyAgacchati| 29 etasmin samaye
 AtmA philipam avadat, tvam rathasya samIpaM
 gatvA tena sArddhaM mila| 30 tasmAt sa dhAvan
 tasya sannidhAvupasthAya tena paThyamAnaM
 yizaiyathaviSyadvAdino vAkyAM zrutvA pRSTavAn yat
 paThasi tat kiM budhyase? 31 tataH sa kathitavAn
 kenacinna bodhitohaM kathaM budhyeya? tataH sa
 philipaM rathamAroDhuM svena sArddham upaveSTuJca
 nyavedayat| 32 sa zAstrasyetadvAkyAM paThitavAn
 yathA, samAnIyata ghAtAya sa yathA meSazAvakaH|
 lomacchedakasAkSacca meSazca nIravo yathA| Abadhya
 vadanaM svIyaM tathA sa samatiSThata| 33 anyAyena
 vicAreNa sa ucchinno 'bhavat tadA| tatkAlInamanuSyAn
 ko jano varNayituM kSamaH| yato jIvannRNaM dezAt sa
 ucchinno 'bhavat dhruvaM| 34 anantaraM sa philipam
 avadat nivedayAmi, bhaviSyadvAdI yAmimAM kathAM
 kathayAmAsa sa kiM svasmin vA kasmiMzcid
 anyasmin? 35 tataH philipastatprakaraNam Arabhya
 yIzorupAkhyAnaM tasyAgre prAstaut| 36 itthaM
 mArgeNa gacchantau jalAzayasya samIpa upasthitau;
 tadA klIbo'vAdIt pazyAtra sthAne jalamAste mama
 majjane kA bAdha? 37 tataH philipa uttaraM vyAharat
 svAntaHkaraNena sAkAM yadi pratyeSi tarhi bAdha
 nAsti| tataH sa kathitavAn yIzukhrISTa Izvarasya putra

ityahaM pratyemi| 38 tadA rathaM sthagitaM karttum
AdiSTe philipakIbau dvau jalam avAruhatAM;
tadA philipastam majjayAmAsa| 39 tatpazcAt
jalamadhyAd utthitayoH satoH paramezvarasyAtmA
philipaM hRtvA nItavAn, tasmAt klibaH punastaM na
dRSTavAn tathApi hRSTacittaH san svamArgeNa
gatavAn| 40 philipazcAsdodnagaram upasthAya
tasmAt kaisariyAnagara upasthitikAlaparyyanataM
sarvvasminnagare susaMvAdaM pracArayan gatavAn|

9 tatAlaparyyanataM zaulaH prabhoH ziSyANAM
prAtikUlyena tADanAbadhayoH kathAM niHsArayan
mahAyAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA 2 striyaM puruSajca
tanmatagrAhiNaM yaM kaJcit pazyati tAn dhRtvA
baddhvA yirUzAlamam AnayatItyAzayena
dammeSaknagarIyaM dharmmasamAjAn prati patraM
yAcitavAn| 3 gacchan tu dammeSaknagaranikaTa
upasthitavAn; tato'kasmAd AkAzAt tasya caturdikSu
tejasaH prakAzanAt sa bhUmAvapatat| 4 pazcAt he zaula
he zaula kuto mAM tADayasi? svaM prati proktam etaM
zabdaM zrutvA 5 sa pRSTavAn, he prabho bhavAn kaH?
tadA prabhurakathayat yaM yIzuM tvaM tADayasi sa
evAhaM; kaNTakasya mukhe padAghAtakaraNaM tava
kaSTam| 6 tadA kampamAno vismayApannazca sovadat
he prabho mayA kiM karttavyaM? bhavata icchA ka?
tataH prabhurAjJApayad utthAya nagaraM gaccha tatra
tvaya yat karttavyaM tad vadiSyate| 7 tasya saGgino loka
api taM zabdaM zrutavantaH kintu kamapi na dRSTvA
stabdhAH santaH sthitavantaH| 8 anantaraM zaulo
bhUmita utthAya cakSuSI unmilya kamapi na dRSTavAn|

tadA lokAstasya hastau dhRtvA dammeSaknagaram
 Anayan| 9 tataH sa dinatrayaM yAvad andho bhUtvA
 na bhuktavAn pItavAMzca| 10 tadanantaraM
 prabhustaddammeSaknagaravAsina ekasmai ziSyAya
 darzanaM datvA AhUtavAn he ananiya| tataH sa
 pratyavAdIt, he prabho pazya zRNomi| 11 tadA
 prabhustamAjjApayat tvamutthAya saralanAmAnaM
 mArgaM gatvA yihUdAnivezane tArSanagarIyaM
 zaulanAmAnaM janaM gaveSayan pRccha; 12 pazya sa
 prArthayate, tathA ananiyanAmaka eko janastasya
 samIpam Agatya tasya gAtre hastArpaNaM kRtvA
 dRSTiM dadAtItthaM svapne dRSTavAn| 13 tasmAd
 ananiyaH pratyavadat he prabho yirUzAlami
 pavitralokAn prati so'nekahiMsAM kRtavAn; 14 atra
 sthAne ca ye lokAstava nAmni prArthayanti tAnapi
 baddhuM sa pradhAnayAjakebhyaH zaktiM prAptavAn,
 imAM kathAm aham anekeSAM mukhebhyaH zrutavAn|
 15 kintu prabhurakathayat, yAhi bhinnadezIyalokAnAM
 bhUpatInAm isrAyellokAnAJca nikaTe mama nAma
 pracArayituM sa jano mama manonItapAtramAste| 16
 mama nAmanimittaJca tena kiyAn mahAn klezo
 bhoktavaya etat taM darzayiSyAmi| 17 tato 'naniyo gatvA
 gRhaM pravizya tasya gAtre hastArpraNaM kRtvA
 kathitavAn, he bhrAtaH zaula tvaM yathA dRSTiM
 prApnoSi pavitreNATmanA paripUrNo bhavasi ca,
 tadarthaM tavAgamanakAle yaH prabhuyIzustubhyaM
 darzanam adadAt sa mAM preSitavAn| 18 ityuktamAtre
 tasya cakSurbhyaM mInazalkavad vastuni nirgate
 tatksaNaT sa prasannacakSu rbhUtvA protthAya

majjito'bhavat bhuktvA pItvA sabalobhavacca| 19
 tataH paraM zaulaH ziSyaiH saha katipayadivasAn
 tasmin dammeSakanagare sthitvA'vilambaM 20
 sarvvabhajanabhavanAni gatvA yIzurIzvarasya putra
 imAM kathAM prAcArayat| 21 tasmAt sarvve
 zrotArazcamatkRtya kathitavanto yo yirUzAlamnagara
 etannAmnA prArthayitRlokAn vinAzitavAn evam
 etAdRzajokAn baddhvA pradhAnayAjakanikaTaM
 nayatItyAzayA etatsthAnamapyAgacchat saeva kimayaM
 na bhavati? 22 kintu zaulaH kramaza utsAhavAn
 bhUtvA yIzurIzvareNAbhiSikto jana etasmin
 pramANaM datvA dammeSak-nivAsiyihUdIyalokAn
 niruttarAn akarot| 23 itthaM bahutithe kAle gate
 yihUdIyalokAstaM hantuM mantrayAmAsuH 24 kintu
 zaulasteSAMetasyA mantraNaya vArttAM prAptavAn| te
 taM hantuM tu divAnizaM guptAH santo nagarasya
 dvAre'tiSThan; 25 tasmAt ziSyAstaM nItvA rAtrau piTake
 nidhAya prAcIreNAvArohayan| 26 tataH paraM zaulo
 yirUzAlamaM gatvA ziSyagaNena sArddhaM sthAtum
 aihat, kintu sarvve tasmAdabibhayuH sa ziSya iti ca na
 pratyayan| 27 etasmAd barNabbAstaM gRhItvA
 preritAnAM samIpamAnIya mArgamadhye prabhuH
 kathaM tasmai darzanaM dattavAn yAH kathAzca
 kathitavAn sa ca yathAkSobhaH san dammeSaknagare
 yIzo rnAma prAcArayat etAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn
 jJAptavAn| 28 tataH zaulastaiH saha yirUzAlami
 kAlaM yApayan nirbhayaM prabho ryIzo rnAma
 prAcArayat| 29 tasmAd anyadezIyalokaiH sArddhaM
 vivAdasyopasthitatvAt te taM hantum aceSTanta| 30

kintu bhrAtRgaNastajjAtvA taM kaisariyAnagaraM
 nItvA tArSanagaraM preSitavAn| 31 itthaM sati
 yihUdiyAgAlIlzomiroNadezIyAH sarvvA maNDalyo
 vizrAmaM prAptAstatastAsAM niSThAbhavat prabho
 rbhiyA pavitrasyAtmanaH sAntvanayA ca kAlaM
 kSepayitvA bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 32 tataH
 paraM pitaraH sthAne sthAne bhramitvA zeSe
 lodnagaraniVAsipavitrAlokAnAM samIpe sthitavAn| 33
 tAdA tatra pakSaghAtavyAdhinASTau vatsarAn
 zayyAgatam aineyanAmAnaM manuSyAM sAkSat prApya
 tamavadat, 34 he aineya yIzukhrISTastvAM svastham
 akArSit, tvamutthAya svazayyAM nikSipa, ityuktamAtre
 sa udatiSThat| 35 etAdRzaM dRSTvA lodzAroNanivAsino
 lokAH prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 36 aparajca
 bhikSAdAnAdiSu nAnakriyAsu nityAM pravRtta yA
 yAphonagaranivAsinI TABithAnAmA ziSyA yAM
 darkkAM arthAd hariNImayuktvA Ahvayan sA nArI 37
 tasmin samaye rugnA satI prANAn atyajat, tato lokAstAM
 prakSAlyoparisthaprakoSThe zAyayitvAsthApayan|
 38 lodnagaraM yAphonagarasya samIpasthaM
 tasmAttatra pitara Aste, iti vArttAM zrutvA tUrNaM
 tasyAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayamuktvA ziSyagaNo
 dvau manujau preSitavAn| 39 tasmAt pitara utthAya
 tAbhyAM sArddham Agacchat, tatra tasmin upasthita
 uparisthaprakoSThaM samAnIte ca vidhavAH svAbhiH
 saha sthitikAle darkkayA kRtAni yAnyuttariyANi
 paridheyAni ca tAni sarvvANi taM darzayitvA
 rudatyazcatasRSu dikSvatiSThan| 40 kintu pitarastAH
 sarvvA bahiH kRtvA jAnunI pAtayitvA prArthitavAn;

pazcAt zavaM prati dRSTiM kRtvA kathitavAn, he
TABithe tvamuttiSTha, iti vAkya ukte sA strI cakSuSI
pronmIlya pitaram avalokyotthAyopAvizat| 41 tataH
pitarastasyAH karau dhRtvA uttolya pavitralokAn
vidhavAzcahUya teSAM nikaTe saJivAM tAM
samArpayat| 42 eSA kathA samastayAphonagaraM
vyAptA tasmAd aneke lokAH prabhau vyazvasan| 43
aparaJca pitarastadyAphonagarIyasya kasyacit
zimonnamnazcarmmakArasya gRhe bahudinAni
nyavasat|

10 kaisariyanagara itAliyAkhyasainyAntargataH
karNiliyanAmA senApatirAsIt 2 sa saparivAro bhakta
IzvaraparAyaNazcAsIt; lokebhyo bahUni dAnAdIni datvA
nirantaram Izvare prArthayAJcakre| 3 ekadA
tRtiyapraharavelAyAM sa dRSTavAn Izvarasyaiko dUtaH
saprakAzAM tatsamIpam Agatya kathitavAn, he
karNiliya| 4 kintu sa tAM dRSTvA bhItO'kathayat, he
prabho kiM? tadA tamavadat tava prArthanA dAnAdi ca
sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtvezvarasya gocaramabhavat|
5 idAnIM yAphonagaraM prati lokAn preSya
samudratIre zimonnamnazcarmmakArasya gRhe
pravAsakarI pitaranAmNA vikhyAto yaH zimon tam
AhvAyaya; 6 tasmAt tvayA yadyat karttavayAM tattat sa
vadiSyati| 7 ityupadizya dUte prasthite sati karNiliyaH
svagRhasthAnAM dAsAnAM dvau janau nityAM
svasaGginAM sainyanAm ekAM bhaktasenAJcahUya 8
sakalametaM vRttAntaM vijjApya yAphonagaraM tAn
prAhiNot| 9 parasmin dine te yAtrAM kRtvA
yadA nagarasya samIpa upAtiSThan, tadA pitaro

dviIyapraharavelAyAM prArthayituM gRhapRSTham
 Arohat| 10 etasmin samaye kSudhArttaH san kiJcid
 bhoktum aicchat kintu teSAM annAsAdanasamaye sa
 mUrcchitaH sannapatat| 11 tato meghadvAraM muktaM
 caturbhiH koNai rlambitaM bRhadvastramiva kiJcana
 bhAjanam AkAzAt pRthivIm avArohatIti dRSTavAn| 12
 tanmadhye nAnaprakArA grAmyavanyapazavaH
 khecarorogAmiprabhRtayo jantavazcAsan| 13 anantaraM
 he pitara utthAya hatvA bhUMkSva tampratIyaM
 gagaNIya vANI jAtA| 14 tadA pitaraH pratyavadat, he
 prabho IdRzaM mA bhavatu, aham etat kAlaM yAvat
 niSiddham azuci vA dravyaM kiJcidapi na bhuktavAn| 15
 tataH punarapi tAdRzI vihayasIya vANI jAtA yad IzvaraH
 zuci kRtavAn tat tvaM niSiddhaM na jAnIhi| 16 itthaM
 triH sati tat pAtRaM punarAkRSTaM AkAzam agacchat| 17
 tataH paraM yad darzanaM prAptavAn tasya ko
 bhAva ityatra pitaro manasa sandegdhi, etasmin
 samaye karNiliyasya te preSitA manuSyA dvArasya
 sannidhAvupasthAya, 18 zimono gRhamanvicchantaH
 sampRchyAhUya kathitavantaH pitaranAmna
 vikhyAto yaH zimona sa kimatra pravasati? 19 yadA
 pitarastaddarzanasya bhAvaM manasAndolayati tadAtma
 tamavadat, pazya trayo janAstvam mRgayante| 20 tvam
 utthAyAvaruhya niHsandehaM taiH saha gaccha
 mayaiva te preSitAH| 21 tasmAt pitaro'varuhya
 karNiliyapreritalokAnAM nikaTamAgatya kathitavAn
 pazyata yUyaM yaM mRgayadhve sa janohaM, yUyaM
 kinnimittam AgatAH? 22 tataste pratyavadan
 karNiliyanAmA zuddhasattva IzvaraparAyaNo

yihUdIyadezasthAnAM sarvveSAM sannidhau
sukhyAtyApanna ekaH senApati rnijagRhaM tvAmAhUya
netuM tvattaH kathA zrotuJca pavitradUtena
samAdiSTaH| 23 tadA pitarastAnabhyantaraM nItvA
teSAmAtithyaM kRtavAn, pare'hani taiH sArddhaM
yAtrAmakarot, yAphonivAsinAM bhrAtRNAM kiyanto
janAzca tena saha gatAH| 24 parasmin divase
kaisariyAnagaramadhyapravezasamaye karNiliyo
jJAtibandhUn AhUyAnIya tAn apekSya sthitaH| 25 pitare
gRha upasthite karNiliyastaM sAkSATkRtya caraNayoH
patitvA prANamat| 26 pitarastamutthApya kathitavAn,
uttiSThAhamapi mAnuSaH| 27 tadA karNiliyena sAkam
Alapan gRhaM prAvizat tanmadhye ca bahulokAnAM
samAgamaM dRSTvA tAn avadat, 28 anyajAtIyalokaiH
mahAlapanaM vA teSAM gRhamadhye pravezanaM
yihUdIyAnAM niSiddham astIti yUyam avagacchatha;
kintu kamapi mAnuSam avyavahAryyam azuciM vA
jJAtuM mama nocitam iti paramezvaro mAM
jJApitavAn| 29 iti hetorAhvAnazravaNamAtrAt
kAJcanApattim akRtvA yuSmAkAM samIpam Agatosmi;
pRcchAmi yUyam kinnimittaM mAm AhUyata? 30
tadA karNiliyaH kathitavAn, adya catvAri dinAni
jAtAni etAvadvelAM yAvad aham anAhAra Asan
tatastRtIyaprahare sati gRhe prArthanasamaye
tejomayavastrabhRd eko jano mama samakSaM
tiSThan etAM kathAm akathayat, 31 he karNiliya
tvadIya prArthana Izvarasya karNagocarIbhUtA
tava dAnAdi ca sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtva tasya
dRSTigocaramabhavat| 32 ato yAphonagaraM prati

lokAn prahitya tatra samudratIre zimonnAmnaH
kasyaccarmmakArasya gRhe pravAsakArI pitaranAmna
vikhyAto yaH zimon tamAhUyaya; tataH sa Agatya tvAm
upadekSyati| 33 iti kArANat tatksANat tava nikaTe lokAn
preSitavAn, tvamAgatavAn iti bhadraM kRtavAn| Izvaro
yAnyAkhyAnAni kathayitum Adizat tAni zrotuM vayaM
sarvve sAmpratam Izvarasya sAKsAd upasthitAH smaH|
34 tadA pitara imAM kathAM kathayitum ArabdhavAn,
Izvaro manuSyANAm apakSapAtI san 35 yasya
kasyacid dezasya yo lokAstasmAdbhItvA satkarmma
karoti sa tasya grAhyo bhavati, etasya nizcayam
upalabdhavAnaham| 36 sarvveSAM prabhu ryo
yIzukhrISTastena Izvara isrAyelvaMzAnAM nikaTe
susaMvAdaM preSyA sammelanasya yaM saMvAdaM
prAcArayat taM saMvAdaM yUyaM zrutavantaH| 37 yato
yohanA majjane pracArite sati sa gAlladezamArabhya
samastayihUdIyadezaM vyApnot; 38 phalata IzvareNa
pavitreNAtmanA zaktyA cAbhiSikto nAsaratIyayIzuH
sthAne sthAne bhraman sukriyAM kurvvan zaitAnA
kliSTAn sarvvalokAn svasthAn akarot, yata Izvarastasya
sahAya AsIt; 39 vayaJca yihUdIyadeze yirUzAlamagare
ca tena kRtAnAM sarvveSAM karmmaNAM sAKSiNo
bhavAmaH| lokAstaM kruze viddhvA hatavantaH, 40
kintu tRtIyadivase IzvarastamutthApya saprakAzam
adarzayat| 41 sarvvalokAnAM nikaTa iti na hi, kintu
tasmin zmazAnAdutthite sati tena sArddhaM bhojanaM
pAnaJca kRtavanta etAdRzA Izvarasya manonItAH
sAKSiNo ye vayam asmAkaM nikaTe tamadarzayat| 42
jIvitamRtobhayaIlokAnAM vicAraM karttum Izvaro yaM

niyuktavAn sa eva sa janaH, imAM kathAM pracArayituM
tasmin pramANaM dAtuJca so'smAn AjJApayat| 43
yastasmin vizvasiti sa tasya nAmnA pApAnmukto
bhaviSyati tasmin sarvve bhaviSyadvAdinopi etAdRzaM
sAkSyAM dadati| 44 pitarasyaitatkathAkathanakAle
sarvveSAM zrotRNAmupari pavitra AtmAvArohat| 45
tataH pitareNa sArddham AgatAstvakchedino vizvAsino
loka anyadezIyebhyaH pavitra Atmani datte sati 46 te
nAnAjAtIyabhASAbhiH kathAM kathayanta IzvaraM
prazaMsanti, iti dRSTvA zrutvA ca vismayam Apadyanta|
47 tada pitaraH kathitavAn, vayamiva ye pavitram
AtmAnaM prAptAsteSAM jalamajjanaM kiM kopi
niSeddhuM zaknoti? 48 tataH prabho rnAmnA majjita
bhavateti tAnAjJApayat| anantaraM te svaiH sArddhaM
katipayadinAni sthAtuM prArthayanta|

11 itthaM bhinnadezIyaloka apIzvarasya vAkyam
agRhlan imAM vArttAM yihUdIyadezasthaprerita
bhrAtRgaNazca zrutavantaH| 2 tataH pitare
yirUzAlamnagaraM gatavati tvakchedino lokAstena saha
vivadamAna avadan, 3 tvam atvakchedilokAnAM gRhaM
gatvA taiH sArddhaM bhuktavAn| 4 tataH pitara AditaH
kramazastatKaryyasya sarvvavRttAntamAkhyAtum
ArabdhavAn| 5 yAphonagara ekadAhaM prArthayamAno
mUrcchitaH san darzanena caturSu koNeSu
lambanamAnaM vRhadvastramiva pAtramekam
AkAzadavaruhya mannikaTam Agacchad apazyam| 6
pazcAt tad ananyadRSTyA dRSTvA vivicya tasya
madhye nAnAprakArAn grAmyavanyapazUn
urogAmikhecarAMzca dRSTavAn; 7 he pitara

tvamutthAya gatvA bhUMkSva mAM sambodhya
 kathayantaM zabdamekaM zrutavAMzca| 8 tatohaM
 pratyavadaM, he prabho netthaM bhavatu, yataH kiJcana
 niSiddham azuci dravyaM vA mama mukhamadhyaM
 kadApi na prAvizat| 9 aparam Izvaro yat zuci kRtavAn
 tanniSiddhaM na jAnIhi dvi rmAmpratIdRzI vihAyasIyA
 vANI jAtA| 10 triritthaM sati tat sarvvaM punarAkAzam
 AkRSTaM| 11 pazcAt kaisariyAnagarAt trayo janA
 mannikaTaM preSitA yatra nivezane sthitohaM tasmin
 samaye tatropAtiSThan| 12 tadA niHsandehaM taiH
 sArddhaM yAtum AtmA mAmAdiSTavAn; tataH
 paraM mayA sahaiteSu SaDbhrAtRSu gateSu
 vayaM tasya manujasya gRhaM prAvizAma| 13
 sosmAkAM nikaTe kathAmetAm akathayat ekada
 dUta ekaH pratyakSIbhUya mama gRhamadhye
 tiSTan mAmityAjJApitavAn, yAphonagaraM prati
 lokAn prahitya pitaranAmna vikhyAtaM zimonam
 AhUyaya; 14 tatastava tvadIyaparivArANAjca yena
 paritrANaM bhaviSyati tat sa upadekSyati| 15 ahaM tAM
 kathAmutthApya kathitavAn tena prathamam asmAkam
 upari yathA pavitra AtmAvarUDhavAn tathA
 teSAmapyupari samavarUDhavAn| 16 tena yohan jale
 majjitavAn iti satyaM kintu yUYaM pavitra Atmani
 majjitA bhaviSyatha, iti yadvAkyaM prabhuruditavAn tat
 tadA mayA smRtam| 17 ataH prabhA yIzukhrISTe
 pratyayakAriNo ye vayam asmabhyam Izvaro yad
 dattavAn tat tebhyo lokebhyopi dattavAn tataH kohaM?
 kimaham IzvaraM vArayituM zaknomic? 18 kathAmetAM
 zrUVa te kSAntA Izvarasya guNAn anukIrttya

kathitavantaH, tarhi paramAyuHprAptinimittam
 IzvaronyadezIyalokebhyopi manaHparivarttanarUpaM
 dAnam adAt| 19 stiphAnaM prati upadrave ghaTite ye
 vikIrNA abhavan tai phainkIkuprAntiyakhiyAsu
 bhramitvA kevalayihUdIyalokAn vinA kasyApyanyasya
 samIpa Izvarasya kathAM na prAcArayan| 20
 aparaM teSAM kuprIyAH kurInIyAzca kiyanto jana
 AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gatvA yUnAnIyalokAnAM
 samIpepi prabhoryIzoH kathAM prAcArayan| 21
 prabhoH karasteSAM sahAya AsIt tasmAd aneke loka
 vizvasya prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 22 iti
 vArttAyAM yirUzAlamasthamaNDaIyalokAnAM
 karNagocarIbhUtAyAm AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gantu te
 barNabbAM prairayan| 23 tato barNabbAstatra
 upasthitaH san IzvarasyAnugrahasya phalaM dRSTvA
 sAnando jAtaH, 24 sa svayaM sAdhu rvizvAsena
 pavitreNAtmanA ca paripUrNaH san ganoniSTayA
 prabhAvAstham karttuM sarvvAn upadiSTavAn tena
 prabhoH ziSyA aneke babhUvuH| 25 zeSe zaulaM
 mRgayitum barNabbAstArSanagaraM prasthitavAn| tatra
 tasyoddezaM prApya tam AntiyakhiyAnagaram Anayat;
 26 tatastau maNDaIsthlokaiH sabhAM kRtvA
 saMvatsaramekaM yAvad bahulokAn upAdizatAM; tasmin
 AntiyakhiyAnagare ziSyAH prathamaM khrISTiyanAmna
 vikhyAta abhavan| 27 tataH paraM bhaviSyadvAdigaNe
 yirUzAlama AntiyakhiyAnagaram Agate sati 28
 AgAbanAmA teSAmeka utthAya AtmanaH zikSayA
 sarvvadeze durbhikSaM bhaviSyatIti jJApitavAn; tataH
 klaudiyakaisarasyAdhikAre sati tat pratyakSam abhavat|

29 tasmAt ziSyA ekaikazaH svasvazaktyanusArato
yihUdlyadezanivAsinAM bhratRnAM dinayApanArthaM
dhanaM preSayituM nizcitya 30 barNabbAzaulayo
rdvArA prAcInalokAnAM samIpaM tat preSitavantaH|

12 tasmin samaye herodrAjo maNDalyAH kiyajanebhyo
duHkhaM dAtuM prArabhat| 2 vizeSato yohanaH
sodaraM yAkUBaM karavAlAghAten hatavAn| 3 tasmAd
yihUdlyAH santuSTA abhavan iti vijjAya sa pitaramapi
dharttuM gatavAn| 4 tadA kiNvazUnyapUpotsavasamaya
upAtiSTat; ata utsave gate sati lokAnAM samakSaM
taM bahirAneyyAmIti manasi sthirikRtya sa taM
dhArayitvA rakSNArtham yeSAM ekaikasaMghe catvAro
janAH santi teSAM caturNAM rakSakasaMghAnAM
samIpe taM samarpya kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 5
kintuM pitarasya kArAsthitikAraNAt maNDalyA loka
avizrAmam Izvarasya samIpe prArthayanta| 6 anantaraM
herodi taM bahirAnAyituM udyate sati tasyAM rAtrau
pitaro rakSakadvayamadhyasthAne zRGkhaladvayena
baddhvaH san nidrita AsIt, dauvArikAzca kArAyAH
sammukhe tiSThanato dvAram arakSiSuH| 7 etasmin
samaye paramezvarasya dUte samupasthite kArA
dIptimatI jAtA; tataH sa dUtaH pitarasya kukSAvAvAtaM
kRtvA taM jAgarayitvA bhASitavAn tUrNamuttiSTha;
tatastasya hastasthazRGkhaladvayaM galat patitaM| 8
sa dUtastamavadat, baddhakaTiH san pAdayoH pAduke
arpaya; tena tathA kRte sati dUtastam uktavAn
gAtrIyavastraM gAtre nidhAya mama pazcAd ehi| 9 tataH
pitarastasya pazcAd vrajana bahiragacchat, kintu dUtena
karmmaitat kRtamiti satyamajJAtvA svapnadarzanaM

jJAtavAn| 10 itthaM tau prathamAM dvitIyAJca kArAM
 laGghitVA yena lauhanirmitadvAreNa nagaraM gamyate
 tatsamIpaM prApnutAM; tatastasya kavATaM svayaM
 muktamabhavat tatastau tatsthAnAd bahi rbhUtVA
 mArgaikasya sImAM yAvad gatau; tato'kasmAt sa
 dUtaH pitaraM tyaktavAn| 11 tAdA sa cetanAM
 prApya kathitavAn nijadUtaM prahitya paramezvaro
 herodo hastAd yihUdIyalokAnAM sarvvAzAyAzca mAM
 samuddhRtavAn ityahaM nizcayaM jJAtavAn| 12 sa vivicya
 mArkanAmrA vikhyAtasya yohano mAtu rmariyamo
 yasmin gRhe bahavaH sambhUya prArthayanta
 tannivezanaM gataH| 13 pitareNa bahirdvAra Ahate
 sati rodAnAmA bAlIkA draSTuM gatA| 14 tataH
 pitarasya svaram zruVA sA harSayuktA satI dvAraM
 na mocayitVA pitaro dvAre tiSThatIti vArttAM vaktum
 abhyantaraM dhAvitVA gatavatI| 15 te prAvocan
 tvamunmatta jAtAsi kintu sA muhurmuhuruktavatI
 satyamevaitat| 16 tAdA te kathitavantastarhi tasya dUto
 bhavet| 17 pitaro dvAramAhataVAn etasminnantare
 dvAraM mocayitVA pitaraM dRSTVA vismayaM prAptAH|
 18 tataH pitaro niHzabdaM sthAtuM tAn prati
 hastena saGketaM kRtVA paramezvaro yena prakAreNa
 taM kArAyA uddhRtyAnItavAn tasya vRttAntaM
 tAnajJApayat, yUyaM gatVA yAkubaM bhrAtRgaNajca
 vArttAmetAM vadatetyuktA sthAnAntaraM prasthitavAn|
 19 prabhAte sati pitaraH kva gata ityatra rakSakANAM
 madhye mahAn kalaho jAtaH| 20 herod bahu
 mRgayitVA tasyoddeze na prApte sati rakSakAn
 saMprCcHYa teSAM prANAn hantum AdiSTavAn| 21

pazcAt sa yihUdIyapradezAt kaisariyAnagaraM gatvA
 tatrAvAtiSThat| 22 sorasIdonadezayo rlokebhyo herodi
 yuyutsau sati te sarvva ekamantraNAH santastasya samIpa
 upasthAya lvAstanAmAnaM tasya vastragRhAdhIzaM
 sahAyaM kRtvA herodA sArddhaM sandhiM prArthayanta
 yatastasya rAjJo dezena teSAM dezIyAnAM bharaNam
 abhavatM 23 ataH kutracin nirupitadine herod rAjakIyaM
 paricchadaM paridhAya siMhAsane samupavizya tAn
 prati kathAm uktavAn| 24 tato lokA uccaiHkAraM
 pratyavadan, eSa manujaravo na hi, IzvarIyaravaH| 25
 tadA herod Izvarasya sammAnaM nAkarot; tasmAddhetoH
 paramezvarasya dUto haThAt taM prAharat tenaiva
 sa kITaiH kSINaH san prANAn ajahAt| kintvIzvarasya
 kathA dezaM vyApya prabalAbhavat| tataH paraM
 barNabbAzaulau yasya karmmaNo bhAraM prApnutAM
 tAbhyAM tasmin sampAdite sati mArkanAmna vikhyAto
 yo yohan taM saGginaM kRtvA yirUzAlamnagarAt
 pratyAgatau|

13 aparaJca barNabbAH, zimon yaM nigraM vadanti,
 kurInIyalUkiyo herodA rAjJA saha kRtavidyAbhyAso
 minahem, zaulazcaite ye kiyanto janA bhaviSyadvAdina
 upadeSTARazcAntiyakhiyAnagarasthamaNDalyAm Asan,
 2 te yadopavAsaM kRtvezvaram asevanta tasmin samaye
 pavitra AtmA kathitavAn ahaM yasmin karmmaNi
 barNabbAzailau niyuktavAn tatkarmma karttuM tau
 pRthak kuruta| 3 tatastairupavAsaprArthanayoH
 kRtayoH satoste tayo rgAtrayo rhastArpaNaM kRtvA tau
 vyasRjan| 4 tataH paraM tau pavitreNAtmanA preritau
 santau silUkiyAnagaram upasthAya samudrapathena

kupropadvIpam agacchatAM| 5 tataH sAlAmInagaram
 upasthAya tatra yihUdlyAnAM bhajanabhavanAni
 gatvezvarasya kathAM prAcArayatAM; yohanapi
 tatsahacaro'bhavat| 6 itthaM te tasyopadvIpasya
 sarvvatra bhramantaH pAphanagaram upasthitAH; tatra
 suvivecakena sarjiyapaulanAmna taddezAdhipatinA saha
 bhaviSyadvAdino vezadhArI baryIzunAmA yo mAyAvI
 yihUdI Asit taM sAkSat prAptavataH| 7 taddezAdhipa
 Izvarasya kathAM zrotuM vAJchan paulabarNabbau
 nyamantrayat| 8 kintvilumA yaM mAyAvinaM vadanti sa
 dezAdhipatiM dharmmamArgAd bahirbhUtaM karttum
 ayatata| 9 tasmAt zolo'rthAt paulaH pavitreNAtmanA
 paripUrNaH san taM mAyAvinaM pratyanyadRSTiM
 kRtvAkathayat, 10 he narakin dharmmadveSin
 kauTilyaduSkarmmaparipUrNa, tvaM kiM prabhoH
 satyapathasya viparyyayakaraNAt kadApi na
 nivarttiSyase? 11 adhuna paramezvarastava samucitaM
 kariSyati tena katipayadinAni tvam andhaH san
 sUryyamapi na drakSyasi| tatkSaNAd rAtrivad
 andhakArastasya dRSTim AcchAditavAn; tasmAt tasya
 hastaM dharttuM sa lokamanvicchan itastato
 bhramaNaM kRtavAn| 12 enAM ghaTanAM dRSTvA sa
 dezAdhipatiH prabhUpadezAd vismitya vizvAsaM
 kRtavAn| 13 tadanantaraM paulastatsaGginau ca
 pAphanagarAt protaM cAlayitvA pamphuliyAdezasya
 pargInagaram agacchan kintu yohan tayoH samIpAd etya
 yirUzAlamaM pratyAgacchat| 14 pazcAt tau pargIta
 yAtrAM kRtvA pisidiyAdezasya AntiyakhiyAnagaram
 upasthAya vizrAmavAre bhajanabhavanaM pravizya

samupAvizatAM| 15 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAkyayoH
 paThitayoH sato rhe bhrAtarau lokAn prati yuvayoH
 kAcid upadezakathA yadyasti tarhi tAM vadataM tau
 prati tasya bhajanabhavanasyAdhipatayaH kathAm etAM
 kathayitvA praiSayan| 16 ataH paula uttiSThan hastena
 saGketaM kurvvan kathitavAn he isrAyellyamanuSyA
 IzvaraparAyaNAH sarvve lokA yUyam avadhaddhaM| 17
 eteSAMisrAyellokAnAm Izvaro'smAkaM pUrvvaparusan
 manonItAn katvA gRhItavAn tato misari deze
 pravasanakAle teSAMunnatiM kRtvA tasmAt
 svIyabAhubalena tAn bahiH kRtvA samAnayat| 18
 catvAriMzadvatsarAn yAvacca mahAprAntare teSAM
 bharaNaM kRtvA 19 kinAndezAntarvvarttINi
 saptarAjyAni nAzayitvA guTikApAtena teSu
 sarvvadezeSu tebhyo'dhikAraM dattavAn| 20
 paJcAzadadhikacatuHzateSu vatsareSu gateSu ca
 zimUyelbhaviSyadvAdiparyyantaM teSAMupari
 vicArayitRn niyuktavAn| 21 taizca rAjji prArthite, Izvaro
 binyAmIno vaMzajAtasya kIzaH putraM zaulaM
 catvAriMzadvArSaparyyantaM teSAMupari rAjAnaM
 kRtavAn| 22 pazcAt taM padacyutaM kRtvA yo
 madiSTakriyAH sarvvAH kariSyati tAdRzaM mama
 manobhimatam ekaM janaM yizayaH putraM dAyUdaM
 prAptavAn idaM pramANaM yasmin dAyUdi sa
 dattavAn taM dAyUdaM teSAMupari rAjatvaM
 karttum utpAditavAna| 23 tasya svapratizrutasya
 vAkyasyAnusAreNa isrAyellokAnAM nimittaM teSAM
 manuSyANAM vaMzAd Izvara ekaM yIzUM (trAtAram)
 udapAdayat| 24 tasya prakAzanAt pUrvvaM yohan

isrAyellokAnAM sannidhau manaHparAvarttanarUpaM
majjanaM prAcArayat| 25 yasya ca karmmaNo bhAraM
praptavAn yohan tan niSpAdayan etAM kathAM
kathitavAn, yUyaM mAM kaM janaM jAnItha? aham
abhiSiktatrAtA nahi, kintu pazyata yasya pAdayoH
pAdukayo rbandhane mocayitumapi yogyo na bhavAmi
tAdRza eko jano mama pazcAd upatiSThati| 26 he
ibrAhImo vaMzajAtA bhrAtaro he IzvarabhItAH
sarvvalokA yuSmAn prati paritrANasya kathaiSA preritA|
27 yirUzAlamnivAsinasteSAm adhipatayazca tasya
yIzoH paricayaM na prApya pratvizrAmavAraM
paThyamAnAnAM bhaviSyadvAdikathAnAm abhiprAyam
abuddhvA ca tasya vadhena tAH kathAH saphala
akurvvan| 28 prANahananasya kamapi hetum aprApyApi
pIlAtasya nikaTe tasya vadhaM prArthayanta| 29 tasmin
yAH kathA likhitAH santi tadanusAreNa karmma
sampAdya taM kruzAd avatAryya zmazAne zAyitavantaH|
30 kintvIzvaraH zmazAnAt tamudasthApayat, 31 punazca
gAlilapradezAd yirUzAlamanagaraM tena sArddhaM ye
lokA Agacchan sa bahudinAni tebhyo darzanaM
dattavAn, atasta idAnIM lokAn prati tasya sAkSiNaH
santi| 32 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAM samakSam Izvaro
yasmin pratijjAtavAn yathA, tvaM me putrosi cAdya
tvAM samutthApitavAnaham| 33 idaM yadvacanaM
dvitIyagIte likhitamAste tad yIzorutthAnena teSAm
santAnA ye vayam asmAkaM sannidhau tena pratyakSI
kRtaM, yuSmAn imaM susaMvAdaM jJApayAmi| 34
paramez vareNa zmazAnAd utthApitaM tadIyaM zarIraM
kadApi na kSeSyate, etasmin sa svayaM kathitavAn yathA

dAyUdaM prati pratijJAto yo varastamahaM tubhyaM
 dAsyAmi| 35 etadanyasmin gIte'pi kathitavAn| svakiyaM
 puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM na ca dAsyasi| 36 dAyUda
 IzvarAbhimatasevAyai nijAyuSi vyayite sati sa
 mahAnidrAM prApya nijaiH pUrvvapuruSaiH saha
 militaH san akSIyata; 37 kintu yamIzvaraH zmazAnAd
 udasthApayat sa nAkSIyata| 38 ato he bhrAtaraH, anena
 janena pApamocanaM bhavatIti yuSmAn prati
 pracAritam Aste| 39 phalato mUsAvyavasthaya yUyaM
 yebhyo doSebhyo mukta bhavituM na zakSyatha
 tebhyaH sarvadoSebhya etasmin jane vizvAsinaH sarvve
 mukta bhaviSyantIti yuSmAbhi rjJayatAM| 40
 aparaJca| avajJAkAriNo lokAzcakSurunmIlya pazyata|
 tathaivAsambhavaM jJAtva syAta yUyaM vilajjitAH| yato
 yuSmAsu tiSThatsu kariSye karmma tAdRzaM| yenaiva
 tasya vRttAnte yuSmabhyaM kathite'pi hi| yUyaM na
 tantu vRttAntaM pratyeSyatha kadAcana|| 41 yeyaM
 katha bhaviSyadvAdinAM grantheSu likhitAste
 sAvadhAna bhavata sa katha yathA yuSmAn prati na
 ghaTate| 42 yihUdIyabhajanabhavanAn nirgatayostayo
 rbhinnadezIyai rvakSyamANA prArthana kRta,
 AgAmini vizrAmavAre'pi katheyam asmAn prati
 pracArita bhavatviti| 43 sabhAya bhaGge sati bahavo
 yihUdIyaloka yihUdIyamatagrAhiNo bhaktalokAzca
 barNabbApaulayoH pazcAd Agacchan, tena tau taiH saha
 nAnAkathAH kathayitvezvarAnugrahAzraye sthAtuM tAn
 prAvarttayatAM| 44 paravizrAmavAre nagarasya prAyeNa
 sarvve lAkA IzvarIyAM kathAM zrotuM militAH, 45 kintu
 yihUdIyaloka jananivahaM vilokya IrSyaya paripUrNAH

santo viparItakathAkathanenezvaranindayA ca
 paulenoktAM kathAM khaNDayituM ceSTitavantaH| 46
 tataH paulabarNabbAvakSobhau kathitavantau
 prathamaM yuSmAkaM sannidhAvIzvarIyakathAyAH
 pracAraNam ucitamAsIt kintuM tadagrAhyatvakaraNena
 yUyaM svAn anantAyuSo'yogyAn darzayatha,
 etatkAraNAd vayam anyadezIyalokAnAM samIpaM
 gacchAmaH| (aiōnios g166) 47 prabhurasmAn ittham
 AdiSTavAn yathA, yAvacca jagataH sImAM lokAnAM
 trANakAraNAt| mayAnyadezamadhye tvaM sthApito
 bhUH pradIpavat|| 48 tadA kathAmIdRzIM zrutvA
 bhinnadezIyA AhlAditAH santaH prabhoH kathAM
 dhanyAM dhanyAm avadan, yAvanto lokAzca
 paramAyuH prAptinimittaM nirUpitA Asan te
 vyazvasan| (aiōnios g166) 49 itthaM prabhoH kathA
 sarvvedezAM vyApnot| 50 kintu yihUdIyA nagarasya
 pradhAnapurusaN sammAnyAH kathipayA bhaktA
 yoSitzca kupravRttiM grAhayitvA paulabarNabbau
 tADayitvA tasmAt pradezAd dUrIkRtavantaH| 51 ataH
 kAraNAt tau nijapadadhUlIsteSAM prAtikUlyena
 pAtayitvekaniyaM nagaraM gatau| 52 tataH ziSyagaNa
 Anandena pavitreNAtmanA ca paripUrNobhavat|

14 tau dvau janau yugapad ikaniyanagarasthayihUdIyAnAM
 bhajanabhavanaM gatvA yathA bahavo yihUdIyA
 anyadezIyalokAzca vyazvasan tAdRzIM kathAM
 kathitavantau| 2 kintu vizvAsahInA yihUdIyA
 anyadezIyalokAn kupravRttiM grAhayitvA bhrAtRgaNaM
 prati teSAM vairaM janitavantaH| 3 ataH
 svAnugrahakathAyAH pramANaM datvA tayo rhastai

rbahulakSaNam adbhutakarmma ca prAkAzayad yaH
prabhustasya kathA akSobhena pracAryya tau tatra
bahudinAni samavAtiStHetAM| 4 kintu kiyanto loka
yihUdlyAnAM sapakSAH kiyanto lokAH preritAnAM
sapakSA jAtAH, ato nAgarikajanivanivahamadhya
bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat| 5 anyadezlyA
yihUdlyAsteSAM adhipatayazca daurAtmyaM kutvA tau
prastarairAhantum udyatAH| 6 tau tadvArttAM prApya
palAyitvA lukAyaniyAdezasyAntarvarttilustrAdarbbo
7 tatsamIpasthadezajca gatvA tatra susaMvAdaM
pracArayatAM| 8 tatrobhayapAdayozcalanazaktihIno
janmArabhya khajjaH kadApi gamanaM nAkarot
etAdRza eko mAnuSo lustrAnagara upavizya paulasya
kathAM zrutavAn| 9 etasmin samaye paulastamprati
dRSTiM kRtvA tasya svAsthye vizvAsaM viditvA
proccaiH kathitavAn 10 padbhyAmuttiSThan Rju
rbhava|tataH sa ullamphaM kRtvA gamanAgamane
kutavAn| 11 tadA lokAH paulasya tat kAryyaM
vilokya lukAyanIyabhASayA proccaiH kathAMetAM
kathitavantaH, devA manuSyarUpaM dhRtvAsmAkAM
samIpam avArohan| 12 te barNabbAM yUpitaram
avadan paulazca mukhyo vaktA tasmAt taM markuriyam
avadan| 13 tasya nagarasya sammukhe sthApitasya
yUpitaravigrahasya yAjako vRSAn puSpamAlAzca
dvArasamIpam AnIya lokaiH sarddhaM tAvuddizya
samutsRjya dAtum udyataH| 14 tadvArttAM zrutvA
barNabbApaulau svIyavastrANi chitvA lokAnAM
madhyaM vegena pravizya proccaiH kathitavantau, 15 he
mahecchAH kuta etAdRzaM karmma kurutha? AvAmapi

yuSmAdRzau sukhaduHkhabhoginau manuSyau,
 yuyam etAH sarvva vRthAkalpanAH parityajya yathA
 gagaNavasundharAjalanidhInAM tanmadhyasthAnAM
 sarvveSAJca sraSTaramamaram IzvaraM prati
 parAvarttadhve tadartham AvAM yuSmAkaM sannidhau
 susaMvAdaM pracArayAvaH| 16 sa IzvaraH pUrvvakAle
 sarvvadezIyalokAn svasvamArge calitumanumatiM
 dattavAn, 17 tathApi AkAzAt toyavarSaNena
 nAnAprakArazasyotpatyA ca yuSmAkaM hitaiSI san
 bhakSyairAnanadena ca yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani
 tarpayan tAni dAnAni nijasAkSisvarUpAni sthapitavAn|
 18 kintu tAdRzAyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAmapi tayoh
 samIpa utsarjanAt lokanivahaM prAyeNa nivarttayituM
 nAzaknutAm| 19 AntiyakhiyA-ikaniyanagarAbhyAM
 katipayayihUdIyalokA Agatya lokAn prAvarttayanta
 tasmAt tai paulaM prastarairAghnan tena sa mRta
 iti vijjAya nagarasya bahistam AkRSya nItavantaH|
 20 kintu ziSyagaNe tasya caturdizi tiSThati sati sa
 svayam utthAya punarapi nagaramadhyaM prAvizat
 tatpare'hani barNabbAsahito darbbInagaraM gatavAn|
 21 tatra susaMvAdaM pracAryya bahulokAn ziSyAn
 kRtvA tau lustrAm ikaniyam AntiyakhiyAJca parAvRtya
 gatau| 22 bahuduHkhAni bhuktvApIzvararAjyaM
 praveSTavyam iti kAraNAd dharmmamArge sthAtuM
 vinayaM kRtvA ziSyagaNasya manaHsthairyyam
 akurutAM| 23 maNDalInAM prAcInavargAn niyujya
 prArthanopavAsau kRtvA yatprabhau te vyazvasan
 tasya haste tAn samarpya 24 pisidiyAmadhyena
 pAmphuliyAdezaM gatavantau| 25 pazcAt pargAnagaraM

gatvA susaMvAdaM pracAryya attAliyAnagaraM
prasthitavantau| 26 tasmAt samudrapathena gatvA
tAbhyAM yat karmma sampannaM tatkarmma
sAdhayituM yannagare dayAlorIzvarasya haste
samarpitaU jAtau tad AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gatavantA|
27 tatropasthAya tannagarasthamaNDalIM saMgRhya
svAbhyAma Izvaro yadyat karmmakarot tathA yena
prakAreNa bhinnadezIyalokAn prati vizvAsarUpadvAram
amocayad etAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn jJApitavantau|
28 tatastau ziryyaiH sArddhaM tatra bahudinAni
nyavasatAm|

15 yihUdAdezAt kiyanto janA Agatya
bhrAtRgaNamiThaM zikSitavanto mUsAvyavasthaya
yadi yuSmAkAM tvakchedo na bhavati tarhi yUyaM
paritrANaM prAptuM na zakSyatha| 2 paulabarNabbau
taiH saha bahUn vicArAn vivAdAMzca kRtavantau, tato
maNDaliyanoka etasyAH kathAyAstattvaM jJAtuM
yirUzAlamnagarasthAn preritAn prAcInAMzca
prati paulabarNabbAprabhRtIn katipayajanAn
preSayituM nizcayaM kRtavantaH| 3 te maNDalyA
preritAH santaH phaiNikIzomirondezAbhyAM
gatvA bhinnadezIyanAM manaHparivarttanasya
vArttayA bhrAtRNAM paramAhlAdam ajanayan| 4
yirUzAlamyupasthAya preritagaNena lokaprAcInagaNena
samAjena ca samupagRhItAH santaH svairIzvaro yAni
karmmAni kRtavAn teSAM sarvvavRttAntAn
teSAM samakSam akathayan| 5 kintu vizvAsinaH
kiyantaH phirUzimatagrAhiNo loka utthaya
kathAmetAM kathitavanto bhinnadezIyanAM

tvakchedaM karttuM mUsAvyavasthAM pAlayituJca
 samAdeSTavyam| 6 tataH preritA lokaprAcInAzca tasya
 vivecanAM karttuM sabhAyAM sthitavantaH| 7
 bahuvicAreSu jAtaSu pitara utthAya kathitavAn, he
 bhrAtaro yathA bhinnadezIyalokA mama mukhAt
 susaMvAdaM zrutvA vizvasanti tadarthaM bahudinAt
 pUrvvam IzvarosmAkAM madhye mAM vRtvA
 niyuktavAn| 8 antaryyAmIzvaro yathAsmabhyaM tathA
 bhinnadezIyebhyaH pavitramAtmAnaM pradAya
 vizvAsena teSAM antaHkaraNani pavitrANi kRtvA 9
 teSAM asmAkajca madhye kimapi vizeSaM na
 sthApayitvA tAnadhi svayaM pramANaM dattavAn iti
 yUyaM jAnItha| 10 ataevAsmAkAM pUrvvapuruSA
 vayaJca svayaM yadyugasya bhArAM soDhuM na zaktAH
 samprati taM ziSyagaNasya skandheSu nyasituM
 kuta Izvarasya parIkSAM kariSyatha? 11 prabho
 ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraheNa te yathA vayamapi tathA
 paritrANaM prAptum AzAM kurmmaH| 12 anantaraM
 barNabbApaulAbhyAm Izvaro bhinnadezIyAnAM madhye
 yadyad Azcaryyam adbhutajca karmma kRtavAn
 tadvRttAntaM tau svamukhAbhyAm avarNayatAM
 sabhAstH AH sarvve nIraV AH santaH zrutavantaH| 13
 tayoh kathAyAM samAptAyAM satyAM yAkUb
 kathayitum ArabdhavAn 14 he bhrAtaro mama
 kathAyAm mano nidhatta| IzvaraH svanAmArthaM
 bhinnadezIyalokAnAm madhyAd ekaM lokasAMghaM
 grahItuM matiM kRtvA yena prakAreNa prathamaM tAn
 prati kRpAvalekanaM kRtavAn taM zimon varNitavAn| 15
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktAni yAni vAkyAni taiH sArddham

etasyaikyaM bhavati yathA likhitamAste| 16 sarvveSAM
 karmmaNAM yastu sAdhakaH paramezvaraH| sa
 evedaM vadedvAkyam zeSAH sakalamAnavAH|
 bhinnadezIyalokAzca yAvanto mama nAmataH| bhavanti
 hi suvikhyAtAste yathA paramezituH| 17 tatvaM samyak
 samlhante tannimittamahaM kila| parAvRtya samAgatya
 dAyUdaH patitaM punaH| dUSyamutthApayiSyAmi
 tadIyaM sarvvavastu ca| patitaM punaruthApya
 sajjayiSyAmi sarvvathA|| 18 A prathamAd IzvaraH
 svIyAni sarvvakarmmaNI jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 19 ataeva
 mama nivedanamidaM bhinnadezIyalokAnAM
 madhye ye janA IzvaraM prati parAvarttanta
 teSAMupari anyam kamapi bhAraM na nyasya 20
 devatAprasAdAzucibhakSyam vyabhicArakarmma
 kaNThasampIDanamAritaprANibhakSyam
 raktabhakSyajca etAni parityaktuM likhAmaH| 21 yataH
 pUrvvakAlato mUsAvyavasthApracAriNo lokA nagare
 nagare santi prativizrAmavAraJca bhajanabhavane
 tasyAH pATHo bhavati| 22 tataH paraM preritagaNo
 lokaprAcInagaNaH sarvva maNDali ca sveSAM madhye
 barzabbA nAmnA vikhyAto manonItau kRtvA
 paulabarNabbAbhyAM sArddham AntiyakhiyAnagaraM
 prati preSaNam ucitaM buddhvA tAbhyAM patraM
 praiSayan| 23 tasmin patre likhitamiMda, AntiyakhiyA-
 suriyA-kilikiyAdezasthabhinnadezIyabhrAtRgaNaya
 preritagaNasya lokaprAcInagaNasya bhrAtRgaNasya
 ca namaskAraH| 24 vizeSato'smAkam AjJAm
 aprApyApi kiyanto janA asmAkaM madhyAd gatvA
 tvakchedo mUsAvyavasthA ca pAlayitavyAviti yuSmAn

zikSayitvA yuSmAkaM manasAmasthairyyaM kRtvA
 yuSmAn sasandehAn akurvvan etAM kathAM vayam
 azRnma| 25 tatKaraNAd vayam ekamantraNAH
 santaH sabhAyAM sthitvA prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
 nAmanimittaM mRtyumukhagatAbhyAmasmAkaM
 26 priyabarNabbApaulAbhyAM sArddhaM
 manonItalokAnAM keSAJcid yuSmAkaM sannidhau
 preSaNam ucitaM buddhavantaH| 27 ato yihUdAsIlau
 yuSmAn prati preSitavantaH, etayo rmukhAbhyAM
 sarvvAM kathAM jJAsyatha| 28 devatAprasAdabhakSyaM
 raktabhakSyaM galapIDanamAritaprANibhakSyaM
 vyabhicArakarmma cemAni sarvvANi
 yuSmAbhistryAjyAni; etatprayojanIyAjJavyatirekena
 yuSmAkam upari bhAramanyaM na nyasituM
 pavitrasyAtmano'smAkaJca ucitajJAnam abhavat| 29
 ataeva tebhyaH sarvvebhyaH sveSu rakSiteSu yUyaM
 bhadraM karmma kariSyatha| yuSmAkaM maGgalaM
 bhUyAt| 30 te visRSTAH santa AntiyakhiyAnagara
 upasthAya lokanivahaM saMgRhya patram adadan| 31
 tataste tatpatraM paThitvA sAntvanAM prApya sAnanda
 abhavan| 32 yihUdAsilau ca svayaM pracArakau bhUtvA
 bhrAtRgaNaM nAnopadizya tAn susthirAn akurutAm| 33
 itthaM tau tatra taiH sAkaM katipayadinAni yApayitvA
 pazcAt preritAnAM samIpe pratyAgamanArthaM teSAM
 sannidheH kalyANena visRSTAvabhavatAM| 34
 kintu sIlastatra sthAtuM vAjchitavAn| 35 aparaM
 paulabarNabbau bahavaH ziSyAzca lokAn upadizya
 prabhoH susaMvAdaM pracArayanta AntiyakhiyAyAM
 kAlaM yApitavantaH| 36 katipayadineSu gateSu paulo

barNabbAm avadat AgacchAvAM yeSu nagareSvIzvarasya
susaMvAdaM pracAritavantau tAni sarvvanagarANi
punargatvA bhrAtaraH kIdRzAH santIti draSTuM tAn
sAkSat kurvvaH| 37 tena mArkanAmNA vikhyAtaM
yohanaM saGginaM karttuM barNabbA matimakarot, 38
kintu sa pUrvvaM tAbhyAM saha kAryyArthaM na gatvA
pAmphUliyAdeze tau tyaktavAn tatkArANat paulastaM
saGginaM karttum anucitaM jJAtavAn| 39 itthaM
tayoratizayavirodhasyopasthitatvAt tau parasparaM
pRthagabhavatAM tato barNabbA mArkaM gRhItvA
potena kupropadvIpaM gatavAn; 40 kintu paulaH silaM
manonItaM kRtvA bhrAtRbhIrIzvarAnugrahe samarpitaH
san prasthAya 41 suriyAkilikiyAdezAbhyAM maNDaliH
sthIrIkurvvan agacchat|

16 paulo darbbIlustrAnagarayorupasthitobhavat tatra
tImathiyAnAmA ziSya eka AsIt; sa vizvAsinyA yihUdiyAyA
yoSito garbbhajAtaH kintu tasya pitAnyadezIyalokaH| 2
sa jano lustrA-ikaniyanagarasthAnAM bhrAtRnAM
samIpepi sukhyAtimAn AsIt| 3 paulastaM
svasaGginaM karttuM matiM kRtvA taM gRhItvA
taddezanivAsinAM yihUdiyAnAm anurodhAt tasya
tvakchedaM kRtavAn yatastasya pitA bhinnadezIyaloka
iti sarvvairajJAyata| 4 tataH paraM te nagare
nagare bhramitvA yirUzAlamasthaiH preritai
rlokaprAcInaizca nirUpitaM yad vyavasthApatraM
tadanusAreNACarituM lokebhystad dattavantaH| 5
tenaiva sarvve dharmmasamAjAH khrISTadharmme
susthirAH santaH pratidinaM varddhitA abhavan| 6 teSu
phrugiyAgAlAtiyAdezamadyena gateSu satsu pavitra

AtmA tAn AzyAdeze kathAM prakAzayituM
 pratiSiddhavAn| 7 tathA musiyAdeza upasthAya
 bithuniyAM gantuM tairudyoge kRte AtmA tAn
 nAnvamanya| 8 tasmAt te musiyAdezaM parityajya
 troyAnagaraM gatvA samupasthitAH| 9 rAtrau paulaH
 svapne dRSTavAn eko mAkidaniyalokastiSThan
 vinayaM kRtvA tasmai kathayati, mAkidaniyAdezam
 AgatyAsmAn upakurviti| 10 tasyetthaM svapnadarzanAt
 prabhustaddezIyalokAn prati susaMvAdaM pracArayitum
 asmAn AhUyatIti nizcitaM buddhvA vayaM tUrNaM
 mAkidaniyAdezaM gantum udyogam akurmma| 11 tataH
 paraM vayaM troyAnagarAd prasthAya RjumArgeNa
 sAmathrAkiyopadvIpena gatvA pare'hani niyApalinagara
 upasthitAH| 12 tasmAd gatvA mAkidaniyAntarvartti
 romIyavasatisthAnaM yat philipInAmapradhAnanagaraM
 tatropasthAya katipayadinAni tatra sthitavantaH| 13
 vizrAmavAre nagarAd bahi rgatvA nadItaTe yatra
 prArthanAcAra AsIt tatropavizya samAgata nArIH prati
 kathAM prAcArayAma| 14 tataH thuyAtIrAnagarIyA
 dhUSarAmbaravikrAyini ludyAnAmika yA Izvarasevika
 yoSit zrotrINAM madhya AsIt tayA pauloktavAkyAni yad
 gRhyante tadarthaM prabhustasyA manodvAraM
 muktavAn| 15 ataH sA yoSit saparivArA majjita satI
 vinayaM kRtvA kathitavati, yuSmAkaM vicArAd yadi
 prabhau vizvAsinI jAtAhaM tarhi mama gRham Agatya
 tiSThata| itthaM sA yatnenAsmAn asthApayat| 16 yasyA
 gaNanayA tadadhipatInAM bahudhanopArjanaM
 jAtaM tAdRzi gaNakabhUtagrasta kAcana dAsI
 prArthanAsthanaganamanakAla AgatyAsmAn sAkSat

kRtavati| 17 sAsmAkaM paulasya ca pazcAd etya
 proccaiH kathAmimAM kathitavati, manuSyA ete
 sarvvoparisthasyezvarasya sevakAH santo'smAn prati
 paritrANasya mArgaM prakAzayanti| 18 sA kanya
 bahudinAni tAdRzam akarot tasmAt paulo duHkhitaH
 san mukhaM parAvartya taM bhUtamavadad, ahaM
 yIzukhrISTasya nAmna tvAmAjJApayAmi tvamasyA
 bahirgaccha; tenaiva tatSaNaT sa bhUtastasyA
 bahirgataH| 19 tataH sveSAM lAbhasya pratyAZA viphalA
 jAteti vilokya tasyAH prabhavaH paulaM silajca
 dhRtvAkRSya vicArasthAne'dhipatInAM samIpam
 Anayan| 20 tataH zAsakAnAM nikaTaM nItvA romiloka
 vayam asmAkaM yad vyavaharaNaM grahItum AcarituJca
 niSiddhaM, 21 ime yihUdIyalokAH santopi tadeva
 zikSayitvA nagare'smAkam atIva kalahaM kurvvanti, 22
 iti kathite sati lokanivahastayoH prAtikUlyenodatiSThat
 tathA zAsakAstayo rvastrANi chitvA vetrAghAtaM
 karttum AjJApayan| 23 aparaM te tau bahu prahAryya
 tvametau kArAM nItvA sAvadhAnaM rakSayeti
 kArArakSakam Adizan| 24 ittham AjJAM prApya sa
 tAvabhyantarasthakArAM nItvA pAdeSu pAdapAzibhi
 rbaddhvA sthApitAvAn| 25 atha nizIthasamaye
 paulasIlAvIzvamuddizya prAthanAM gAnaJca
 kRtavantau, kArAsthitA lokAzca tadazRNvan 26
 tadAkasmAt mahAn bhUmikampo'bhavat tena
 bhittimUlena saha kArA kampitAbhUt tatSaNaT
 sarvvANi dvArANi muktAni jAtAni sarvveSAM
 bandhanAni ca muktAni| 27 ataeva kArArakSako nidrAto
 jAgaritvA kArAyA dvArANi muktAni dRSTvA bandilokAH

palAyitA ityanumAya koSAt khaGgaM bahiH
 kRtvAtmaghAtaM karttum udyataH| 28 kintu
 paulaH proccaistamAhUya kathitavAn pazya vayaM
 sarvve'trAsmahe, tvaM nijaprANahiMsAM mAkarSIH| 29
 tadA pradIpam Anetum uktvA sa kampamAnaH san
 ullampyAbhyantaram Agatya paulasIlayoH pAdeSu
 patitavAn| 30 pazcAt sa tau bahirAnIya pRSTavAn he
 mahecchau paritrANaM prAptuM mayA kiM karttavayaM?
 31 pazcAt tau svagRhamAnIya tayoH sammukhe
 khAdyadravyANi sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadIyAH
 sarvve parivArAzcezvare vizvasantaH sAnanditA
 abhavan| 32 tasmai tasya gRhashthitasarvvalokebhyazca
 prabhoH kathAM kathitavantau| 33 tathA
 rAtrestasminneva daNDe sa tau gRhItvA tayoH
 prahArANAM kSatAni prakSAlitavAn tataH sa svayaM
 tasya sarvve pariJanAzca majjitA abhavan| 34 pazcAt tau
 svagRhamAnIya tayoH sammukhe khAdyadravyANi
 sthApitavAn tathA sa svayaM tadIyAH sarvve
 parivArAzcezvare vizvasantaH sAnanditA abhavan| 35
 dina upasthite tau lokau mocayeti kathAM kathayituM
 zAsakAH padAtiganaM preSitavantaH| 36 tataH
 kArArakSakaH paulAya tAM vArttAM kathitavAn yuvAM
 tyAjayituM zAsakA lokAna preSitavanta idAnIM yuvAM
 bahi rbhUtvA kuzalena pratiSThetAM| 37 kintu paulastAn
 avadat romilokayorAvayoH kamapi doSam na nizcitya
 sarvveSAM samakSam AvAM kazayA tADayitvA kArAyAM
 baddhavantA idAnIM kimAvAM guptaM vistrakSyanti?
 tanna bhaviSyati, svayamAgatyAvAM bahiH kRtvA
 nayantu| 38 tadA padAtibhiH zAsakebhya etadvArttAyAM

kathitAyAM tau romilokAviti kathAM zrutvA te
bhItAH 39 santastayoH sannidhimAgatya vinayam
akurvvan aparaM bahiH kRtvA nagarAt prasthAtuM
prArthitavantaH| 40 tatastau kArAyA nirgatya ludiyAyA
gRhaM gatavantau tatra bhrAtRgaNaM sAkSatkRtya tAn
sAntvayitvA tasmAt sthAnAt prasthitau|

17 paulasIlau AmphipalyApalloniyAnagarAbhyAM
gatvA yatra yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanamekam
Aste tatra thiSalanIkInagara upasthitau| 2 tadA
paulaH svAcArAnusAreNa teSAM samIpaM
gatvA vizrAmavAratraye taiH sArddhaM
dharmmapustakIyakathAyA vicAraM kRtavAn| 3
phalataH khriSTena duHkhabhogaH karttavyaH
zmazAnadutthAnaJca karttavyaM yuSmAkaM sannidhau
yasya yIzoH prastAvaM karomi sa IzvareNAbhiSiktaH sa
etAH kathAH prakAzya pramANaM datvA sthirIkRtavAn|
4 tasmAt teSAM katipayajana anyadezIyA bahavo
bhaktaloka bahyaH pradhAnanAryyazca vizvasya
paulasIlayoH pazcAdgAmino jAtAH| 5 kintu vizvAsahInA
yihUdIyaloka IrSyayA paripUrNAH santo haTaTsya
katinayalampaTalokAn saGginaH kRtvA janatayA
nagaramadhye mahAkalahaM kRtvA yAsona
gRham Akramya preritAn dhRtvA lokanivahasya
samIpam AnetuM ceSTitavantaH| 6 teSAMuddezam
aprApya ca yAsonaM katipayAn bhrAtRMzca
dhRtvA nagarAdhipatInAM nikaTamAnIya proccaiH
kathitavanto ye manuSyA jagadudvATitavantaste
'trApyupasthitAH santi, 7 eSa yAson AtithyaM kRtvA tAn
gRhItavAn| yIzunAmaka eko rAjastIti kathayantaste

kaisarasyAjJAviruddhaM karmma kurvvati| 8 teSAM
 kathAmimAM zrutvA lokanivaho nagarAdhipatayazca
 samudvignA abhavan| 9 tadA yAsonastadanyeSAJca
 dhanadaNDaM gRhItvA tAn parityaktavantaH| 10 tataH
 paraM bhrAtRgaNo rajanyAM paulasIlau zIghraM
 birayAnagaraM preSitavAn tau tatropasthAya
 yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM gatavantau| 11
 tatrasthA lokAH thiSalanIkIsthalokebhyo mahAtmAna
 Asan yata itthaM bhavati na veti jJAtuM dine dine
 dharmmagranthasyAlocanAM kRtvA svairaM kathAm
 agRhlan| 12 tasmAd aneke yihUdIyA anyadezIyAnAM
 mAnyA striyaH puruSAzcAneke vyazvasan| 13 kintu
 birayAnagare paulenezvarIyA kathA pracAryyata iti
 thiSalanIkIsthA yihUdIyA jJAtvA tatsthAnamapyAgatya
 lokAnAM kupravRttim ajanayan| 14 ataeva tasmAt
 sthAnAt samudreNa yAntIti darzayitvA bhrAtaraH
 kSipraM paulaM prAhiNvan kintu sIlatImathiyau
 tatra sthitavantau| 15 tataH paraM paulasya
 mArgadarzakAstam AthInInagara upasthApayan pazcAd
 yuvAM tUrNam etat sthAnaM AgamiSyathaH
 silatImathiyau pratImAm AjJAM prApya te pratyAgatAH|
 16 paula AthInInagare tAvapekSyA tiSThan tannagaraM
 pratimAbhiH paripUrNaM dRSTvA santaptahRdayo
 'bhavat| 17 tataH sa bhajanabhavane yAn yihUdIyAn
 bhaktalokAMzca haTTe ca yAn apazyat taiH saha
 pratidinaM vicAritavAn| 18 kintvipikUrIyamatagrahiNaH
 stoyikIyamatagrAhiNazca kiyanto janAstena
 sArddhaM vyavadanta| tatra kecid akathayan eSa
 vAcAlaH kiM vaktum icchati? apare kecid eSa janaH

keSAJcid videzIyadevAnAM pracAraka ityanumIyate
 yataH sa yIzum utthitijca pracArayat| 19 te tam
 areyapAganAma vicArasthAnam AnIya prAvocan
 idaM yannavInaM mataM tvaM prAcIkaza idaM
 kIdRzaM etad asmAn zrAvaya; 20 yAmimAm
 asambhavakathAm asmAkaM karNagocarIkRtavAn asyA
 bhAvArthaH ka iti vayaM jJA tum icchAmaH| 21
 tadAthInInivAsinastannagarpravAsinazca kevalaM
 kasyAzcana navInakathAyAH zravanena pracAraNena ca
 kAlam ayApayan| 22 paulo'reyapAgasya madhye tiSThan
 etAM kathAM pracAritavAn, he AthInIyaloka yUyaM
 sarvvathA devapUjAyAm AsaktA ityaha pratyakSaM
 pazyAmi| 23 yataH paryyaTanakAle yuSmAkaM
 pUjanIyAni pazyan 'avijJAtezvarAya` etallipiyuktAM
 yajJavedImekAM dRSTavAn; ato na viditvA yaM
 pUjayadhve tasyaiva tatvaM yuSmAn prati pracArayAmi|
 24 jagato jagatsthAnAM sarvvavastUnAJca sraSTA
 ya IzvaraH sa svargapRthivyorekAdhipatiH san
 karanirmmitamandireSu na nivasati; 25 sa eva
 sarvvebhyo jIvanaM prANAn sarvvasAmagrizca
 pradadAti; ataeva sa kasyAzcit sAmagyrA abhAvaheto
 rmanuSyANAM hastaiH sevito bhavatIti na| 26 sa
 bhUmaNDale nivAsArtham ekasmAt zoNitAt sarvvAn
 manuSyAn sRSTvA teSAM pUrvvanirUpitasamayaM
 vasatisImAJca niracinot; 27 tasmAt lokaiH kenApi
 prakAreNa mRgayitvA paramezvarasya tatvaM prAptuM
 tasya gaveSaNaM karaNIyam| 28 kintu so'smAkaM
 kasmAccidapi dUre tiSThatIti nahi, vayaM tena
 nizvasanaprazvasanagamanAgamanaprANadhAraNani

kurmmaH, punazca yuSmAkameva katipayAH kavayaH
kathayanti 'tasya vaMzA vayaM smo hi` iti| 29 ataeva yadi
vayam Izvarasya vaMzA bhavAmastarhi manuSyai
rvidyayA kauzalena ca takSitaM svarNaM rUpyaM dRSad
vaiteSAM Izvaratvam asmAbhi rna jJAtavyaM| 30 teSAM
pUrvvIyalokAnAm ajJAnatAM pratIzvaro yadyapi
nAvAdhatta tathApIdAnIM sarvvatra sarvvAn manaH
parivarttayitum AjJApayati, 31 yataH svaniyuktana
puruSeNa yadA sa pRthivIsthAnAM sarvvalokAnAM
vicAraM kariSyati taddinaM nyarUpayat; tasya
zmazAnothApanena tasmin sarvvebhyaH pramANaM
prAdAt| 32 tadA zmazAnAd utthAnasya kathAM zrutvA
kecid upAhaman, kecidavadan enAM kathAM punarapi
tvattaH zroSyAmaH| 33 tataH paulasteSAM samIpAt
prasthitavAn| 34 tathApi kecillokAstena sArddhaM
militvA vyazvasan teSAM madhye 'reyapAgIyadyanusiyO
dAmArInAmA kAcinnArI kiyanto narAzCAsan|

18 tadghaTanAtaH paraM paula AthInInagarAd
yAtrAM kRtvA karinthanagaram Agacchat| 2
tasmin samaye klaudiyAH sarvvAn yihUdIyAn
romAnagaraM vihAya gantum AjJApayat, tasmAt
priskillAnAmna jAyayA sArddham itAliyAdezAt
kiJcitpUrvvam Agamat yaH pantadeze jAta AkkilaNAmA
yihUdIyalokaH paulastaM sAkSAt prApya tayoH
samIpamitavAn| 3 tau dUSyanirmmANajIvinau, tasmAt
parasparam ekavRttikatvAt sa tAbhyAM saha uSitvA tat
karmmAkarot| 4 paulaH prativizrAmavAraM
bhajanabhavanaM gatvA vicAraM kRtvA yihUdIyAn
anyadezIyAMzca pravRttiM grAhitavAn| 5

silatImathiyayo rmAkidaniyAdezAt sametayoH satoH
 paula uttaptamanA bhUtvA yIzurIzvareNAbhiSikto
 bhavatIti pramanAM yihUdIyAnAM samIpe prAdAt| 6
 kintu te 'tIva virodhaM vidhAya pASaNDIyakathAM
 kathitavantastataH paulo vastraM dhunvan etAM
 kathAM kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM zoNitapAtAparAdho
 yuSmAn pratyeva bhavatu, tenAhaM niraparAdho
 'dyArabhya bhinnadezIyAnAM samIpaM yAmi| 7 sa
 tasmAt prasthAya bhajanabhavanasamIpasthasya
 yustanAmna Izvarabhaktasya bhinnadezIyasya
 nivezanaM prAvizat| 8 tataH krISpanAmA
 bhajanabhavanAdhipatiH saporivAraH prabhau
 vyazvasIt, karinthanagarIyA bahavo lokAzca samAkarNya
 vizvasya majjita abhavan| 9 kSaNadAyAM prabhuH
 paulaM darzanaM datva bhASitavAn, mA bhaisIH, mA
 nirasIH kathAM pracAraya| 10 ahaM tvayA sArddham Asa
 hiMsArthaM kopi tvAM spraSTuM na zakSyati
 nagare'smin madIyA loka bahava Asate| 11 tasmAt
 paulastannagare prAyeNa sArddhavatsaraparyyantaM
 saMsthAyezvarasya kathAm upAdizat| 12 gAlliyAnAmA
 kazcid AkhAyAdezasya prADvivAkaH samabhavat, tato
 yihUdIyA ekavAkyAH santaH paulam Akramya
 vicArasthAnaM nItva 13 mAnuSa eSa vyavasthAya
 viruddham IzvarabhajanaM karttuM lokAn kupravRttiM
 grAhayatIti niveditavantaH| 14 tataH paule pratyuttaraM
 dAtum udyate sati gAlliyA yihUdIyAn vyAharat, yadi
 kasyacid anyAyasya vAtizayaduSTatAcaraNasya
 vicAro'bhaviSyat tarhi yuSmAkaM kathA mayA
 sahanIyAbhaviSyat| 15 kintu yadi kevalaM kathAyA vA

nAmno vA yuSmAkaM vyavasthAyA vivAdo bhavati tarhi
tasya vicAramahaM na kariSyAmi, yUyaM tasya
mImAMsAM kuruta| 16 tataH sa tAn vicArasthAnAd
dUrIkRtavAn| 17 tAdA bhinnadezlyAH sosthininAmAnaM
bhajanabhavanasya pradhAnAdhipatiM dhRtvA
vicArasthAnasya sammukhe prAharan tathApi gAlliyA
teSu sarvvakarmmasu na mano nyadadhAt| 18
paulastatra punarbahudinAni nyavasat, tato
bhrAtRgaNAd visarjanaM prApya kiJcanavratanimittaM
kiMkriyAnagare ziro muNDayitvA priskillAkkilAbhyAM
sahito jalapathena suriyAdezaM gatavAn| 19 tata
iphiSanagara upasthAya tatra tau visRjya svayaM
bhajanabhvanaM pravizya yihUdiyaiH saha vicAritavAn|
20 te svaiH sArddhaM punaH katipayadinAni sthAtuM
taM vyanayan, sa tadanurarIkRtya kathAmetAM
kathitavAn, 21 yirUzAlami AgAmyutsavapAlanArthaM
mayA gamanlyAM; pazcAd IzvarecchAyAM jAtAyAM
yuSmAkaM samIpaM pratyAgamiSyAmi| tataH paraM sa
tai rvisRSTaH san jalapathena iphiSanagarAt
prasthitavAn| 22 tataH kaisariyAm upasthitaH san
nagaraM gatvA samAjaM namaskRtya tasmAd
AntiyakhiyAnagaraM prasthitavAn| 23 tatra kiyatkAlaM
yApayitvA tasmAt prasthAya sarvveSAM
ziSyANAM manAMsi susthirANi kRtvA kramazo
galAtiyAphrugiyAdezayo rbhramitvA gatavAn| 24
tasminneva samaye sikandariyAnagare jAta ApallonAmA
zAstravit suvaktA yihUdiya eko jana iphiSanagaram
AgatavAn| 25 sa zikSitaprabhumArgo manasodyogI ca
san yohano majjanamAtraM jJAtvA yathArthatayA

prabhoH kathAM kathayan samupAdizat| 26 eSa jano
nirbhayatvena bhajanabhavane kathayitum ArabdhavAn,
tataH priskillAkkilau tasyopadezakathAM nizamyA taM
svayoH samIpam AnIya zuddharUpeNezvarasya kathAm
abodhayatAm| 27 pazcAt sa AkhAyAdezaM gantuM matiM
kRtavAn, tada tatradyaH ziSyagaNo yathA taM gRhlAti
tadarthaM bhrAtRgaNena samAzvasya patre likhite sati,
ApallAstatropasthitaH san anugraheNa pratyayinAM
bahUpakArAn akarot, 28 phalato yIZurabhiSiktastrAteti
zAstrapramANaM datvA prakAzarUpeNa pratipannaM
kRtvA yihUdlyAn niruttarAn kRtavAn|

19 karinthanagara ApallasaH sthitikAle paula
uttarapradezairAgacchan iphiSanagaram upasthitavAn|
tatra katipayaziSyAn sAkSat prApya tAn apRcchat, 2
yUyaM vizvasya pavitramAtmAnaM prAptA na vA?
tataste pratyavadan pavitra AtmA diyate ityasmAbhiH
zrutamapi nahi| 3 tada sA'vadat tarhi yUyaM kena
majjitA abhavata? te'kathayan yohano majjanena| 4 tada
paula uktavAn itaH paraM ya upasthAsyati tasmin
arthata yIZukhrISTe vizvasitavyamityuktvA yohan
manaHparivarttanasUcakena majjanena jale lokAn
amajjayat| 5 tAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA te prabho
ryIZukhrISTasya nAmnA majjitA abhavan| 6 tataH
paulena teSAM gAtreSu kare'rpite teSAMupari pavitra
AtmAvarUDhavAn, tasmAt te nAnAdezIyA bhASA
bhaviSyatkathAzca kathitavantaH| 7 te prAyeNa
dvAdazajana Asan| 8 paulo bhajanabhavanaM gatvA
prAyeNa mAsatrayam Izvarasya rAjyasya vicAraM kRtvA
lokAn pravartya sAhasena kathAmakathayat| 9 kintu

kaThinAntaHkaraNatvAt kiyanto janA na vizvasya
 sarvveSAM samakSam etatpathasya nindAM
 karttuM pravRttAH, ataH paulasteSAM samIpAt
 prasthAya ziSyagaNaM pRthakkRtvA pratyahaM
 turAnnanAmnaH kasyacit janasya pATHazAlAyAM
 vicAraM kRtavAn| 10 itthaM vatsaradvayaM gataM
 tasmAd AziyAdezanivAsinaH sarvve yihUdIyA
 anyadezIyalokAzca prabho ryIzoH kathAm azrauSan| 11
 paulena ca Izvara etAdRzAnyadbhutAni karmmANi
 kRtavAn 12 yat paridheye gAtramArjanavastre vA tasya
 dehAt pIDitalokAnAm samIpam AnIte te nirAmayA jAtA
 apavitrA bhUtAzca tebhyo bahirgatavantaH| 13 tAdA
 dezATanakAriNaH kiyanto yihUdIyA bhUtApasAriNo
 bhUtagrastanokAnAM sannidhau prabhe ryIzo
 rnAma japtvA vAkyamidam avadan, yasya kathAM
 paulaH pracArayati tasya yIzo rnAmnA yuSmAn
 AjJApayAmaH| 14 skivanAmno yihUdIyAnAM
 pradhAnayAjakasya saptabhiH puttaistathA kRte sati 15
 kazcid apavitra bhUtAH pratyuditavAn, yIzuM jAnAmi
 paulaJca paricinomi kintu ke yUyaM? 16 ityuktva
 sopavitrabhUtagrasto manuSyO lamphaM kRtvA
 teSAMupari patitvA balena tAn jitavAn, tasmAtte
 nagnAH kSatAGgAzca santastasmAd gehAt palAyanta| 17
 sA vAg iphiSanagaranivAsinasaM sarvveSAM
 yihUdIyAnAM bhinnadezIyAnAM lokAnAJca
 zravgocarIbhUtA; tataH sarvve bhayaM gataH prabho
 ryIzo rnAmno yazo 'varddhata| 18 yeSAManekeSAM
 lokAnAM pratItrajAyata ta Agatya svaiH kRtAH
 kriyAH prakAzarUpeNAGgIkRtavantaH| 19 bahavo

mAyAkarmmakAriNaH svasvagrAnthAn AnIya rAzIkRtya
 sarvveSAM samakSam adAhayan, tato gaNanAM
 kRtvAbudhyanta paJcAyutarUpyamudrAmUlyapustakAni
 dagdhAni| 20 itthaM prabhoH kathA sarvvadezaM vyApya
 prabala jAtA| 21 sarvveSveteSu karmmasu sampanneSu
 satsu paulo mAkidaniyAkhAyAdezAbhyAM yirUzAlamaM
 gantuM matiM kRtvA kathitavAn tatsthAnaM yAtrAyAM
 kRtAyAM satyAM mayA romAnagaraM draSTavyaM| 22
 svAnugatalokAnAM tImathiyerAstau dvau janau
 mAkidaniyAdezaM prati prahitya svayam AziyAdeze
 katipayadinAni sthitavAn| 23 kintu tasmin samaye
 mate'smin kalaho jAtaH| 24 tatkAraNamidaM,
 arttimIdevyA rUpyamandiranirmmANena sarvveSAM
 zilpinAM yatheSTalAbham ajanayat yo dImItriyAnAmA
 nADIndhamaH 25 sa tAn tatkarmmajIvinaH
 sarvvalokAMzca samAhUya bhASitavAn he mahecchA
 etena mandiranirmmANenAsmAkaM jIvika bhavati, etad
 yUyaM vittha; 26 kintu hastanirmmitezvarA IzvarA nahi
 paulanAmna kenacijjanena kathAmimAM vyAhRtya
 kevalephiSanagare nahi prAyeNa sarvvasmin AziyAdeze
 pravRttiM grAhayitvA bahulokAnAM zemuSI
 parAvarttita, etad yuSmAbhi rdRzyate zrUyate ca|
 27 tenAsmAkaM vANijyasya sarvvathA hAneH
 sambhavanaM kevalamiti nahi, AziyAdezasthai rvA
 sarvvajagatsthai rlokaiH pUjyA yArtimI mahAdevI tasyA
 mandirasyAvajJAnasya tasyA aizvaryyasya nAzasya ca
 sambhAvana vidyate| 28 etAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA te
 mahAkrodhAnvitAH santa uccaiHkAraM kathitavanta
 iphiSIyAnAm arttimI devI mahatI bhavati| 29 tataH

sarvvanagaraM kalahena paripUrNamabhavat, tataH
paraM te mAkidanIyagAyAristArkhanAmAnau paulasya
dvau saharau dhRtvaikacittA raGgabhUmiM javena
dhAvitavantaH| 30 tataH paulo lokAnAM sannidhiM
yAtum udyatavAn kintu ziSyagaNastaM vAritavAn|
31 paulasyatmIyA AziyAdezasthAH katipayAH
pradhAnalokAstasya samIpaM naramekaM preSyA tvaM
raGgabhUmiM mAgA iti nyavedayan| 32 tato
nAnAlokAnAM nAnAkathAkathanAt sabhA vyAkulA jAtA
kiM kArANAd etAvatI janatAbhavat etad adhikai
rlokai rNAjJayi| 33 tataH paraM janatAmadhyAd
yihUdIyairbahiSkRtaH sikandaro hastena saGketaM
kRtvA lokebhya uttaraM dAtumudyatavAn, 34 kintu sa
yihUdIyaloka iti nizcite sati iphiSIyAnAm arttimI
devI mahatIti vAKyaM prAyeNa paJca daNDAn
yAvad ekasvareNa lokanivahaiH proktaM| 35 tato
nagarAdhipatistAn sthirAn kRtvA kathitavAn he
iphiSAyAH sarvve loka AkarNayata, artimImahAdevyA
mahAdevAt patitAyAstatpratimAyAzca pUjanama
iphiSanagarasthAH sarvve lokAH kurvvanti, etat ke na
jAnanti? 36 tasmAd etatpratikuLaM kepi kathayituM na
zaknuvanti, iti jJAtvA yuSmAbhiH susthiratvena
sthAtavyam avivicya kimapi karmma na karttavyaJca| 37
yAn etAn manuSyAn yUyamatra samAnayata te
mandiradravyApahArakA yuSmAkaM devyA nindakAzca
na bhavanti| 38 yadi kaJcana prati dImItriyasya tasya
sahAyAnAJca kAcid Apatti rvidyate tarhi pratinidhiloka
vicArasthAnAJca santi, te tat sthAnaM gatvA
uttarapatyuttare kurvvantu| 39 kintu yuSmAkaM

kAcidaparA kathA yadi tiSThati tarhi niyamitAyAM
 sabhAyAM tasyA niSpatti rbhaviSyati| 40 kintvetasya
 virodhasyottaraM yena dAtuM zaknum etAdRzasya
 kasyacit kAraNasyAbhAvAd adyatanaghaTanAheto
 rAjadrohiNAMivAsmAkam abhiyogo bhaviSyatIti zaGkA
 vidyate| 41 iti kathayitvA sa sabhAsthalokAn visRSTavAn|
20 itthaM kalahe nivRtte sati paulaH ziSyagaNam
 AhUya visarjanaM prApya mAkidaniyAdezaM
 prasthitavAn| 2 tena sthAnena gacchan
 taddezIyAn ziSyAn bahUpadizya yUnAnIyadezam
 upasthitavAn| 3 tatra mAsatrayaM sthitvA tasmAt
 suriyAdezaM yAtum udyataH, kintu yihUdiyAstaM
 hantuM gupta atiSThan tasmAt sa punarapi
 mAkidaniyAmArgeNa pratyAgantuM matiM kRtavAn| 4
 birayanagarIyasopAtraH thiSalanIyAristArkhasikundau
 darbbonagarIyagAyatImathiyau
 AziyAdezIyatukhikatrapphimau ca tena sArddhaM
 AziyAdezaM yAvad gatavantaH| 5 ete sarvve
 'grasarAH santo 'smAn apeksya troyAnagare
 sthitavantaH| 6 kiNvazUnyapUpotsavadine ca gate
 sati vayaM philipInagarAt toyapathena gatvA
 paJcabhi rdinaistroyAnagaram upasthAya tatra
 saptadinAnyavAtiSThAma| 7 saptAhasya prathamadine
 pUpAn bhaMktu ziSyesu militeSu paulaH paradine
 tasmAt prasthAtum udyataH san tadahni
 prAyeNa kSapAya yAmadvayaM yAvat ziSyebhyo
 dharmmakathAm akathayat| 8 uparisthe yasmin
 prakoSThe sabhAM kRtvAsan tatra bahavaH pradIpAH
 prAjvalan| 9 utukhanAmA kazcana yuvA ca vAtAyana

upavizan ghorataranidrAgrasto 'bhUt tadA paulena
 bahukSaNaM kathAyAM pracAritAyAM nidrAmagnaH sa
 tasmAd uparisthatRtIyaprakoSThAd apatat, tato
 lokAstaM mRtakalpaM dhRtvodatolayan| 10 tataH
 paulo'varuhya tasya gAtre patitVA taM kroDe nidhAya
 kathitavAn, yUyaM vyAkula mA bhUta nAyaM prANai
 rviyuktaH| 11 pazcAt sa punazcopari gatVA pUpAn
 bhaMktVA prabhAtaM yAvat kathopakathane kRtvA
 prasthitavAn| 12 te ca taM jIvantaM yuvAnaM gRhItVA
 gatVA paramApyAyita jAtAH| 13 anantaraM vyaM
 potenAgrasarA bhUtvAsmanagaram uttIryya
 paulaM grahItuM matim akurmma yataH sa tatra
 padbhyAM vrajituM matiM kRtveti nirUpitavAn| 14
 tasmAt tatrAsmAbhiH sArddhaM tasmin milite
 sati vyaM taM nItVA mitulInyupadvIpaM
 prAptavantaH| 15 tasmAt potaM mocayitVA pare'hani
 kHIyopadvIpsyasammukhaM labdhavantastasmAd
 ekenAhna sAmopadvIpaM gatVA potaM lAgayitVA
 trogulliye sthitVA parasmin divase milItanagaram
 upAtiSThAma| 16 yataH paula AziyAdeze kAlaM
 yApayitum nAbhilaSan iphiSanagaraM tyaktVA yAtuM
 mantraNAM sthirIkRtavAn; yasmAd yadi sAdhyaM
 bhavati tarhi nistArotsavasya paJcAzattamadine sa
 yirUzAlamyupasthAtuM matiM kRtavAn| 17 paulo
 milItAd iphiSaM prati lokaM prahitya samAjasya
 prAcInAn AhUyAnItavAn| 18 teSu tasya samIpam
 upasthiteSu sa tebhya imAM kathAM kathitavAn, aham
 AziyAdeze prathamAgamanam ArabhyAdya yAvad
 yuSmAkaM sannidhau sthitVA sarvvasamaye

yathAcaritavAn tad yUyaM jAnitha; **19** phalataH
sarvvathA namramanAH san bahuzrupAtena
yihudiyAnAm kumantraNAjAtanAnAparikSAbhiH
prabhoH sevAmakaravaM| **20** kAmapi hitakathAM na
gopAyitavAn tAM pracAryya saprakAzaM gRhe gRhe
samupadizyezvaraM prati manaH parAvarttanIyaM
prabhau yIzukhrISTe vizvasanIyaM **21** yihUdiyAnAm
anyadezIyalokAnAJca samIpa etAdRzaM sAkSyaM
dadAmi| **22** pazyata sAmpratam AtmanAkRSTaH san
yirUzAlamnagare yAtrAM karomi, tatra mAmprati
yadyad ghaTiSyate tAnyahaM na jAnAmi; **23** kintu mayA
bandhanaM klezazca bhoktavya iti pavitra AtmA nagare
nagare pramANaM dadAti| **24** tathApi taM klezamahaM
tRNaya na manye; IzvarasyAnugrahaviSayakasya
susaMvAdasya pramANaM dAtuM, prabho ryIzoH
sakAzAda yasyAH sevAyAH bhAraM prApnavaM
tAM sevAM sAdhayituM sAnandaM svamArgaM
samApayituJca nijaprANAnapi priyAn na manye| **25**
adhunA pazyata yeSAM samIpe'ham IzvarIyarAjyasya
susaMvAdaM pracAryya bhramaNaM kRtavAn etAdRza
yUyaM mama vadanaM puna rdraSTuM na prApsyatha
etadapyahaM jAnAmi| **26** yuSmabhyam aham Izvarasya
sarvvAn AdezAn prakAzayituM na nyavartte| **27** ahaM
sarvveSAM lokAnAM raktapAtadoSAd yannirdoSa Ase
tasyAdya yuSmAn sAkSiNaH karomi| **28** yUyaM sveSu
tathA yasya vrajasyAdhyakSan AtmA yuSmAn vidhAya
nyayuGkta tatsarvvasmin sAvadhAnA bhavata, ya
samAjaJca prabhu rnijaraktamUlyena krItavAna tam
avata, **29** yato mayA gamane kRtaeva durjayA vRka

yuSmAkaM madhyaM pravizya vrajaM prati nirdayatAm
 AcariSyanti, 30 yuSmAkameva madhyAdapi lokA utthAya
 ziSyagaNam apahantuM viparItam upadekSyantItyahaM
 jAnAmi| 31 iti heto ryUyaM sacaitanyAH santastiSTata,
 ahaJca sAzrupAtaH san vatsaratrayaM yAvad divAnizaM
 pratijanaM bodhayituM na nyavartte tadapi smarata| 32
 idAnIM he bhrAtaro yuSmAkaM niSThAM janayituM
 pavitrikRtalokAnAM madhye'dhikAraJca dAtuM
 samartho ya IzvarastasyAnugrahasya yo vAdazca
 tayorubhayo ryuSmAn samArpayam| 33 kasyApi svarNaM
 rUpyaM vastraM vA prati mayA lobho na kRtaH| 34 kintu
 mama matsahacaralokAnAJcAvazyakavyayAya
 madIyamidaM karadvayam azrAmyad etad yUyaM
 jAnItha| 35 anena prakAreNa grahaNad dAnaM
 bhadramiti yadvAkyam prabhu ryIzuH kathitavAn tat
 smarttuM daridralokAnAmupakArArthaM zramaM
 karttuJca yuSmAkam ucitam etatsarvvaM yuSmAnaham
 upadiSTavAn| 36 etAM kathAM kathayitVA sa jAnunI
 pAtayitVA sarvaiH saha prArthayata| 37 tena te
 krandrantaH 38 puna rmama mukhaM na drakSyatha
 vizeSata eSA yA katha tenAkathi tatkAraNAt zokaM
 vilApaJca kRtvA kaNThaM dhRtvA cumbitavantaH|
 pazcAt te taM potaM nItavantaH|

21 tai rvisRSTAH santo vayaM potaM bAhayitVA
 RjumArgeNa koSam upadvIpam Agatya pare'hani
 rodiyopadvIpam AgacchAma tatastasmAt pAtArAyAm
 upAtiSThAma| 2 tatra phainIkiyAdezagAminam
 potamekaM prApya tamAruhya gatavantaH| 3
 kupropadvIpaM dRSTvA taM savyadizi sthApayitVA

suriyAdezaM gatvA potasthadravYANyavarohayituM
 soranagare lAgitavantaH| 4 tatra ziSyagaNasya
 sAkSAtkaraNaya vayaM tatra saptadinAni sthitavantaH
 pazcAtte pavitreNAtmanA paulaM vyAharan tvam
 yirUzAlamnagaraM mA gamaH| 5 tatasteSu saptasu
 dineSu yApiteSu satsu vayaM tasmAt sthAnAt
 nijavartmanA gatavantaH, tasmAt te sabAlavRddhavanitA
 asmAbhiH saha nagarasya parisaraparyyantam AgataH
 pazcAdvayaM jaladhitaTe jAnupAtaM prArthayAmahi| 6
 tataH parasparaM visRSTAH santo vayaM potaM gatAste
 tu svasvagRhaM pratyAgatavantaH| 7 vayaM soranagarAt
 nAvA prasthAya talimAyinagaram upAtiSThAma
 tatrAsmAkaM samudrIyamArgasyAnto'bhavat tatra
 bhrAtRgaNaM namaskRtya dinamekaM taiH sArddham
 uSatavantaH| 8 pare 'hani paulastasya saGgino
 vayaJca pratiSThamAnAH kaisariyanagaram Agatya
 susaMvAdapracArakAnAM saptajanAnAM philipanAmna
 ekasya gRhaM pravizyAvatiSThAma| 9 tasya catasro
 duhitaro'nUDhA bhaviSyadvAdinya Asan| 10 tatrAsmAsu
 bahudinAni proSiteSu yihUdIyadezAd AgatyAgAbanAmA
 bhaviSyadvAdi samupasthitavAn| 11 sosmAkaM
 samIpametya paulasya kaTibandhanaM gRhItvA
 nijahastApAdAn baddhvA bhASitavAn yasyedaM
 kaTibandhanaM taM yihUdIyaloka yirUzAlamanagara
 itthaM baddhvA bhinnadezIyAnAM kareSu
 samarpayiSyantIti vAkyaM pavitra AtmA kathayati| 12
 etAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA vayaM tannagaravAsino
 bhrAtarazca yirUzAlamaM na yAtuM paulaM
 vyanayAmahi; 13 kintu sa pratyAvAdIt, yUYaM kiM

kurutha? kiM krandanena mamAntaHkaraNaM vidIrNaM
 kariSyatha? prabho ryIzo rnAmno nimittaM yirUzAlami
 baddho bhavituM kevala tanna prANAn dAtumapi
 sasajjosmi| 14 tenAsmAkaM kathAyAm agRhItAyAm
 Izvarasya yathecchA tathaiva bhavatvityuktVA vayaM
 nirasyAma| 15 pare'hani pAtheyadravyANi gRhItVA
 yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAm akurmma| 16 tataH
 kaisariyAnagaraniVAsinaH katipayAH ziSyA asmAbhiH
 sArddham itVA kRpriyena mnAsannAmnA yena
 prAcInaziSyena sArddham asmAbhi rvastavyaM
 tasya samIpam asmAn nItavantaH| 17 asmAsu
 yirUzAlamyupasthiteSu tatrasthabhrAtRgaNo'smAn
 AhlAdena gRhItavAn| 18 parasmin divase paule'smAbhiH
 saha yAkUbo gRhaM praviSTe lokaprAcInAH sarvve tatra
 pariSadi saMsthitAH| 19 anantaraM sa tAn natVA
 svIyapracAraNena bhinnadezIyAn pratIzvaro yAni
 karmmANi sAdhitavAn tadIyAM kathAm anukramAt
 kathitavAn| 20 iti zruttVA te prabhuM dhanyaM procya
 vAkyamidam abhASanta, he bhrAta ryihUdiyAnAM
 madhye bahusahasrANi loka vizvAsina Asate kintu te
 sarvve vyavasthAmatAcAriNa etat pratyakSaM pazyasi|
 21 zizUnAM tvakchedanAdyAcaraNaM pratiSidhya tvAM
 bhinnadezanivAsino yihUdIyalokAn mUsAvAkyam
 azraddhAtum upadizasIti taiH zrutamasti| 22
 tvamatrAgatosIti vArttAM samAkarNya jananivaho
 militvAvazyamevAgamiSyati; ataeva kiM karaNIyam?
 atra vayaM mantrayitVA samupAyaM tvAM vadAmastaM
 tvamAcara| 23 vrataM karttuM kRtasaGkalpA ye'smAMka
 catvAro mAnavAH santi 24 tAn gRhItVA taiH sahitaH

svaM zuciM kuru tathA teSAM ziromuNDane
 yo vyayo bhavati taM tvaM dehi| tathA kRte
 tvadIyAcAre yA janazruti rjAyate sAlIkA kintu tvaM
 vidhiM pAlayan vyavasthAnusAreNevAcarasIti te
 bhotsante| 25 bhinnadezIyAnAM vizvAsilokAnAM
 nikaTe vayaM patraM likhitvetthaM
 sthirikRtavantaH, devaprasAdabhojanaM
 raktaM galapIDanamAritaprANibhojanaM
 vyabhicArazcaitebhyaH svarakSaNavyatirekeNa
 teSAManyavidhipAlanaM karaNIyaM na| 26 tataH
 paulastAn mAnuSAnAdAya parasmin divase taiH saha
 zuci rbhUtvA mandiraM gatvA zaucakarmmaNo dineSu
 sampUrNeSu teSAM ekaikArthaM naivedyAdyutsargo
 bhaviSyatIti jJApitavAn| 27 teSu saptasu dineSu
 samAptakalpeSu AziyAdezanivAsino yihUdIyAstaM
 madhyemandiraM vilokya jananivahasya manaHsu
 kupravRttiM janayitvA taM dhRtvA 28 proccaiH
 prAvocan, he isrAyellokAH sarvve sAhAyyaM kuruta| yo
 manuja eteSAM lokAnAM mUsAvyavasthAyA etasya
 sthAnasyApi viparItaM sarvvatra sarvvAn zikSayati sa
 eSaH; vizeSataH sa bhinnadezIyalokAn mandiram AnIya
 pavitrasthAnametad apavitramakarot| 29 pUrvvaM te
 madhyenagaram iphiSanagarIyaM traphimaM
 paulena sahitaM dRSTavanta etasmAt paulastaM
 mandiramadhyam Anayad ityanvamimata| 30 ataeva
 sarvvasmin nagare kalahotpannatvAt dhAvanto lokA
 Agatya paulaM dhRtvA mandirasya bahirAkRSyAnayan
 tatSaNAd dvArANi sarvvANi ca ruddhAni| 31 teSu taM
 hantumudyateSu yirUzAlamnagare mahAnupadravo jAta

iti vArttAyAM sahasrasenApatēH karNagocarIbhUtAyAM
 satyAM sa tatksANat sainyAni senApatigaNaJca gRhItvA
 javenAgatavAn| 32 tato lokAH senAgaNena saha
 sahasrasenApatim AgacchantaM dRSTvA paulatADanAto
 nyavarttanta| 33 sa sahasrasenApatiH sannidhAvAgamyā
 paulaM dhRtvA zRGkhaladvayena baddham Adizya tAn
 pRSTavAn eSa kaH? kiM karmma cAyaM kRtavAn? 34
 tato janasaM Uhasya kazcid ekaprakArāM kazcid
 anyaprakArāM vAkyam araut sa tatra satyāM jJatum
 kalahakArāNAd azaktaH san taM durgāM netum
 AjJApayat| 35 teSu sopAnasyopari prApteSu lokAnAM
 sAhasakArāNAt senAgaNaH paulamuttolya nItavAn| 36
 tataH sarvve lokAH pazcAdgAmināH santa enaM
 durIkuruteti vAkyam uccairavadan| 37 paulasya
 durgAnayanasamaye sa tasmai sahasrasenApataye
 kathitavAn, bhavataH purastAt kathAM kathayituM kim
 anumanyate? sa tamapRcchat tvāM kiM yUnAnIyAM
 bhASAM jAnAsi? 38 yo misariyo janaH pUrvvaM
 virodhaM kRtvA catvAri sahasrANi ghAtakAn saGginaH
 kRtvA vipināM gatavAn tvāM kiM saeva na bhavasi? 39
 tadA paulo'kathayat ahaM kilikiyAdezasya tArSanagarIyo
 yihUdIyo, nAhaM sAmAnyanagarIyo mAnavaH; ataeva
 vinaye'haM lAkAnAM samakSaM kathAM kathayituM
 mAmanujAnISva| 40 tenAnujJAtaH paulaH sopAnopari
 tiSThan hasteneGgitaM kRtavAn, tasmAt sarvve susthirA
 abhavan| tadA paula ibriyabhASayA kathayitum
 Arabhata,

22 he pitRgaNA he bhrAtRgaNAH, idAnIM mama
 nivedane samavadhatta| 2 tadA sa ibriyabhASayA

kathAM kathayatIti zrutvA sarvve lokA atIva
 niHzabdA santo'tiSThan| 3 pazcAt so'kathayad
 ahaM yihUdIya iti nizcayaH kilikiyAdezasya
 tArSanagaraM mama janmabhUmiH, etannagarIyasya
 gamilIyelanAmno'dhyApakasya ziSyo bhUtva
 pUrvvapuruSANAM vidhivyavasthAnusAreNa
 sampUrNarUpeNa zikSito'bhavam idAnIntanA yUyaM
 yAdRzA bhavatha tAdRzo'hamapIzvarasevAyAm udyogI
 jAtaH| 4 matametad dviSTvA tadgrAhinArIpuruSAn
 kArAyAM baddhvA teSAM prANanAzaparyyantAM
 vipakSatAm akaravam| 5 mahAyAjakaH sabhAsadaH
 prAcInalokAzca mamaitasyAH kathAyAH pramANaM
 dAtuM zaknuvanti, yasmAt teSAM samIpAd
 dammeSakanaganarivAsibhrAtRgaNArtham AjIApatrANi
 gRhItva ye tatra sthitAstAn daNDayituM yirUzAlamam
 AnayanArthaM dammeSakanagaraM gatosmi| 6
 kintu gacchan tannagarasya samIpaM prAptavAn
 tadA dviIyapraharavelAyAM satyAm akasmAd
 gaganAnnirgatya mahatI dIpti rmama caturdizi
 prakAzitavatI| 7 tato mayi bhUmau patite sati, he zaula
 he zaula kuto mAM tADayasi? mAmprati bhASita
 etAdRza eko ravopi mayA zrutaH| 8 tadAhaM
 pratyavadaM, he prabhe ko bhavAn? tataH so'vAdIt yaM
 tvaM tADayasi sa nAsaratIyo yIzurahaM| 9 mama saGgino
 lokAstAM dIptiM dRSTvA bhIyaM prAptAH, kintu
 mAmpratyuditaM tadvAkyaM te nAbudhyanta| 10 tataH
 paraM pRSTavAnahaM, he prabho mayA kiM
 karttavyaM? tataH prabhurakathayat, utthAya
 dammeSakanagaraM yAhi tvayA yadyat karttavyaM

nirUpitamAste tat tatra tvAM jJApayiSyase| 11 anantaraM
tasyAH kharataradIpteH kAraNAt kimapi na dRSTvA
saGgigaNena dhRtahastaH san dammeSakanagaraM
vrajitavAn| 12 tannagaranivAsinAM sarvveSAM
yihUdiyAnAM mAnyo vyavasthAnusAreNa bhaktazca
hanAnIyanAmA mAnava eko 13 mama sannidhim etya
tiSThan akathayat, he bhrAtaH zaula sudRSTi rbhava
tasmin danDe'haM samyak taM dRSTavAn| 14 tataH sa
mahyaM kathitavAn yathA tvam IzvarasyAbhiprAyaM
vetsi tasya zuddhasattvajanasya darzanaM prApya tasya
zrImukhasya vAkyam zRNoSi tannimittam asmAkaM
pUrvvapuruSANAm IzvarastvAM manonItaM
kRtavAnaM| 15 yato yadyad adrAkSIrazrauSIzca
sarvveSAM mAnavAnAM samIpe tvAM teSAM sAkSI
bhaviSyasi| 16 ataeva kuto vilambase? prabho rnAmnA
prArthya nijapApaprakSAlanArthaM majjanAya
samuttiSTha| 17 tataH paraM yirUzAlamnagaraM
pratyAgatya mandire'ham ekadA prArthaye,
tasmin samaye'ham abhibhUtaH san prabhUM
sAkSat pazyan, 18 tvAM tvarayA yirUzAlamaH
pratiSThasva yato lokAmayi tava sAkSyAM na
grahISyanti, mAmpratyuditaM tasyedaM vAkyam
azrauSam| 19 tatohaM pratyavAdiSam he prabho
pratibhajanabhavanaM tvayi vizvAsino lokAn
baddhvA prahRtavAn, 20 tathA tava sAkSiNaH
stiphAnasya raktapAtanasamaye tasya vinAzaM
sammanya sannidhau tiSThan hantRlokAnAM vAsAMsi
rakSitavAn, etat te viduH| 21 tataH so'kathayat
pratiSThasva tvAM dUrasthabhinnadezIyAnAM samIpaM

preSayiSye| 22 tadA lokA etAvatparyyantAM
 tadIyAM kathAM zrutvA proccairakathayan,
 enaM bhUmaNDalAd dUrIkuruta, etAdRzajanasya
 jIvanaM nocitam| 23 ityuccaiH kathayitvA vasanAni
 parityajya gagaNaM prati dhUlIrakSipan 24 tataH
 sahasrasenApatiH paulaM durgAbhyantara netuM
 samAdizat| etasya pratikULAH santo lokAH kinnimittam
 etAvaduccaiHsvaram akurvvan, etad vettuM taM kazaya
 prahRtya tasya parIkSAM karttumAdizat| 25
 padAtayazcarmmanirmmitarajjubhistasya bandhanaM
 karttumudyatAstAstadAnIM paulaH sammukhasthitaM
 zatasenApatim uktavAn daNDAjJyAm aprAptAyAM kiM
 romilokaM praharttuM yuSmAkam adhikArosti?
 26 enAM kathAM zrutvA sa sahasrasenApateH
 sannidhiM gatvA tAM vArttAmavadat sa romiloka
 etasmAt sAvadhAnaH san karmma kuru| 27 tasmAt
 sahasrasenApati rgatvA tamaprAkSIt tvAM kiM
 romilokaH? iti mAM brUhi| so'kathayat satyam| 28 tataH
 sahasrasenApatiH kathitavAn bahudraviNaM dattvAhaM
 tat paurasakhyaM prAptavAn; kintu paulaH kathitavAn
 ahaM janunA tat prApto'smi| 29 itthaM sati ye
 prahAreNa taM parIkSituM samudyata Asan te tasya
 samIpAt prAtiSThanta; sahasrasenApatistaM romilokaM
 vijJaya svayaM yat tasya bandhanam akArSIt tatkAraNAd
 abibhet| 30 yihUdIyalokAH paulaM kuto'pavadante tasya
 vRttAntaM jJAtuM vAJchan sahasrasenApatiH pare'hani
 paulaM bandhanAt mocayitvA pradhAnayAjakan
 mahAsabhAyAH sarvvalokAzca samupasthAtum Adizya
 teSAM sannidhau paulam avarohya sthApitavAn|

23 sabhAsadlokAn prati paulo'nanyadRSTyA pazyan
 akathayat, he bhrAtRgaNA adya yAvat saralena
 sarvvAntaHkaraNenezvarasya sAkSAd AcarAmi| 2
 anena hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjakastaM kapole
 capeTenAhantuM samIpasthalokAn AdiSTavAn| 3 tAdA
 paulastamavadat, he bahiSpariSkRta, IzvarastvAM
 praharttum udyatosti, yato vyavasthAnusAreNa
 vicArayitum upavizya vyavasthAM laGghitvA mAM
 praharttum AjJApayasi| 4 tato nikaTasthA loka
 akathayan, tvaM kim Izvarasya mahAyAjakaM nindasi? 5
 tataH paulaH pratibhASitavAn he bhrAtRgaNa
 mahAyAjaka eSa iti na buddhaM mayA tadanyacca
 svalokAnAm adhipatiM prati durvvAkyam mA
 kathaya, etAdRzI lipirasti| 6 anantaraM paulasteSAM
 arddhaM sidUkiloka arddhaM phirUziloka iti
 dRSTvA proccaiH sabhAsthalokAn avadat he
 bhrAtRgaNa ahaM phirUzimatAvalambI phirUzinaH
 satnAnazca, mRtalokAnAm utthAne pratyAzAkaraNAd
 ahamapavAditosmi| 7 iti kathAyAM kathitAyAM
 phirUzidUkinoH parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvAt
 sabhAyA madhye dvau saMghau jAtau| 8 yataH
 sidUkiloka utthAnaM svargIyadUtA AtmAnazca
 sarvveSAM eteSAM kamapi na manyante, kintu
 phirUzinaH sarvvam aGgIkurvvanti| 9 tataH parasparam
 atizayakolAhale samupasthite phirUzinAM pakSIyAH
 sabhAstha adhyApakah pratipakSA uttiSThanto
 'kathayan, etasya mAnavasya kamapi doSaM na
 pazyAmaH; yadi kazcid AtmA vA kazcid dUta enAM
 pratyAdizat tarhi vayam Izvarasya prAtikUlyena na

yotsyAmaH| 10 tasmAd atIva bhinnavAkyatve sati te
paulaM khaNDaM khaNDaM kariSyantItyAzaGkayA
sahasrasenApatiH senAgaNaM tatsthAnaM yAtuM
sabhAto balAt paulaM dhRtvA durgaM netaJcAjJApayat|
11 rAtro prabhustasya samIpe tiSThan kathitavAn he
paula nirbhayo bhava yathA yirUzAlamnagare mayi
sAkSyAM dattavAn tathA romAnagarepi tvayA
dAtavyam| 12 dine samupasthite sati kiyanto
yihUdiyaloK ekamantraNAH santaH paulaM na hatvA
bhojanapAne kariSyAma iti zopathena svAn abadhnan|
13 catvAriMzajjanebhyo'dhika loka iti paNam
akurvvan| 14 te mahAyAjakAnAM prAcInalokAnAJca
samIpaM gatvA kathayan, vayaM paulaM na
hatvA kimapi na bhokSyAmahe dRDhenAnena
zopathena baddhvA abhavAma| 15 ataeva sAmprataM
sabhAsadlokaiH saha vayaM tasmin kaJcid vizeSavicAraM
kariSyAmastadarthaM bhavAn zvo 'smAkaM samIpaM
tam Anayatviti sahasrasenApataye nivedanaM kuruta
tena yuSmAkaM samIpaM upasthiteH pUrvvaM
vayaM taM hantu sajjiSyAma| 16 tAdA paulasya
bhAginestyasteSAmi mantraNAM vijjAya durgaM gatvA
tAM vArttAM paulam uktavAn| 17 tasmAt paula ekaM
zatasenApatim AhUya vAkyamidam bhASitavAn
sahasrasenApateH samIpe'sya yuvamanuSyasya
kijcinnivedanam Aste, tasmAt tatsavidham enaM naya|
18 tataH sa tamAdAya sahasrasenApateH samIpaM
upasthAya kathitavAn, bhavataH samIpe'sya kimapi
nivedanamAste tasmAt bandiH paulo mAmaAhUya
bhavataH samIpaM enam AnetuM prArthitavAn| 19 tAdA

sahasrasenApatistasya hastaM dhRtvA nirjanasthAnaM
 nItvA pRSThavAn tava kiM nivedanaM? tat kathaya| 20
 tataH sokathayat, yihUdIyalAkAH paule kamapi
 vizeSavicAraM chalaM kRtvA taM sabhAM netuM
 bhavataH samIpe nivedayituM amantrayan| 21
 kintu mavata tanna svIkarttavyaM yatasteSAM
 madhyevarttinazcatvAriMzajjanebhyo 'dhikaloka
 ekamantraNA bhUtvA paulaM na hatvA bhojanaM
 pAnaJca na kariSyAma iti zpathena baddhAH santo
 ghAtaka iva sajjitA idAnIM kevalaM bhavato 'numatim
 apekSante| 22 yAmimAM kathAM tvaM niveditavAn tAM
 kasmaicidapi mA kathayetyuktva sahasrasenApatistaM
 yuvAnaM visRSTavAn| 23 anantaraM sahasrasenApati
 rdvau zatasenApati AhUyedam Adizat, yuvAM rAtrau
 praharaikAvaziSTAyAM satyAM kaisariyAnagaraM yAtuM
 padAtisainyAnAM dve zate ghoTakArohisainyAnAM
 saptatiM zaktidhArisainyAnAM dve zate ca janAn
 sajjitAn kurutaM| 24 paulam ArohayituM
 phIlikSAdhipateH samIpaM nirvvigghnaM netuJca
 vAhanAni samupasthApayataM| 25 aparaM sa
 patraM likhitva dattavAn tallikhitametata, 26
 mahAmahimazryuktaphIlikSAdhipataye
 klaudiyaluSiyasya namaskAraH| 27 yihUdIyalokaH
 pUrvvam enaM mAnavaM dhRtvA svahastai rhantum
 udyata etasminnantare sasainyohaM tatropasthAya
 eSa jano romIya iti vijJaya taM rakSitavAn| 28
 kinnimittaM te tamapavadante tajjJAtuM teSA sabhAM
 tamAnAyitavAn| 29 tatasteSAM vyavasthAya viruddhaya
 kayAcana kathaya so'pavAdito'bhavat, kintu sa

zRGkhalabandhanArho vA prANanAzArho bhavatIdRzaH
kopyaparAdho mayAsya na dRSTaH| 30 tathApi
manuSyasyAsya vadhArthaM yihUdIyA ghAtakAiva
sajjita etAM vArttAM zrutvA tatksANat tava
samIpamenaM preSitavAn asyApavAdakAMzca tava
samIpaM gatvApavaditum AjJApayam| bhavataH kuzalaM
bhUyAt| 31 sainyagaNa AjJAnusAreNa paulaM gRhItvA
tasyAM rajanyAm AntipAtrinagaram Anayat| 32
pare'hani tena saha yAtuM ghoTakArUDhasainyagaNaM
sthApayitvA parAvRtya durgaM gatavAn| 33 tataH pare
ghoTakArohisainyagaNaH kaisariyAnagaram upasthAya
tatpatram adhipateH kare samarpya tasya samIpe
paulam upasthApitavAn| 34 tadAdhipatistatpatraM
paThitvA pRSThavAn eSa kimpradezIyo janaH? sa
kilikiyApradezIya eko jana iti jJAtvA kathitavAn, 35
tavApavAdakagaNa Agate tava kathAM zroSyAmi|
herodrAjagRhe taM sthApayitum AdiSTavAn|

24 paJcabhyo dinebhyaH paraM hanAnIyanAmA
mahAyAjako'dhipateH samakSaM paulasya
prAtikUlyena nivedayitum tartullanAmAnaM kaJcana
vaktAraM prAcInajanAMzca saGginaH kRtvA
kaisariyAnagaram Agacchat| 2 tataH paule samAnIte sati
tartullastasyApavAdakathAM kathayitum Arabhata he
mahAmahimaphIlikSa bhavato vayam atinirvighnaM
kAlaM yApayAmo bhavataH pariNAMadarzitayA
etaddezIyanAM bahUni maGgalAni ghaTitAni, 3 iti heto
rvayamatikRtajJAH santaH sarvvatra sarvvadA bhavato
guNAN gAyamaH| 4 kintu bahubhiH kathAbhi
rbhavantaM yena na virajjayAmi tasmAd vinaye bhavAn

banukampya madalpakathAM zRNotu| 5 eSa
 mahAmArIsvarUpo nAsaratIyamatagrAhisaMghAtasya
 mukhyo bhUtvA sarvvadezeSu sarvveSAM yihUdIyAnAM
 rAjadrohAcaraNapravRttiM janayatItyasmAbhi
 rnizcitaM| 6 sa mandiramapi azuci karttuM ceSTitavAn;
 iti kArANAd vayam enaM dhRtvA svavyavasthAnusAreNa
 vicArayituM prAvarttAmahi; 7 kintu luSiyAH
 sahasrasenApatirAgatya balAd asmAkaM karebhya enaM
 gRhItvA 8 etasyApavAdakAn bhavataH samIpam
 Agantum AjJApayat| vayaM yasmin tamapavAdAmo
 bhavata padapavAdakathAyAM vicAritAyAM satyAM
 sarvvaM vRttAntaM vedituM zakSyate| 9 tato
 yihUdIyA api svIkRtya kathitavanta eSA kathA
 pramANam| 10 adhipatau kathAM kathayituM paulaM
 pratIGgitaM kRtavati sa kathitavAn bhavAn bahUn
 vatsarAn yAvad etaddezasya zAsanaM karotIti vijJaya
 pratyuttaraM dAtum akSobho'bhavam| 11 adya kevalaM
 dvAdaza dinAni yAtAni, aham ArAdhanAM karttuM
 yirUzAlamanagaraM gatavAn eSA kathA bhavata jJAtuM
 zakyate; 12 kintvibhe mAM madhyemandiraM kenApi
 saha vitaNDAM kurvvantaM kutrApi bhajanabhavane
 nagare vA lokAn kupravRttiM janayantuM na
 dRSTavantaH| 13 idAnIM yasmin yasmin mAm
 apavadante tasya kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na
 zaknuvanti| 14 kintu bhaviSyadvAkyagranthe
 vyavasthAgranthe ca yA yA kathA likhitAste tAsu
 sarvvAsu vizvasya yanmatam ime vidharmmaM
 jAnanti tanmatAnusAreNAhaM nijapitRpuruSANAM
 Izvaram ArAdhayAmItyahaM bhavataH samakSam

aGgIkaromi| 15 dhArmmikANAm adhArmmikANAJca
 pramItalokAnAmevotthAnaM bhaviSyatIti kathAmime
 svikurvanti tathAhamapi tasmin Izvare pratyAzAM
 karomi; 16 Izvarasya mAnavANAJca samIpe yathA
 nirdoSo bhavAmi tadarthaM satataM yatnavAn asmi| 17
 bahuSu vatsareSu gateSu svadezIyalokANAM
 nimittaM dAnIyadravyANi naivedyAni ca samAdAya
 punarAgamanaM kRtavAn| 18 tatohaM zuci rbhUtVA
 lokANAM samAgamaM kalahaM vA na kAritavAn
 tathApyAziyAdezIyAH kiyanto yihudIyaloka
 madhyemandiraM mAM dhRtavantaH| 19 mamopari yadi
 kAcidapavAdakathAsti tarhi bhavataH samIpam
 upasthAya teSAmeva sAkSyadAnam ucitam| 20
 nocet pUrvve mahAsabhAsthANAM lokANAM
 sannidhau mama daNDAYamAnatvasamaye, ahamadya
 mRtANAmutthAne yuSmAbhi rvicAritosmi, 21 teSAM
 madhye tiSThannahaM yAmimAM kathAmuccaiH
 svareNa kathitavAn tadanyo mama kopi doSo'labhyata
 na veti varam ete samupasthitaloka vadantu| 22
 tadA phIlikSa etAM kathAM zrutVA tanmatasya
 vizeSavRttAntaM vijJAtuM vicAraM sthagitaM kRtvA
 kathitavAn luSiye sahasrasenApatau samAyAte sati
 yuSmAkaM vicAram ahaM niSpAdayiSyAmi| 23
 anantaraM bandhanaM vinA paulaM rakSituM tasya
 sevanAya sAkSATkaraNaya vA tadIyAtmiyabandhujanAn
 na vArayituJca zamasenApatim AdiSTavAn| 24 alpadinAt
 paraM phIlikSo'dhipati rdruSillAnAmnA yihUdiyayA
 svabhAryyayA sahAgatya paulamAhUya tasya mukhAt
 khrISTadharmmasya vRttAntam azrauSIt| 25 paulena

nyAyasya parimitabhogasya caramavicArasya ca
kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM phllikSaH kampamAnaH
san vyAharad idAnIM yAhi, aham avakAzaM prApya
tvAm AhUsyAmi| 26 muktipraptyarthaM paulena
mahyaM mudrAdAsyante iti patyAzAM kRtvA sa punaH
punastamAhUya tena sAkAM kathopakathanaM kRtavAn|
27 kintu vatsaradvayAt paraM parkiyaphISTa phAlikSasya
padaM prApte sati phllikSo yihUdIyAn santuSTAn
cikIrSan paulaM baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn|

25 anantaraM phISTo nijarAjyam Agatya dinatrayAt
paraM kaisariyAto yirUzAlamnagaram Agamat| 2
tadA mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnalokAzca
tasya samakSaM paulam apAvadanta| 3 bhavAn taM
yirUzAlamam Anetum AjJApayatviti vinIya te tasmAd
anugrahaM vAjchitavantaH| 4 yataH pathimadhye
gopanena paulaM hantuM tai rghAtakA niyuktAH|
phISTa uttaraM dattavAn paulaH kaisariyAyAM sthAsyati
punaralpadinAt param ahaM tatra yAsyAmi| 5
tatastasya mAnuSasya yadi kazcid aparAdhastiSThati
tarhi yuSmAkAM ye zaknuvanti te mayA saha tatra
gatvA tamapavadantu sa etAM kathAM kathitavAn|
6 dazadivasebhyo'dhikaM vilambya phISTastasmAt
kaisariyAnagaraM gatvA parasmin divase vicArAsana
upadizya paulam Anetum AjJApayat| 7 paule samupasthite
sati yirUzAlamnagarAd AgatA yihUdIyalokAstaM caturdizi
saMveSTya tasya viruddhaM bahUn mahAdoSan
utthApitavantaH kintu teSAM kimapi pramANaM
dAtuM na zaknuvantaH| 8 tataH paulaH svasmin
uttaramidam uditavAn, yihUdIyAnAM vyavasthAyA

mandirasya kaisarasya vA pratikUlaM kimapi karmma
 nAhaM kRtavAn| 9 kintu phISTo yihUdlyAn santuSTAn
 karttum abhilaSan paulam abhASata tvaM kiM
 yirUzAlamaM gatvAsmin abhiyoge mama sAkSAd
 vicArito bhaviSyasi? 10 tataH paula uttaraM
 proktavAn, yatra mama vicAro bhavituM yogyaH
 kaisarasya tatra vicArAsana eva samupasthitosmi; ahaM
 yihUdlyAnAM kAmapi hAniM nAkArSam iti bhavAn
 yathArthato vijAnAti| 11 kaJcidaparAdhaM kiJcana
 vadhArhaM karmma vA yadyaham akariSyam tarhi
 prANahananadaNDamapi bhoktum udyato'bhaviSyam,
 kintu te mama samapavAdaM kurvvanti sa yadi
 kalpitamAtro bhavati tarhi teSAM kareSu mAM
 samarpayituM kasyApyadhikAro nAsti, kaisarasya
 nikaTe mama vicAro bhavatu| 12 tada phISTo
 mantribhiH sArddhaM saMmantrya paulAya kathitavAn,
 kaisarasya nikaTe kiM tava vicAro bhaviSyati? kaisarasya
 samIpaM gamiSyasi| 13 kiyaddinebhyaH param
 AgripparAJa barNIki ca phISTaM sAkSAt karttuM
 kaisariyanagaram Agatavantau| 14 tada tau bahudinAni
 tatra sthitau tataH phISTastaM rAJAnaM paulasya kathAM
 vijJApya kathayitum Arabhata paulanAmAnam ekaM
 bandi phIlikSo baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn| 15
 yirUzAlami mama sthitikAle mahAyAjako yihUdlyAnAM
 prAcInalokAzca tam apodya tamprati daNDAJJAM
 prArthayanta| 16 tatoham ityuttaram avadaM
 yAvad apodito janaH svApavAdakan sAkSAt kRtvA
 svasmin yo'parAdha Aropitastasya pratyuttaraM dAtuM
 suyogaM na prApnoti, tAvatkAlaM kasyApi mAnuSasya

prANanAzAjJapanaM romilokAnAM riti rnahi| 17
tatasteSvatrAgateSu parasmin divase'ham avilambaM
vicArAsana upavizya taM mAnuSam Anetum AjJApayam|
18 tadanantaraM tasyApavAdakA upasthAya yAdRzam
ahaM cintitavAn tAdRzaM kaJcana mahApavAdaM
notthApya 19 sveSAM mate tathA paulo yaM saJjvaM
vadati tasmin yIzunAmani mRtajane ca tasya viruddhaM
kathitavantaH| 20 tatohaM tAdRgvicAre saMzayAnaH san
kathitavAn tvaM yirUzAlamaM gatvA kiM tatra vicArito
bhavitum icchasi? 21 tAdA paulo mahArAjasya nikaTe
vicArito bhavituM prArthayata, tasmAd yAvatkAlaM
taM kaisarasya samIpaM preSayituM na zaknomi
tAvatkAlaM tamatra sthApayitum AdiSTavAn| 22 tata
AgrippaH phISTam uktavAn, ahamapi tasya mAnuSasya
kathAM zrotum abhilaSAmi| tAdA phISTo vyAharat
zvastadyAM kathAM tvaM zroSyasi| 23 parasmin
divase Agrippa barNIKI ca mahAsamAgamaM kRtvA
pradhAnavAhinIpatibhi rnagarasthapradhAnalokaizca
saha militvA rAjagRhamAgatya samupasthitau tAdA
phISTasyAjJayA paula AnIt'o'bhavat| 24 tAdA phISTaH
kathitavAn he rAjan Agrippa he upasthitAH sarvve loka
yirUzAlamnagare yihUdIyalokasamUho yasmin mAnuSe
mama samIpe nivedanaM kRtvA proccaiH kathAmimAM
kathitavAn punaralpakAlamapi tasya jIvanaM nocitaM
tametaM mAnuSaM pazyata| 25 kintveSa janaH
prANanAzarhaM kimapi karmma na kRtavAn ityajAnAM
tathApi sa mahArAjasya sannidhau vicArito bhavituM
prArthayata tasmAt tasya samIpaM taM preSayituM
matimakaravam| 26 kintu zrIyuktasya samIpaM etasmin

kiM lekhanIyam ityasya kasyacin nirNayasya na jAtatvAd
etasya vicAre sati yathAhaM lekhituM kiJcana nizcitaM
prApnomi tadarthaM yuSmAkaM samakSaM vizeSato he
AgripparAja bhavataH samakSam etam Anaye| 27 yato
bandipreSaNasamaye tasyAbhiyogasya kiJcidalekhanam
aham ayuktaM jAnAmi|

26 tata AgrippaH paulam avAdIt, nijAM kathAM
kathayituM tubhyam anumati rdiyate| tasmAt paulaH
karaM prasAryya svasmin uttaram avAdIt| 2 he
AgripparAja yatkAraNAdahaM yihUdiyairapavAdito
'bhavaM tasya vRttAntam adya bhavataH sAkSan
nivedayitumanumatoham idaM svIyaM paramaM
bhAgyaM manye; 3 yato yihUdialokAnAM madhye yA
yA rItiH sUkSmavicArAzca santi teSu bhavAn vijJatamaH;
ataeva prArthaye dhairyyamavalambya mama
nivedanaM zRNotu| 4 ahaM yirUzAlamnagare
svadezIyalokAnAM madhye tiSThan A yauvanakAlAd
yadrUpam AcaritavAn tad yihUdialokAH sarvve
vidanti| 5 asmAkaM sarvvebhyaH zuddhatamaM yat
phirUzIyamataM tadavalambi bhUtvAhaM kAlaM
yApitavAn ye janA A bAlyakAlAn mAM jAnAnti te
etAdRzaM sAkSyAM yadi dadAti tarhi dAtuM
zaknuvanti| 6 kintu he AgripparAja Izvaro'smAkaM
pUrvvapuruSANAM nikaTe yad aGgIkRtavAn
tasya pratyAzAhetoraham idAnIM vicArasthAne
daNDayamAnosmi| 7 tasyAGgIkArasya phalaM prAptum
asmAkaM dvAdazavaMza divAnizAM mahAyatnAd
IzvarasevanaM kRtvA yAM pratyAzAM kurvvanti tasyAH
pratyAzAyA hetorahaM yihUdiyairapavAdito'bhavam| 8

Izvaro mRtAn utthApayiSyatIti vAkyAM yuSmAkaM
 nikaTe'sambhavaM kuto bhavet? 9 nAsaratIyayIzo
 rnAmno viruddhaM nAnAprakArapratikUlAcaraNam
 ucitam ityahaM manasi yathArthaM vijJaya 10
 yirUzAlamanagare tadakaravaM phalataH
 pradhAnayAjakasya nikaTAt kSamatAM prApya bahUn
 pavitralokAn kArAyAM baddhavAn vizeSatasteSAM
 hananasamaye teSAM viruddhAM nijAM sammatiM
 prakAzitavAn| 11 vAraM vAraM bhajanabhavaneSu
 tebhyo daNDaM pradattavAn balAt taM dharmmaM
 nindayitavAMzca punazca tAn prati mahAkrodhAd
 unmattaH san videzIyanagarANi yAvat tAn tADitavAn| 12
 itthaM pradhAnayAjakasya samIpAt zaktim AjJApatraJca
 labdhvA dammeSaknagaraM gatavAn| 13 tadAhaM he
 rAjan mArgamadhye madhyAhnakAle mama
 madIyasaGginAM lokAnAJca catasRSu dikSu gaganAt
 prakAzamAnAM bhAskaratopi tejasvatIM diptiM
 dRSTavAn| 14 tasmAd asmAsu sarvveSu bhUmau patiteSu
 satsu he zaula hai zaula kuto mAM tADayasi?
 kaNTakAnAM mukhe pAdAhananaM tava duHsAdhyam
 ibriyabhASayA gadita etAdRza ekaH zabdo mayA zrutaH|
 15 tadAhaM pRSTavAn he prabho ko bhavAn? tataH sa
 kathitavAn yaM yIzuM tvaM tADayasi sohaM, 16 kintu
 samuttiSTha tvaM yad dRSTavAn itaH punaJca yadyat
 tvAM darzayiSyAmi teSAM sarvveSAM kAryyANAM tvAM
 sAkSiNaM mama sevakaJca karttum darzanam adAm| 17
 vizeSato yihUdIyalokebhyo bhinnajAtIyebhyazca tvAM
 manonItaM kRtvA teSAM yathA pApamocanaM bhavati
 18 yathA te mayi vizvasya pavitrikRtAnAM madhye

bhAgAM prApnuvanti tadabhiprAyeNa teSAM
 jJAnacakSUMSi prasannAni karttuM tathAndhakArAd
 dIptiM prati zaitAnAdhikArAcca IzvaraM prati matIH
 parAvarttayituM teSAM samIpaM tvAM preSyAmi| 19 he
 AgripparAja etAdRzaM svarglyapratyAdezaM agrAhyam
 akRtvAhaM 20 prathamato dammeSaknagare tato
 yirUzAlami sarvvasmin yihUdIyadeze anyeSu dezeSu
 ca yena lokA matiM parAvarttya IzvaraM prati
 parAvarttayante, manaHparAvarttanayogyAni karmmANi
 ca kurvvanti tAdRzam upadezaM pracAritavAn| 21
 etatkAraNAd yihUdIyA madhyemandiraM mAM dhRtvA
 hantum udyatAH| 22 tathApi khrISTo duHkhaM bhuktVA
 sarvveSAM pUrvvaM zmazAnAd utthAya nijadezIyAnAM
 bhinnadezIyAnAJca samIpe dIptiM prakAzayiSyati 23
 bhaviSyadvAdigaNo mUsAzca bhAvikAryyasya yadidaM
 pramANam adaduretaD vinAnyAM kathAM na
 kathayitVA IzvarAd anugrahaM labdhVA mahatAM
 kSudrANAJca sarvveSAM samIpe pramANaM dattvAdya
 yAvat tiSThAmi| 24 tasyamAM kathAM nizamyA phISTa
 uccaiH svareNa kathitavAn he paula tvam unmattosi
 bahuvidyAbhyAsena tvAM hatajJAno jAtaH| 25 sa uktavAn
 he mahAmahima phISTa nAham unmattaH kintu satyaM
 vivecanIyaJca vAKyaM prastaumi| 26 yasya sAKSAd
 akSobhaH san kathAM kathayAmi sa rAjA tadvRttAntaM
 jAnAti tasya samIpe kimapi guptaM neti mayA nizcitaM
 budhyate yatastad vijane na kRtaM| 27 he AgripparAja
 bhavAn kiM bhaviSyadvAdigaNoktAni vAKyAni pratyeti?
 bhavAn pratyeti tadahaM jAnAmi| 28 tata AgrippaH
 paulam abhihitavAn tvAM pravRttiM janayitVA prAyeNa

mAmapi khrISTiyaM karoSi| 29 tataH so'vAdIt bhavAn ye
 ye lokAzca mama kathAm adya zRNvanti prAyeNa iti
 nahi kintvetat zRGkhalabandhanaM vinA sarvvathA
 te sarvve mAdRzA bhavantvitIzvasya samIpe
 prArthaye'ham| 30 etasyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM sa
 rAjA so'dhipati rbarNIKI sabhAstha lokAzca tasmAd
 utthAya 31 gopane parasparaM vivicya kathitavanta eSa
 jano bandhanArhaM prANahananArhaM vA kimapi
 karmma nAkarot| 32 tata AgrippaH phISTam avadat,
 yadyeSa mAnuSaH kaisarasya nikaTe vicArito bhavituM
 na prArthayiSyat tarhi mukto bhavitum azakSyat|

27 jalapathenAsmAkam itoliyAdezaM prati
 yAtrAyAM nizcitAyAM satyAM te yUliyanAmno
 mahArAjasya saMghAtAntargatasya senApateH
 samIpe paulaM tadanyAn katinayajanAMzca
 samArpayan| 2 vayam AdrAmuttIyaM potamekam
 Aruhya AziyAdezasya taTasamIpena yAtuM matiM
 kRtvA laGgaram utthApya potam amocayAma;
 mAkidaniyAdezasthathiSalanIkInivAsyAristArkhanAmA
 kazcid jano'smAbhiH sArddham AsIt| 3 parasmin divase
 'smAbhiH sidonnagare pote lAgite tatra yUliyaH
 senApatiH paulaM prati saujanyaM pradarthya
 sAntvanArthaM bandhubAndhavAn upayAtum
 anujajJau| 4 tasmAt pote mocite sati sammukhavAyoH
 sambhavAd vayaM kupropadvIpasya tIrasamIpena
 gatavantaH| 5 kilikiyAyAH pAmpHuliyAyAzca
 samudrasya pAraM gatvA lUkiyAdezAntargataM
 murAnagaram upAtiSThAma| 6 tatsthAnAd itAliyAdezaM
 gacchati yaH sikandariyAnagarasya potastaM tatra

prApya zatasenApatistaM potam asmAn Arohaya|
 7 tataH paraM bahUni dinAni zanaiH zanaiH
 rgatvA knIdapArzvopasthtiH pUrvvaM pratikUlena
 pavanena vAyAM salmonyAH sammukham upasthAya
 krityupadvIpasya tIrasamIpena gatavantaH| 8 kaSTena
 tamuttIryya lAseyAnagarasyAdhaH sundaranAmakaM
 khAtam upAtiSThAma| 9 itthaM bahutithaH kAlO yApita
 upavAsadinaJcAtItaM, tatkAraNAt nauvartmani
 bhayaGkare sati paulo vinayena kathitavAn, 10 he
 mahecchA ahaM nizcayaM jAnAmi yAtrAyAmasyAm
 asmAkaM klezA bahUnAmapacayAzca bhaviSyanti, te
 kevalaM potasAmagryoriti nahi, kintvasmAkaM
 prANAnAmapi| 11 tadA zatasenApatiH pauloktavAkyatopi
 karNadhArasya potavaNijazca vAkyAM bahumaMsta| 12
 tat khAtaM zItakAle vAsArhasthAnaM na tasmAd
 avAcIpratIcordizoH krItYAH phainIkiyakhAtaM yAtuM
 yadi zaknuvantastarhi tatra zItakAlaM yApayituM
 prAyeNa sarvve mantrayAmAsuH| 13 tataH paraM
 dakSiNavAyu rmandaM vahatIti vilokya nijAbhiprAyasya
 siddheH suyogo bhavatIti buddhvA potaM mocayitvA
 krityupadvIpasya tIrasamIpena calitavantaH| 14
 kintvalpakSaNAt parameva urakludonnAmA pratikUlaH
 pracaNDO vAyu rvahan pote'lagIt 15 tasyAbhimukhaM
 gantum potasyAzaktatvAd vAyAM vAyuna svayaM nItAH|
 16 anantaraM klaudInAmna upadvIpasya kUlasamIpena
 potaM gamayitvA bahunA kaSTena kSudranAvam
 arakSama| 17 te tAmAruhya rajjca potasyAdhobhAgam
 abadhnan tadanantaraM cet poto saikate lagatIti
 bhayAd vAtavasanAnyamocayan tataH poto vAyuna

cAlitaH| 18 kintu kramazo vAyoH prabalatvAt potodolAyamAno'bhavat parasmin divase potasthAni katipayAni dravyANi toye nikSiptAni| 19 tRtIyadivase vayaM svahastaiH potasajjanadravyANi nikSiptavantaH| 20 tato bahudinAni yAvat sUryyanakSatrAdIni samAcchannAni tato 'tIva vAtyAgamAd asmAkaM prANarakSAyAH kApi pratyAza nAtiSThat| 21 bahudineSu lokairanAhAreNa yApiteSu sarvveSAM sAkSat paulastiSThan akathayat, he mahecchAH krItIyupadvIpAt potaM na mocayitum ahaM pUrvvaM yad avadaM tadgrahaNaM yuSmAkam ucitam AsIt tathA kRte yuSmAkam eSA vipad eSo'pacayazca nAghaTiSyetAm| 22 kintu sAmprataM yuSmAn vinIya bravImyahaM, yUyaM na kSubhyata yuSmAkam ekasyApi prANino hAni rna bhaviSyati, kevalasya potasya hAni rbhaviSyati| 23 yato yasyezvarasya loko'haM yajcAhaM paricarAmi tadIya eko dUto hyo rAtrau mamAntike tiSThan kathitavAn, 24 he paula mA bhaisIH kaisarasya sammukhe tvayopasthAtavyaM; tavaitAn saGgino lokAn IzvarastubhyaM dattavAn| 25 ataeva he mahecchA yUyaM sthIRamanaso bhavata mahyaM yA kathAkathi sAvazyam ghaTiSyate mamaitAdRzI vizvAsa Izvare vidyate, 26 kintu kasyacid upadvIpasyopari patitavyam asmAbhiH| 27 tataH param AdriyAsamudre potastathaiva dolAyamAnaH san itastato gacchan caturdazadivasasya rAtre rdvItIyapraharasamaye kasyacit sthalasya samIpamupatiSThatIti potIyaloka anvamanyanta| 28 tataste jalaM parimAya tatra viMzati rvyAmA jalAnIti jJAtavantaH| kiJciddUraM gatvA punarapi jalaM

parimitavantaH| tatra paJcadaza vyAmA jalAni
 dRSTvA 29 cet pASANe lagatIti bhayAt potasya
 pazcAdbhAgatazcaturo laGgarAn nikSipyA divAkaram
 apekSyA sarvve sthitavantaH| 30 kintu potIyalokAH
 potAgrabhAge laGgaranikSepaM chalaM kRtvA jaladhau
 kSudranAvam avarohya palAyitum aceSTanta| 31 tataH
 paulaH senApataye sainyagaNaya ca kathitavAn, ete yadi
 potamadhye na tiSThanti tarhi yuSmAkaM rakSaNaM na
 zakyaM| 32 tadA senAgaNo rajjUn chitvA nAvaM jale
 patitum adadAt| 33 prabhAtasamaye paulaH sarvvAn
 janAn bhojanArthaM prArthya vyAharat, adya
 caturdazadinAni yAvad yUyam apekSamAnA anAhArAH
 kAlam ayApayata kimapi nAbhuMgdhaM| 34 ato
 vinaye'haM bhakSyAM bhujyatAM tato yuSmAkaM
 maGgalaM bhaviSyati, yuSmAkaM kasyacijjanasya
 zirasaH kezaikopi na naMkSyati| 35 iti vyAhRtya paulaM
 pUpaM gRhItvezvaraM dhanyaM bhASamANastaM
 bhaMktvA bhoktum ArabdhavAn| 36 anantaraM sarvve
 ca susthirAH santaH khAdyAni parpyagRhlan| 37
 asmAkaM pote SaTsaptatyadhikazatadvayaloka Asan| 38
 sarvveSu lokeSu yatheSTaM bhuktavatsu potasthan
 godhUmAn jaladhau nikSipyA taiH potasya bhAro
 laghUkRtaH| 39 dine jAte'pi sa ko deza iti tadA na
 paryyacIyata; kintu tatra samataTam ekaM khAtaM
 dRSTvA yadi zaknumastarhi vayaM tasyAbhyantaraM
 potaM gamayAma iti matiM kRtvA te laGgarAn chittvA
 jaladhau tyaktavantaH| 40 tathA karNabandhanaM
 mocayitvA pradhAnaM vAtavasanam uttolya
 tIrasamIpaM gatavantaH| 41 kintu dvayoH samudrayoH

saGgamasthAne saikatopari pote nikSipte 'grabhAge
 bAdhite pazcAdbhAge prabalataraGgo'lagat tena poto
 bhagnaH| 42 tasmAd bandayazced bAhubhistarantaH
 palAyante ityAzaGkayA senAgaNastAn hantum
 amantrayat; 43 kintu zatasenApatiH paulaM rakSituM
 prayatnaM kRtvA tAn tacceSTayA nivartya ityAdiSTavAn,
 ye bAhutaraNaM jAnanti te'gre prollampya samudre
 patitvA bAhubhistIrttvA kUlaM yAntu| 44 aparam
 avaziSTA janAH kASThaM potIyaM dravyaM vA yena yat
 prApyate tadavalambya yAntu; itthaM sarvve bhUmiM
 prApya prANai rjIvitAH|

28 itthaM sarvveSu rakSAM prApteSu
 tatratyopadvIpasya nAma milIteti te jJAtavantaH| 2
 asabhyaloka yatheSTam anukampAM kRtvA
 varttamAnavRSTeH zItAcca vahniM prajjvAlyAsmAkam
 Atithyam akurvvan| 3 kintu paula indhanAni saMgRhya
 yadA tasmin agrau nirakSipat, tadA vahneH pratApAt
 ekaH kRSNasarpo nirgatya tasya haste draSTavAn| 4
 te'sabhyalokAstasya haste sarpam avalambamAnaM
 dRSTvA parasparam uktavanta eSa jano'vazyaM narahA
 bhaviSyati, yato yadyapi jaladhe rakSAM prAptavAn
 tathApi pratiphaladAyaka enaM jIvituM na dadAti| 5
 kintu sa hastaM vidhunvan taM sarpam agnimadhye
 nikSipya kAmapi pIDAM nAptavAn| 6 tato viSajvAlayA
 etasya zarIraM sphItaM bhaviSyati yadvA haThAdayaM
 prANAn tyakSyatIti nizcitya loka bahukSaNani yAvat tad
 draSTuM sthitavantaH kintu tasya kasyAzcid
 vipado'ghaTanAt te tadviparItaM vijjAya bhASitavanta
 eSa kazcid devo bhavet| 7 publiyanAmA jana

ekastasyopadvIpasyAdhipatirAsIt tatra tasya bhUmyAdi
 ca sthitaM| sa jano'smAn nijagRhaM nItvA saujanyaM
 prakAzya dinatrayaM yAvad asmAkaM Atithyam akarot|
 8 tadA tasya publiyasya pitA jvarAtisAreNa pIDyamAnaH
 san zayyAyAm AsIt; tataH paulastasya samIpaM gatvA
 prArthanAM kRtvA tasya gAtre hastaM samarpya taM
 svasthaM kRtavAn| 9 itthaM bhUte tadvIpanivAsina
 itarepi rogiloka Agatya nirAmaya abhavan| 10
 tasmAtte'smAkam atIva satkAraM kRtavantaH, vizeSataH
 prasthAnasamaye prayojanIyAni nAnadravyANi
 dattavantaH| 11 itthaM tatra triSu mAsesu gateSu yasya
 cihnaM diyaskUrI tAdRza ekaH sikandarIyanagarasya
 potaH zItakAlaM yApayan tasmin upadvIpe 'tiSThat
 tameva potaM vayam Aruhya yAtrAm akurmma| 12 tataH
 prathamataH surAkUsanagaram upasthAya tatra trINi
 dinAni sthitavantaH| 13 tasmAd AvRtya rIgiyanagaram
 upasthitAH dinaikasmAt paraM dakSiNavayau sAnukUlye
 sati parasmin divase patiyalInagaram upAtiSThAma| 14
 tato'smAsu tatradyaM bhrAtRgaNaM prApteSu te svaiH
 sArddham asmAn sapta dinAni sthApayitum ayatanta,
 itthaM vayaM romAnagaram pratyagacchAma| 15 tasmAt
 tatradyAH bhrAtaro'smAkam AgamanavArttAM zrutvA
 AppiyapharaM triSTAvArNIJca yAvad agresarAH
 santosmAn sAkSAt karttum Agaman; teSAM darzanAt
 paula IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan AzvAsam AptavAn| 16
 asmAsu romAnagaraM gateSu zatasenApatiH
 sarvvAn bandIn pradhAnasenApateH samIpe
 samArpayat kintu paulAya svarakSakapadAtinA saha
 pRthag vastum anumatiM dattavAn| 17 dinatrAyAt

paraM paulastaddezasthAn pradhAnayihUdina
 AhUtavAn tatasteSu samupasthiteSu sa kathitavAn, he
 bhrAtRgaNa nijalokAnAM pUrvvapuruSANAM vA rIte
 rviparItaM kiJcana karmmAhaM nAkaravaM
 tathApi yirUZAlamanivAsino loka mAM bandiM
 kRtvA romilokAnAM hasteSu samarpitavantaH| 18
 romiloka vicAryya mama prANahananArhaM
 kimapi kAraNaM na prApya mAM mocayitum
 aicchan; 19 kintu yihUdilokAnAm ApattyA mayA
 kaisararAjasya samIpe vicArasya prArthana
 karttavyA jAta nocet nijadezIyalokAn prati mama
 kopyabhiyogo nAsti| 20 etatkAraNAd ahaM yuSmAn
 draSTuM saMlapituJcAhUyam isrAyelvaziyAnAM
 pratyAzAhetoham etena zuGkhalena baddho'bhavam| 21
 tadA te tam avAdiSuH, yihUdIyadezAd vayaM
 tvAmadhi kimapi patraM na prApta ye bhrAtaraH
 samAyAtasteSAM kopi tava kAmapi vArttAM
 nAvadat abhadramapi nAkathayacca| 22 tava mataM
 kimiti vayaM tvattaH zrotumicchAmaH| yad idaM
 navInaM matamutthitaM tat sarvvatra sarvveSAM
 nikaTe ninditaM jAtama iti vayaM jAnImaH| 23
 taistadartham ekasmin dine nirUpite tasmin dine bahava
 ekatra militvA paulasya vAsagRham Agacchan
 tasmAt paula A prAtaHkAlAt sandhyAkAlaM yAvan
 mUsAvyavasthAgranthAd bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 granthebhyazca yIzoH kathAm utthApya Izvarasya rAjye
 pramANaM datvA teSAM pravRttiM janayitum
 ceSTitavAn| 24 kecittu tasya kathAM pratyAyan kecittu
 na pratyAyan; 25 etatkAraNAt teSAM parasparam

anaikyAt sarvve calitavantaH; tathApi paula etAM
 kathAmekAM kathitavAn pavitra AtmA yizaiyasya
 bhaviSyadvaktu rvadanAd asmAkaM pitRpuruSebhya
 etAM kathAM bhadraM kathayAmAsa, yathA, 26
 "upagatya janAnetAn tvaM bhASasva vacastvidaM|
 karNaiH zroSyatha yUyaM hi kintu yUyaM na
 bhotsyatha| netrai rdrakSyatha yUyaJca jJAtuM yUyaM
 na zakSyatha| 27 te mAnuSA yathA netraiH paripazyanti
 naiva hi| karNaiH ryathA na zRNvanti budhyante na ca
 mAnasaiH| vyAvarttayatsu cittAni kAle kutrApi teSu vai|
 mattaste manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca|
 tathA teSAM manuSyANAM santi sthUIA hi buddhayaH|
 badhirIbhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca mudritA dRzaH|| 28 ata
 IzvarAd yat paritrANaM tasya vArtta bhinnadezIyAnAM
 samIpaM preSitA taeva tAM grahISyantIti yUyaM jAnIta|
 29 etAdRzyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM satyAM yihUdinaH
 parasparaM bahuvicAraM kurvvanto gatavantaH| 30
 itthaM paulaH sampUrNaM vatsaradvayaM yAvad
 bhATakIye vAsagRhe vasan ye lokAstasya sannidhim
 Agacchanti tAn sarvvAneva parigRhlan, 31 nirvighnam
 atizayaniHkSobham IzvarIyarAjatvasya kathAM
 pracArayan prabhau yIzau khrISTe kathAH samupAdizat|
 iti||

romiNaH

1 Izvaro nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM
bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthe pratizrutavAn taM
susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRta AhUtaH
peritazca prabho ryIzukhrISTasya sevako yaH paulaH **2**
sa romAnagarasthAn IzvarapriyAn AhUtAMzca
pavitalokAn prati patraM likhati| **3** asmAkaM sa prabhu
ryIzuH khrISTaH zArIrikasambandhena dAyUdo
vaMzodbhavaH **4** pavitrasyAtmanaH sambandhena
cezvarasya prabhAvavAn putra iti zmazAnAt
tasyotthAnena pratipannaM| **5** aparaM yeSAM
madhye yIzunA khrISTena yUyamapyAhUtAste
'nyadezIyalokAstasya nAmni vizvasya nidezagrAhiNo
yathA bhavanti **6** tadabhiprAyeNa vyaM tasmAd
anugrahaM preritatvapadaJca prAptAH| **7**
tAtenAsmAkam IzvareNa prabhuNA yIzukhrISTena ca
yuSmabhyam anugrahaH zAntizca pradIyetAM| **8**
prathamataH sarvvasmin jagati yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya
prakAzitatvAd ahaM yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM nimittaM
yIzukhrISTasya nAma gRhlan Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM
karomi| **9** aparam Izvarasya prasAdAd bahukAlAt paraM
sAmprataM yuSmAkaM samIpaM yAtuM kathamapi yat
suyogaM prApnomi, etadarthaM nirantaraM
nAmAnyuccArayan nijAsu sarvvaprArthanAsu
sarvvadA nivedayAmi, **10** etasmin yamahaM
tatputrIyasusaMvAdapracAraNena manasa paricarAmi
sa Izvaro mama sAkSI vidyate| **11** yato yuSmAkaM mama
ca vizvAsena vyaM ubhaye yathA zAntiyuktA bhavAma
iti kAraNAd **12** yuSmAkaM sthairyyakaraNArthaM

yuSmabhyaM kijcitparamArthadAnadAnAya yuSmAn
 sAkSat karttuM madIyA vAJchA| 13 he bhrAtRgaNa
 bhinnadezIyalokAnAM madhye yadvat tadvad
 yuSmAkaM madhyepi yathA phalaM bhujje
 tadabhiprAyeNa muhurmuhu ryuSmAkaM samIpaM
 gantum udyato'haM kintu yAvad adya tasmin gamane
 mama vighno jAta iti yUyaM yad ajJAtAstiSThatha
 tadaham ucitaM na budhye| 14 ahaM sabhyAsabhyAnAM
 vidvadavidvatAJca sarvveSAm RNI vidye| 15 ataeva
 romAnivAsinAM yuSmAkaM samIpe'pi yathAzakti
 susaMvAdaM pracArayitum aham udyatosmi| 16 yataH
 khrISTasya susaMvAdo mama lajjAspadaM nahi sa
 Izvarasya zaktisvarUpaH san A yihUdIyebhyo
 'nyajAtIyAn yAvat sarvvajAtIyAnAM madhye yaH kazcid
 tatra vizvasiti tasyaiva trANaM janayati| 17 yataH
 pratyayasya samaparimANam IzvaradattaM puNyaM
 tatsusaMvAde prakAzate| tadadhi dharmmapustakepi
 likhitamidaM "puNyavAn jano vizvAsena jIviSyati"| 18
 ataeva ye mAnavAH pApakarmmaNA satyatAM
 rundhanti teSAM sarvvasya durAcaraNasyAdharmmasya
 ca viruddhaM svargAd Izvarasya kopaH prakAzate| 19
 yata Izvaramadhi yadyad jJeyaM tad IzvaraH svayaM tAn
 prati prakAzitavAn tasmAt teSAM agocaraM nahi| 20
 phalatastasyAnantazaktIzvaratvAdInyadRzyAnyapi
 sRSTikAlam Arabhya karmmasu prakAzamAnAni
 dRzyante tasmAt teSAM doSaprakSAlanasya panthA
 nAsti| (aidios g126) 21 aparam IzvaraM jJAtvApi te
 tam IzvarajJAnena nAdriyanta kRtajJA vA na
 jAtAH; tasmAt teSAM sarvve tarkA viphalibhUtAH,

aparajca teSAM vivekazUnyAni manAMsi timire
 magnAni| 22 te svAn jJAnino jJAtvA jJAnahInA
 abhavan 23 anazvarasyezvarasya gauravaM vihAya
 nazvaramanuSyapazupakSyurogAmiprabhRterAkRtiviziSTapratimAstairAzritAH|
 24 itthaM ta Izvarasya satyatAM vihAya mRSAmatam
 AzritavantaH saccidAnandaM sRSTikarttAraM
 tyaktvA sRSTavastunaH pUjAM sevAJca kRtavantaH;
 (aiōn g165) 25 iti hetorIzvarastAn kukriyAyAM
 samarpya nijanijakucintAbhilASAbhyAM svaM
 svaM zarIraM parasparam apamAnitaM karttum
 adadAt| 26 IzvareNa teSu kvabhilASe samarpiteSu
 teSAM yoSitaH svAbhAvikAcaraNam apahAya
 viparItakRtye prAvarttanta; 27 tathA puruSA api
 svAbhAvikayoSitsaGgamaM vihAya parasparaM
 kAmakRzAnunA dagdhAH santaH pumAMsaH puMbhiH
 sAkAM kukRtye samAsajya nijanijabhrAnteH samucitaM
 phalam alabhanta| 28 te sveSAM manaHsvIzvarAya
 sthAnaM dAtum anicchukAstato hetorIzvarastAn prati
 duSTamanaskatvam avihitakriyatvaJca dattavAn| 29
 ataeva te sarvve 'nyAyo vyabhicAro duSTatvaM lobho
 jighAMsA IrSyA vadho vivAdazcAturI kumatirityAdibhi
 rduSkarmmabhiH paripUrNAH santaH 30
 karNejapA apavAdina IzvaradveSakA hiMsakA
 ahaGkAriNa AtmazlAghinaH kukarmmotpAdakAH
 pitrorAjJalaGghakA 31 avicArakA niyamalaGghinaH
 sneharahitA atidveSiNo nirdayAzca jAtAH| 32 ye janA
 etAdRzaM karmma kurvvanti taeva mRtiyogyA Izvarasya
 vicAramIdRzaM jJAtvApi ta etAdRzaM karmma svayaM

kurvvanti kevalamiti nahi kintu tAdRzakarmmakAriSu
lokeSvapi prIyante|

2 he paradUSaka manuSya yaH kazcana tvaM bhavasi
tavottaradAnAya panthA nAsti yato yasmAt karmmaNaH
parastvayA dUSyate tasmAt tvamapi dUSyase,
yatastaM dUSayannapi tvaM tadvad Acarasi| **2**
kintvetAdRgAcAribhyo yaM daNDam Izvaro nizcinoti sa
yathArtha iti vayaM jAnImaH| **3** ataeva he mAnuSa tvaM
yAdRgAcAriNo dUSayasi svayaM yadi tAdRgAcarasi tarhi
tvam IzvaradaNDat palAyituM zakSyasIti kiM budhyase?
4 aparaM tava manasaH parivarttanaM karttum
izvarasyAnugraho bhavati tanna buddhvA tvaM
kiM tadIyanugrahakSamAcirasahiSNutvanidhiM
tucchIkaroSi? **5** tathA svAntaHkaraNasya kaThoratvAt
khedarAhityAccezvarasya nyAyyavicAraprakAzanasya
krodhasya ca dinaM yAvat kiM svArthaM
kopaM saJcinoSi? **6** kintu sa ekaikamanujAya
tatkarmmanusAreNa pratiphalaM dAsyati; **7** vastutastu
ye janA dhairyyaM dhRtvA satkarmma kurvvanto
mahimA satkAro'maratvaJcaitAni mRgayante
tebhyo'nantAyu rdAsyati| (aiōnios g166) **8** aparaM ye janAH
satyadharmmam agRhItvA viparItadharmmam gRhIanti
tAdRzA virodhijanAH kopaM krodhaJca bhokSyante| **9** A
yihUdino'nyadezinaH paryyantaM yAvantaH
kukarmmakAriNaH prANinaH santi te sarvve
duHkhaM yAtanaJca gamiSyanti; **10** kintu A yihUdino
bhinnadeziparyyanta yAvantaH satkarmmakAriNo
lokaH santi tAn prati mahimA satkAraH zAntizca
bhaviSyanti| **11** Izvarasya vicAre pakSapAto nAsti| **12**

alabdhavyavasthAzAstrai ryaiH pApAni kRtAni
vyavasthAzAstrAlabdhatvAnurUpasteSAM vinAzo
bhaviSyati; kintu labdhavyavasthAzAstrA ye
pApAnyakurvvan vyavasthAnusArAdeva teSAM vicAro
bhaviSyati| 13 vyavasthAzrotAra Izvarasya samIpe
niSpApA bhaviSyantIti nahi kintu vyavasthAcAriNa eva
sapuNyA bhaviSyanti| 14 yato 'labdhavyavasthAzAstrA
bhinnadezIyaloka yadi svabhAvato vyavasthAnurUpAn
AcArAn kurvvanti tarhyalabdhazAstrAH santo'pi te
sveSAM vyavasthAzAstramiva svayameva bhavanti| 15
teSAM manasi sAkSisvarUpe sati teSAM vitarkeSu ca
kada tAn doSiNaH kada vA nirdoSan kRtavatsu
te svAntarlikhitasya vyavasthAzAstrasya
pramANaM svayameva dadati| 16 yasmin dine
mayA prakAzitasya susaMvAdasyAnusArAd Izvaro
yIzukhrISTena mAnuSANAM antaHkaraNANAM
gUDhAbhiprAyAn dhRtvA vicArayiSyati tasmin
vicAradine tat prakAziSyate| 17 pazya tvaM svayaM
yihUditi vikhyAto vyavasthopari vizvAsaM karoSi,
18 Izvaramuddizya svaM zIghase, tathA
vyavasthayA zikSito bhUtvA tasyAbhimataM
jAnAsi, sarvvAsAM kathAnAM sAraM viviMkSe, 19
aparaM jJAnasya satyatAyAzcAkarasvarUpaM
zAstraM mama samIpe vidyata ato 'ndhalokAnAM
mArgadarzayitA 20 timirasthitalokAnAM
madhye dIptisvarUpo'jJAnalokebhyo jJAnadAtA
zizUnAM zikSayitAhameveti manyase| 21 parAn
zikSayan svayaM svaM kiM na zikSayasi?
vastutazcauryyaniSedhavyavasthAM pracArayan tvaM

kiM svayameva corayasi? 22 tathA paradAragamanaM
pratiSedhan svayaM kiM paradArAn gacchasi? tathA
tvaM svayaM pratimAdveSI san kiM mandirasya
dravyANi harasi? 23 yastvaM vyavasthAM zLAghase sa
tvaM kiM vyavasthAm avamatya nezvaraM sammanyase?
24 zAstre yathA likhati "bhinnadezinAM samlpe
yuSmAkaM doSAd Izvarasya nAmno ninda bhavati|" 25
yadi vyavasthAM pAlayasi tarhi tava tvakchedakriyA
saphala bhavati; yati vyavasthAM laGghase tarhi
tava tvakchedo'tvakchedo bhaviSyati| 26 yato
vyavasthAzAstrAdiSTadharmmakarmmAcArI pumAn
atvakchedI sannapi kiM tvakchedinAM madhye na
gaNayiSyate? 27 kintu labdhazAstrazchinnatvak ca
tvaM yadi vyavasthAlaGghanaM karoSi tarhi
vyavasthApAlakAH svAbhAvikAcchinnatvaco lokAstvAM
kiM na dUSayiSyanti? 28 tasmAd yo bAhye yihUdI sa
yihUdI nahi tathAGgasya yastvakchedaH sa tvakchedo
nahi; 29 kintu yo jana Antariko yihUdI sa eva yihUdI
aparaJca kevalalikhitayA vyavasthayA na kintu mAnasiko
yastvakchedo yasya ca prazaMsA manuSyebhyo na
bhUtva IzvarAd bhavati sa eva tvakchedaH|

3aparaJca yihUdinaH kiM zreSThatvaM? tathA
tvakchedasya vA kiM phalaM? 2 sarvvathA bahUni
phalAni santi, vizeSata Izvarasya zAstraM tebhyo'dIyata|
3 kaizcid avizvasane kRte teSAm avizvasanAt
kim Izvarasya vizvAsyatAyA hAnirutpatsyate? 4
kenApi prakAreNa nahi| yadyapi sarvve manuSyA
mithyAvAdinastathApIzvaraH satyavAdi| zAstre yathA
likhitamAste, atastvantu svavAkyena nirddoSo hi

bhaviSyasi| vicAre caiva niSpApo bhaviSyasi na
 saMzayaH| 5 asmAkam anyAyena yadIzvarasya nyAyaH
 prakAzate tarhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? ahaM mAnuSANAM
 kathAmiva kathAM kathayAmi, IzvaraH samucitaM
 daNDaM dattvA kim anyAyI bhaviSyati? 6 itthaM na
 bhavatu, tathA satIzvaraH kathaM jagato vicArayitA
 bhaviSyati? 7 mama mithyAvAkyavadanAd yadIzvarasya
 satyatvena tasya mahimA varddhate tarhi kasmAdahaM
 vicAre'parAdhitvena gaNyo bhavAmi? 8 maGgalArthaM
 pApamapi karaNIyamiti vAkyAM tvayA kuto nocyate?
 kintu yairucyate te nitAntaM daNDasya pAtrANi
 bhavanti; tathApi tadvAkyam asmAbhirapyucyata
 ityasmAkaM glANiM kurvvantaH kiyanto lokA vadanti| 9
 anyalokebhyo vayaM kiM zreSThAH? kadAcana nahi yato
 yihUdino 'nyadezinazca sarvvaeva pApasyAyattA ityasya
 pramANaM vayaM pUrvvam adadAma| 10 lipi ryathAste,
 naikopi dhArmmiko janaH| 11 tathA jJAnIzvarajJAnI
 mAnavaH kopi nAsti hi| 12 vimArgagAminaH sarvve
 sarvve duSkarmmakAriNaH| eko janopi no teSAM
 sAdhukarmma karoti ca| 13 tathA teSANTu vai kaNThA
 anAvRtazmazANavat| stutivAdaM prakurvvanti
 jihvAbhiste tu kevalaM| teSAMoSThasya nimne tu viSaM
 tiSThati sarppavat| 14 mukhaM teSAM hi zApena
 kapaTena ca pUryyate| 15 raktapAtAya teSAM tu padAni
 kSipragAni ca| 16 pathi teSAM manuSyANAM nAzaH
 klezazca kevalaH| 17 te janA nahi jAnanti panthAnaM
 sukhadAyinaM| 18 paramezAd bhayaM yattat
 taccakSuSoragocaraM| 19 vyavasthAyAM yadyallikhati
 tad vyavasthAdhInAn lokAn uddizya likhatIti vayaM

jAnImaH| tato manuSyamAtro niruttaraH san Izvarasya
 sAkSAd aparAdhI bhavati| 20 ataeva vyavasthAnurUpaiH
 karmmabhiH kazcidapi prANIZvarasya sAkSAt
 sapuNyIkRto bhavituM na zakSyati yato vyavasthayA
 pApajJAnamAtraM jAyate| 21 kintu vyavasthAyAH pRthag
 IzvareNa deyaM yat puNyaM tad vyavasthAyA
 bhaviSyadvAdigaNasya ca vacanaiH pramANIkRtaM sad
 idAnIM prakAzate| 22 yIzukhrISTe vizvAsakaraNAd
 IzvareNa dattaM tat puNyaM sakaleSu prakAzitaM sat
 sarvvAn vizvAsinaH prati varttate| 23 teSAM
 kopi prabhedo nAsti, yataH sarvvaeva pApina
 IzvarIyatejohInAzca jAtAH| 24 ta IzvarasyAnugrahAd
 mUlyaM vinA khrISTakRtena paritrANena sapuNyIkRta
 bhavanti| 25 yasmAt svazoNitena vizvAsAt pApanAzako
 balI bhavituM sa eva pUrvvam IzvareNa nizcitaH,
 ittham IzvarIyasahiSNutvAt purAkRtapApAnAM
 mArjjanakaraNe svIyayAthArthyaM tena prakAzyate, 26
 varttamAnakAlIyamapi svayAthArthyaM
 tena prakAzyate, aparaM yIzau vizvAsinaM
 sapuNyIkurvannapi sa yAthArthikastiSThati| 27 tarhi
 kutrAtmazlAghA? sA dUrIkRta; kayA vyavasthayA? kiM
 kriyArUpavyavasthayA? itthaM nahi kintu tat
 kevalavizvAsarUpayA vyavasthayaiva bhavati| 28 ataeva
 vyavasthAnurUpAH kriyA vinA kevalena vizvAsena
 manavaH sapuNyIkRto bhavituM zaknotItyasya
 rAddhAntaM darzayAmaH| 29 sa kiM kevalayihUdinAm
 Izvaro bhavati? bhinnadezinAm Izvaro na bhavati?
 bhinnadezinAmapi bhavati; 30 yasmAd eka Izvaro
 vizvAsAt tvakchedino vizvAsenAtvakchedinazca

sapuNyIkariSyati| 31 tarhi vizvAsena vayaM kiM
vyavasthAM lumpAma? itthaM na bhavatu vayaM
vyavasthAM saMsthApayAma eva|

4 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm kAyikakriyayA kiM
labdhavAn etadadhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? 2 sa yadi
nijakriyAbhyaH sapuNyo bhavet tarhi tasyAtmazlAghAM
karttuM panthA bhavediti satyaM, kintvIzvarasya samIpe
nahi| 3 zAstre kiM likhati? ibrAhIm Izvare vizvasanAt sa
vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM gaNito babhUva| 4
karmmakAriNo yad vetanaM tad anugrahasya phalaM
nahi kintu tenopArjitaM mantavyam| 5 kintu
yaH pApinaM sapuNyIkaroti tasmin vizvAsinaH
karmmahInasya janasya yo vizvAsaH sa puNyArthaM
gaNyo bhavati| 6 aparaM yaM kriyAhInam IzvaraH
sapuNyIkaroti tasya dhanyavAdaM dAyUd varNayAmAsa,
yathA, 7 sa dhanyo'ghAni mRSTAni yasyAgAMsyAvRtAni
ca| 8 sa ca dhanyaH parezena pApaM yasya na
gaNyate| 9 eSa dhanyavAdastvakchedinam
atvakchedinaM vA kaM prati bhavati? ibrAhImo
vizvAsaH puNyArthaM gaNita iti vayaM vadAmaH| 10
sa vizvAsastasya tvakcheditvAvasthAyAM kim
atvakcheditvAvasthAyAM kasmin samaye
puNyamiva gaNitaH? tvakcheditvAvasthAyAM nahi
kintvatvakcheditvAvasthAyAM| 11 aparaJca sa yat
sarvveSAM atvakchedinAM vizvAsinAm Adipuruso
bhavet, te ca puNyavattvena gaNyeran; 12 ye ca lokAH
kevalaM chinnatvaco na santo 'smatpUrvvapuruSa
ibrAhIm achinnatvak san yena vizvAsamArgeNa gatavAn
tenaiva tasya pAdacihnena gacchanti teSAM

tvakchedinAmapyAdipuruSo bhavet tadartham
 atvakchedino mAnavasya vizvAsAt puNyam utpadyata iti
 pramANasvarUpaM tvakchedacihnaM sa prApnot| **13**
 ibrAhIm jagato'dhikAri bhaviSyati yaiSA pratijJA
 taM tasya vaMzaJca prati pUrvvam akriyata sA
 vyavasthAmUliKA nahi kintu vizvAsajanyapuNyamUliKA|
14 yato vyavasthAvalambino yadyadhikAriNo bhavanti
 tarhi vizvAso viphalo jAyate sA pratijJApi luptaiva|
15 adhikantu vyavasthA kopaM janayati yato
 'vidyamAnAyAM vyavasthAyAm AjJAlaGghanaM na
 sambhavati| **16** ataeva sA pratijJA yad anugrahasya
 phalaM bhavet tadarthaM vizvAsamUliKA yatastathAtve
 tadvaMzasamudAyaM prati arthato ye vyavasthayA
 tadvaMzasambhavAH kevalaM tAn prati nahi kintu ya
 ibrAhImIyavizvAsena tatsambhavAstAnapi prati sA
 pratijJA sthAsnurbhavati| **17** yo nirjIvAn sajIvAn
 avidyamAnAni vastUni ca vidyamAnAni karoti ibrAhImo
 vizvAsabhUmestasyezvarasya sAkSAT so'smAkaM
 sarvveSAM AdipuruSa Aste, yathA likhitaM vidyate,
 ahaM tvAM bahujAtInAm AdipuruSaM kRtvA
 niyuktavan| **18** tvadIyastAdRzo vaMzo janiSyate
 yadidaM vAkyaM pratizrutaM tadanusArAd ibrAhIm
 bahudezIyalokAnAm AdipuruSo yad bhavati tadarthaM
 so'napekSitavyamapyapekSamANO vizvAsaM
 kRtavAn| **19** aparaJca kSINavizvAso na bhUtvA
 zatavatsaravayaskatvAt svazarIrasya jarAM sArAnAmnaH
 svabhAryyAyA rajonivRttiJca tRNaya na mene| **20** aparam
 avizvAsAd Izvarasya pratijJAvacane kamapi saMzayaM na
 cakAra; **21** kintvIzwareNa yat pratizrutaM tat

sAdhayituM zakyata iti nizcitaM vijJaya dRDhavisvAsaH
san Izvarasya mahimAnaM prakAzayAJcakAra|
22 iti hetostasya sa vizvAsastadIyapuNyamiva
gaNayAJcakre| 23 puNyamivAgaNyata tat kevalasya tasya
nimittaM likhitaM nahi, asmAkaM nimittamapi, 24
yato'smAkaM pApanAzArthaM samarpito'smAkaM
puNyaprAptyarthaJcotthApito'bhavat yo'smAkaM
prabhu ryIzustasyotthApayitarIzvare 25 yadi vyaM
vizvasAmastarhyasmAkamapi saeva vizvAsaH
puNyamiva gaNayiSyate|

5 vizvAsena sapuNyIkRtA vyaM IzvareNa
sArddhaM prabhuNAsmAkaM yIzukhrISTena
melanaM prAptAH| 2 aparaM vyaM yasmin
anugrahAzraye tiSThAmastanmadhyaM vizvAsamArgeNa
tenaivAnItA vyaM IzvarIyavibhavaprAptipratyAzayA
samAnandAmaH| 3 tat kevalaM nahi kintu
klezabhoge'pyAnandAma yataH klezAd dhairyyaM jAyata
iti vyaM jAnImaH, 4 dhairyyaAcca parIkSitatvaM jAyate,
parIkSitatvAt pratyAZA jAyate, 5 pratyAZato
vrIDitatvaM na jAyate, yasmAd asmabhyaM dattena
pavitreNAtmanAsmAkaM antaHkaraNAnIzvarasya
premaVArINA siktAni| 6 asmAsu nirupAyeSu satsu
khrISTa upayukte samaye pApinAM nimittaM svIyAn
prANAn atyajat| 7 hitakArINo janasya kRte kopi prANAn
tyaktuM sAhasaM karttuM zaknoti, kintu dhArmmikasya
kRte prAyeNa kopi prANAn na tyajati| 8 kintvasmAsu
pApiSu satsvapi nimittamasmAkaM khrISTaH
svaprANAn tyaktavAn, tata IzvarosmAn prati nijaM
paramapremANaM darzitavAn| 9 ataeva tasya

raktapAtena sapuNyIkRtA vayaM nitAntaM tena kopAd
 uddhAriSyAmahe| 10 phalato vayaM yadA ripava Asma
 tadezvarasya putrasya maraNena tena sArddhaM
 yadyasmAkaM melanaM jAtaM tarhi melanaprAptAH
 santo'vazyAM tasya jIvanena rakSAM lapsyAmahe| 11 tat
 kevalaM nahi kintu yena melanam alabhAmahi
 tenAsmAKaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTena sAmpratam
 Izvare samAnandAmazca| 12 tathA sati, ekena mAnuSeNa
 pApaM pApena ca maraNAM jagatIM prAvizat aparaM
 sarvveSAM pApitvAt sarvve mAnuSA mRte rnighna
 abhavat| 13 yato vyavasthAdAnasamayaM yAvat jagati
 pApam AsIt kintu yatra vyavasthA na vidyate tatra
 pApasyApi gaNana na vidyate| 14 tathApyAdama
 yAdRzaM pApaM kRtaM tAdRzaM pApaM yai rnAkAri
 Adamam Arabhya mUsAM yAvat teSAmapyupari
 mRtyU rAjatvam akarot sa Adam bhAvyAdamo
 nidarzanamevAste| 15 kintu pApakarmmaNo yAdRzo
 bhAvastAdRg dAnakarmmaNo bhAvo na bhavati yata
 ekasya janasyAparAdhena yadi bahUnAM maraNam
 aghaTata tathApIzvarAnugrahastadanugrahamUlakaM
 dAnaJcaikena janenArthAd yIzunA khrISTena bahuSu
 bAhulyAtibAhulyena phalati| 16 aparam ekasya janasya
 pApakarmma yAdRk phalayuktaM dAnakarmma tAdRk
 na bhavati yato vicArakarmmaikaM pApam Arabhya
 daNDajanakaM babhUva, kintu dAnakarmma
 bahupApAnyArabhya puNyajanakaM babhUva| 17 yata
 ekasya janasya pApakarmmatastenaikena yadi
 maraNasya rAjatvaM jAtaM tarhi ye janA anugrahasya
 bAhulyaM puNyadAnaJca prApnuvanti ta ekena janena,

arthAt yIzukhrISTena, jIvane rAjatvam avazyam
kariSyanti| 18 eko'parAdho yadvat sarvvamAnavAnAM
daNDagAmI mArgo 'bhavat tadvad ekaM puNyadAnaM
sarvvamAnavAnAM jIvanayuktapuNyagAmI mArga eva|
19 aparam ekasya janasyAjJalaGghanAd yathA
bahavo 'parAdhino jAtAstadvad ekasyAjJAcaraNAd
bahavaH sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| 20 adhikantu
vyavasthAgamanAd aparAdhasya bAhulyaM jAtaM kintu
yatra pApasya bAhulyaM tatraiva tasmAd anugrahasya
bAhulyam abhavat| 21 tena mRtyunA yadvat
pApasya rAjatvam abhavat tadvad asmAkaM
prabhuyIzukhrISTadvArAnantajIvanadAyipuNyenAnugrahasya
rAjatvaM bhavati| (aiōnios g166)

6 prabhUtarUpeNa yad anugrahaH prakAzate tadarthaM
pApe tiSThAma iti vAkyaM kiM vayaM vadiSyAmaH?
tanna bhavatu| 2 pApaM prati mRtA vayaM punastasmin
katham jIviSyAmaH? 3 vayaM yAvanto loka yIzukhrISTe
majjita abhavAma tAvanta eva tasya maraNe majjita iti
kiM yUyaM na jAnItha? 4 tato yathA pituH parAkrameNa
zmazAnAt khrISTa utthApitastathA vayamapi yat
nUtanajIvina ivAcarAmastadarthaM majjanena tena
sArddhaM mRtyurUpe zmazAne saMsthApitAH| 5
aparaM vayaM yadi tena saMyuktaH santaH sa iva
maraNabhAgino jAtAstarhi sa ivotthAnabhAgino'pi
bhaviSyAmaH| 6 vayaM yat pApasya dAsAH puna
rna bhavAmastadartham asmAkaM pAparUpazarIrasya
vinAzArtham asmAkaM purAtanapurustena sAkaM
kruze'hanyateti vayaM jAnImaH| 7 yo hataH sa
pApAt mukta eva| 8 ataeva yadi vayaM khrISTena

sArddham ahanyAmahi tarhi punarapi tena sahitA
 jIviSyAma ityatrAsmAkaM vizvAso vidyate| 9 yataH
 zmazAnAd utthApitaH khrISTo puna rna mriyata
 iti vayaM jAnImaH| tasmin kopyadhikAro mRtyo
 rnAsti| 10 aparaJca sa yad amriyata tenaikadA pApam
 uddizyAmriyata, yacca jIvati tenezvaram uddizya jIvati;
 11 tadvad yUyamapi svAn pApam uddizya mRtAn
 asmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTenezvaram uddizya
 jIvanto jAnIta| 12 aparaJca kutsitAbhilASAn pUrayituM
 yuSmAkaM martyadeheSu pApam AdhipatyaM na karotu|
 13 aparaM svam svam aGgam adharmmasyAstraM
 kRtvA pApasevAyAM na samarpayata, kintu zmazAnAd
 utthitAniva svAn Izvare samarpayata svAnyAGgAni ca
 dharmmAstrasvarUpANIZvaram uddizya samarpayata| 14
 yuSmAkam upari pApasyAdhipatyaM puna rna bhaviSyati,
 yasmAd yUyaM vyavasthAyA anAyattA anugrahasya
 cAyattA abhavata| 15 kintu vayaM vyavasthAyA anAyattA
 anugrahasya cAyattA abhavAma, iti kArANat kiM pApam
 kariSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 16 yato mRtijanakaM pApam
 puNyajanakaM nidezAcaraNaJcaitayordvayo ryasmin
 AjJApAlanArthaM bhRtyAniva svAn samarpayatha,
 tasyaiva bhRtyA bhavatha, etat kiM yUyaM na
 jAnitha? 17 aparaJca pUrvvaM yUyaM pApasya
 bhRtyA Asteti satyaM kintu yasyAM zikSArUpAyAM
 mUSAyAM nikSiptA abhavata tasyA AkRtiM manobhi
 rlabdhavanta iti kArANAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdo
 bhavatu| 18 itthaM yUyaM pApasevAto muktaH santo
 dharmmasya bhRtyA jAtAH| 19 yuSmAkaM zArIrikyA
 durbbalatAyA heto rmanavavad aham etad bravImi;

punaH punaradharmmakaraNArthaM yadvat pUrvvaM
pApamedhyayo rbhRtyatve nijAGgAni samArpayata
tadvad idAnIM sAdhukarmmakaraNArthaM dharmmasya
bhRtyatve nijAGgAni samarpayata| 20 yadA yUyaM
pApasya bhRtyA Asta tadA dharmmasya nAyattA Asta|
21 tarhi yAni karmmaNi yUyam idAnIM lajjAjanakAni
budhyadhve pUrvvaM tai ryuSmAkaM ko lAbha AsIt?
teSAM karmmaNAM phalaM maraNameva| 22 kintu
sAmprataM yUyaM pApasevAto muktaH santa Izvarasya
bhRtyA'bhavata tasmAd yuSmAkaM pavitratvarUpaM
labhyam anantajIvanarUpaJca phalam Aste| (aiōnios g166)
23 yataH pApasya vetanaM maraNaM kintvasmAkaM
prabhuNA yIzukhrISTenAnantajIvanam IzvaradattaM
pAritoSikam Aste| (aiōnios g166)

7 he bhrAtRgaNa vyavasthAvidaH prati mamedam
nivedanam| vidhiH kevalam yAvajjIvam
manavoparyyadhipatitvam karotiti yUyam kiM na
janitha? 2 yAvatkAlam pati rjIvati tAvatkAlam UDhA
bhAryyA vyavasthayA tasmin baddha tiSthati kintu yadi
pati rmriyate tarhi sA nArI patyu rvyavasthAto mucyate|
3 etatkAraNat patyurjIvanakAle nArI yadyanyaM
puruSaM vivahati tarhi sA vyabhicAriNI bhavati kintu
yadi sa pati rmriyate tarhi sA tasyA vyavasthAyA mukta
satI puruSantareNa vyUDhApi vyabhicAriNI na bhavati|
4 he mama bhrAtRgaNa, IzvaranimittaM yadasmAkaM
phalam jAyate tadarthaM zmazAnAd utthApitena
puruSeNa saha yuSmAkaM vivAho yad bhavet tadarthaM
khrISTasya zarIreNa yUyam vyavasthAM prati
mRtavantaH| 5 yato'smAkaM zArIrikAcaraNasamaye

maraNanimittaM phalam utpAdayituM vyavasthayA
 dUSitaH pApAbhilASo'smAkam aGgeSu jIvan AsIt| 6
 kintu tadA yasyA vyavasthAyA vaze Asmahi sAmprataM
 tAM prati mRtatvAd vayaM tasyA adhInatvAt mukta itI
 hetorIzvaro'smAbhiH purAtanalikhItAnusArAt na
 sevitavyaH kintu navInasvabhAvenaiva sevitavyaH 7
 tarhi vayaM kiM brUmaH? vyavasthA kiM pApajanika
 bhavati? netthaM bhavatu| vyavasthAm avidyamAnAyAM
 pApam kim ityahaM nAvedaM; kiJca lobhaM mA kArSIti
 ced vyavasthAgranthe likhitaM nAbhaviSyat tarhi
 lobhaH kimbhUtastadahaM nAjJAsyaM| 8 kintu
 vyavasthayA pApam chidraM prApyAsmAkam antaH
 sarvvavidhaM kutsitAbhilASam ajanayat; yato
 vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAM pApam mRtaM| 9
 aparaM pUrvvaM vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAm aham
 ajIvaM tataH param AjJAyAm upasthitAyAm pApam
 ajIvat tadAham amriye| 10 itthaM sati jIvananimitta
 yAjJA sA mama mRtyujanikAbhavat| 11 yataH pApam
 chidraM prApya vyavasthitAdezena mAM vaJcayitvA
 tena mAm ahan| 12 ataeva vyavasthA pavitrA, Adezazca
 pavitro nyAyyo hitakArI ca bhavati| 13 tarhi yat svayaM
 hitakRt tat kiM mama mRtyujanakam abhavat? netthaM
 bhavatu; kintu pApam yat pAtakamiva prakAzate tathA
 nidezena pApam yadatIva pAtakamiva prakAzate
 tadarthaM hitopAyena mama maraNam ajanayat| 14
 vyavasthAtmabodhiketi vayaM jAnImaH kintvahaM
 zArIratAcArI pApasya krItakiGkaro vidye| 15 yato yat
 karmma karomi tat mama mano'bhimataM nahi; aparaM
 yan mama mano'bhimataM tanna karomi kintu yad RtIye

tat karomi| 16 tathAtve yan mamAnabhimataM tad yadi
karomi tarhi vyavasthA sUttameti svIkaromi| 17 ataeva
samprati tat karmma mayA kriyata iti nahi kintu
mama zarIrasthena pApenaiva kriyate| 18 yato
mayi, arthato mama zarIre, kimapyuttamaM na
vasati, etad ahaM jAnAmi; mamecchukatAyAM
tiSthantyAmapyaham uttamakarmmasAdhane samartho
na bhavAmi| 19 yato yAmuttamAM kriyAM karttumahaM
vAJchAmi tAM na karomi kintu yat kutsitaM
karmma karttum anicchuko'smi tadeva karomi| 20
ataeva yadyat karmma karttuM mamecchA na
bhavati tad yadi karomi tarhi tat mayA na kriyate,
mamAntarvarttinA pApenaiva kriyate| 21 bhadraM
karttum icchukaM mAM yo 'bhadraM karttuM
pravarttayati tAdRzaM svabhAvamekaM mayi pazyAmi|
22 aham AntarikapuruSeNezvaravyavasthAyAM santuSTa
Ase; 23 kintu tadviparItaM yudhyantaM tadanyamekaM
svabhAvaM madIyAGgasthitaM prapazyAmi, sa
madIyAGgasthitapApasvabhAvasyAyattaM mAM karttuM
ceState| 24 hA hA yo'haM durbhAgyo manujastaM mAM
etasmAn mRtAccharIrAt ko nistArayiSyati? 25 asmAkAM
prabhuNA yIzukhrISTena nistArayitAram IzvaraM
dhanyaM vadAmi| ataeva zarIreNa pApavyavasthAyA
manasa tu IzvaravyavasthAyAH sevanaM karomi|

8ye janAH khrISTaM yIzum Azritya zArIrikaM
nAcaranta AtmikamAcaranti te'dhunA daNDArhA na
bhavanti| 2 jIvanadAyakasyAtmano vyavasthA
khrISTayIzunA pApamaraNayo rvyavasthAto
mAmamocayat| 3 yasmAcchArIrasya durbbalatvAd

vyavasthayA yat karmmAsAdhyam Izvaro nijaputraM
 pApizarIrarUpaM pApanAzakabalirUpaJca preSyA tasya
 zarIre pApasya daNDaM kurvvan tatkaromma sAdhitavAn|
 4 tataH zArIrikaM nAcaritvAsmAbhirAtmikam
 AcaradbhirvyavasthAgranthe nirddiSTAni
 puNyakarmmANi sarvvANi sAdhyante| 5 ye
 zArIrikAcAriNaste zArIrikAn viSayAn bhAvayanti ye
 cAtmikAcAriNaste Atmano viSayAn bhAvayanti| 6
 zArIrikabhAvasya phalaM mRtyuH kiJcAtmikabhAvasya
 phale jIvanaM zAntizca| 7 yataH zArIrikabhAva Izvarasya
 viruddhaH zatrutAbhAva eva sa Izvarasya vyavasthAyA
 adhIno na bhavati bhavituJca na zaknoti| 8 etasmAt
 zArIrikAcAriSu toSTum IzvareNa na zakyaM| 9
 kintvIzvarasyAtmA yadi yuSmAkaM madhye vasati tarhi
 yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNo na santa AtmikAcAriNo
 bhavathaH| yasmin tu khrISTasyAtmA na vidyate
 sa tatsambhavo nahi| 10 yadi khrISTo yuSmAn
 adhitiSThati tarhi pApam uddizya zarIraM mRtaM kintu
 puNyamuddizyAtmA jIvati| 11 mRtagaNAd yIzu
 ryenotthApitastasyAtmA yadi yuSmanmadhye vasati
 tarhi mRtagaNAt khrISTasya sa utthApayitA
 yuSmanmadhyavAsinA svakIyAtmanA yuSmAkaM
 mRtadehAnapi puna rjIvayiSyati| 12 he bhrAtRgaNa
 zarIrasya vayamadhamarNA na bhavAmo'taH
 zArIrikAcAro'smAbhi rna karttavyaH| 13 yadi
 yUyaM zarIrikAcAriNo bhaveta tarhi yuSmAbhi
 rmarttavymeveva kintvAtmanA yadi zarIrakarmmANi
 ghAtayeta tarhi jIviSyatha| 14 yato yAvanto loka
 IzvarasyAtmanAkRSyante te sarvva Izvarasya santAnA

bhavanti| 15 yUyaM punarapi bhayanakam
 dAsyabhAvaM na prAptAH kintu yena bhAvenzvaraM
 pitaH pitariti procya sambodhayatha tAdRzaM
 dattakaputratvabhAvam prApnuta| 16 aparajca vayam
 Izvarasya santAna etasmin pavitra AtmA svayam
 asmAkam AtmAbhiH sArddhaM pramANaM dadAti| 17
 ataeva vayaM yadi santAnAstarhyadhikAriNaH,
 arthAd Izvarasya svattvAdhikAriNaH khrISTena
 sahAdhikAriNazca bhavAmaH; aparaM tena sArddhaM
 yadi duHkhabhAgino bhavAmastarhi tasya vibhavyApi
 bhAgino bhaviSyAmaH| 18 kintvasmAsu
 yo bhAvIvibhavaH prakAziSyate tasya samIpe
 varttamAnakAlInaM duHkhamahaM tRNaya
 manye| 19 yataH prANigaNa Izvarasya santAnAnAM
 vibhavaprAptim AkAGkSan nitAntam apekSate| 20
 aparajca prANigaNaH svairam alIkatAyA vazIkRto
 nAbhavat 21 kintu prANigaNo'pi nazvaratAdhInatvAt
 muktaH san Izvarasya santAnAnAM paramamuktiM
 prApsyatItyabhiprAyeNa vazIkartrA vazIcakre| 22
 aparajca prasUyamAnAvad vyathitaH san idAnIM
 yAvat kRtsnaH prANigaNa ArttasvaraM karotiti
 vayaM jAnImaH| 23 kevalaH sa iti nahi kintu
 prathamajAtaphalasvarUpam AtmAnaM prAptA
 vayamapi dattakaputratvapadaprAptim arthAt zarIrasya
 muktiM pratIkSamANastadvad antarArttarAvaM
 kurmmaH| 24 vayaM pratyAzayA trANam alabhAmahi
 kintu pratyakSavastuno yA pratyAZa sA pratyAZa nahi,
 yato manuSyO yat samIkSate tasya pratyAzAM kutaH
 kariSyati? 25 yad apratyakSaM tasya pratyAzAM yadi

vayaM kurvvImahi tarhi dhairyyam avalambya
pratikSamahe| 26 tata AtmApi svayam asmAkaM
durbbalatAyAH sahAyatvaM karoti; yataH kiM
prArthitavyaM tad boddhuM vayaM na zaknumaH,
kintvaspaSTairArttarAvairAtmA svayam asmannimittaM
nivedayati| 27 aparam IzvarAbhimatarUpeNa
pavitralokAnAM kRte nivedayati ya AtmA
tasyAbhiprAyo'ntaryyAminA jJAyate| 28 aparam
IzvarIyanirUpaNANusAreNAhUtAH santo ye tasmin
priyante sarvvANi militvA teSAM maGgalaM sAdhayanti,
etad vayaM jAnImaH| 29 yata Izvaro bahubhrAtRNaM
madhye svaputraM jyeSThaM karttum icchan yAn
pUrvvaM lakSyikRtavAn tAn tasya pratimUrtyAH
sAdRzyaprAptyarthaM nyayuMkta| 30 aparaJca tena ye
niyuktAsta AhUtA api ye ca tenAhUtAste sapuNyIkRtAH,
ye ca tena sapuNyIkRtAste vibhavayuktAH| 31 ityatra
vayaM kiM brUmaH? Izvaro yadyasmAkaM sapakSo
bhavati tarhi ko vipakSo'smAkaM? 32 AtmaputraM na
rakSitvA yo'smAkaM sarvveSAM kRte taM pradattavAn
sa kiM tena sahAsmabhyam anyAni sarvvANi na dAsyati?
33 IzvarasyAbhiruciteSu kena doSa AropayiSyate? ya
IzvarastAn puNyavata iva gaNayati kiM tena? 34
aparaM tebhyo daNDadAnAjJA vA kena kariSyate?
yo'smannimittaM prANAn tyaktavAn kevalaM tanna
kintu mRtagaNamadhyAd utthitavAn, api cezvarasya
dakSiNe pArzve tiSThan adyApyasmAkaM nimittaM
prArthata evambhUto yaH khrISTaH kiM tena? 35
asmAbhiH saha khrISTasya premavicchedaM janayituM
kaH zaknoti? klezo vyasanaM vA tADanA vA durbhikSaM

vA vastrahInatvaM vA prANasaMzayo vA khaGgo vA kimetAni zaknuvanti? 36 kintu likhitam Aste, yathA, vAyAM tava nimittaM smO mRtyuvaktre'khilAM dinaM| balirdeyo yathA meSo vAyAM gaNyAmahe tathA| 37 aparaM yo'smAsu prIyate tenaitAsu vipatsu vAyAM samyag vijayAmahe| 38 yato'smAkaM prabhunA yIzukhrISTenezvarasya yat prema tasmAd asmAkaM vicchedaM janayituM mRtyu rjIvanaM vA divyadUtA vA balavanto mukhyadUtA vA varttamAno vA bhaviSyAn kaLo vA uccapadaM vA nIcapadaM vAparaM kimapi sRSTavastu 39 vaiteSAM kenApi na zakyamityasmin dRDhavizvAso mamAste|

9 ahaM kaJcid kalpitAM kathAM na kathayAmi, khrISTasya sAKSat satyameva bravImi pavitrasyAtmanaH sAKSan madyAM mana etat sAKSyAM dadAti| 2 mamAntaratizayaduHkhaM nirantaraM khedazca 3 tasmAd ahaM svajAtIyabhrAtRNAM nimittAt svayAM khrISTAcchApAkrAnto bhavitum aiccham| 4 yatasta isrAyelasya vaMzA api ca dattakaputratvaM tejo niyamo vyavasthAdAnaM mandire bhajanaM pratijJAH pitRpuruSagaNazcaiteSu sarvveSu teSAM adhikAro'sti| 5 tat kevalAM nahi kintu sarvvAdhyakSaH sarvvadA saccidAnanda Izvaro yaH khrISTaH so'pi zArIrikasambandhena teSAM vaMzasambhavaH| (aiōn g165) 6 Izvarasya vAkyaM viphalAM jAtam iti nahi yatkArANAd isrAyelo vaMze ye jAtAste sarvve vastuta isrAyeliyA na bhavanti| 7 aparam ibrAhImo vaMze jAtA api sarvve tasyaiva santAna na bhavanti kintu ishAko nAmnA tava vaMzo vikhyAto bhaviSyati| 8 arthAt zArIrikasaMsargAt

jAtAH santAnA yAvantastAvanta evezvarasya
 santAnA na bhavanti kintu pratizravaNAd ye jAyante
 taevezvaravaMzo gaNyate| 9 yatastatpratizrute
 rvAkyametad, etAdRze samaye 'haM punarAgamiSyAmi
 tatpUrvvaM sArAyAH putra eko janiSyate| 10 aparamapi
 vadAmi svamano'bhilASata IzvareNa yannirUpitaM tat
 karmmato nahi kintvAhvayitu rjAtametad yathA
 siddhyati 11 tadarthaM ribkAnAmikayA yoSitA
 janaikasmAd arthAd asmAkam ishAkaH pUrvvapuruSAd
 garbhe dhRte tasyAH santAnayoH prasavAt pUrvvaM
 kijca tayoH zubhAzubhakarmmaNaH karaNAt pUrvvaM
 12 tAM pratIdaM vAkyam uktaM, jyeSThaH kaniSThaM
 seviSyate, 13 yathA likhitam Aste, tathApyeSAvi na
 prItvA yAkUbi prItavAn ahaM| 14 tarhi vayaM kiM
 brUmaH? IzvaraH kim anyAyakArI? tathA na bhavatu| 15
 yataH sa svayaM mUsAm avadat; ahaM yasmin
 anugrahaM cikIrSAmi tamevAnugRhIAMI, yaJca dayitum
 icchAMI tameva daye| 16 ataevecchatA yatamAnena vA
 mAnavena tanna sAdhyate dayAkAriNezvareNaiva
 sAdhyate| 17 phirauNi zAstre likhati, ahaM tvaddvArA
 matparAkramaM darzayituM sarvvapRthivyAM
 nijanAma prakAzayituJca tvAM sthApitavAn| 18 ataH sa
 yam anugrahItum icchati tamevAnugRhIAti, yaJca
 nigrahItum icchati taM nigRhIAti| 19 yadi vadasi tarhi sa
 doSaM kuto gRhIAti? tadIyecchAyAH pratibandhakatvaM
 karttaM kasya sAmarthyaM vidyate? 20 he Izvarasya
 pratipakSa martya tvaM kaH? etAdRzaM mAM kutaH
 sRSTavAn? iti kathAM sRSTavastu sraSTre kiM
 kathayiSyati? 21 ekasmAn mRtpiNDAd utkRSTApakRSTau

dvividhau kalazau karttuM kiM kulAlasya sAmarthyaM
 nAsti? 22 IzvaraH kopaM prakAzayituM nijazaktiM
 jJApayituJcecchan yadi vinAzasya yogyAni
 krodhabhAjanAni prati bahukAlaM dIrghasahiSNutAm
 Azrayati; 23 aparaJca vibhavaprAptyarthaM pUrvvaM
 niyuktAnyanugrahapAtrANi prati nijavibhavasya
 bAhulyaM prakAzayituM kevalayihUdinAM nahi
 bhinnadezinAmapi madhyAd 24 asmAniva tAnyAhvayati
 tatra tava kiM? 25 hozeyagranthe yathA likhitam Aste, yo
 loko mama nAsIt taM vadiSyAmi madIyakaM| yA jAti
 rme'priyA cAsIt taM vadiSyAmyahaM priyAM| 26
 yUyaM madIyaloka na yatreti vAkyamaucyata|
 amarezasya santAnA iti khyAsyanti tatra te| 27
 isrAyellIyalokeSu yizAyio'pi vAcametAM
 prAcArayat, isrAyellIyavaMzAnAM yA saMkhyA sA
 tu nizcitaM| samudrasikatAsaMkhyAsamAnA
 yadi jAyate| tathApi kevalaM lokairalpaistrANaM
 vrajiSyate| 28 yato nyAyena svaM karmma parezaH
 sAdhayiSyati| deze saeva saMkSepAnnijaM karmma
 kariSyati| 29 yizAyio'paramapi kathayAmAsa,
 sainyAdhyakSaparezena cet kiJcinnodaziSyata| tAdA
 vayaM sidomevAbhaviSyAma vinizcitaM| yadvA
 vayam amorAyA agamiSyAma tulyatAM| 30 tarhi
 vayaM kiM vakSyAmaH? itaradezIyA loka api
 puNyArtham ayatamAnA vizvAsena puNyam
 alabhanta; 31 kintvisrAyelloka vyavasthApAlanena
 puNyArthaM yatamAnAstan nAlabhanta| 32 tasya kiM
 kAraNaM? te vizvAsena nahi kintu vyavasthAyAH
 kriyayA ceSTitvA tasmin skhalanajanake pASANe

pAdaskhalanaM prAptAH| 33 likhitaM yAdRzam Aste,
pazya pAdaskhalArthaM hi slyoni prastarantathA|
bAdhAkAraJca pASANA M paristhApitavAnaham|
vizvasiSyati yastatra sa jano na trapiSyate|

10 he bhrAtara isrAyelIyaloka yat paritrANaM
prApnuvanti tadahaM manasAbhilaSan Izvarasya samIpe
prArthaye| 2 yata Izvare teSAM ceSTA vidyata
ityatrAhaM sAkSyasmi; kintu teSAM sA ceSTA saJJAna
nahi, 3 yatasta IzvaradattaM puNyam avijJAya
svakRtapuNyam sthApayitum ceSTamAnA Izvaradattasya
puNyasya nighnatvaM na svIkurvanti| 4 khrISTa
ekaikavizvAsijanAya puNyam dAtuM vyavasthAyAH
phalavarUpo bhavati| 5 vyavasthApAlanena yat puNyam
tat mUsA varNayAmAsa, yathA, yo janastAM pAlayiSyati
sa tadvArA jIviSyati| 6 kintu pratyayena yat puNyam tad
etAdRzaM vAkyam vadati, kaH svargam Aruhya khrISTam
avarohayiSyati? 7 ko vA pretalokam avaruhya khrISTam
mRtagaNamAdhyAd AneSyatIti vAk manasi tvayA na
gaditavyA| (Abyssos g12) 8 tarhi kiM bravIti? tad vAkyam
tava samIpastham arthAt tava vadane manasi cAste,
tacca vAkyam asmAbhiH pracAryyamANA M vizvAsasya
vAkyameva| 9 vastutaH prabhuM yIzuM yadi vadanena
svIkaroSi, tathezvarastaM zmazAnAd udasthApayad
iti yadyantaHkaraNena vizvasiSi tarhi paritrANaM
lapsyase| 10 yasmAt puNyaprAptyartham antaHkaraNena
vizvasitavyaM paritrANArthajca vadanena svIkartavyaM|
11 zAstre yAdRzaM likhati vizvasiSyati yastatra sa jano na
trapiSyate| 12 ityatra yihUdini tadanyaloke ca kopi vizeSo
nAsti yasmAd yaH sarvveSAM advitIyaH prabhuH sa

nijayAcakAna sarvvAn prati vadAnyo bhavati| 13 yataH,
 yaH kazcit paramezasya nAmnA hi prArthayiSyate| sa
 eva manujo nUnaM paritrAto bhaviSyati| 14 yaM ye janA
 na pratyAyan te tamuddizya kathaM prArthayiSyante? ye
 vA yasyAkhyAnaM kadApi na zrutavantaste taM kathaM
 pratyeSyanti? aparaM yadi pracArayitAro na tiStHanti
 tadA kathaM te zroSyanti? 15 yadi vA preritA na bhavanti
 tadA kathaM pracArayiSyanti? yAdRzaM likhitam Aste,
 yathA, mAGgalikaM susaMvAdaM dadatyAnIya ye
 narAH| pracArayanti zAntezca susaMvAdaM janAstu
 ye| teSAM caraNapadmAni kIdRk zobhAnvitAni hi| 16
 kintu te sarvve taM susaMvAdaM na gRhItavantaH|
 yizAyiyO yathA likhitavAn| asmatpracArite vAkye
 vizvAsamakaroddhi kaH| 17 ataeva zravanaAd vizvAsa
 aizvaravAkyapracArAt zravanaJca bhavati| 18 tarhyahaM
 bravImi taiH kiM nAzrAvi? avazyam azrAvi, yasmAt
 teSAM zabdo mahIM vyApnod vAkyajca nikhilaM
 jagat| 19 aparamapi vadAmi, isrAyelIyalokAH kim etAM
 kathAM na budhyante? prathamato mUsA idaM vAkyAM
 provAca, ahamuttApayiSye tAn agaNyamAnavairapi|
 klekSyAmi jAtim etAJca pronmattabhinnajAtibhiH|
 20 aparaJca yizAyiyO'tizayAkSobheNa kathayAmAsa,
 yathA, adhi mAM yaistu nAceSTi samprAptastai
 rjanairahaM| adhi mAM yai rna sampRSTaM
 vijJAtastai rjanairahaM|| 21 kintvisrAyelIyalokAn adhi
 kathayAJcakAra, yairAjJAlaGghibhi rlokai rviruddhaM
 vAkyamucyate| tAn pratyeva dinaM kRtsnaM hastau
 vistArayAmyahaM||

11 IzvareNa svIkIyalokA apasAritA ahaM kim IdRzaM
vAkyAM bravImi? tanna bhavatu yato'hamapi
binyAmInagotrIya ibrAhImavaMzIya isrAyelIyaloko'smi|
2 IzvareNa pUrvvaM ye pradRSTaste svIkIyalokA
apasAritA iti nahi| aparam eliyopAkhyAne zAstre
yallikhitam Aste tad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? **3** he
paramezvara lokAstvadIyAH sarvva yajJavedIrabhaJjan
tathA tava bhaviSyadvAdinaH sarvvaAn aghnan kevala
eko'ham avaziSTa Ase te mamApi prANAn nAzayituM
ceSTanate, etAM kathAm isrAyelIyalokAnAM
viruddham eliya IzvarAya nivedayAmAsa| **4** tatastaM
pratIzvarasyottaraM kiM jAtaM? bAlnAmno devasya
sAkSat yai rjAnUni na pAtitAni tAdRzAH sapta
sahasrANi lokA avazeSita mayA| **5** tadvad etasmin
varttamAnakAle'pi anugraheNAbhirucitAsteSAM
avaziSTAH katipayA lokAH santi| **6** ataeva tad
yadyanugraheNa bhavati tarhi kriyayA na bhavati no ced
anugraho'nanugraha eva, yadi vA kriyayA bhavati
tarhyanugraheNa na bhavati no cet kriyA kriyaiva na
bhavati| **7** tarhi kiM? isrAyelIyalokA yad amRgayanta
tanna prApuH| kintvabhirucitalokAstat prApustadanye
sarvva andhibhUtAH| **8** yathA likhitam Aste,
ghoranidrAlutAbhAvaM dRSTihIne ca locane| karNau
zrutivihInau ca pradadau tebhya IzvaraH|| **9** etesmin
dAyUdapi likhitavAn yathA, ato bhuktyAsanaM teSAM
unmAthavad bhaviSyati| vA vaMzayantravad bAdhA
daNDavad vA bhaviSyati|| **10** bhaviSyanti tathAndhAste
netraiH pazyanti no yathA| vepathuH kaTidezasya teSAM
nityaM bhaviSyati|| **11** patanArthaM te skhalitavanta iti

vAcAM kimahaM vadAmi? tanna bhavatu kintu tAn
 udyoginaH karttuM teSAM patanAd itaradezlyalokaiH
 paritrANaM prAptaM| 12 teSAM patanaM yadi jagato
 lokAnAM lAbhajanakam abhavat teSAM hrAso'pi yadi
 bhinnadezinAM lAbhajanako'bhavat tarhi teSAM
 vRddhiH kati lAbhajanika bhaviSyati? 13 ato
 he anyadezino yuSmAn sambodhya kathayAmi
 nijAnAM jJAtibandhUnAM manaHsUdyogaM
 janayan teSAM madhye kiyatAM lokAnAM yathA
 paritrANaM sAdhayAmi 14 tannimittam anyadezinAM
 nikaTe preritaH san ahaM svapadasya mahimAnaM
 prakAzayAmi| 15 teSAM nigraheNa yadIz vareNa saha
 jagato janAnAM melanaM jAtaM tarhi teSAM
 anugRhItatvaM mRtadehe yathA jIvanalAbhastadvat kiM
 na bhaviSyati? 16 aparaM prathamajAtaM phalaM yadi
 pavitraM bhavati tarhi sarvvameva phalaM pavitraM
 bhaviSyati; tathA mUlaM yadi pavitraM bhavati tarhi
 zAkha api tathaiva bhaviSyanti| 17 kiyatInAM zAkhaAnAM
 chedane kRte tvaM vanyajitavRkSasya zAkha
 bhUtva yadi tacchAkhaAnAM sthAne ropita sati
 jitavRkSIyamUlasya rasaM bhUMkSe, 18 tarhi tAsAM
 bhinnazAkhaAnAM viruddhaM mAM garvviH; yadi
 garvvasi tarhi tvaM mUlaM yanna dhArayasi kintu
 mUlaM tvAM dhArayatIti saMsmara| 19 aparaJca yadi
 vadasi mAM ropayituM tAH zAkha vibhanna abhavan; 20
 bhadram, apratyayakAraNat te vibhinna jAtastathA
 vizvAsakAraNat tvaM ropito jAtastasmAd ahaGkAram
 akRtvA sasAdhvaso bhava| 21 yata Izvaro yadi
 svAbhAvikIH zAkha na rakSati tarhi sAvadhAno bhava

cet tvAmapi na sthApayati| 22 ityatrezvarasya yAdRzI
 kRpA tAdRzaM bhayAnakatvamapi tvayA dRzyatAM; ye
 patitAstAn prati tasya bhayAnakatvaM dRzyatAM, tvaJca
 yadi tatkRpAzritastiSThasi tarhi tvAM prati kRpA
 drakSyate; no cet tvamapi tadvat chinno bhaviSyasi| 23
 aparajca te yadyapratyaye na tiSThanti tarhi punarapi
 ropayiSyante yasmAt tAn punarapi ropayitum izvarasya
 zaktirAste| 24 vanyajitavRkSasya zAkhA san tvAM
 yadi tatazchinno rItivyatyayenottamajitavRkSe
 ropito'bhavastarhi tasya vRkSasya svIyA yAH zAkhAstAH
 kiM punaH svavRkSe saMlagituM na zaknuvanti? 25 he
 bhrAtaro yuSmAkam AtmAbhimAno yanna jAyate
 tadarthaM mamedRzI vAJchA bhavati yUyaM
 etannigUDhatattvam ajAnanto yanna tiSThatha; vastuto
 yAvatkAlaM sampUrNarUpeNa bhinnadezinAM
 saMgraho na bhaviSyati tAvatkAlam aMzatvena
 isrAyeliyalokAnAm andhatA sthAsyati; 26 pazcAt te
 sarvve paritrAsyante; etAdRzaM likhitamapyAste,
 AgamiSyati slyonAd eko yastrANadAyakaH| adharmmaM
 yAkubo vaMzAt sa tu dUrIkariSyati| 27 tathA
 dUrIkariSyAmi teSAM pApAnyahaM yadA| tAdA taireva
 sArddhaM me niyamo'yaM bhaviSyati| 28 susaMvAdAt te
 yuSmAkam vipakSA abhavan kintvabhirucitvat te
 pitRlokAnAM kRte priyapAtrANI bhavanti| 29 yata
 Izvarasya dAnAd AhvAnAJca pazcAttApo na bhavati| 30
 ataeva pUrvvam Izvare'vizvAsinaH santo'pi yUyaM
 yadvat samprati teSAM avizvAsakAraNAd Izvarasya
 kRpApAtrANI jAtAstadvad 31 idAnIM te'vizvAsinaH santi
 kintu yuSmAbhi rlabdhakRpAkAraNAt tairapi kRpA

lapsyate| 32 IzvaraH sarvvAn prati kRpAM prakAzayituM
sarvvAn avizvAsitvena gaNayati| (eleēsē g1653) 33 aho
Izvarasya jJAnabuddhirUpayo rdhanayoH kIdRk
prAcuryyaM| tasya rAjazAsanasya tattvaM kIdRg
aprApyaM| tasya mArgAzca kIdRg anupalakSyAH| 34
paramezvarasya saGkalpaM ko jJAtavAn? tasya mantri vA
ko'bhavat? 35 ko vA tasyopakArI bhRtvA tatkrte tena
pratyupakarttavyaH? 36 yato vastumAtrameva tasmAt
tena tasmai cAbhavat tadIyo mahimA sarvvadA
prakAzito bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

12 he bhrAtara Izvarasya kRpayAhaM yuSmAn vinaye
yUyaM svaM svaM zarIraM sajiVaM pavitraM grAhyaM
balim Izvaramuddizya samutsRjata, eSA sevA yuSmAkaM
yogya| 2 aparaM yUyaM sAMsArika iva mAcarata,
kintu svaM svaM svabhAvaM parAvartya nUtanAcAriNo
bhavata, tata Izvarasya nidezaH kIdRg uttamo
grahaNIyaH sampUrNazceti yuSmAbhiranubhAviSyate|
(aiōn g165) 3 kazcidapi jano yogyatvAdadhikaM svaM
na manyatAM kintu Izvaro yasmai pratyayasya
yatparimANam adadAt sa tadanusArato yogyarUpaM
svaM manutAm, IzvarAd anugrahaM prAptaH san
yuSmAkam ekaikaM janam ityAjJApayAmi| 4 yato
yadvadasmAkam ekasmin zarIre bahUnyaGgAni santi
kintu sarvveSamaGgAnAM kAryyaM samAnaM nahi;
5 tadvadasmAkaM bahutve'pi sarvve vayaM khrISTe
ekazarIrAH parasparam aGgapratyaGgatvena bhavAmaH|
6 asmAd IzvarAnugraheNa vizeSaM vizeSaM dAnam
asmAsu prApteSu satsu kopi yadi bhaviSyadvAkyAM
vadati tarhi pratyayasya parimANANusArataH sa tad

vadatu; 7 yadvA yadi kazcit sevanakArI bhavati
 tarhi sa tatsevanaM karotu; athavA yadi kazcid
 adhyApayitA bhavati tarhi so'dhyApayatu; 8 tathA
 ya upadeSTA bhavati sa upadizatu yazca dAtA sa
 saralatayA dadAtu yastvadhpatiH sa yatnenAdhipatitvaM
 karotu yazca dayAluH sa hRSTamanasA dayatAm| 9
 aparaJca yuSmAkaM prema kApaTyavarjitaM bhavatu
 yad abhadraM tad RtIyadhvaM yacca bhadraM tasmin
 anurajyadhvam| 10 aparaM bhrAtRtvapremnA parasparaM
 prIyadhvaM samAdarAd eko'parajanaM zreSThaM
 jAnIdhvam| 11 tathA kAryye nirAlasyA manasi ca
 sodyogAH santaH prabhuM sevadhvam| 12 aparaM
 pratyAzAyAm AnanditA duHkhasamaye ca dhairyayukta
 bhavata; prArthanAyAM satataM pravarttadhvam| 13
 pavitrANAM dInatAM dUrIkurudhvam atithisevAyAm
 anurajyadhvam| 14 ye janA yuSmAn tADayanti tAn
 AziSaM vadata zApam adattvA daddhvamAziSam| 15 ye
 janA Anandanti taiH sArddham Anandata ye ca rudanti
 taiH saha rudita| 16 aparaJca yuSmAkaM manasAM
 parasparam ekobhAvo bhavatu; aparam uccapadam
 anAkAGkSya nIcalokaiH sahApi mArdavam Acarata;
 svAn jJAnino na manyadhvam| 17 parasmAd apakAraM
 prApyApi paraM nApakuruta| sarvveSAM dRSTito yat
 karmmottamaM tadeva kuruta| 18 yadi bhavituM
 zakyate tarhi yathAzakti sarvvalokaiH saha nirvvirodhena
 kAlaM yApayata| 19 he priyabandhavaH, kasmaicid
 apakArasya samucitaM daNDaM svayaM na daddhvam,
 kintvIzvariyakrodhAya sthAnaM datta yato likhitamAste
 paramezvaraH kathayati, dAnaM phalasya matkarmma

sUcitaM pradadAmyahaM| 20 itikAraNAd ripu ryadi
kSudhArttaste tarhi taM tvam prabhojaya| tathA yadi
tRSArttaH syAt tarhi taM paripAyaya| tena tvam mastake
tasya jvaladagniM nidhAsyasi| 21 kukriyayA parAjitA na
santa uttamakriyayA kukriyAM parAjayata|

13 yuSmAkam ekaikajanaH zAsanapadasya
nighno bhavatu yato yAni zAsanapadAni santi
tAni sarvvANizvareNa sthApitAni; IzvaraM vinA
padasthApanaM na bhavati| 2 iti hetoH zAsanapadasya
yat prAtikUlyam tad IzvarIyanirUpaNasya
prAtikUlyameva; aparaM ye prAtikUlyam Acaranti te
sveSAM samucitaM daNDaM svayameva ghaTayante| 3
zAstA sadAcAriNAM bhayaprado nahi durAcAriNameva
bhayaprado bhavati; tvam kiM tasmAn nirbhayo
bhavitum icchasi? tarhi satkarmmAcara, tasmAd yazo
lapyase, 4 yatastava sadAcaraNaya sa Izvarasya
bhRtyo'sti| kintu yadi kukarmmAcarasi tarhi tvam
zaGkasva yataH sa nirarthakaM khaGgaM na dhArayati;
kukarmmAcAriNaM samucitaM daNDayitum sa Izvarasya
daNDadabhRtya eva| 5 ataeva kevaladaNDabhayAnnahi
kintu sadasadbodhAdapi tasya vazyena bhavitavyaM| 6
etasmAd yuSmAkaM rAjakaradAnamapyucitaM yasmAd
ye karaM gRhanti ta Izvarasya kiGkarA bhUtva satatam
etasmin karmmaNi niviSTastiSThanti| 7 asmAt
karagrAhiNe karaM datta, tathA zulkagrAhiNe zulkaM
datta, aparaM yasmAd bhetaM tasmAd bibhIta, yazca
samAdaraNIyastaM samAdriyadhvam; itthaM yasya yat
prApyaM tat tasmai datta| 8 yuSmAkaM parasparaM
prema vinA 'nyat kimapi deyam RNaM na bhavatu, yato

yaH parasmin prema karoti tena vyavasthA sidhyati| 9
 vastutaH paradArAn mA gaccha, narahatyAM mA
 kArSIH, cairyyaM mA kArSIH, mithyAsAkSyaM mA dehi,
 lobhaM mA kArSIH, etAH sarvvA AjJA etAbhyo
 bhinna yA kAcid AjJAsti sApi svasamIpavAsini
 svavat prema kurvvityanena vacanena veditA| 10
 yataH prema samIpavAsino'zubhaM na janayati
 tasmAt premnA sarvvA vyavasthA pAlyate| 11
 pratyayIbhavanakAle'smAkaM paritrANasya sAmIpyAd
 idAnIM tasya sAmIpyam avyavahitaM; ataH samayaM
 vivicyAsmAbhiH sAmpratam avazyameva nidrAto
 jAgarttavyaM| 12 bahutarA yAminI gatA prabhAtaM
 sannidhiM prAptaM tasmAt tAmasIyAH kriyAH
 parityajyAsmAbhi rvAsarIyA sajjA paridhAtavyA| 13 ato
 heto rvayaM divA vihitaM sadAcaraNam AcariSyAmaH|
 raGgaraso mattatvaM lampaTatvaM kAmukatvaM
 vivAda IrSyA caitAni parityakSyAmaH| 14 yUyaM
 prabhuyIzukhrISTarUpaM paricchadaM paridhaddhvaM
 sukhAbhilASapUraNaya zArIrikAcaraNaM mAcarata|

14yo jano'dRDhavizvAsastaM yuSmAkaM saGginaM
 kuruta kintu sandehavicArArthaM nahi| 2 yato
 niSiddhaM kimapi khAdyadravyaM nAsti, kasyacijjanasya
 pratyaya etAdRzo vidyate kintvadRDhavizvAsaH
 kazcidaparo janaH kevalaM zAkaM bhUGktaM| 3
 tarhi yo janaH sAdhAraNaM dravyaM bhUGkte
 sa vizeSadravyabhoktAraM nAvajAnIyAt tathA
 vizeSadravyabhoktApi sAdhAraNadravyabhoktAraM
 doSiNaM na kuryyAt, yasmAd Izvarastam agRhIAt| 4 he
 paradAsasya dUSayitastvaM kaH? nijaprabhoH samIpe

tena padasthena padacyutena vA bhavitavyaM sa ca
 padastha eva bhaviSyati yata IzvarastaM padasthaM
 karttuM zaknoti| 5 aparaJca kazcijjano dinAd dinaM
 vizeSaM manyate kazcittu sarvvANi dinAni samAnAni
 manyate, ekaiko janaH svIyamanasi vivicya nizcinotu| 6
 yo janaH kiJcana dinaM vizeSaM manyate sa
 prabhubhaktyA tan manyate, yazca janaH kimapi dinaM
 vizeSaM na manyate so'pi prabhubhaktyA tanna
 manyate; aparaJca yaH sarvvANi bhakSyadravyANi
 bhuGkte sa prabhubhaktayA tAni bhuGkte yataH sa
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vakti, yazca na bhuGkte so'pi
 prabhubhaktyaiva na bhujJana IzvaraM dhanyaM brUte|
 7 aparam asmAkAM kazcit nijanimittaM prANAn
 dhArayati nijanimittaM mriyate vA tanna; 8
 kintu yadi vayaM prANAn dhArayAmastarhi
 prabhunimittaM dhArayAmaH, yadi ca prANAn
 tyajAmastarhyapi prabhunimittaM tyajAmaH, ataeva
 jIvane maraNe vA vayaM prabhorevAsmahe| 9
 yato jIvanto mRtAzcetyubhayeSAM lokAnAM
 prabhutvaprAptyarthaM khrISTo mRta utthitaH
 punarjIvitazca| 10 kintu tvaM nijaM bhrAtaraM kuto
 dUSyasi? tathA tvaM nijaM bhrAtaraM kutastucchaM
 jAnAsi? khrISTasya vicArasiMhAsanasya sammukhe
 sarvvairasmAbhirupasthAtavyaM; 11 yAdRzaM likhitam
 Aste, parezaH zapathaM kurvvan vAkyametat purAvadat|
 sarvvo janaH samIpe me jAnupAtaM kariSyati|
 jihvaikaika tathezasya nighnatvaM svIkariSyati| 12
 ataeva IzvarasamIpe'smAkam ekaikajanena nijA katha
 kathayitavya| 13 itthaM sati vayam adyArabhya

parasparaM na dUSayantaH svabhrAtu rvighno
 vyAghAta vA yanna jAyeta tAdRzImlhAM kurmmahe| 14
 kimapi vastu svabhAvato nAzuci bhavatItyahaM jAne
 tathA prabhunA yIzukhrISTenApi nizcitaM jAne, kintu yo
 jano yad dravyam apavitraM jAnIte tasya kRte tad
 apavitram Aste| 15 ataeva tava bhakSyadravyeNa tava
 bhrAtA zokAnvito bhavati tarhi tvaM bhrAtaraM prati
 premnA nAcarasi| khrISTo yasya kRte svaprANAn
 vyayitavAn tvaM nijena bhakSyadravyeNa taM na
 nAzaya| 16 aparaM yuSmAkam uttamaM karmma
 ninditaM na bhavatu| 17 bhakSyAM peyaJcezvararAjyasya
 sAro nahi, kintu puNyaM zAntizca pavitreNAtmanA jAta
 Anandazca| 18 etai ryo janaH khrISTaM sevate, sa
 evezvarasya tuSTikaro manuSyaizca sukhyAtaH| 19
 ataeva yenAsmAkAM sarvveSAM parasparam aikyaM
 niSTha ca jAyate tadevAsmAbhi ryatitavyaM| 20
 bhakSyArtham Izvarasya karmmaNo hAniM mA janayata;
 sarvvaM vastu pavitramiti satyaM tathApi yo jano yad
 bhuktva vighnaM labhate tadarthaM tad bhadraM nahi|
 21 tava mAMsabhakSaNasurApAnAdibhiH kriyAbhi ryadi
 tava bhrAtuH pAdaskhalanaM vighno vA cAJcalyaM vA
 jAyate tarhi tadbhojanapAnayostyAgo bhadraH| 22 yadi
 tava pratyayastiSThati tarhIzvarasya gocare svAntare
 taM gopaya; yo janaH svamatena svaM doSiNaM na
 karoti sa eva dhanyaH| 23 kintu yaH kazcit saMzayya
 bhuGkte'rthAt na pratItya bhuGkte, sa evAvazyam
 daNDArho bhaviSyati, yato yat pratyayajaM nahi tadeva
 pApamayaM bhavati|

15 balavadbhirasmAbhi rdurbbalAnAM daurbalyaM
soDhavyaM na ca sveSAm iSTAcAra AcaritavyaH| 2
asmAkam ekaiko janaH svasamIpavAsino hitArthaM
niSThArthaJca tasyaiveSTAcAram Acaratu| 3
yataH khrISTo'pi nijeSTAcAraM nAcaritavAn,
yathA likhitam Aste, tvannindakagaNasyaiva
nindAbhi rnindito'smyahaM| 4 aparaJca vayaM yat
sahiSNutAsAntvanayo rjanakena zAstreNa pratyAzAM
labhemahi tannimittaM pUrvvakAle likhitAni
sarvvavacanAnyasmAkam upadezArthameva
lilikhire| 5 sahiSNutAsAntvanayorAkaro ya IzvaraH
sa evaM karotu yat prabhu ryIzukhrISTa iva
yuSmAkam ekajano'nyajanena sArddhaM manasa
aikyam Acaret; 6 yUyaJca sarvva ekacittA bhUtva
mukhaikenevAsmatprabhuyIzukhrISTasya piturIzvarasya
guNAn kIrttayeta| 7 aparam Izvarasya mahimnaH
prakAzArthaM khrISTo yathA yuSmAn pratyagRhIAt
tathA yuSmAkamapyeko jano'nyajanaM pratigRhIAtu| 8
yathA likhitam Aste, ato'haM sammukhe tiSThan
bhinnadezanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM parigAsyAmi tava
nAmni parezvara|| 9 tasya dayAlutvAcca bhinnajAtIyA
yad Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayeyustadathaM yIzuH
khrISTastvakchedaniyamasya nighno'bhavad ityahaM
vadAmi| yathA likhitam Aste, ato'haM sammukhe
tiSThan bhinnadezanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM
parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parezvara|| 10 aparamapi
likhitam Aste, he anyajAtayo yUyaM samaM nandata
tajjanaiH| 11 punazca likhitam Aste, he sarvvadezino
yUyaM dhanyaM brUta parezvaraM| he tadIyanarA

yUyaM kurudhvaM tatprazaMsanaM|| 12 apara
yIzAyio'pi lilekha, yIzayasa tu yat mUlaM tat
prakAziSyate tadA| sarvvajAtIyanRNAJca zAsakaH
samudeSyati| tatrAnyadezilokaizca pratyAzA
prakariSyate|| 13 ataeva yUyaM pavitrasyAtmanaH
prabhAvAd yat sampUrNAM pratyAzAM lapsyadhve
tadarthaM tatpratyAzAjanaka IzvaraH pratyayena
yuSmAn zAntyAnandAbhyAM sampUrNAn karotu| 14 he
bhrAtaro yUyaM sadbhAvayuktaH sarvvaprakAreNa
jJAnena ca sampUrNAH parasparopadeze ca tatparA
ityahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi, 15 tathApyahaM yat
pragalbhataro bhavan yuSmAn prabodhayAmi tasyaikaM
kAraNamidaM| 16 bhinnajAtIyAH pavitreNAtmanA
pAvitanaivedyarUpA bhUtva yad grAhyA
bhavayustannimittamaham Izvarasya susaMvAdaM
pracArayituM bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhye yIzukhrISTasya
sevakatvaM dAnaM IzvarAt labdhavAnasmi| 17 IzvaraM
prati yIzukhrISTena mama zIghAkaraNasya kAraNam
Aste| 18 bhinnadezina AjJAgrAhiNaH karttuM khrISTo
vAkyena kriyayA ca, AzcaryyalakSaNaizcitrakriyAbhiH
pavitrasyAtmanaH prabhAvena ca yAni karmMANi mayA
sAdhitavAn, 19 kevalaM tAnyeva vinAnyasya kasyacit
karmmaNo varNanAM karttuM pragalbho na bhavAmi|
tasmAt A yirUzAlama illUrikaM yAvat sarvvatra
khrISTasya susaMvAdaM prAcArayaM| 20 anyena
nicitAyAM bhittAvahaM yanna nicinomi tannimittaM
yatra yatra sthAne khrISTasya nAma kadApi kenApi na
jJApitaM tatra tatra susaMvAdaM pracArayitum ahaM
yate| 21 yAdRzaM likhitam Aste, yai rvArtta tasya na

prAptA darzanaM taistu lapsyate| yaizca naiva
 zrutaM kiJcit boddhuM zakSyanti te janAH|| 22
 tasmAd yuSmatsamIpagamanAd ahaM muhurmuhu
 rnivArito'bhavaM| 23 kintvidAnIm atra pradezeSu mayA
 na gataM sthAnaM kimapi nAvaziSyate yuSmatsamIpaM
 gantuM bahuvarsarAnArabhya mAmakInAkAGkSA ca
 vidyata iti hetoH 24 spAniyAdezagamanakAle'haM
 yuSmanmadhyena gacchan yuSmAn AlokiSye, tataH
 paraM yuSmatsambhASaNa tRptiM parilabhya
 taddezagamanArthaM yuSmAbhi rvisarjayiSye, IdRzI
 madIyA pratyAZA vidyate| 25 kintu sAmprataM
 pavitralokAnAM sevanAya yirUzAlamnagaraM vrajAmi|
 26 yato yirUzAlamasthapavitralokAnAM madhye
 ye daridrA arthavizrANanena tAnupakarttuM
 mAkidaniyAdezIyA AkhAyAdezIyAzca loka aicchan| 27
 eSA teSAM sadicchA yataste teSAM RNinaH santi yato
 heto rbhinnajAtIyA yeSAM paramArthasyAMzino jAtA
 aihikaviSaye teSAMupakArastaiH karttavyaH| 28 ato
 mayA tat karmma sAdhayitvA tasmin phale tebhyaH
 samarpite yuSmanmadhyena spAniyAdezo gamiSyate| 29
 yuSmatsamIpe mamAgamanasamaye khrISTasya
 susaMvAdasya pUrNavareNa sambalitaH san aham
 AgamiSyAmi iti mayA jJAyate| 30 he bhrAtRgaNa
 prabho ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA pavitrasyAtmAnaH
 premnA ca vinaye'haM 31 yihUdAdezasthAnAm
 avizvAsilokAnAM karebhyo yadahaM rakSAM labheya
 madIyaitena sevanakarmmaNA ca yad yirUzAlamasthAH
 pavitralokAstusyeyuH, 32 tadarthaM yUyaM matkRta
 IzvarAya prArthayamANA yatadhvaM tenAham

IzwarecchayA sAnandaM yuSmatsamIpaM gatvA
yuSmAbhiH sahitaH prANAn ApyAyituM pArayiSyAmi|
33 zAntidAyaka Izvaro yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM saGgI
bhUyAt| iti|

16 kiMkrIyAnagarIyadharmmasamAjasya paricArikA yA
phaibInAmikAsmAkaM dharmmabhaginI tasyAH
kRte'haM yuSmAn nivedayAmi, 2 yUyaM
tAM prabhumAzritAM vijJaya tasyA AtithyaM
pavitralokArhaM kurudhvaM, yuSmattastasyA
ya upakAro bhavituM zaknoti taM kurudhvaM,
yasmAt tayA bahUnAM mama copakAraH kRtaH|
3 aparaJca khrISTasya yIzoH karmmaNi mama
sahakAriNau mama prANarakSArthaJca svaprANAn
paNIkRtavantau yau priSkillAkkilau tau mama
namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 4 tAbhyAm upakArAptiH
kevalaM mayA svIkarttavyeti nahi bhinnadezIyaiH
sarvvadharmmasamAjairapi| 5 aparaJca tayo rgRhe
sthitAn dharmmasamAjalokAn mama namaskAraM
jJApayadhvaM| tadvat AziyAdeze khrISTasya pakSe
prathamajAtaphalasvarUpo ya ipenitanAmA mama
priyabandhustamapi mama namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM|
6 aparaM bahuzrameNAsmAn asevata yA mariyam
tAmapi namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 7 aparaJca preriteSu
khyAtakIrtti madagre khrISTAzritau mama svajAtIyau
sahabandinau ca yAvAndranIkayUniyau tau mama
namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 8 tathA prabhau
matpriyatamam Ampliyamapi mama namaskAraM
jJApayadhvaM| 9 aparaM khrISTasevAyAM mama
sahakAriNam UrbbaNaM mama priyatamaM stAkhuJca

mama namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 10 aparaM khrISTena
 parIkSitam ApilliM mama namaskAraM vadata,
 AriSTabUlasya parijanAMzca mama namaskAraM
 jJApayadhvaM| 11 aparaM mama jJAtiM herodiyonaM
 mama namaskAraM vadata, tathA nArkisasya
 parivArANAM madhye ye prabhumAzritAstAn mama
 namaskAraM vadata| 12 aparaM prabhoH sevAyAM
 parizramakAriNyau truphenAtruphoSe mama
 namaskAraM vadata, tathA prabhoH sevAyAm atyantaM
 parizramakAriNI yA priyA parSistAM namaskAraM
 jJApayadhvaM| 13 aparaM prabhorabhirucitaM
 rUphaM mama dharmmamAtA yA tasya mAtA
 tAmapi namaskAraM vadata| 14 aparam asuMkRtaM
 phligonaM harmmaM pAtrabaM harmmim eteSAM
 saGgibhrAtRgaNaJca namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 15
 aparaM philalago yUliyA nIriyastasya bhaginyalumpA
 caitAn etaiH sArddhaM yAvantaH pavitraloka Asate
 tAnapi namaskAraM jJApayadhvaM| 16 yUyaM
 parasparaM pavitracumbanena namaskurudhvaM|
 khrISTasya dharmmasamAjagaNo yuSmAn namaskurute|
 17 he bhrAtaro yuSmAn vinaye'haM yuSmAbhi ryA zikSA
 labdhA tAm atikramya ye vicchedAn vighnAMzca
 kurvvanti tAn nizcinuta teSAM saGgaM varjayata ca| 18
 yatastAdRzA loka asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
 dAsA iti nahi kintu svodarasyaiva dAsAH; aparaM
 praNayavacanai rmadhuravAkyazca saralalokAnAM
 manAMsi mohayanti| 19 yuSmAkam AjJAgrAhitvaM
 sarvvatra sarvvai rjJAtaM tato'haM yuSmAsu
 sAnando'bhavaM tathApi yUyaM yat satjJAnena jJAninaH

kujJAnE cAtatparA bhaveteti mamAbhilASaH| 20
 adhikantu zAntidAyaka IzvaraH zaitAnam avilambaM
 yuSmAkaM padAnAm adho marddiSyati| asmAkaM
 prabhu ryIzukhrISTo yuSmAsu prasAdaM kriyat| iti| 21
 mama sahakArI tImathiyo mama jJAtayo lUkiyo yAson
 sosipAtrazceme yuSmAn namaskurvvante| 22
 aparam etatpatralekhakastarttiyanAmAhamapi
 prabho rnAmnA yuSmAn namaskaromi| 23 tathA
 kRtsnadharmmasamAjasya mama cAtithyakArI gAyo
 yuSmAn namaskaroti| aparam etannagarasya
 dhanarakSaka irAstaH kkArttanAmakazcaiko
 bhrAtA tAvapi yuSmAn namaskurutaH| 24
 asmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTA yuSmAsu sarvveSu
 prasAdaM kriyat| iti| 25 pUrvvakAlikayugeSu
 pracchannA yA mantraNAdhunA prakAzitA bhUtvA
 bhaviSyadvAdilikhitagranthagaNasya pramANAd
 vizvAsena grahaNArthaM sadAtanasyezvarasyAjJayA
 sarvvadezIyalokAn jJApyate, (aiōnios g166) 26 tasyA
 mantraNAyA jJAnaM labdhvA mayA yaH susaMvAdo
 yIzukhrISTamadhi pracAryyate, tadanusArAd yuSmAn
 dharmme susthirAn karttuM samartho yo'dvitIyaH
 (aiōnios g166) 27 sarvvajJa Izvarastasya dhanyavAdo
 yIzukhrISTena santataM bhUyAt| iti| (aiōn g165)

1 karinthinaH

1yAvantaH pavitrA lokAH sveSAm asmAkaJca
vasatisthAneSvasmAkAM prabho ryIzoH khrISTasya
nAmnA prArthayante taiH sahAhUtAnAM
khrISTena yIzunA pavitrIkRtAnAM lokAnAM ya
IzvariyadharmmasamAjaH karinthanagare vidyate **2**taM
pratIzvarasyecchayAhUto yIzukhrISTasya preritaH
paulaH sosthininAmA bhrAtA ca patraM likhati| **3**
asmAkAM pitrezvareNa prabhunA yIzukhrISTena ca
prasAdaH zAntizca yuSmabhyaM diyatAM| **4**
Izvaro yIzukhrISTena yuSmAn prati prasAdaM
prakAzitavAn, tasmAdahaM yuSmannimittaM
sarvvadA madIyezvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **5**
khrISTasambandhIyaM sAkSyaM yuSmAkAM madhye
yena prakAreNa sapramANam abhavat **6**tena yUyaM
khrISTAt sarvvavidhavaktRtAjJAnAdIni sarvvadhanAni
labdhavantaH| **7**tato'smatprabho ryIzukhrISTasya
punarAgamanaM pratIkSamANAnAM yuSmAkAM
kasyApi varasyAbhAvo na bhavati| **8**aparam asmAkAM
prabho ryIzukhrISTasya divase yUyaM yannirddoSA
bhaveta tadarthaM saeva yAvadantaM yuSmAn susthirAn
kariSyati| **9**ya IzvaraH svaputrasyAsmatprabho
ryIzukhrISTasyAMzinaH karttuM yuSmAn AhUtavAn
sa vizvasanIyaH| **10**he bhrAtaraH, asmAkAM
prabhuyIzukhrISTasya nAmnA yuSmAn vinaye'haM
sarvvai ryuSmAbhirekarUpANi vAkyAni kathyantAM
yuSmanmadhye bhinnasaGghAtA na bhavantu
manovicArayoraikyena yuSmAkAM siddhatvaM bhavatu|
11he mama bhrAtaro yuSmanmadhye vivAdA jAtA iti

vArttAmahaM kloyyAH parijanai rjJApitaH| 12
 mamAbhipretamidaM yuSmAkaM kazcit kazcid
 vadati paulasya ziSyo'ham ApalloH ziSyo'haM
 kaiphAH ziSyo'haM khrISTasya ziSyo'hamiti ca| 13
 khrISTasya kiM vibhedaH kRtaH? paulaH kiM
 yuSmatkRte kruze hataH? paulasya nAmna vA yUyaM
 kiM majjitAH? 14 kriSpagAyau vinA yuSmAkaM
 madhye'nyaH ko'pi mayA na majjita iti hetoraham
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| 15 etena mama nAmna
 mAnava mayA majjita iti vaktuM kenApi na
 zakyate| 16 aparaM stiphAnasya parijana mayA
 majjitAstadanyaH kazcid yanmayA majjitastadahaM na
 vedmi| 17 khrISTenAhaM majjanArthaM na preritaH
 kintu susaMvAdasya pracArArthameva; so'pi
 vAkpaTutaya mayA na pracAritavyaH, yatastatha
 pracArite khrISTasya kruze mRtyuH phalahIno
 bhaviSyati| 18 yato heto rye vinazyanti te tAM kruzasya
 vArttAM pralApamiva manyante kiJca paritrANaM
 labhamAneSvasmAsu sA IzvarIyazaktisvarUpA| 19
 tasmAditthaM likhitamAste, jJAnavatAntu yat jJAnaM
 tanmayA nAzayiSyate| vilopayiSyate tadvad buddhi
 rbaddhimatAM mayA|| 20 jJAnI kutra? zAstrI vA kutra?
 ihalokasya vicAratatparo vA kutra? ihalokasya jJAnaM
 kimIzvareNa mohIkRtaM nahi? (aiōn g165) 21 Izvarasya
 jJAnAd ihalokasya mAnavaH svajJAnenezvarasya
 tattvabodhaM na prAptavantastasmAd IzvaraH
 pracArarUpiNA pralApena vizvAsinaH paritrAtuM
 rocitavan| 22 yihUdIyaloka lakSaNani didRkSanti
 bhinnadezIyalokAstu vidyAM mRgayante, 23 vayaJca

kruze hataM khrISTaM pracArayAmaH| tasya
 pracAro yihUdiyai rvighna iva bhinnadezIyaizca
 pralApa iva manyate, 24 kintu yihUdiyAnAM
 bhinnadezIyAnAJca madhye ye AhUtAsteSu sa khrISTa
 IzvarIyazaktirivezvarIyajJAnamiva ca prakAzate| 25 yata
 Izvare yaH pralApa Aropyate sa mAnavAtiriktaM
 jJAnameva yacca daurbalyam Izvara Aropyate tat
 mAnavAtiriktaM balameva| 26 he bhrAtaraH,
 AhUtayuSmadgaNo yaSmAbhirAlokyatAM tanmadhye
 sAMsArikajJAnena jJAnavantaH parAkramiNo vA
 kulInA vA bahavo na vidyante| 27 yata Izvaro
 jJAnavatastrapayituM mUrkhalkAn rocitavAn balAni ca
 trapayitum Izvaro durbbalAn rocitavAn| 28 tathA
 varttamAnalokAn saMsthitibhraSTAn karttum Izvaro
 jagato'pakRSTAn heyAn avarttamAnAMzcAbhirocitavAn|
 29 tata Izvarasya sAkSAt kenApyAtmazlAghA na
 karttavyA| 30 yUyaJca tasmAt khrISTe yIzau saMsthiM
 prAptavantaH sa IzvarAd yuSmAkaM jJAnaM puNyaM
 pavitratvaM muktizca jAtA| 31 ataeva yadvad
 likhitamAste tadvat, yaH kazcit zlAghamAnaH syAt
 zlAghatAM prabhunA sa hi|

2 he bhrAtaro yuSmatsamIpe mamAgamanakAle'haM
 vaktRtAyA vidyAyA vA naipuNyenezvarasya sAkSyAM
 pracAritavAn tannahi; 2 yato yIzukhrISTaM tasya kruze
 hatatvaJca vinA nAnyat kimapi yuSmanmadhye
 jJApayituM vihitaM buddhavAn| 3 aparaJcAtIva
 daurbalyabhItikampayukto yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhamAsaM| 4 aparaM yuSmAkaM vizvAso
 yat mAnuSikajJAnasya phalaM na bhavet

kintvIzvarIyazakteH phalaM bhavet, 5 tadarthaM mama
 vaktRtA madIyapracArazca mAnuSikajJAnasya
 madhuravAkyasambalitaU nAstAM kintvAtmanaH
 zaktezca pramANayuktAvAstAM| 6 vayaM jJAnaM
 bhASaMahe tacca siddhalokai rjJAnamiva manyate,
 tadihalokasya jJAnaM nahi, ihalokasya nazvarANAm
 adhipatInAM vA jJAnaM nahi; (aiōn g165) 7 kintu
 kAlAvasthAyAH pUrvvasmAd yat jJAnam asmAkaM
 vibhavArtham IzvareNa nizcitya pracchannaM
 tannigUDham IzvarIyajJAnaM prabhASaMahe| (aiōn g165)
 8 ihalokasyAdhipatInAM kenApi tat jJAnaM na
 labdhaM, labdhe sati te prabhAvaviziStAM prabhuM
 kruze nAhaniSyant| (aiōn g165) 9 tadvallikhitamAste,
 netreNa kkApi no dRStAM karNenApi ca na zrutaM|
 manomadhye tu kasyApi na praviStAM kadApi
 yat|Izvare prIyamANAnAM kRte tat tena saJcitaM| 10
 aparamIzvaraH svAtmanA tadasmAkaM sAkSAt
 prAkAzayat; yata AtmA sarvvamevAnusandhatte
 tena cezvarasya marmmatattvamapi budhyate|
 11 manujasyAntaHsthamAtmAnaM vinA kena
 manujena tasya manujasya tattvaM budhyate?
 tadvadIzvarasyAtmAnaM vinA kenApIzvarasya
 tattvaM na budhyate| 12 vayaJcehalokasyAtmAnaM
 labdhavantastannahi kintvIzvarasyaivAtmAnaM
 labdhavantaH, tato hetorIzvareNa svaprasAdAd
 asmabhyaM yad yad dattaM tatsarvvam asmAbhi
 rjJAtuM zakyate| 13 taccAsmAbhi rmAnuSikajJAnasya
 vAkyAni zikSitvA kathyata iti nahi kintvAtmato
 vAkyAni zikSitvAtmikai rvAkyairAtmikaM bhavaM

prakAzayadbhiH kathyate| 14 prANI manuSya
IzvarlyAtmanaH zikSAM na gRhIAti yata AtmikavicAreNa
sA vicAryyeti hetoH sa tAM pralApamiva manyate
boddhuJca na zaknoti| 15 Atmiko mAnavaH sarvvANi
vicArayati kintu svayaM kenApi na vicAryyate| 16 yata
Izvarasya mano jJAtvA tamupadeSTuM kaH zaknoti?
kintu khrISTasya mano'smAbhi rlabdhaM|

3 he bhrAtaraH, ahamAtmikairiva yuSmAbhiH samaM
sambhASituM nAzaknavaM kintu zArIrikAcAribhiH
khrISTadharmme zizutulyaizca janairiva yuSmAbhiH
saha samabhASe| 2 yuSmAn kaThinabhakSyaM na
bhojayan dugdham apAyayaM yato yUyaM bhakSyaM
grahituM tada nAzaknuta idAnImapi na zaknutha,
yato hetoradhunApi zArIrikAcAriNa Adhve| 3
yuSmanmadhye mAtsaryyavivAdabhedA bhavanti tataH
kiM zArIrikAcAriNo nAdhve mAnuSikamArgeNa ca na
caratha? 4 paulasyAhamityApallorahamiti vA
yadvAkyam yuSmAkaM kaizcit kaizcit kathyate tasmAd
yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNa na bhavatha? 5 paulaH
kaH? Apallo rvA kaH? tau paricArakamAtrau
tayorekaikasmai ca prabhu ryAdRk phalamadadAt tadvat
tayordvArA yUyaM vizvAsino jAtAH| 6 ahaM ropitavAn
Apallozca niSiktavAn IzvarazcAvarddhayat| 7 ato
ropayitRsektArAvasArau varddhayitezvara eva sAraH|
8 ropayitRsektArau ca samau tayorekaikazca
svazramayogyam svavetanaM lapsyate| 9 AvAmIzvareNa
saha karmmakAriNau, Izvarasya yat kSetram Izvarasya
yA nirmmitiH sA yUyameva| 10 Izvarasya prasAdAt mayA
yat padaM labdhaM tasmAt jJAninA gRhakAriNeva mayA

bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadupari cAnyena niclyate| kintu
 yena yanniclyate tat tena vivicyatAM| 11 yato
 yIzukhrISTarUpaM yad bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadanyat
 kimapi bhittimUlaM sthApayituM kenApi na
 zakyate| 12 etadbhittimUlasypari yadi kecit
 svarNarUpyamaNikASThatRNanalAn nicinvanti, 13
 tarhyekaikasya karmma prakAziSyate yataH sa
 divasastat prakAzayiSyati| yato hatostana divasena
 vahnimayenodetavyaM tata ekaikasya karmma
 kIdRzametasya parIkSA bahninA bhaviSyati| 14 yasya
 nicayanarUpaM karmma sthAsnu bhaviSyati sa vetanaM
 lapsyate| 15 yasya ca karmma dhakSyate tasya kSati
 rbhaviSyati kintu vahne rnirgatajana iva sa svayaM
 paritrANaM prApsyati| 16 yUyam Izvarasya mandiraM
 yuSmanmadhye cezvarasyAtmA nivasatIti kiM na
 jAnItha? 17 Izvarasya mandiraM yena vinAzyate
 so'pIzvarena vinAzayiSyate yata Izvarasya mandiraM
 pavitrameva yUyaM tu tanmandiram Adhve| 18 kopi
 svaM na vaJcayatAM| yuSmAkaM kazcana cedihalokasya
 jJAnena jJAnavAnahamiti budhyate tarhi sa yat jJAnI
 bhavet tadarthaM mUDho bhavatu| (aiōn g165)
 19 yasmAdihalokasya jJAnam Izvarasya sAkSat
 mUDhatvameva| etasmin likhitamapyAste, tikSNA yA
 jJAninAM buddhistayA tAn dharatIzvaraH| 20 punazca|
 jJAninAM kalpanA vetti paramezo nirarthakAH| 21 ataeva
 ko'pi manujairAtmAnaM na zIghatAM yataH sarvvANi
 yuSmAkameva, 22 paula vA Apallo rvA kaiphA vA jagad
 vA jIvanaM vA maraNAM vA varttamAnaM vA

bhaviSyadvA sarvvANyeva yuSmAkaM, 23 yUyaJca
khrISTasya, khrISTazcezvarasya|

4loka asmAn khrISTasya paricArakAn Izvarasya
nigUThavAkyadhanasyAdhyakSAMzca manyantAM| 2
kiJca dhanAdhyakSeNa vizvasanIyena
bhavitavyametadeva lokai ryAcyate| 3 ato vicArayadbhi
ryuSmAbhiranyaiH kaizcin manujai rvA mama
parIkSaNaM mayAtIva laghu manyate 'hamapyAtmAnaM
na vicArayAmi| 4 mayA kimapyaparAddhamityahaM na
vedmi kintvetena mama niraparAdhatvaM na nizcIyate
prabhureva mama vicArayitAsti| 5 ata upayuktasamayAt
pUrvvam arthataH prabhorAgamanAt pUrvvaM
yuSmAbhi rvicAro na kriyatAM| prabhurAgatya
timireNa pracchannAni sarvvANi dIpayiSyati
manasAM mantraNAzca prakAzayiSyati tasmin
samaya IzvarAd ekaikasya prazaMsA bhaviSyati| 6
he bhrAtaraH sarvvANyetAni mayAtmAnam
ApallavaJcoddizya kathitAni tasyaitat kAraNaM yuyaM
yathA zAstriyavidhimatikramya mAnavam atIva
nAdariSyadhba ItthaJcaikena vaiparItYAd apareNa na
zlAghiSyadhba etAdRzIM zikSAMAvayordRSTAntAt
lapsyadhve| 7 aparAt kastvAM vizeSayati? tubhyaM
yanna datta tAdRzaM kiM dhArayasi? adatteneva dattena
vastunA kutaH zlAghase? 8 idAnImeva yUyaM kiM tRptA
labdhadhanA vA? asmAsvavidyamAneSu yUyaM kiM
rAjatvapuraM prAptAH? yuSmAkaM rAjatvaM
mayAbhilaSitaM yatastena yuSmAbhiH saha vayamapi
rAjyAMzino bhaviSyAmaH| 9 preritA vayaM
zeSA hantavyAzcevezvareNa nidarzitAH| yato

vayaM sarvvalokAnAm arthataH svargIyadUtAnAM
mAnavAnAJca kautukAspadAni jAtAH| 10 khrISTasya
kRte vayaM mUDhAH kintu yUyaM khrISTena
jJAninaH, vayaM durbbala yUyaJca sabalAH, yUyaM
sammAnitA vayaJcApamAnitAH| 11 vayamadyApi
kSudhArttAstRSNArttA vastrahInAstADitA
AzramarahitAzca santaH 12 karmmaNi svakarAn
vyApArayantazca duHkhaiH kAlaM yApayAmaH|
garhitairasmAbhirAzIH kathyate dUrIkRtaiH sahyate
ninditaiH prasAdyate| 13 vayamadyApi jagataH
sammArjanlyogya avakarA iva sarvvai rmanyAmahe| 14
yuSmAn trapayitumahametAni likhAmIti nahi kintu
priyatmajAniva yuSmAn prabodhayAmi| 15 yataH
khrISTadharmme yadyapi yuSmAkaM dazasahasrAni
vinetAro bhavanti tathApi bahavo janakA na bhavanti
yato'hameva susaMvAdena yIzukhrISTe yuSmAn
ajanayam| 16 ato yuSmAn vinaye'haM yUyaM
madanugAmino bhavata| 17 ityartham sarvveSu
dharmmasamAjeSu sarvvatra khrISTadharmmayogya
ye vidhayo mayopadizyante tAn yo yuSmAn
smArayiSyatyevambhUtaM prabhoH kRte priyaM
vizvAsinaJca madlyatanayam tImathiyam yuSmAkaM
samIpaM preSitavAnahaM| 18 aparamahaM yuSmAkaM
samIpaM na gamiSyAmIti buddhva yuSmAkaM kiyanto
loka garvvanti| 19 kintu yadi prabhericchA bhavati
tarhyahamavilambaM yuSmatsamIpaMupasthAya teSAM
darpadhmAtAnAM lokAnAM vAcAM jJAsyAmIti nahi
sAmarthyameva jJAsyAmi| 20 yasmAdIzvarasya rAjatvaM
vAgyuktaM nahi kintu sAmarthyayuktaM| 21 yuSmAkaM

ka vAjchA? yuSmatsamIpe mayA kiM daNDapANinA
gantavyamuta premanamratAtmayuktena vA?

5 aparaM yuSmAkaM madhye vyabhicAro vidyate sa ca
vyabhicArastAdRzo yad devapUjakAnAM madhye'pi
tattulyo na vidyate phalato yuSmAkameko jano
vimAtRgamanaM kRruta iti vArtta sarvvatra
vyAptA| **2** tathAca yUyaM darpadhmAta Adhbe, tat
karmma yena kRtaM sa yathA yuSmanmadhyAd
dUrIkriyate tathA zoko yuSmAbhi rna kriyate kim
etat? **3** avidyamAne madyazarIre mamAtmA
yuSmanmadhye vidyate ato'haM vidyamAna iva
tatkarmmakAriNo vicAraM nizcitavAn, **4** asmatprabho
ryIzukhrISTasya nAmna yuSmAkaM madIyAtmanazca
milane jAte 'smatprabho ryIzukhrISTasya zakteH
sAhAyyena **5** sa naraH zarIranAzArthasmAbhiH
zayatAno haste samarpayitavyastato'smAkaM
prabho ryIzo rdivase tasyAtmA rakSAM gantuM
zakSyati| **6** yuSmAkaM darpo na bhadrAya yUyaM
kimetanna jAnitha, yathA, vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM
svalpakiNvena jAyate| **7** yUyaM yat navInazaktusvarUpA
bhaveta tadarthaM purAtanaM kiNvam avamArjjata
yato yuSmAbhiH kiNvazUnyai rbhavitavyaM|
aparam asmAkaM nistArotsavIyameSazAvako yaH
khrISTaH so'smadarthaM balikRto 'bhavat| **8** ataH
purAtanakiNvenArthato duSTatAjighAMsArUpeNa
kiNvena tannahi kintu sAralyasatyatvarUpayA
kiNvazUnyatayAsmAbhirutsavaH karttavayaH| **9**
vyAbhicAriNAM saMsargo yuSmAbhi rvihAtavya iti
mayA patre likhitaM| **10** kintvaihikalokAnAM madhye ye

vyabhicAriNo lobhina upadrAviNo devapUjakA vA teSAM
saMsargaH sarvvathA vihAtavya iti nahi, vihAtavye sati
yuSmAbhi rjagato nirgantavyameva| 11 kintu
bhrAtRtvena vikhyAtaH kazcijjano yadi vyabhicArI lobhI
devapUjako nindako madyapa upadrAvI vA bhavet
tarhi tAdRzena mAnavena saha bhojanapAne'pi
yuSmAbhi rna karttavye ityadhunA mayA likhitaM| 12
samAjabahiHsthitAnAM lokAnAM vicArakaraNe
mama ko'dhikAraH? kintu tadantargatAnAM
vicAraNaM yuSmAbhiH kiM na karttavyaM bhavet? 13
bahiHsthAnAM tu vicAra IzvareNa kAriSyate| ato
yuSmAbhiH sa pAtakI svamadhyAd bahiSkriyatAM|

6 yuSmAkamekasya janasyApareNa saha vivAde jAte sa
pavitralokai rvicAramakArayan kim adhArmmikalokai
rvicArayituM protsahate? 2 jagato'pi vicAraNaM
pavitralokaiH kAriSyata etad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha?
ato jagad yadi yuSmAbhi rvicArayitavyaM tarhi
kSudratamavicAreSu yUyaM kimasamarthAH? 3 dUtA
apyasmAbhi rvicArayiSyanta iti kiM na jAnItha? ata
aihkaviSayAH kim asmAbhi rna vicArayitavyA
bhavyeU? 4 aihkaviSayasya vicAre yuSmAbhiH
karttavye ye lokAH samitau kSudratamAsta eva
niyuujyantAM| 5 ahaM yuSmAn trapayitumiccham
vadAmi yRSmanmadhye kimeko'pi manuSyastAdRg
buddhimAnnahi yo bhrAtRvividavicAraNe samarthaH
syAt? 6 kiJcaiko bhrAtA bhrAtrAnyena kimavizvAsinAM
vicArakANAM sAKSAd vivadate? yaSmanmadhye
vivAdA vidyanta etadapi yuSmAkaM doSaH| 7
yUyaM kuto'nyAyasahanaM kSatisahanaM vA zreyo

na manyadhve? 8 kintu yUyamapi bhrAtRneva
pratyanyAyaM kSatiJca kurutha kimetat? 9 Izvarasya
rAjye'nyAyakAriNAM lokAnAmadhikAro nAstyetad
yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? mA vajcyadhvaM, ye
vyabhicAriNo devArccinaH pAradAriKAH
strIvadAcAriNaH puMmaithunakAriNastaskarA 10
lobhino madyapA nindakA upadrAviNo vA ta Izvarasya
rAjyabhAgino na bhaviSyanti| 11 yUyaJcaivaMvidhA lokA
Asta kintu prabho ryIzo rnAmnAsmadIzvarasyAtmanA ca
yUyaM prakSaliTAH pAvitAH sapuNyIkRtAzca| 12
madarthaM sarvvaM dravyam apratiSiddhaM
kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakaM|madarthaM
sarvvmapratiSiddhaM tathApyahaM kasyApi
dravyasya vazIkRto na bhaviSyAmi| 13 udarAya
bhakSyANI bhakSyebhyazcodaraM, kintu
bhakSyodare IzvareNa nAzayiSyete; aparaM deho na
vyabhicArAya kintu prabhava prabhuzca dehAya|
14 yazcezvaraH prabhumutthApitavAn sa
svazaktyAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati| 15 yuSmAkaM yAni
zarIraNI tAni khrISTasyAGgAnIti kiM yUyaM na jAnItha?
ataH khrISTasya yAnyAGgANI tAni mayApahRtya
vezyAyA aGgANI kiM kAriSyante? tanna bhavatu| 16 yaH
kazcid vezyAyAm Asajyate sa tayA sahaikadeho bhavati
kiM yUyametanna jAnItha? yato likhitamAste, yathA, tau
dvau janAvekAGgau bhaviSyataH| 17 mAnavA
yAnyanyANI kaluSANi kurvvate tAni vapu rna
samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya
viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyate| 18 mAnavA yAnyanyANI
kaluSANi kurvvate tAni vapu rna samAvizanti

kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyate| 19 yuSmAkaM yAni vapUMSi tAni yuSmadantaHsthitasyezvarAllabdhasya pavitrasyAtmano mandirANi yUyaJca sveSAM svAmino nAdhve kimetad yuSmAbhi rna jJAyate? 20 yUyaM mUlyena krItA ato vapurmanobhyAm Izvaro yuSmAbhiH pUjyatAM yata Izvara eva tayoH svAmI|

7 aparaJca yuSmAbhi rmAM prati yat patramalekhi tasyottarametat, yoSito'sparzanaM manujasya varaM; 2 kintu vyabhicArabhayAd ekaikasya puMsaH svakIyabhAryyA bhavatu tadvad ekaikasyA yoSito 'pi svakIyabharttA bhavatu| 3 bhAryyAyai bhartrA yadyad vitaraNIyaM tad vitIryyatAM tadvad bhartre'pi bhAryyayA vitaraNIyaM vitIryyatAM| 4 bhAryyAyAH svadehe svatvaM nAsti bharttureva, tadvad bhartturapi svadehe svatvaM nAsti bhAryyAyA eva| 5 upoSaNapraArthanayoH sevanArtham ekamantraNANAM yuSmAkaM kiyatkAlaM yAvad yA pRthaksthiti rbhavati tadanyo vicchedo yuSmanmadhye na bhavatu, tataH param indriyANAm adhairyyAt zayatAn yad yuSmAn parIkSAM na nayet tadarthaM punarekatra milata| 6 etad Adezato nahi kintvanujJata eva mayA kathyate, 7 yato mamAvastheva sarvvamAnavAnAmavasthA bhavatviti mama vAJchA kintvIzvarAd ekenaiko varo'nyena cAnyo vara itthamekaikena svakIyavaro labdhaH| 8 aparam akRtavivAhAn vidhavAzca prati mamaitannivedanaM mameva teSAMavasthiti rbhadrA; 9 kiJca yadi tairindriyANi niyantum na zakyante tarhi vivAhaH kriyatAM yataH kAmadahanAd vyUDhatvaM bhadrAM|

10 ye ca kRtavivAhAste mayA nahi prabhunaivaitad
 AjJApante| **11** bhAryyA bharttRtaH pRthak na
 bhavatu| yadi vA pRthagbhUtA syAt tarhi nirvivAhA
 tiSThatu svIyapatinA vA sandadhAtu bharttApi
 bhAryyAM na tyajatu| **12** itarAn janAn prati
 prabhu rna bravIti kintvahaM bravImi; kasyacid
 bhrAturyoSid avizvAsinI satyapi yadi tena sahavAse
 tuSyati tarhi sA tena na tyajyatAM| **13** tadvat
 kasyAzcid yoSitaH patiravizvAsI sannapi yadi tayA
 sahavAse tuSyati tarhi sa tayA na tyajyatAM| **14**
 yato'vizvAsI bharttA bhAryyayA pavitrIbhUtAH,
 tadvadavizvAsinI bhAryyA bhartrA pavitrIbhUtA; noced
 yuSmAkamapatyAnyazucInyabhaviSyant kintvadhunA
 tAni pavitrANi santi| **15** avizvAsI jano yadi vA pRthag
 bhavati tarhi pRthag bhavatu; etena bhrAtA bhaginI vA
 na nibadhyate tathApi vayamIzvareNa zAntaye
 samAhUtAH| **16** he nAri tava bharttuH paritrANaM tvatto
 bhaviSyati na veti tvayA kiM jJAyate? he nara tava
 jAyAyAH paritrANaM tvatte bhaviSyati na veti tvayA kiM
 jJAyate? **17** ekaiko janaH paramezvarAllabdhaM
 yad bhajate yasyAJcAvasthAyAm IzvareNAhvAyi
 tadanusAreNaivAcaratu tadahaM sarvvasamAjasthAn
 AdizAmi| **18** chinnatvag bhRtvA ya AhUtAH sa
 prakRStatvak na bhavatu, tadvad achinnatvag
 bhUtva ya AhUtAH sa chinnatvak na bhavatu| **19**
 tvakchedaH sAro nahi tadvadatvakchedo'pi sAro nahi
 kintvIzvarasyAjJAnAM pAlanameva| **20** yo jano
 yasyAmavasthAyAmAhvAyi sa tasyAmevAvatiSThatAM|
21 dAsaH san tvaM kimAhUto'si? tanmA cintaya, tathAca

yadi svatanthro bhavituM zaknuyAstarhi tadeva vRNu| 22
yataH prabhunAhUto yo dAsaH sa prabho rmocitajanaH|
tadvad tenAhUtaH svatanthro jano'pi khrISTasya dAsa
eva| 23 yUyaM mUlyena krItA ato heto rmanavAnAM
dAsa mA bhavata| 24 he bhrAtaro yasyAmavasthAyAM
yasyAhvAnamabhavat tayA sa Izvarasya sAKsAT tiSThatu|
25 aparam akRtavivAhAn janAn prati prabhoH
ko'pyAdezo mayA na labdhaH kintu prabhoranukampayA
vizvAsyo bhUto'haM yad bhadraM manye tad vadAmi| 26
varttamAnAt klezasamayAt manuSyasyAnUDhatvaM
bhadramiti mayA budhyate| 27 tvaM kiM yoSiti
nibaddho'si tarhi mocanaM prAptuM mA yatasva| kiM vA
yoSito mukto'si? tarhi jAyAM mA gaveSaya| 28 vivAhaM
kurvvata tvayA kimapi nApArAdhyate tadvad
vyUhyamAnayA yuvatyApi kimapi nAparAdhyate
tathAca tADrZau dvau janau zArIrikaM klezaM lapsyete
kintu yuSmAn prati mama karuNA vidyate| 29 he
bhrAtaro'hamidaM bravImi, itaH paraM samayo'tiva
saMkSiptaH, 30 ataH kRtadArairakRtadArairiva
rudadbhizcArudadbhiriva sAnandaizca nirAnandairiva
kretRbhizcAbhAgibhirivAcaritavyaM 31 ye ca saMsAre
caranti tai rnAticaritavyaM yata ihalekasya kautuko
vicalati| 32 kintu yUyaM yannizcinta bhaveteti mama
vAJchA| akRtavivAho jano yathA prabhuM paritoSayet
tathA prabhuM cintayati, 33 kintu kRtavivAho jano
yathA bhAryyAM paritoSayet tathA saMsAraM cintayati|
34 tadvad UDhayaSito 'nUDhA viziSyate| yAnUDhA sA
yathA kAyamanasoH pavitra bhavet tathA prabhuM
cintayati yA coDha sA yathA bharttAraM paritoSayet

tathA saMsAraM cintayati| 35 ahaM yad yuSmAn
mRgabandhinyA parikSipeyaM tadarthaM nahi kintu
yUyaM yadaninditA bhUtVA prabhoH sevane'bAdham
AsaktA bhaveta tadarthametAni sarvvANi yuSmAkaM
hitAya mayA kathyante| 36 kasyacit kanyAyAM
yauvanaprAptAyAM yadi sa tasyA anUDhatvaM
nindanIyaM vivAhazca sAdhayitavya iti manyate tarhi
yathAbhilASaM karotu, etena kimapi nAparAtsyati
vivAhaH kriyatAM| 37 kintu duHkhenAkliSTaH kazcit
pitA yadi sthiraManogataH svamano'bhilASasAdhane
samarthazca syAt mama kanyA mayA rakSitavyeti
manasi nizcinoti ca tarhi sa bhadraM karmma karoti| 38
ato yo vivAhaM karoti sa bhadraM karmma karoti yazca
vivAhaM na karoti sa bhadratarAM karmma karoti| 39
yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvad bhAryyA vyavasthaya
nibaddha tiSThati kintu patyau mahAnidrAM gate sa
muktIbhUya yamabhilaSati tena saha tasyA vivAho
bhavituM zaknoti, kintvetat kevalAM prabhubhaktAnAM
madhye| 40 tathAca sa yadi niSpatika tiSThati tarhi
tasyAH kSemaM bhaviSyatIti mama bhAvaH| aparam
IzvarasyAtma mamApyanta rvidyata iti mayA budhyate|
8 devaprasAde sarvveSAM asmAkaM jJAnamAste
tadvayaM vidmaH| tathApi jJAnaM garvvaM janayati
kintu premato niSTha jAyate| 2 ataH kazcana yadi
manyate mama jJAnamAsta iti tarhi tena yAdRzaM
jJAnaM ceSTitavyaM tAdRzaM kimapi jJAnamadyApi na
labdhaM| 3 kintu ya Izvare priyate sa IzvareNApi jJAyate|
4 devatAbaliprasAdabhakSaNe vayamidaM vidmo yat
jaganmadhye ko'pi devo na vidyate, ekazcezvaro dvtiyo

nAstIti| 5 svarge pRthivyAM vA yadyapi keSucid Izvara
iti nAmAropyate tAdRzAzca bahava IzvarA bahavazca
prabhavo vidyante 6 tathApyasmAkamadvitIya IzvaraH
sa pitA yasmAt sarvveSAM yadartHaJcAsmAkAM sRSTi
rjAtA, asmAkAJcAdvitIyaH prabhuH sa yIzuH khrISTo
yena sarvvavastUnAM yenAsmAkamapi sRSTiH kRtA| 7
adhikantu jJAnaM sarvveSAM nAsti yataH kecidadyApi
devatAM sammanya devaprasAdamiva tad bhakSyAM
bhujjate tena durbbalatayA teSAM svAntAni malImasAni
bhavanti| 8 kintu bhakSyadravyAd vayam IzvareNa
grAhyA bhavAmastannahi yato bhugktvA vayamutkRSTA
na bhavAmastadvadabhuGktvApyapakRSTA na
bhavAmAH| 9 ato yuSmAkAM yA kSamatA sA
durbbalAnAm unmAthasvarUpA yanna bhavet tadarthaM
sAvadhAnA bhavata| 10 yato jJAnaviziSTastvaM yadi
devAlaye upaviSTaH kenApi dRzyase tarhi tasya
durbbalasya manasi kiM prasAdabhakSaNa utsAho
na janiSyate? 11 tathA sati yasya kRte khrISTo
mamAra tava sa durbbalo bhrAtA tava jJAnAt kiM na
vinaMkSyati? 12 ityanena prakAreNa bhrAtRNAM
viruddham aparAdhyadbhisteSAM durbbalAni
manAMsi vyAghAtayadbhizca yuSmAbhiH khrISTasya
vaiparItyenAparAdhyate| 13 ato hetoH pizitAzanaM yadi
mama bhrAtu rvighnasvarUpaM bhavet tarhyahaM yat
svabhrAtu rvighnajanako na bhaveyaM tadarthaM
yAvajjIvanaM pizitaM na bhokSyel (aiōn g165)

9 ahaM kim ekaH prerito nAsmi? kimahaM svatanthro
nAsmi? asmAkAM prabhu ryIzuH khrISTaH kiM
mayA nAdarzi? yUyamapi kiM prabhuna

madIyazramaphalasvarUpA na bhavatha? 2
 anyalokAnAM kRte yadyapyahaM prerito na
 bhaveyaM tathAca yuSmatkRte prerito'smi yataH
 prabhunA mama preritatvapadasya mudrAsvarUpA
 yUyamevAdhve| 3 ye lokA mayi doSamAropayanti tAn
 prati mama pratyuttarametat| 4 bhojanapAnayoH
 kimasmAkaM kSamata nAsti? 5 anye preritAH prabho
 rbhrAtarau kaiphAzca yat kurvvanti tadvat kAJcit
 dharmmabhaginIM vyUhya tayA sArddhaM paryyaTituM
 vayaM kiM na zaknumaH? 6 sAMsArikazramasya
 parityAgAt kiM kevalamahaM barNabbAzca nivAritau? 7
 nijadhanavyayena kaH saMgrAmaM karoti? ko vA
 drAkSAkSetraM kRtvA tatphalAni na bhugkte? ko
 vA pazuvrajaM pAlayan tatpayo na pivati? 8
 kimahaM kevalAM manuSikAM vAcAM vadAmi?
 vyavasthAyAM kimetAdRzaM vacanaM na vidyate?
 9 mUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitamAste, tvaM
 zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM na bhaMtsyasIti|
 IzvareNa balIvarddAnAmeva cinta kiM kriyate? 10
 kiM vA sarvvathAsmAKaM kRte tadvacanaM
 tenoktaM? asmAkameva kRte tallikhitaM| yaH kSetraM
 karSati tena pratyAzAyuktena karSTavyaM, yazca
 zasyAni marddayati tena lAbhapratyAzAyuktena
 mardditavyaM| 11 yuSmatkRte'smAbhiH pAratrikANi
 bljAni ropitAni, ato yuSmAkamaihikaphalAnAM vayam
 aMzino bhaviSyAmaH kimetat mahat karmma? 12
 yuSmAsu yo'dhikArastasya bhAgino yadyanye
 bhaveyustarhyasmAbhistato'dhikaM kiM tasya bhAgibhi
 rna bhavitavyaM? adhikantu vayaM tenAdhikAreNa na

vyavahRtavantaH kintu khrISTIyasusaMvAdasya ko'pi
 vyAghAto'smAbhiryanna jAyeta tadarthaM sarvvaM
 sahAmahe| 13 aparaM ye pavitravastUnAM paricaryyAM
 kurvvanti te pavitravastuto bhakSyANi labhante, ye ca
 vedyAH paricaryyAM kurvvanti te vedisthavastUnAm
 aMzino bhavantyetad yUyaM kiM na vida? 14 tadvad ye
 susaMvAdaM ghoSayanti taiH susaMvAdena
 jIvitavyamiti prabhunAdiSTaM| 15 ahameteSAM
 sarvveSAM kimapi nAzritavAn mAM prati tadanusArAt
 AcaritavyamityAzayenApi patramidaM mayA na likhyate
 yataH kenApi janena mama yazaso mudhAkaraNAt mama
 maraNaM varaM| 16 susaMvAdagheSaNaT mama yazo na
 jAyate yatastadghoSaNaM mamAvazyakaM yadyahaM
 susaMvAdaM na ghoSayeyaM tarhi mAM dhik| 17
 icchukena tat kurvvatA mayA phalaM lapsyate
 kintvanicchuke'pi mayi tatkarmmaNo bhAro'rpito'sti| 18
 etena mayA labhyaM phalaM kiM? susaMvAdena mama
 yo'dhikAra Aste taM yadabhadrabhAvena nAcareyaM
 tadarthaM susaMvAdaghoSaNasamaye tasya
 khrISTIyasusaMvAdasya nirvyayIkaraNameva mama
 phalaM| 19 sarvveSAM anAyatto'haM yad bhUrizo lokAn
 pratipadye tadarthaM sarvveSAM dAsatvamaGgIkRtavAn|
 20 yihUdIyAn yat pratipadye tadarthaM yihUdIyAnAM
 kRte yihUdIyaivAbhavaM| ye ca vyavasthAyattAstAn yat
 pratipadye tadarthaM vyavasthAnAyatto yo'haM so'haM
 vyavasthAyattAnAM kRte vyavasthAyattaivAbhavaM|
 21 ye cAlabdhavyavasthAstAn yat pratipadye
 tadartham Izvarasya sAkSAd alabdhavyavastho na
 bhUtva khrISTena labdhavyavastho yo'haM so'ham

alabdavyavasthAnAM kRte'labdhavyavastha
ivAbhavaM| 22 durbbalAn yat pratipadye tadarthamahaM
durbbalAnAM kRte durbbalaivAbhavaM| itthaM kenApi
prakAreNa katipayA lokA yanmayA paritrANaM
prApnuyustadarthaM yo yAdRza AsIt tasya kRte 'haM
tAdRzaivAbhavaM| 23 idRza AcAraH susaMvAdArthaM
mayA kriyate yato'haM tasya phalAnAM sahabhAgI
bhavitumicchAmi| 24 paNyalAbhArthaM ye dhAvanti
dhAvatAM teSAM sarvveSAM kevala ekaH paNyaM
labhate yuSmAbhiH kimetanna jJAyate? ato yUyaM
yathA paNyaM lapsyadhve tathaiva dhAvata| 25 mallA api
sarvvabhoge parimitabhogino bhavanti te tu mlAnAM
srajaM lipsante kintu vayam amlAnAM lipsAmahe| 26
tasmAd ahamapi dhAvAmi kintu lakSyamanuddizya
dhAvAmi tannahi| ahaM mallaiva yudhyAmi ca kintu
chAyAmAghAtayanniva yudhyAmi tannahi| 27 itarAn
prati susaMvAdaM ghoSayitvAhaM yat svayamagrAhyo
na bhavAmi tadarthaM deham Ahanmi vazIkurvve ca|
10 he bhrAtaraH, asmatpitRpuruSAnadhi yUyaM
yadaJJAta na tiSThateti mama vAJchA, te sarvve
meghAdhaHsthitA babhUvuH sarvve samudramadhyena
vavrajuH, 2 sarvve mUsAmuddizya meghasamudrayo
rmajjitA babhUvuH 3 sarvva ekam AtmikaM
bhakSyAM bubhujira ekam AtmikaM peyaM papuzca 4
yataste'nucarata AtmikAd acalAt labdhaM toyAM
papuH so'calaH khrISTaeva| 5 tathA satyapi teSAM
madhye'dhikeSu lokeSvIzvaro na santutoSeti
hetoste prantare nipAtitAH| 6 etasmin te
'smAkAM nidarzanavarUpA babhUvuH; ataste

yathA kutsitAbhilASiNo babhUvurasmAbhistathA
kutsitAbhilASibhi rna bhavitavyaM| 7 likhitamAste, loka
bhoktuM pAtuJcopavivizustataH krIDitumutthitA
itayanena prakAreNa teSAM kaizcid yadvad devapUjA
kRtA yuSmAbhistadvat na kriyatAM| 8 aparaM teSAM
kaizcid yadvad vyabhicAraH kRtastena caikasmin dine
trayoviMzatisahasrANi loka nipAtitAstadvad asmAbhi
rvyabhicAro na karttavyaH| 9 teSAM kecid yadvat
khrISTaM parIkSitavantastasmAd bhujagGai rnaSTAzca
tadvad asmAbhiH khrISTo na parIkSitavyaH| 10 teSAM
kecid yathA vAkkalahaM kRtavantastatkAraNAt hantra
vinAzitAzca yuSmAbhistadvad vAkkalaho na kriyatAM|
11 tAn prati yAnyetAni jaghaTire tAnyasmAkaM
nidarzanAni jagataH zeSayuge varttamAnAnAm
asmAkaM zikSArthaM likhitAni ca babhUvuH| (aiōn g165)
12 ataeva yaH kazcid susthiraMmanyaH sa yanna patet
tatra sAvadhAno bhavatu| 13 mAnuSikaparIkSATirikta
kApi parIkSA yuSmAn nAkrAmat, Izvarazca vizvAsyaH
so'tizaktyAM parIkSAyAM patanAt yuSmAn rakSiSyati,
parIkSA ca yad yuSmAbhiH soDhuM zakyate tadarthaM
tayA saha nistArasya panthAnaM nirUpayiSyati| 14 he
priyabhrAtaraH, devapUjAto dUram apasarata| 15 ahaM
yuSmAn vijjAn matva prabhASe mayA yat kathyate tad
yuSmAbhi rvicyatAM| 16 yad dhanyavAdapAtram
asmAbhi rdhanyaM gadyate tat kiM khrISTasya zoNitasya
sahabhAgitvaM nahi? yazca pUpo'smAbhi rbhajyate sa
kiM khrISTasya vapuSaH sahabhAgitvaM nahi? 17 vayaM
bahavaH santo'pyekapUpasvarUpA ekavapuHsvarUpAzca
bhavAmaH, yato vayaM sarvva ekapUpasya

sahabhAginaH| 18 yUyaM zArIrikam isrAyeliyavaMzaM
nirIkSadhvaM| ye balInAM mAMsAni bhujate te kiM
yajJavedyAH sahabhAgino na bhavanti? 19 ityanena
mayA kiM kathyate? devatA vAstaviki devatAyai
balidAnaM vA vAstavikaM kiM bhavet? 20 tannahi kintu
bhinnajAtibhi rye balayo diyante ta IzvarAya tannahi
bhUtebhyaeva diyante tasmAd yUyaM yad bhUtAnAM
sahabhAgino bhavathetyahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 21
prabhoH kaMsena bhUtAnAmapi kaMsena pAnaM
yuSmAbhirasAdhyaM; yUyaM prabho rbhojyasya
bhUtAnAmapi bhojyasya sahabhAgino bhavituM na
zaknutha| 22 vayaM kiM prabhuM sparddhiSyAmahe?
vayaM kiM tasmAd balavantaH? 23 mAM prati
sarvvaM karmApratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM
hitajanakaM sarvvam apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM
niSThAjanakaM| 24 AtmahitaH kenApi na ceSTitavyaH
kintu sarvvaiH parahitazceSTitavyaH| 25 ApaNe yat
krayyaM tad yuSmAbhiH saMvedasyArthaM kimapi na
pRSTvA bhujyatAM 26 yataH pRthivi tanmadhyasthaJca
sarvvaM paramezvarasya| 27 aparam avizvAsilokAnAM
kenacit nimantritA yUyaM yadi tatra jigamiSatha
tarhi tena yad yad upasthApyate tad yuSmAbhiH
saMvedasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTvA bhujyatAM| 28
kintu tatra yadi kazcid yuSmAn vadet bhakSyametad
devatAyAH prasAda iti tarhi tasya jJApayituranurodhAt
saMvedasyArthaJca tad yuSmAbhi rna bhoktavyaM|
pRthivi tanmadhyasthaJca sarvvaM paramezvarasya, 29
satyametat, kintu mayA yaH saMvedo nirddizyate sa
tava nahi parasyaiva| 30 anugrahapAtreNa mayA

dhanyavAdaM kRtvA yad bhujyate tatkaRaNAd ahaM
kuto nindiSye? 31 tasmAd bhojanaM pAnam anyadvA
karmma kurvvadbhi ryuSmAbhiH sarvvamevezvarasya
mahimnaH prakAzArthaM kriyatAM| 32 yihUdlyAnAM
bhinnajAtlyAnAm Izvarasya samAjasya vA vighnajanakai
ryuSmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| 33 ahamapyAtmahitam
aceSTamAno bahUnAM paritrANArthaM teSAM hitaM
ceSTamAnaH sarvvaviSaye sarvveSAM tuSTikaro
bhavAmItyanenAhaM yadvat khrISTasyAnugAmI tadvad
yUyaM mamAnugAmino bhavata|

11 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sarvvasmin
kAryye mAM smaratha mayA ca
yAdRgupadiSTastAdRgAcarathaitatkAraNAt mayA
prazaMsanlyA Adhbe| 2 tathApi mamaiSA
vAjChA yad yUyamidam avagata bhavatha, 3
ekaikasya puruSasyottamAGgasvarUpaH
khrISTaH, yoSitazcottamAGgasvarUpaH pumAn,
khrISTasya cottamAGgasvarUpa IzvaraH| 4 aparam
AcchAditottamAGgena yena puMsA prArthanA kriyata
IzvarIyavANI kathyate vA tena svIyottamAGgam
avajJAyate| 5 anAcchAditottamAGgayA yayA yoSitA ca
prArthanA kriyata IzvarIyavANI kathyate vA
tayApi svIyottamAGgam avajJAyate yataH sA
muNDitaziraHsadRzA| 6 anAcchAditamastakA yA yoSit
tasyAH ziraH muNDanIyameva kintu yoSitaH
kezacchedanaM ziromuNDanaM vA yadi lajjAjanakaM
bhavet tarhi tayA svazira AcchAdyatAM| 7 pumAn
Izvarasya pratimUrttiH pratitejaHsvarUpazca tasmAt
tena ziro nAcchAdanIyaM kintu sImantini puMsah

pratibimbasvarUpA| 8 yato yoSAtaH pumAn nodapAdi
 kintu puMso yoSid udapAdi| 9 adhikantu yoSitaH kRte
 puMsaH sRSTi rna babhUva kintu puMsaH kRte yoSitaH
 sRSTi rbabhUva| 10 iti heto rdUtAnAm AdarAd yoSitA
 zirasyadhInatAsUcakam AvaraNaM dharttavyaM| 11
 tathApi prabho rvidhinA pumAMsaM vinA yoSinna
 jAyate yoSitaJca vinA pumAn na jAyate| 12 yato yathA
 puMso yoSid udapAdi tathA yoSitaH pumAn
 jAyate, sarvvavastUni cezvarAd utpadyante| 13
 yuSmAbhirevaitad vivicyatAM, anAvRtayA yoSitA
 prArthanaM kiM sudRzyaM bhavet? 14 puruSasya
 dIrghakezatvaM tasya lajjAjanakaM, kintu yoSito
 dIrghakezatvaM tasyA gauravajanakaM 15 yata
 AcchAdanAya tasyai keza dattA iti kiM yuSmAbhiH
 svabhAvato na zikSyate? 16 atra yadi kazcid vivaditum
 icchet tarhyasmAkam IzvarIyasamitInAjca tAdRzi rIti rna
 vidyate| 17 yuSmAbhi rna bhadrAya kintu kutsitAya
 samAgamyate tasmAd etAni bhASamANena mayA
 yUyaM na prazaMsanIyAH| 18 prathamataH samitau
 samAgatAnAM yuSmAkaM madhye bhedaH santiIti
 vArttA mayA zrUyate tanmadhye kiJcit satyaM manyate
 ca| 19 yato heto ryuSmanmadhye ye parIkSitAste yat
 prakAzyante tadarthaM bhedaI rbhavitavyameva|
 20 ekatra samAgatai ryuSmAbhiH prabhAvaM
 bhejyaM bhujyata iti nahi; 21 yato bhojanakAle
 yuSmAkamekaikena svakIyaM bhakSyAM tUrNaM
 grasyate tasmAd eko jano bubhukSitastiSThati, anyazca
 paritRpTo bhavati| 22 bhojanapAnArthaM yuSmAkaM
 kiM vezmAni na santi? yuSmAbhi rvA kim Izvarasya

samitiM tucchiRtya dInA lokA avajJayante?
 ityanena mayA kiM vaktavyaM? yUyaM kiM mayA
 prazaMsanIyAH? etasmin yUyaM na prazaMsanIyAH| 23
 prabhuto ya upadezo mayA labdho yuSmAsu
 samarpitazca sa eSaH| 24 parakarasamarpaNakSapAyAM
 prabhu ryIzuH pUpamAdAyezvaraM dhanyaM vyAhRtya
 taM bhaGktvA bhASitavAn yuSmAbhiretad gRhyatAM
 bhujyatAJca tad yuSmatkRte bhagnaM mama zarIraM;
 mama smaraNArthaM yuSmAbhiretat kriyatAM| 25
 punazca bhejanAt paraM tathaiva kaMsam AdAya
 tenoktaM kaMso'yaM mama zoNitena sthApito
 nUtananiyamaH; yativAraM yuSmAbhiretat pIyate
 tativAraM mama smaraNArthaM pIyatAM| 26 yativAraM
 yuSmAbhireSa pUpo bhujyate bhAjanenAnena pIyate ca
 tativAraM prabhorAgamanaM yAvat tasya mRtyuH
 prakAzyate| 27 aparajca yaH kazcid ayogyatvena
 prabhorimaM pUpam aznAti tasyAnena bhAjanena pivati
 ca sa prabhoH kAyarudhirayo rdaNDadAyI bhaviSyati| 28
 tasmAt manavenAgra AtmAna parIkSya pazcAd eSa
 pUpo bhujyatAM kaMsenAnena ca pIyatAM| 29 yena
 cAnarhatvena bhujyate pIyate ca prabhoH kAyam
 avimRzata tena daNDaprAptaye bhujyate pIyate ca| 30
 etatkAraNAd yuSmAkaM bhUrizo lokA durbbala
 rogiNazca santi bahavazca mahAnidrAM gatAH| 31
 asmAbhi ryadyAtmavicAro'kAriSyata tarhi daNDo
 nAlapsyata; 32 kintu yadAsmAkaM vicAro bhavati tAdA
 vayaM jagato janaiH samaM yad daNDaM na labhAmahe
 tadarthaM prabhunA zAstiM bhUMjmahe| 33 he mama
 bhrAtaraH, bhojanArthaM militAnAM yuSmAkam

ekenetaro'nugRhyatAM| 34 yazca bubhukSitaH sa
svagRhe bhugktAM| daNDaprAptaye yuSmAbhi rna
samAgamyatAM| etadbhinnaM yad AdeSTavyaM tad
yuSmatsamIpAgamanakAle mayAdekSyate|

12 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad AtmikAn dAyAn
anavagatAstiSThatha tadahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 2
pUrvvaM bhinnajAtIyA yUyaM yadvad vinItAstadvad
avAkpratimAnAm anugAmina Adhbam iti jAnItha| 3 iti
hetorahaM yuSmabhyaM nivedayAmi, IzvarasyAtmanA
bhASamANaH ko'pi yIzuM zapta iti na vyAharati,
punazca pavitreNAtmanA vinItaM vinAnyah ko'pi yIzuM
prabhuriti vyAharttuM na zaknoti| 4 dAyA bahuvidhAH
kintveka AtmA 5 paricaryyAzca bahuvidhAH
kintvekaH prabhuH| 6 sAdhanAni bahuvidhAni
kintu sarvveSu sarvvasAdhaka Izvara ekaH| 7
ekaikasmai tasyAtmano darzanaM parahitArthaM
dIyate| 8 ekasmai tenAtmanA jJAnavAkyam diyate,
anyasmai tenaivAtmanAdiStAM vidyAvAkyam, 9
anyasmai tenaivAtmanA vizvAsaH, anyasmai
tenaivAtmanA svAsthyadAnazaktiH, 10 anyasmai
duHsAdhyasAdhanazaktiranyasmai cezvarIyAdezaH,
anyasmai cAtimAnuSikasyAdezasya vicArasAmarthyam,
anyasmai parabhASAbhASaNazaktiranyasmai ca
bhASArthabhASaNasAmaryaM dIyate| 11
ekenAdvitIyenAtmanA yathAbhilASam ekaikasmai
janAyaikaikaM dAnaM vitarata tAni sarvvANi sAdhyante|
12 deha ekaH sannapi yadvad bahvaGgayukto bhavati,
tasyaikasya vapuSo 'GgAnAM bahutvena yadvad
ekaM vapu rbhavati, tadvat khrISTaH| 13 yato

heto riyhUdibhinnajAtIyadAsasvatantra vayaM
 sarvve majjanenaikenAtmanaikadehIkRtAH sarvve
 caikAtmabhuktA abhavAma| 14 ekenAGgena vapu rna
 bhavati kintu bahubhiH| 15 tatra caraNaM yadi vadet
 nAhaM hastastasmAt zarIrasya bhAgo nAsmIti
 tarhyanena zarIrAt tasya viyogo na bhavati| 16 zrotraM
 vA yadi vadet nAhaM nayanaM tasmAt zarIrasyaMzo
 nAsmIti tarhyanena zarIrAt tasya viyogo na bhavati| 17
 kRtsnaM zarIraM yadi darzanendriyaM bhavet tarhi
 zravanendriyaM kutra sthAsyati? tat kRtsnaM yadi vA
 zravanendriyaM bhavet tarhi ghraNendriyaM kutra
 sthAsyati? 18 kintvidAnIm IzvareNa yathAbhilaSitaM
 tathaiVAGgapratyaGgAnAm ekaikaM zarIre sthApitaM| 19
 tat kRtsnaM yadyekAGgarUpi bhavet tarhi zarIre kutra
 sthAsyati? 20 tasmAd aGgAni bahUni santi zarIraM
 tvekameva| 21 ataeva tvayA mama prayojanaM nAstIti
 vAcAM pANiM vadituM nayanaM na zaknoti, tathA
 yuvAbhyAM mama prayojanaM nAstIti mUrddha
 caraNau vadituM na zaknotiH; 22 vastutastu vighrasya
 yAnyAGgAnyasmAbhi rdurbbalAni budhyante tAnyeva
 saprayojanAni santi| 23 yAni ca zarIramadhye'vamanyAni
 budhyate tAnyasmAbhiradhikaM zobhyante| yAni
 ca kudRzyAni tAni sudRzyatarAni kriyante 24
 kintu yAni svayaM sudRzyAni teSAM zobhanam
 niSprayojanaM| 25 zarIramadhye yad bhedo na bhavet
 kintu sarvvANyaGgAni yad aikyabhAvena sarvveSAM
 hitaM cintayanti tadartham IzvareNApradhAnam
 AdaraNIyaM kRtvA zarIraM viracitaM| 26 tasmAd
 ekasyAGgasya pIDaYAM jAtAyAM sarvvANyaGgAni tena

saha pIDyante, ekasya samAdare jAte ca sarvvANi tena
saha saMhRSyanti| 27 yUyaJca khriSTasya zarIraM,
yuSmAkam ekaikazca tasyaikaikam aGgaM| 28 kecit kecit
samiAvIzvareNa prathamataH preritA dvitIyata
IzvarIyAdezavaktArastRtIyata upadeSTARo niyuktAH,
tataH paraM kebhyo'pi citrakAryyasAdhanasAmarthyam
anAmayakaraNazaktirupakRtau lokazAsane vA
naipuNyAM nAnAbhASAbhASaNasAmarthyAM vA tena
vyatAri| 29 sarvve kiM preritAH? sarvve kim
IzvarIyAdezavaktAraH? sarvve kim upadeSTARaH?
sarvve kiM citrakAryyasAdhakAH? 30 sarvve
kim anAmayakaraNazaktiyuktAH? sarvve
kiM parabhASAvAdinaH? sarvve vA kiM
parabhASArthaprakAzakAH? 31 yUyaM zreSThadAyAn
labdhuM yatadhvaM| anena yUyaM mayA
sarvvottamamArgaM darzayitavyAH|

13 martyasvarglyANAM bhASA bhASamANo'haM yadi
premahIno bhaveyaM tarhi vAdakatAlasvarUpo
ninAdakAribherIsvarUpazca bhavAmi| 2 aparaJca
yadyaham IzvarIyAdezADhyaH syAM sarvvANi
guptavAkyAni sarvvavidyAJca jAnIyAM pUrNavizvAsaH
san zailAn sthAnAntarIkarttuM zaknuyAJca kintu yadi
premahIno bhaveyaM tarhyagaNanIya eva bhavAmi| 3
aparaM yadyaham annadAnena sarvvasvaM tyajeyaM
dAhanAya svazarIraM samarpayeyaJca kintu yadi
premahIno bhaveyaM tarhi tatsarvvaM madarthaM
niSphalaM bhavati| 4 prema cirasahiSnu hitaiSi ca,
prema nirdveSam azaThaM nirgarvvaJca| 5 aparaM tat
kutsitaM nAcarati, AtmaceSTAM na kurute sahasA na

krudhyati parAniSTaM na cintayati, 6 adharmme na
 tuSyati satya eva santuSyati| 7 tat sarvvaM titikSate
 sarvvatra vizvasiti sarvvatra bhadraM pratIkSate
 sarvvaM sahate ca| 8 premno lopaH kadApi na bhaviSyati,
 IzvarIyAdezakathanaM lopsyate parabhASAbhASaNaM
 nivarttiSyate jJAnamapi lopaM yAsyati| 9 yato'smAkAM
 jJAnaM khaNDamAtram IzvarIyAdezakathanamapi
 khaNDamAtraM| 10 kintvasmAsu siddhatAM gateSu tAni
 khaNDamAtraNi lopaM yAsyante| 11 bAlyakAle'haM bAla
 ivAbhASe bAla ivAcintayaJca kintu yauvane jAte
 tatsarvvaM bAlyAcaraNaM parityaktavAn| 12 idAnIm
 abhramadhyenAspaSTaM darzanam asmAbhi
 rlabhyate kintu tadA sAkSat darzanaM lapsyate|
 adhuna mama jJAnam alpiSThaM kintu tadAhaM
 yathAvagamyastathaivAvagato bhaviSyAmi| 13 idAnIM
 pratyayaH pratyAZA prema ca trINyetAni tiSThanti
 teSAM madhye ca prema zreSThaM|

14 yUyaM premAcaraNe prayatadhvam AtmikAn
 dAyAnapi vizeSata IzvarIyAdezakathanasAmarthyaM
 prAptuM ceSTadhvaM| 2 yo janaH parabhASAM bhASate
 sa mAnuSan na sambhASate kintvIzvaremeva yataH
 kenApi kimapi na budhyate sa cAtmanA nigUDhavAkyAni
 kathayati; 3 kintu yo jana IzvarIyAdezaM kathayati sa
 pareSAM niSThAyai hitopadezAya sAntvanAyai ca
 bhASate| 4 parabhASAvAdyAtmana eva niSThAM
 janayati kintvIzvarIyAdezavAdi samite rniSThAM
 janayati| 5 yuSmAkAM sarvveSAM parabhASAbhASaNam
 icchAmyahaM kintvIzvarIyAdezakathanam
 adhikamapIcchAmi| yataH samite rniSThAyai yena

svavAkyAnAm artho na kriyate tasmAt parabhASAvAdita
 IzvArIyAdezavAdI zreyAn| 6 he bhrAtaraH, idAnIM mayA
 yadi yuSmatsamIpaM gamyate tarhIzvarIyadarzanasya
 jJAnasya vezvarIyAdezasya vA zikSAyA vA vAkyAni na
 bhASitvA parabhASAM bhASamANena mayA yUyaM
 kimupakAriSyadhve? 7 aparaM vaMzIvallakyAdiSu
 niSprANiSu vAdyayantreSu vAditeSu yadi kkaNA na
 viziSyante tarhi kiM vAdyaM kiM vA gAnaM bhavati tat
 kena boddhuM zakyate? 8 aparaM raNatUryyA nisvaNo
 yadyavyakto bhavet tarhi yuddhAya kaH sajjisyate? 9
 tadvat jihvAbhi ryadi sugamyA vAk yuSmAbhi rna
 gadyeta tarhi yad gadyate tat kena bhotsyate? vastuto
 yUyaM digAlApina iva bhaviSyatha| 10 jagati katiprakArA
 uktayo vidyante? tAsAmekApi nirarthika nahi; 11
 kintUkterartho yadi mayA na budhyate tarhyahaM
 vaktrA mleccha iva maMsye vaktApi mayA mleccha iva
 maMsyate| 12 tasmAd AtmikadAyalipsavo yUyaM samite
 rniSThArthaM prAptabahuvarA bhavituM yatadhvaM, 13
 ataeva parabhASAvAdI yad arthakaro'pi bhavet tat
 prArthayatAM| 14 yadyahaM parabhASayA prarthanAM
 kuryyAM tarhi madIya AtmA prArthayate, kintu mama
 buddhi rniSphalA tiSThati| 15 ityanena kiM karaNIyam?
 aham AtmanA prArthayiSye buddhyApi prArthayiSye;
 aparaM AtmanA gAsyAmi buddhyApi gAsyAmi| 16 tvAM
 yadAtmanA dhanyavAdaM karoSi tadA yad vadasi tad
 yadi ziSyenevopasthitena janena na buddhyate tarhi tava
 dhanyavAdasyAnte tathAstviti tena vaktAM kathaM
 zakyate? 17 tvAM samyag IzvaraM dhanyaM vadasIti
 satyaM tathApi tatra parasya niSThA na bhavati| 18

yuSmAkAM sarvvebhyo'haM parabhASAbhASaNe
 samarho'smIti kArANAd IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi; **19**
 tathApi samitau paropadezArthaM mayA kathitAni paJca
 vAkyAni varaM na ca lakSaM parabhASiYAni vAkyAni| **20**
 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM buddhyA bAlakAiva mA bhUta
 parantu duSTatayA zizavaiva bhUtvA buddhyA siddhA
 bhavata| **21** zAstra idaM likhitamAste, yathA, ityavocat
 parezo'ham AbhASiSya imAn janAn| bhASAbhiH
 parakIyAbhi rvaktraizca paradezibhiH| tathA
 mayA kRte'pIme na grahISyanti madvacah|| **22**
 ataeva tat parabhASAbhASaNaM avizcAsinaH prati
 cihnarUpaM bhavati na ca vizvAsinaH prati;
 kintvIzvarIyAdezakathanaM nAvizvAsinaH prati
 tad vizvAsinaH pratyeva| **23** samitibhukteSu
 sarvveSu ekasmin sthAne militvA parabhASAM
 bhASamANeSu yadi jJAnAkAGkSiNo'vizvAsino vA
 tatrAgaccheyustarhi yuSmAn unmattAn kiM na
 vadiSyanti? **24** kintu sarvveSvIzvarIyAdezaM
 prakAzayatsu yadyavizvAsi jJAnAkAGkSI vA kazcit
 tatrAgacchati tarhi sarvvaireva tasya pApajJAnaM
 parikSA ca jAyate, **25** tatastasyAntaHkaraNasya
 guptakalpanAsu vyaktIbhUtAsu so'dhomukhaH
 patan IzvaramArAdhya yuSmanmadhya Izvaro
 vidyate iti satyaM kathAmetAM kathayiSyati| **26** he
 bhrAtaraH, sammilitAnAM yuSmAkam ekena
 gItam anyenopadezo'nyena parabhASAnyena
 aizvarikadarzanam anyenArthabodhakaM vAkyAM
 labhyate kimetat? sarvvameva paraniSThArthaM
 yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM| **27** yadi kazcid bhASAntaraM

vivakSati tarhyekasmin dine dvijanena trijanena vA
 parabhASA kathyatAM tadadhikairna kathyatAM tairapi
 paryyAyAnusArAt kathyatAM, ekena ca tadartho
 bodhyatAM| 28 kintvarthAbhidhAyakaH ko'pi
 yadi na vidyate tarhi sa samitau vAcaMyamaH
 sthitvezvarAyAtmane ca kathAM kathayatu| 29 aparaM
 dvau trayo vezvarIyAdezavaktAraH svaM svamAdezaM
 kathayantu tadanye ca taM vicArayantu| 30 kintu
 tatrApareNa kenacit janenezvarIyAdeze labdhe
 prathamena kathanAt nivarttitavyaM| 31 sarvve yat
 zikSAM sAntvanAJca labhante tadarthaM yUyaM sarvve
 paryyAyeNezvarIyAdezaM kathayituM zaknutha| 32
 IzvarIyAdezavaktRNAM manAMsi teSAM adhInAni
 bhavanti| 33 yata IzvaraH kuzAsanajanako nahi
 suzAsanajanaka eveti pavitralokAnAM sarvvasamitiSu
 prakAzate| 34 aparaJca yuSmAkaM vanitAH samitiSu
 tUSNImbhUtAstiSThantu yataH zAstralikhitena
 vidhinA tAH kathApracAraNAt nivAritAstAbhi
 rnighrAbhi rbhavitavyaM| 35 atasta yadi kimapi
 jijjAsante tarhi geheSu patIn pRcchantu yataH
 samitimadhye yoSitAM kathAkathanaM nindaniyaM| 36
 aizvaraM vacaH kiM yuSmatto niragamata? kevalaM
 yuSmAn vA tat kim upAgataM? 37 yaH kazcid
 AtmAnam IzvarIyAdezavaktAram AtmanAviSTaM vA
 manyate sa yuSmAn prati mayA yad yat likhyate
 tatprabhunAjJApitam Ityurarl karotu| 38 kintu yaH kazcit
 aJJo bhavati so'jJa eva tiSThatu| 39 ataeva he bhrAtaraH,
 yUyam IzvarIyAdezakathanasAmarthyaM labdhuM
 yatadhvaM parabhASAbhASaNamapi yuSmAbhi rna

nivAryyatAM| 40 sarvvakarmmANi ca vidhyanusArataH
suparipATyA kriyantAM|

15 he bhrAtaraH, yaH susaMvAdo mayA yuSmatsamIpe
nivedito yUyaJca yaM gRhItavanta Azritavantazca taM
puna ryuSmAn vijJApayAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM vizvAso
yadi vitatho na bhavet tarhi susaMvAdayuktAni
mama vAkyAni smaratAM yuSmAkaM tena
susaMvAdena paritrANaM jAyate| 3 yato'haM yad yat
jJApitastadanusArAt yuSmAsu mukhyAM yAM
zikSAM samArpayaM seyaM, zAstrAnusArAt
khrISTo'smAkaM pApamocanArthaM prANAn tyaktavAn,
4 zmazAne sthApitazca tRtIyadine zAstrAnusArAt
punarutthApitaH| 5 sa cAgre kaiphai tataH paraM
dvAdazaziSyebhyo darzanaM dattavAn| 6 tataH paraM
paJcazatAdhikasaMkhyakebhyo bhrAtRbhyo yugapad
darzanaM dattavAn teSAM kecit mahAnidrAM gata
bahutarAzcaDyApi varttante| 7 tadanantaraM
yAkUbAya tatpazcAt sarvvebhyaH preritebhyo
darzanaM dattavAn| 8 sarvvazeSe'kAlajAtatulyo
yo'haM, so'hamapi tasya darzanaM prAptavAn| 9
Izvarasya samitiM prati daurAtmyAcaraNAd ahaM
preritanAma dharttum ayogyastasmAt preritAnAM
madhye kSudratamazcAsmi| 10 yAdRzo'smi tAdRza
IzvarasyAnugraheNaivAsmi; aparaM mAM prati
tasyAnugraho niSphalo nAbhavat, anyebhyaH
sarvvebhyo mayAdhikaH zramaH kRtaH, kintu sa mayA
kRtastannahi matsahakAriNezvarasyAnugraheNaiva| 11
ataeva mayA bhavet tai rvA bhavet asmAbhistAdRzi
vArtta ghoSyate saiva ca yuSmAbhi rvizvAsena gRhItA|

12 mRtyudazAtaH khrISTa utthApita iti vArtta yadi
tamadhi ghoSyate tarhi mRtalokAnAm utthiti rnAstIti
vAg yuSmAkaM madhye kaizcit kutaH kathyate? **13**
mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavet tarhi khrISTo'pi
notthApitaH **14** khrISTazca yadyanutthApitaH syAt
tarhyasmAkaM ghoSaNaM vitathaM yuSmAkaM
vizvAso'pi vitathaH| **15** vayaJcezvarasya mRSAsAkSiNo
bhavAmaH, yataH khrISTa stenotthApitaH iti
sAkSyam asmAbhirIzvaramadhi dattaM kintu
mRtAnAmutthiti ryadi na bhavet tarhi sa tena
notthApitaH| **16** yato mRtAnAmutthiti ryati na bhavet
tarhi khrISTo'pyutthApitatvaM na gataH| **17**
khrISTasya yadyanutthApitaH syAt tarhi yuSmAkaM
vizvAso vitathaH, yUyam adyApi svapApeSu
magnAstiSThatha| **18** aparaM khrISTAzrita ye mAnava
mahAnidrAM gatAste'pi nAzaM gatAH| **19** khrISTo yadi
kevalamihaloke 'smAkaM pratyAzAbhUmiH syAt tarhi
sarvvamartyebhyo vayameva durbhAgyAH| **20** idAnIM
khrISTo mRtyudazAta utthApito mahAnidrAgatAnAM
madhye prathamaphalasvarUpo jAtazca| **21** yato yadvat
mAnuSadvArA mRtyuH prAdurbhUtastadvat
mAnuSadvArA mRtAnAM punarutthitirapi pradurbhUtA|
22 Adama yathA sarvve maraNAdhInA jAtAstatha
khrISTena sarvve jIvayiSyante| **23** kintvekaikena janena
nije nije paryyAya utthAtavyaM prathamataH
prathamajAtaphalasvarUpena khrISTena,
dvitIyatastasyAgamanasamaye khrISTasya lokaiH| **24**
tataH param anto bhaviSyati tadAnIM sa sarvvaM
zAsanam adhipatitvaM parAkramaJca luptva

svapitarIzvare rAjatvaM samarpayiSyati| 25 yataH
 khriSTasya ripavaH sarvve yAvat tena svapAdayoradho
 na nipAtayiSyante tAvat tenaiva rAjatvaM karttavyaM| 26
 tena vijetavyo yaH zeSaripuH sa mRtyureva| 27
 likhitamAste sarvvANi tasya pAdayo rvazIkRtAni| kintu
 sarvvANyeva tasya vazIkRtAnItyukte sati sarvvANi yena
 tasya vazIkRtAni sa svayaM tasya vazIbhUto na jAta iti
 vyaktaM| 28 sarvveSu tasya vazIbhUteSu sarvvANi yena
 putrasya vazIkRtAni svayaM putro'pi tasya vazIbhUto
 bhaviSyati tata IzvaraH sarvveSu sarvva eva bhaviSyati|
 29 aparaM paretalokAnAM vinimayena ye majjyante taiH
 kiM lapsyate? yeSAM paretalokAnAm utthitiH kenApi
 prakAreNa na bhaviSyati teSAM vinimayena kuto
 majjanamapi tairaGgIkriyate? 30 vayamapi kutaH
 pratidaNDaM prANabhItim aGgIkurmmahe? 31
 asmatprabhunA yIzukhrISTena yuSmatto mama yA
 zIghAste tasyAH zapathaM kRtvA kathayAmi dine
 dine'haM mRtyuM gacchAmi| 32 iphiSanagare
 vanyapazubhiH sArddhaM yadi laukikabhAvAt mayA
 yuddhaM kRtaM tarhi tena mama ko lAbhaH? mRtAnAm
 utthiti ryadi na bhavet tarhi, kurmmo bhojanapAne'dya
 zvastu mRtyu rbhaviSyati| 33 ityanena dharmmAt mA
 bhraMzadhvaM| kusaMsargeNa lokAnAM sadAcAro
 vinazyati| 34 yUyaM yathocitaM sacaitanyAstiSThata,
 pApaM mA kurudhvaM, yato yuSmAkaM madhya
 IzvarIyajJAnahInAH ke'pi vidyante yuSmAkaM
 trapAyai mayedaM gadyate| 35 aparaM mRtalokAH
 katham utthAsyanti? kiDRzaM vA zarIraM labdhvA
 punareSyantIti vAkyam kazcit prakSyati| 36 he ajJa tvayA

yad bIjam upyate tad yadi na mriyeta tarhi na jIvayiSyate|
 37 yayA mUrttyA nirgantavyaM sA tvayA noppyate kintu
 zuSkaM bIjameva; tacca godhUmAdInAM kimapi bIjaM
 bhavituM zaknoti| 38 IzvareNeva yathAbhilASaM tasmai
 mUrtti rdiyate, ekaikasmai bIjAya svA svA mUrttireva
 diyate| 39 sarvvANi palalAni naikavidhAni santi,
 manuSyapazupakSimatsyAdInAM bhinnarUpANi
 palalAni santi| 40 aparaM svargIyA mUrttayaH pArthivA
 mUrttayazca vidyante kintu svargIyAnAm ekarUpaM
 tejaH pArthivAnAJca tadanyarUpaM tejo'sti| 41
 sUryyasya teja ekavidhaM candrasya tejastadanyavidhaM
 tArANAJca tejo'nyavidhaM, tArANAM madhye'pi
 tejasastAratamyA vidyate| 42 tatra likhitamAste yathA,
 'AdipuruSa Adam jIvatprANI babhUva, ` kintvantima
 Adam (khrISTo) jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva|
 43 yad upyate tat tucchaM yaccotthAsyati tad
 gauravAnvitaM; yad upyate tannirbbalaM yaccotthAsyati
 tat zaktiyuktaM| 44 yat zarIram upyate tat prANAnAM
 sadma, yacca zarIram utthAsyati tad AtmanaH
 sadma| prANasadmasvarUpaM zarIraM vidyate,
 AtmasadmasvarUpamapi zarIraM vidyate| 45 tatra
 likhitamAste yathA, AdipuruSa Adam jIvatprANI
 babhUva, kintvantima Adam (khrISTo) jIvanadAyaka
 AtmA babhUva| 46 Atmasadma na prathamaM kintu
 prANasadmaiva tatpazcAd Atmasadma| 47 AdyaH puruSe
 mRda utpannatvAt mRNmayo dvitIyazca puruSaH
 svargAd AgataH prabhuH| 48 mRNmayo yAdRza AsIt
 mRNmayAH sarvve tAdRzA bhavanti svargIyazca
 yAdRzo'sti svargIyAH sarvve tAdRzA bhavanti| 49

mRNmayasya rUpaM yadvad asmAbhi rdhAritaM
tadvat svargIyasya rUpamapi dhArayiSyate| 50 he
bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn prati vyAharAmi, Izvarasya rAjye
raktamAMsayoradhikAro bhavituM na zaknoti, akSayatve
ca kSayasyAdhikAro na bhaviSyati| 51 pazyatAhaM
yuSmabhyaM nigUDhAM kathAM nivedayAmi|
52 sarvvairasmAbhi rmahAnidrA na gamiSyate
kintvantimadine tUryyAM vAditAyAm ekasmin vipale
nimiSaikamadhye sarvvai rUpAntaraM gamiSyate,
yatastUri vAdiSyate, mRtalokAzcAkSayIbhUtA
utthAsyanti vayaJca rUpAntaraM gamiSyAmaH| 53 yataH
kSyaNIyenaitena zarIreNAkSayatvaM parihitavyaM,
maraNAdhInenaitena dehena cAmaratvaM parihitavyaM|
54 etasmin kSyaNIye zarIre 'kSayatvaM gate, etasman
maraNAdhIne dehe cAmaratvaM gate zAstre likhitaM
vacanamidaM setsyati, yathA, jayena grasyate mRtyuH|
55 mRtyo te kaNTakaM kutra paraloka jayaH kka te||
(Hadēs g86) 56 mRtyoH kaNTakaM pApameva pApasya ca
balaM vyavasthA| 57 Izvarazca dhanyo bhavatu yataH
so'smAkAM prabhunA yIzukhrISTenAsmAn jayayuktAn
vidhApayati| 58 ato he mama priyabhrAtaraH; yUyaM
susthirA nizcalAzca bhavata prabhoH sevAyAM
yuSmAkAM parizramo niSphalo na bhaviSyatIti jJAtvA
prabhoH kAryye sadA tatparA bhavata|

16 pavitralokAnAM kRte yo'rthasaMgrahastamadhi
gAlAtIyadezasya samAjA mayA yad AdiSTastad
yuSmAbhirapi kriyatAM| 2 mamAgamanakAle
yad arthasaMgraho na bhavet tannimittaM
yuSmAkamekaikena svasampadAnusArAt saJcayAM

kRtvA saptAhasya prathamadivase svasamIpe kijcit
 nikSipyatAM| 3 tato mamAgamanasamaye yUyaM yAneva
 vizvAsyA iti vediSyatha tebhyo'haM patrANi dattvA
 yuSmAkaM taddAnasya yirUzAlamaM nayanArthaM tAn
 preSayiSyAmi| 4 kintu yadi tatra mamApi gamanam
 ucitaM bhavet tarhi te mayA saha yAsyanti| 5
 sAmprataM mAkidaniyAdezamahaM paryyaTAmi
 taM paryyaTya yuSmatsamIpam AgamiSyAmi| 6
 anantaraM kiM jAnAmi yuSmatsannidhim avasthAsye
 zitakAlamapi yApayiSyAmi ca pazcAt mama yat sthAnaM
 gantavyaM tatraiva yuSmAbhirahaM prerayitavyaH| 7
 yato'haM yAtrAkAle kSaNamAtraM yuSmAn draSTuM
 necchAmi kintu prabhu ryadyanujAnIyAt tarhi kijcid
 dIrghakAlaM yuSmatsamIpe pravastum icchAmi| 8
 tathApi nistArotsavAt paraM paJcAzattamadinaM
 yAvad iphiSapuryyAM sthAsyAmi| 9 yasmAd atra
 kAryyasAdhanArthaM mamAntike bRhad dvAraM
 muktaM bahavo vipakSA api vidyante| 10 timathi ryadi
 yuSmAkaM samIpam Agacchet tarhi yena nirbhayaM
 yuSmanmadhye vartteta tatra yuSmAbhi rmano
 nidhlyatAM yasmAd ahaM yAdRk so'pi tAdRk prabhoH
 karmmaNe yatate| 11 ko'pi taM pratyanAdaraM na
 karotu kintu sa mamAntikaM yad AgantuM zaknuyAt
 tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sakuzalaM preSyatAM|
 bhrAtRbhiH sArddhamahaM taM pratIkSe| 12 ApalluM
 bhrAtaramadhyahaM nivedayAmi bhrAtRbhiH sAkaM
 so'pi yad yuSmAkaM samIpaM vrajet tadarthaM mayA sa
 punaH punaryAcitaH kintvidAnIM gamanaM
 sarvvathA tasmai nArocata, itaHparaM susamayaM

prApya sa gamiSyati| 13 yUyaM jAgRta vizvAse
 susthirA bhavata pauruSaM prakAzayata balavanto
 bhavata| 14 yuSmAbhiH sarvvANi karmmANi
 premnA niSpAdyantAM| 15 he bhrAtaraH, ahaM
 yuSmAn idam abhiyAce stiphAnasya parijanA
 AkhAyAdezasya prathamajAtaphalasvarUpAH,
 pavitralokAnAM paricaryyAyai ca ta Atmano
 nyavedayan iti yuSmAbhi rjJAYate| 16 ato yUyamapi
 tAdRzAlokAnAm asmatsahAyAnAM zramakAriNAJca
 sarvveSAM vazya bhavata| 17 stiphAnaH pharttUnAta
 AkhAyikazca yad atrAgaman tenAham AnandAmi yato
 yuSmAbhiryat nyUnitaM tat taiH sampUritaM| 18 tai
 ryuSmAkaM mama ca manAMsyApyAyitAni| tasmAt
 tAdRzA loka yuSmAbhiH sammantavyAH| 19
 yuSmabhyam AziyAdezasthasamAjAnAM namaskRtim
 AkkilapriskillayostanmaNDapasthasamitezca
 bahunamaskRtiM prajAnIta| 20 sarvve bhrAtaro yuSmAn
 namaskurvante| yUyaM pavitracumbanena mitho
 namata| 21 paulo'haM svakaralikhitaM namaskRtiM
 yuSmAn vedaye| 22 yadi kazcid yIzukhrISTe na priyate
 tarhi sa zApagrasto bhavet prabhurAyAti| 23 asmAkaM
 prabho ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraho yuSmAn prati bhUyAt|
 24 khrISTaM yIzum AzritAn yuSmAn prati mama prema
 tiSThatu| iti||

2 karinthinaH

1 IzvarasyecchayA yIzukhrISTasya preritaH
paulastimathirbhrAtA ca dvAvetau
karinthanagarasthAyai IzvarIyasamitaya
AkhAyAdezasthebhyaH sarvvebhyaH pavitralokebhyaH
patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyezvarasya
prabhoryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu
varttatAM| **3** kRpAluH pitA sarvvasAntvanAkArIzvarazca
yo'smatprabhoryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvaraH sa dhanyo
bhavatu| **4** yato vayam IzvarAt sAntvanAM prApya
tayA sAntvanayA yat sarvvavidhakliSTAn lokAn
sAntvayituM zaknuyAma tadarthaM so'smAkaM
sarvvaklezasamaye'smAn sAntvayati| **5** yataH
khrISTasya klezA yadvad bAhulyenAsmAsu varttante
tadvad vayaM khrISTena bahuAntvanADhya
api bhavAmaH| **6** vayaM yadi klizyAmahe tarhi
yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayoH kRte klizyAmahe
yato'smAbhi ryAdRzAni duHkhAni sahyante yuSmAkaM
tAdRzaduHkhAnAM sahanena tau sAdhayiSyete ityasmin
yuSmAnadhi mama dRDhA pratyAZA bhavati| **7** yadi vA
vayaM sAntvanAM labhAmahe tarhi yuSmAkaM
sAntvanAparitrANayoH kRte tAmapi labhAmahe| yato
yUyaM yAdRg duHkhAnAM bhAgino'bhavata tAdRk
sAntvanAyA api bhAgino bhaviSyatheti vayaM jAnImaH|
8 he bhrAtaraH, AziyAdeze yaH klezo'smAn AkrAmyat
taM yUyaM yad anavagatAstiSThata tanmayA
bhadraM na manyate| tenAtizaktiklezena vayamatIva
pIDitAstasmAt jIvanarakSaNe nirupAyA jAtAzca,
9 ato vayaM sveSu na vizvasya mRtalokAnAm

utthApayitarIzvare yad vizvAsaM kurmmastadartham
 asmAbhiH prANadaNDo bhoktavya iti svamanasi
 nizcitaM| 10 etAdRzabhayaGkarAt mRtyo ryo 'smAn
 atrAyatedAnImapi trAyate sa itaH paramapyasmAn
 trAsyate 'smAkam etAdRzI pratyAZA vidyate|
 11 etadarthamasmatkRte prArthanayA vayaM
 yuSmAbhirupakarttavAstathA kRte bahubhi ryAcito
 yo'nugraho'smAsu varttiSyate tatKRe bahubhirIzvarasya
 dhanyavAdo'pi kAriSyate| 12 aparAJca saMsAramadhye
 vizeSato yuSmanmadhye vayaM sAMsArikyA
 dhiyA nahi kintvIzvarasyAnugraheNAkuTilatAm
 IzvarIyasAralyaJcAcaritavanto'trAsmAkAM mano yat
 pramANaM dadAti tena vayaM zLaghAmahe| 13
 yuSmAbhi ryad yat paThyate gRhyate ca tadanyat kimapi
 yuSmabhyam asmAbhi rna likhyate taccAntaM yAvad
 yuSmAbhi rgrahISyata ityasmAkam AzA| 14 yUyamitaH
 pUrvvamapyasmAn aMzato gRhItavantaH, yataH prabho
 ryIzukhrISTasya dine yadvad yuSmAsvasmAkAM
 zLaghA tadvad asmAsu yuSmAkamapi zLaghA
 bhaviSyati| 15 aparAM yUyaM yad dvitIyaM varaM
 labhadhve tadarthamitaH pUrvvaM tayA pratyAzayA
 yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmi 16 yuSmaddezena
 mAkidaniyAdezaM vrajItvA punastasmAt
 mAkidaniyAdezAt yuSmatsamIpaM etya yuSmAbhi
 ryihUdAdezaM preSayiSye ceti mama vAJchAsIt| 17
 etAdRzI mantraNA mayA kiM cAJcalyena kRta? yad yad
 ahaM mantraye tat kiM viSayilokaiva mantrayANa Adau
 svIkRtya pazcAd asvIkurvve? 18 yuSmAn prati mayA
 kathitAni vAkyAnyagre svIkRtAni zeSe'svIkRtAni

nAbhavan etenezvarasya vizvastatA prakAzate| 19
 mayA silvAnena timathinA cezvarasya putro yo
 yIzukhrISTo yuSmanmadhye ghoSitaH sa tena
 svIkRtaH punarasvIkRtazca tannahi kintu sa tasya
 svIkArasvarUpaeva| 20 Izvarasya mahimA yad asmAbhiH
 prakAzeta tadartham IzvareNa yad yat pratijjAtaM
 tatsarvvaM khrISTena svIkRtaM satyIbhUtaJca| 21
 yuSmAn asmAMzcAbhiSicya yaH khrISTe sthAsnUn
 karoti sa Izvara eva| 22 sa cAsmAn mudrAGkitAn akArSit
 satyAGkArasya paNakharUpam AtmAnaM asmAkam
 antaHkaraNeSu nirakSipacca| 23 aparaM yuSmAsu
 karuNAM kurvvan aham etAvatkAlaM yAvat
 karinthanagaraM na gatavAn iti satyametasmin IzvaraM
 sAkSiNaM kRtvA mayA svaprANAnAM zaphaH kriyate|
 24 vayaM yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya niyantAro na bhavAmaH
 kintu yuSmAkam Anandasya sahAyA bhavAmaH, yasmAd
 vizvAse yuSmAkaM sthiti rbhavati|

2 aparaJcAhaM punaH zokAya yuSmatsannidhiM na
 gamiSyAmIti manasi niracaiSaM| 2 yasmAd ahaM
 yadi yuSmAn zokayuktAn karomi tarhi mayA yaH
 zokayuktikRtastaM vinA kenApareNAhaM harSayiSye? 3
 mama yo harSaH sa yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM harSa eveti
 nizcitaM mayAbodhi; ataeva yairahaM harSayitavyastai
 rmadupasthitisamaye yanmama zoko na jAyeta
 tadarthameva yuSmabhyam etAdRzaM patraM mayA
 likhitaM| 4 vastutastu bahuklezasya manaHpIDaYAzca
 samaye'haM bahvazrupAtena patramekaM likhitavAn
 yuSmAkaM zokArthaM tannahi kintu yuSmAsu
 madIyapremabAhulyasya jJApAnArthaM| 5 yenAhaM

zokayuktikRtastena kevalamahaM zokayuktikRtastannahi
kintvaMzato yUyaM sarvve'pi yato'hamatra kasmiMzcid
doSamAropayituM necchAmi| 6 bahUnAM yat tarjjanaM
tena janenAlambhi tat tadarthaM pracuraM| 7
ataH sa duHkhasAgare yanna nimajjati tadarthaM
yuSmAbhiH sa kSantavyaH sAntvayitavyazca| 8
iti hetoH prarthaye'haM yuSmAbhistasmin dayA
kriyatAM| 9 yUyaM sarvvakarmmaNi mamAdezaM
gRhlitha na veti parikSitum ahaM yuSmAn prati
likhitavAn| 10 yasya yo doSo yuSmAbhiH kSamyate
tasya sa doSo mayApi kSamyate yazca doSo mayA
kSamyate sa yuSmAkaM kRte khrISTasya sAkSat
kSamyate| 11 zayatAnaH kalpanAsmAbhirajjAta nahi, ato
vayaM yat tena na vaJcyAmahe tadartham asmAbhiH
sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 12 aparaJca khrISTasya
susaMvAdaghoSaNArthaM mayi troyAnagaramAgate
prabhoH karmmaNe ca madarthaM dvAre mukte 13
satyapi svabhrAtustItasyAvidyamAnatvAt madlyAtmanaH
kApi zAnti rna babhUva, tasmAd ahaM tAn visarjjanaM
yAcitvA mAkidaniyAdezaM gantuM prasthAnam
akaravaM| 14 ya IzvaraH sarvvadA khrISTenAsmAn
jayinaH karoti sarvvatra cAsmAbhistadlyajjAnasya
gandhaM prakAzayati sa dhanyaH| 15 yasmAd ye trANaM
lapsyante ye ca vinAzaM gamiSyanti tAn prati vayam
Izvarena khrISTasya saugandhyaM bhavAmaH| 16 vayam
ekeSAM mRtyave mRtyugandhA apareSAJca jIvanAya
jIvanagandhA bhavAmaH, kintvetAdRzakarmmasAdhane
kaH samartho'sti? 17 anye bahavo lokA yadvad
Izvarasya vAkyam mRSAzikSayA mizrayanti vayaM

tadvat tanna mizrayantaH saralabhAvenezvarasya sAkSAd
IzvarasyAdezAt khrISTena kathAM bhASAmahel

3 vayaM kim AtmaprazaMsanaM punarArabhAmahe?
yuSmAn prati yuSmatto vA pareSAM keSAJcid
ivAsmAkamapi kiM prazaMsApatreSu prayojanam
Aste? **2** yUyamevAsmAkAM prazaMsApatraM
taccAsmAkam antaHkaraNeSu likhitaM
sarvvamAnavaizca jJeyaM paThanIyaJca| **3** yato
'smAbhiH sevitaM khrISTasya patraM yUyapeva, tacca na
masyA kintvamarasyezvarasyAtmanA likhitaM
pASANapatreSu tannahi kintu kravyamayeSu
hRtapatreSu likhitamiti suspaSTaM| **4** khrISTenezvaraM
pratyasmAkam IdRzo dRDhavizvAso vidyate; **5**
vayaM nijaguNena kimapi kalpayituM samarthA iti
nahi kintvIzvarAdasmAkAM sAmarthyaM
jAyate| **6** tena vayaM nUtananiyamasyArthato
'kSarasaMsthAnasya tannahi kintvAtmana eva
sevanasAmarthyaM prAptAH| akSarasaMsthAnaM
mRtyujanakaM kintvAtmA jIvanadAyakaH| **7** akSarai
rvilikhitapASANarUpiNI yA mRtyoH sevA sA yadIdRk
tejasvini jAtA yattasyAcirasthAyinastejasaH kAraNAt
mUsaso mukham isrAyelIyalokaiH saMdraSTuM
nAzakyata, **8** tarhyAtmanaH sevA kiM tato'pi
bahutejasvini na bhavet? **9** daNDajanika sevA yadi
tejoyukta bhavet tarhi puNyajanika sevA tato'dhikaM
bahutejoyukta bhaviSyati| **10** ubhayostulanAyAM
kRtAyAm ekasyAstejo dvitIyAyAH prakharatareNa tejasA
hInatejo bhavati| **11** yasmAd yat lopaniyaM tad
yadi tejoyuktaM bhavet tarhi yat cirasthAyi tad

bahutaratejoyuktameva bhaviSyati| 12 IdrzIM
pratyAzAM labdhvA vayaM mahatIM pragalbhatAM
prakAzayAmaH| 13 isrAyeliyalokA yat tasya lopanyasya
tejasaH zeSaM na vilokayeyustadartHaM mUsA yAdRg
AvaraNena svamukham AcchAdayat vayaM tAdRk na
kurmmaH| 14 teSAM manAMsi kaThinIbhUtAni
yatasteSAM paThanasamaye sa purAtano
nyamastenAvaraNenAdyApi pracchannastiSThati| 15
tacca na dUrIbhavati yataH khrISTenaiva tat lupyate|
mUsasaH zAstrasya pATHasamaye'dyApi teSAM manAMsi
tenAvaraNena pracchAdyante| 16 kintu prabhuM prati
manasi parAvRtte tad AvaraNaM dUrIkAriSyate| 17 yaH
prabhuH sa eva sa AtmA yatra ca prabhorAtmA tatraiva
muktiH| 18 vayaJca sarvve'nAcchAditenAsyena
prabhostejasaH pratibimbaM gRhanta AtmasvarUpeNa
prabhunA rUpAntarIkRta varddhamAnatejoyuktAM
tAmeva pratimUrttiM prApnumaH|

4aparaJca vayaM karuNAbhAjo bhUtva yad etat
paricArakapadam alabhAmahi nAtra klAmyAmaH, 2
kintu trapAyuktAni pracchannakarmmANi vihAya
kuTilatAcaraNamakurvanta IzvarIyavAkyaM
mithyAvAkyaairamizrayantaH satyadharmmasya
prakAzanenezvarasya sakSat sarvvamAnavAnAM
saMvedagocare svAn prazaMsanIyAn darzayAmaH| 3
asmAbhi rgHoSitaH susaMvAdo yadi pracchannaH; syAt
tarhi ye vinaMkSyanti teSAmeva dRSTitaH sa
pracchannaH; 4 yata Izvarasya pratimUrtti ryaH
khrISTastasya tejasaH susaMvAdasya prabhA yat tAn na
dIpayet tadartham iha lokasya devo'vizvAsinAM

jJAnanayanam andhIkRtavAn etasyodAharaNaM te
 bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 5 vayaM svAn ghoSayAma iti nahi
 kintu khrISTaM yIzuM prabhumevAsmAMzca yIzoH
 kRte yuSmAkaM paricArakAn ghoSayAmaH| 6 ya
 Izvaro madhyetimiraM prabhAM dIpanAyAdizat sa
 yIzukhrISTasyAsya IzvarIyatejaso jJAnaprabhAyA
 udayArtham asmAkam antaHkaraNeSu dIpitavAn| 7
 aparaM tad dhanam asmAbhi rmRNmayeSu bhAjaneSu
 dhAryate yataH sAdbhuta zakti rnAsmAkaM
 kintvIzvarasyaiveti jJAtavyaM| 8 vayaM pade
 pade pIDyAmahe kintu nAvasIdAmaH, vayaM
 vyAkulAH santo'pi nirupAyA na bhavAmaH; 9 vayaM
 pradrAvyamAnA api na klAmyAmaH, nipAtitA api na
 vinazyAmaH| 10 asmAkaM zarIre khrISTasya jIvanaM yat
 prakAzeta tadarthaM tasmin zarIre yIzo rmaraNamapi
 dhAryAmaH| 11 yIzo rjIvanaM yad asmAkaM
 marttyadehe prakAzeta tadarthaM jIvanto vayaM yIzoH
 kRte nityaM mRtyau samarpyAmahe| 12 itthaM
 vayaM mRtyAkrAntA yUyaJca jIvanAkrAntAH| 13
 vizvAsakArANadeva samabhASi mayA vacaH| iti yathA
 zAstre likhitaM tathaivAsmAbhirapi vizvAsajanakam
 AtmAnaM prApya vizvAsaH kriyate tasmAcca vacAMsi
 bhASyante| 14 prabhu ryIzu ryenotthApitaH sa
 yIzunAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 svasamIpa upasthApayiSyati ca, vayam etat jAnImaH| 15
 ataeva yuSmAkaM hitAya sarvvameva bhavati tasmAd
 bahUnAM pracurAnugrahaprApte rbahulokAnAM
 dhanyavAdenezvarasya mahima samyak prakAziSyate|
 16 tato heto rvayaM na klAmyAmaH kintu bAhyapuruSo

yadyapi kSIyate tathApyAntarikaH puruSo dine dine
nUtanAyate| 17 kSaNamAtrasthAyi yadetat laghiSThaM
duHkhaM tad atibAhulyenAsmAkam anantakAlasthAyi
gariSThasukhaM sAdhayati, (aiōnios g166) 18 yato vayaM
pratyakSAn viSayAn anuddizyApratyakSAn uddizAmaH|
yato hetoH pratyakSaviSayAH kSaNamAtrasthAyinaH
kintvapratyakSA anantakAlasthAyinaH| (aiōnios g166)

5 aparam asmAkam etasmin pArthive dUSyarUpe
vezmani jIrNe satIzvareNa nirmmitam akarakRtam
asmAkam anantakAlasthAyi vezmaikaM svarge vidyata
iti vayaM jAnImaH| (aiōnios g166) 2 yato hetoretasmin
vezmani tiSThanto vayaM taM svargIyaM vAsaM
paridhAtum AkAGkSyamANA niHzvasAmaH| 3
tathApIdAnImapi vayaM tena na nagnAH kintu
parihitavasana manyAmahe| 4 etasmin dUSye
tiSThanato vayaM klizyamAna niHzvasAmaH, yato
vayaM vAsaM tyaktum icchAmastannahi kintu taM
dvitIyaM vAsaM paridhAtum icchAmaH, yatastathA kRte
jIvanena martyaM grasiSyate| 5 etadartHaM vayaM yena
sRSTAH sa Izvara eva sa cAsmabhyaM satyaGkArasya
paNasvarUpam AtmAnaM dattavAn| 6 ataeva vayaM
sarvvadotsuka bhavAmaH kiJca zarIre yAvad asmAbhi
rnyuSyate tAvat prabhuto dUre proSyata iti jAnImaH,
7 yato vayaM dRSTimArge na carAmaH kintu
vizvAsamArge| 8 aparaJca zarIrAd dUre pravastuM
prabhoH sannidhau nivastuJcAkAGkSyamANA utsuka
bhavAmaH| 9 tasmAdeva kAraNAd vayaM tasya
sannidhau nivasantastasmAd dUre pravasanto
vA tasmai rocituM yatAmahe| 10 yasmAt

zarIrAvasthAyAm ekaikena kRtAnAM karmmaNAM
 zubhAzubhaphalaprAptaye sarvvaismAbhiH khrISTasya
 vicArAsanasammukha upasthAtavyaM| 11 ataeva prabho
 rbhayAnakatvaM vijjAya vayaM manujAn anunayAmaH
 kijcezvarasya gocare saprakAzA bhavAmaH, yuSmAkaM
 saMvedagocare'pi saprakAzA bhavAma ityAzaMsAmahe|
 12 anena vayaM yuSmAkaM sannidhau punaH svAn
 prazaMsAma iti nahi kintu ye mano vinA mukhaiH
 zlAghante tebhyaH pratyuttaradAnAya yUyaM
 yathAsmAbhiH zlAghituM zaknutha tAdRzam upAyaM
 yuSmabhyaM vitarAmaH| 13 yadi vayaM hatajJAnA
 bhavAmastarhi tad IzvarArthakaM yadi ca sajJAnA
 bhavAmastarhi tad yuSmadarthakaM| 14 vayaM
 khrISTasya premnA samAkRSyAmahe yataH sarvveSAM
 vinimayena yadyeko jano'mriyata tarhi te sarvve mRta
 ityAsmAbhi rbudhyate| 15 aparajca ye jIvanti te yat
 svArthaM na jIvanti kintu teSAM kRte yo jano
 mRtaH punarutthApitazca tamuddizya yat jIvanti
 tadarthameva sa sarvveSAM kRte mRtavAn| 16
 ato hetoritaH paraM ko'pyasmAbhi rjAtito na
 pratijjAtavyaH|yadyapi pUrvvaM khrISTo jAtito'smAbhiH
 pratijjAtastathApIdAnIM jAtitaH puna rna pratijjAyate|
 17 kenacit khrISTa Azrite nUtanA sRSTi rbhavati
 purAtanAni lupyante pazya nikhilAni navInAni
 bhavanti| 18 sarvvaJcaitad Izvarasya karmma yato
 yIzukhrISTena sa evAsmAn svena sArddhaM saMhitavAn
 sandhAnasambandhIyAM paricaryyAm asmAsu
 samarpitavAMzca| 19 yataH IzvaraH khrISTam
 adhiSThAya jagato janAnAm AgAMsi teSAM RNamiva

na gaNayan svena sArddhaM tAn saMhitavAn
sandhivArttAm asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 20 ato
vayaM khrISTasya vinimayena dautyaM karmma
sampAdayAmahe, IzvarazcAsmAbhi ryuSmAn yAyAcyate
tataH khrISTasya vinimayena vayaM yuSmAn
prArthayAmahe yUyamIzvoreNa sandhatta| 21 yato
vayaM tena yad IzvarIyapuNyaM bhavAmastadarthaM
pApena saha yasya jJAteyaM nAsIt sa eva tenAsmAkaM
vinimayena pApaH kRtaH|

6 tasya sahAyA vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahe,
IzvarasyAnugraho yuSmAbhi rvRthA na gRhyatAM| 2
tenoktametat, saMzroSyAmi zubhe kale tvadIyAM
prArthanAm ahaM| upakAraM kariSyAmi paritrANadine
tava| pazyatAyAM zubhakAlaH pazyatedaM trANadinaM|
3 asmAkaM paricaryyA yanniSkalaGka bhavet tadarthaM
vayaM kutrApi vighnaM na janayAmaH, **4** kintu
pracurasahiSNutA klezo dainyaM vipat tADana
kArAbandhanaM nivAsahInatvaM parizramo jAgaraNam
upavasanaM **5** nirmmalatvaM jJAnaM mRduzilata
hitaiSitA **6** pavitra AtmA niSkapaTaM prema
satyAlApa IzvarIyazakti **7** rdakSiNavAmAbhyAM
karAbhyAM dharmmAstradhAraNaM **8**
mAnApamAnayorakhyAtisukhyAtyo rbhAgitvam etaiH
sarvvairIzvarasya prazaMsyAn paricArakAn svAn
prakAzayAmaH| **9** bhramakasamaM vayaM satyavAdino
bhavAmaH, aparicitasamaM vayaM supericita
bhavAmaH, mRtakalpaM vayaM jIvAmaH, daNDyamAna
vayaM na hanyAmahe, **10** zokayuktAzcaM vayaM
sadanandAmaH, daridrA vayaM bahUn dhaninaH

kurmmaH, akiJcanAzca vayaM sarvvaM dhArayAmaH| **11**
 he karinthinaH, yuSmAkaM prati mamAsyaM muktaM
 mamAntaHkaraNAJca vikasitaM| **12** yUyaM mamAntare
 na saGkocitAH kijca yUyameva saGkocitacittAH| **13** kintu
 mahyaM nyAyyaphaladAnArthaM yuSmAbhirapi
 vikasitai rbhavitavyam ityahaM nijabAlakAniva yuSmAn
 vadAmi| **14** aparam apratyayibhiH sArddhaM
 yUyam ekayuge baddha mA bhUta, yasmAd
 dharmmAdharmmayoH kaH sambandho'sti? timireNa
 sarddhaM prabhAyA vA kA tulanAsti? **15** bilyAladevena
 sAkaM khrISTasya vA kA sandhiH? avizvAsinA sArddhaM
 vA vizvAsilokasyAMzaH kaH? **16** Izvarasya mandireNa
 saha vA devapratimAnAM kA tulanA? amarasyezvarasya
 mandiraM yUyameva| IzvareNa taduktaM yathA, teSAM
 madhye'haM svAvAsaM nidhAsyAmi teSAM madhye ca
 yAtAyAtaM kurvvan teSAM Izvaro bhaviSyAmi te ca
 malloka bhaviSyanti| **17** ato hetoH paramezvaraH
 kathayati yUyaM teSAM madhyAd bahirbhUya pRthag
 bhavata, kimapyamedhyaM na spRzata; tenAhaM
 yuSmAn grahISyAmi, **18** yuSmAkaM pitA bhaviSyAmi
 ca, yUyaJca mama kanyAputrA bhaviSyatheti
 sarvvazaktimatA paramezvareNoktaM|

7 ataeva he priyatamaH, etAdRziH pratijJAH
 prAptairasmAbhiH zarIrAtmanoH sarvvamAlinyam
 apamRjyezvarasya bhaktyA pavitrAcAraH sAdhyatAM| **2**
 yUyam asmAn gRhIta| asmAbhiH kasyApyanyAyo na
 kRtaH ko'pi na vaJcitaH| **3** yuSmAn doSiNaH
 karttamahaM vAkyametad vadAmIti nahi yuSmAbhiH
 saha jIvanAya maraNaya vA vayaM yuSmAn

svAntaHkaraNai rdhArayaAma iti pUrvvaM mayoktaM| 4
 yuSmAn prati mama mahetsAho jAyate yuSmAn
 adhyahaM bahu zlaghe ca tena sarvvaklezasamaye'haM
 sAntvanayA pUrNo harSeNa praphullitazca bhavAmi| 5
 asmAsu mAkidaniyAdezam AgateSvasmAkAM zarIrasya
 kAcidapi zAnti rnAbhavat kintu sarvvato bahi
 rvirodhenAntazca bhItya vayam apIDyAmahi|
 6 kintu namrANAM sAntvayitA ya IzvaraH sa
 tItasyAgamanenAsmAn asAntvayat| 7 kevalaM
 tasyAgamanena tannahi kintu yuSmatto jAtayA
 tasya sAntvanayApi, yato'smAsu yuSmAkAM
 hArddavilApAsaktatveSvasmAkAM samIpe varNiteSu
 mama mahAnando jAtaH| 8 ahaM patreNa yuSmAn
 zokayuktAn kRtavAn ityasmAd anvatapye kintvadhuna
 nAnutapye| tena patreNa yUyaM kSaNamAtraM
 zokayuktIbhUtA iti mayA dRzyate| 9 ityasmin
 yuSmAkAM zokenAhaM hRSyAmi tannahi kintu
 manaHparivarttanAya yuSmAkAM zoko'bhavad ityanena
 hRSyAmi yato'smatto yuSmAkAM kApi hAni ryanna
 bhavet tadarthaM yuSmAkAM IzvarIyaH zoko jAtaH| 10 sa
 IzvarIyaH zokaH paritrANajanakaM niranutApaM
 manaHparivarttanaM sAdhayati kintu sAMsArikaH zoko
 mRtyuM sAdhayati| 11 pazyata tenezvarIyeNa zokena
 yuSmAkAM kiM na sAdhitaM? yatno doSaprakSAlanam
 asantuSTatvaM hArddam AsaktatvaM phaladAnaJcaitAni
 sarvvANI| tasmin karmmaNi yUyaM nirmmala iti
 pramANaM sarvveNa prakAreNa yuSmAbhi rdattaM| 12
 yenAparAddhaM tasya kRte kiMvA yasyAparAddhaM
 tasya kRte mayA patram alekhi tannahi kintu

yuSmAnadhyasmAkaM yatno yad Izvarasya sAkSAd
 yuSmatsamIpe prakAzeta tadarthameva| 13 uktakAraNAd
 vayaM sAntvanAM prAptAH; tAJca sAntvanAM vinAvaro
 mahAhlAdastItasyAhlAdAdasmAbhi rlabdhaH,
 yatastasyAtmA sarvvai ryuSmAbhistRptaH| 14 pUrvvaM
 tasya samIpe'haM yuSmAbhiryad azlAghe tena nAlajje
 kintu vayaM yadvad yuSmAn prati satyabhAvena
 sakalam abhASAmahi tadvat tItasya samIpe'smAkaM
 zlAghanamapi satyaM jAtaM| 15 yUyaM kIdRk tasyAjJA
 apAlayata bhayakampAbhyAM taM gRhItavantazcaitanya
 smaraNAd yuSmAsu tasya sneho bAhulyena varttate| 16
 yuSmAsvahaM sarvvamAzaMse, ityasmin mamAhlAdo
 jAyate|

8 he bhrAtaraH, mAkidaniyAdezasthAsu samitiSu
 prakAzito ya IzvarasyAnugrahastamahaM yuSmAn
 jJApayAmi| 2 vastuto bahuklezaparIkSAsamaye
 teSAM mahAnando'tIvadInata ca vadAnyatAyAH
 pracuraphalam aPhalayataM| 3 te svecchayA yathAzakti
 kiJcAtizakti dAna udyuktA abhavan iti mayA
 pramaNIkriyate| 4 vayaJca yat pavitralokebhyasteSAM
 dAnam upakArArthakam aMzanaJca gRhIAmastad
 bahununayenAsmAn prArthitavantaH| 5 vayaM yAdRk
 pratyaiQkSAmahi tAdRg akRtvA te'gre prabhava
 tataH param IzvarasyecchayAsmabhyamapi svAn
 nyavedayan| 6 ato hetostvaM yathArabdhavAn tathaiva
 karinthinAM madhye'pi tad dAnagrahaNaM sAdhayeti
 yuSmAn adhi vayaM tItaM prArthayAmahi| 7
 ato vizvAso vAkpaTuta jJAnaM sarvvotsAho
 'smAsu prema caitai rguNai ryUyaM yathAparAn

atizedhve tathaivaitena guNenApyatizedhvaM| 8 etad
 aham AjJayA kathayAmIti nahi kintvanyeSAM
 utsAhakAraNAd yuSmAkamapi premnaH sAralyaM
 parIkSitumicchata mayaitat kathyate| 9
 yUyaJcAsmatprabho ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaM jAnItha
 yatastasya nirdhanatvena yUyaM yad dhanino
 bhavatha tadarthaM sa dhanI sannapi yuSmatkRte
 nirdhano'bhavat| 10 etasmin ahaM yuSmAn svavicAraM
 jJApyAmi| gataM saMvatsaram Arabhya yUyaM
 kevalaM karma karttaM tannahi kintvicchukatAM
 prakAzayitumapyupAkrAbhyadhvaM tato heto
 ryuSmatkRte mama mantraNA bhadrA| 11 ato 'dhuna
 tatkarmmasAdhanaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM tena
 yadvad icchukatAyAm utsAhastadvad ekaikasya
 sampadanusAreNa karmmasAdhanam api janiSyate| 12
 yasmin icchukata vidyate tena yanna dhAryyate
 tasmAt so'nugRhyata iti nahi kintu yad dhAryyate
 tasmAdeva| 13 yata itareSAM virAmeNa yuSmAkaJca
 klezena bhavitavyaM tannahi kintu samatayaiva| 14
 varttamAnasamaye yuSmAkaM dhanAdhikyena teSAM
 dhananyUnata pUrayitavyA tasmAt teSAMapyAdhikyena
 yuSmAkaM nyUnata pUrayiSyate tena samatA janiSyate|
 15 tadeva zAstre'pi likhitam Aste yathA, yenAdhikaM
 saMgRhItaM tasyAdhikaM nAbhavat yena cAlpaM
 saMgRhItaM tasyAlpaM nAbhavat| 16 yuSmAkaM hitAya
 titasya manasi ya Izvara imam udyogaM janitavAn sa
 dhanyo bhavatu| 17 tItosmAkaM prArthanAM
 gRhItavAn kiJca svayam udyuktaH san svecchaya
 yuSmatsamIpaM gatavAn| 18 tena saha yo'para eko

bhrAtAsmAbhiH preSitaH susaMvAdAt tasya sukhyAtyA
sarvvAH samitayo vyAptAH| 19 prabho rgauravAya
yuSmAkam icchukatAyai ca sa samitibhiresasyai
dAnasevAyai asmAkAM saGgitve nyayojyata| 20 yato yA
mahopAyanasevAsmAbhi rvidhIyate tAmadhi vAyAM yat
kenApi na nindyAmahe tadarthaM yatAmahe| 21 yataH
kevalAM prabhoH sAkSAT tannahi kintu mAnavAnAmapi
sAkSAT sadAcArAM karttum AlocAmahe| 22 tAbhyAM
sahApara eko yo bhrAtAsmAbhiH preSitaH so'smAbhi
rbahuviSayeSu bahavArAn parIkSita udyogIva
prakAzitazca kintvadhunA yuSmAsu dRDhavisvAsAt
tasyotsAho bahu vavRdhe| 23 yadi kazcit tItasya tattvaM
jijJAsate tarhi sa mama sahabhAgI yuSmanmadhye
sahakArI ca, aparayo rbhrAtrostattvaM vA yadi jijJAsate
tarhi tau samitInAM dUtau khrISTasya pratibimbau ceti
tena jJAyatAM| 24 ato hetoH samitInAM samakSaM
yuSmatpremno'smAkAM zLAghAyAzca prAmANyaM tAn
prati yuSmAbhiH prakAzayitavyAM|

9 pavitralokAnAm upakArArthakasevAmadhi yuSmAn
prati mama likhanaM niSprayojanaM| 2 yata
AkhAyAdezasthA lokA gatavarSam Arabhya tatKAryya
udyatAH santIti vAkyenAhaM mAkidanIyalokAnAM
samIpe yuSmAkAM yAm icchukatAmadhi zLAghe tAm
avagato'smi yuSmAkAM tasmAd utsAhAccApareSAM
bahUnAm udyogo jAtaH| 3 kiJcaitasmin yuSmAn
adhyasmAkAM zLAghA yad atathyA na bhavet
yUyaJca mama vAkyAnusArAd yad udyatAstiSTheta
tadarthameva te bhrAtaro mayA preSitAH| 4 yasmAt
mayA sArddhaM kaizcit mAkidanIyabhrAtRbhirAgatya

yUyamanudyatA iti yadi dRzyate tarhi tasmAd
dRDhavizvAsAd yuSmAkaM lajJA janiSyata ityasmAbhi
rna vaktavyaM kintvasmAkameva lajJA janiSyate| 5 ataH
prAk pratijJAtaM yuSmAkaM dAnaM yat saJcitaM bhavet
tacca yad grAhakatAyAH phalam abhUtvA dAnazIlatAyA
eva phalaM bhavet tadarthaM mamAgre gamanAya
tatsaJcayanAya ca tAn bhrAtRn AdeSTumahaM
prayojanam amanye| 6 aparamapi vyAharAmi kenacit
kSudrabhAvena bIjeSUpteSu svalpAni zasyAni
karttiSyante, kiJca kenacid bahudabhavena bIjeSUpteSu
bahUni zasyAni karttiSyante| 7 ekaikena svamanasi
yathA nizIcyate tathaiva dIyatAM kenApi kAtareNa
bhItena vA na dIyatAM yata Izvaro hRSTamAnase dAtari
prIyate| 8 aparam Izvaro yuSmAn prati sarvvavidhaM
bahupradaM prasAdaM prakAzayitum arhati tena yUyaM
sarvvaviSaye yatheSTaM prApya sarvveNa satkarmmaNA
bahuphalavanto bhaviSyatha| 9 etasmin likhitamAste,
yathA, vyayate sa jano rAyaM durgatebhyo dadAti ca|
nityasthAyI ca taddharmmaH (aiōn g165) 10 bIjaM
bhejanIyam annaJca vaptre yena vizrANyate sa
yuSmabhyam api bIjaM vizrANya bahulIkariSyati
yuSmAkaM dharmmaphalAni varddhayiSyati ca| 11 tena
sarvvaviSaye sadhanibhUtai ryuSmAbhiH sarvvaviSaye
dAnazIlatAyAM prakAzitAyAm asmAbhirIzvarasya
dhanyavAdaH sAdhayiSyate| 12 etayopakArasevayA
pavitralokAnAm arthAbhAvasya pratIkAro jAyata
iti kevalaM nahi kintvIzcarasya dhanyavAdo'pi
bAhulyenotpAdyate| 13 yata etasmAd upakArakaraNAd
yuSmAkaM parIkSitatvaM buddhVA bahubhiH

khrISTasusaMvAdAGgIkaraNe yuSmAkam AjJAgrAhitvAt
 tadbhAgitve ca tAn aparAMzca prati yuSmAkaM
 dAtRtvAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdaH kAriSyate, 14
 yuSmadartHaM prArthanAM kRtvA ca yuSmAsvlzvarasya
 gariSThAnugrahAd yuSmAsu taiH prema kAriSyate| 15
 aparam IzvarasyAnirvvacanIyadAnAt sa dhanyo bhUyAt|
10 yuSmatpratyakSe namraH kintu parokSe pragalbhaH
 paulo'haM khrISTasya kSAntyA vinityA ca yuSmAn
 prArthaye| 2 mama prArthanIyamidaM vayaM
 yaiH zAririkAcAriNo manyAmahe tAn prati yAM
 pragalbhatAM prakAzayituM nizcinomi sA pragalbhatA
 samAgatena mayAcaritavyA na bhavatu| 3 yataH
 zarIre caranto'pi vayaM zAririkaM yuddhaM na
 kurmmaH| 4 asmAkaM yuddhAstrANi ca na zAririkAni
 kintvIzwareNa durgabhaJjanAya prabalAni bhavanti, 5
 taizca vayaM vitarkAn IzvarIyatattvajJAnasya
 pratibandhikAM sarvvAM cittasamunnatiJca
 nipAtayAmaH sarvvasaGkalpaJca bandinaM kRtvA
 khrISTasyAjJAgrAhiNaM kurmmaH, 6 yuSmAkam
 AjJAgrAhitve siddhe sati sarvvasyAjJAlaGghanasya
 pratIkAraM karttum udyatA Asmahe ca| 7 yad
 dRSTigocaraM tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| ahaM
 khrISTasya loka iti svamanasi yena vijJAyate sa yathA
 khrISTasya bhavati vayam api tathA khrISTasya bhavAma
 iti punarvivicya tena budhyatAM| 8 yuSmAkaM nipAtAya
 tannahi kintu niSThAyai prabhunA dattaM yadasmAkaM
 sAmarthyaM tena yadyapi kijcid adhikaM zlaghe tathApi
 tasmAnna trapiSyel| 9 ahaM patrai ryuSmAn trAsayAmi
 yuSmAbhoretanna manyatAM| 10 tasya patrANi

gurutarANi prabalAni ca bhavanti kintu tasya
 zArIrasAkSAtkAro durbbala AlApazca tucchanIya iti
 kaizcid ucyate| **11** kintu parokSe patrai rbhASamANA
 vayaM yAdRzAH prakAzAmahe pratyakSe karmma
 kurvvanto'pi tAdRZA eva prakAziSyAmahe tat
 tAdRzena vAcAlena jJAyatAM| **12** svaprazaMsakAnAM
 keSAJcinmadhye svAn gaNayituM taiH svAn
 upamAtuM vA vayaM pragalbha na bhavAmaH, yataste
 svaparimANena svAn parimimate svaizca svAn
 upamibhate tasmAt nirbbodha bhavanti ca| **13** vayam
 aparimitena na zLAghiSyAmahe kintvIzvareNa svarajjvA
 yuSmaddezagAmi yat parimANam asmadarthaM
 nirUpitaM tenaiva zLAghiSyAmahe| **14** yuSmAkaM
 dezo'smAbhiragantavyastasmAd vayaM svasImAm
 ullaGghAmahe tannahi yataH khrISTasya
 susaMvAdenApareSAM prAg vayameva yuSmAn
 prAptavantaH| **15** vayaM svasImAm ullaGghya
 parakSetreNa zLAghAmahe tannahi, kiJca yuSmAkaM
 vizvAse vRddhiM gate yuSmaddeze'smAkaM sImA
 yuSmAbhirdIrghaM vistArayiSyate, **16** tena vayaM
 yuSmAkaM pazcimadikstheSu sthAneSu susaMvAdaM
 ghoSayiSyAmaH, itthaM parasImAyAM pareNa yat
 pariSkRtaM tena na zLAghiSyAmahe| **17** yaH kazcit
 zLAghamAnaH syAt zLAghatAM prabhunA sa hi| **18** svena
 yaH prazaMsyate sa parIkSito nahi kintu prabhunA yaH
 prazaMsyate sa eva parIkSitaH|

11 yUyaM mamAjJAnatAM kSaNaM yAvat soDhum
 arhatha, ataH sA yuSmAbhiH sahyatAM| **2** Izvare
 mamAsaktatvAd ahaM yuSmAnadhi tape yasmAt satIM

kanyAmiva yuSmAn ekasmin vare'rthataH khrISTe
 samarpayitum ahaM vAgdAnam akArSaM| 3 kintu
 sarpeNa svakhalatayA yadvad havA vaJcayAJcake tadvat
 khrISTaM prati satItvAd yuSmAkaM bhraMzaH
 sambhaviSyatIti bibhemi| 4 asmAbhiranAkhyApito'paraH
 kazcid yIzu ryadi kenacid AgantukenAkhyApyate
 yuSmAbhiH prAgalabdha AtmA vA yadi labhyate
 prAgagRhItaH susaMvAdo vA yadi gRhyate tarhi manye
 yUyaM samyak sahiSyadhve| 5 kintu mukhyebhyaH
 preritebhyo'haM kenacit prakAreNa nyUno nAsmIti
 budhye| 6 mama vAkpaTutAyA nyUnatve satyapi
 jJAnasya nyUnatvaM nAsti kintu sarvvaviSaye vayaM
 yuSmadgocare prakAzAmahe| 7 yuSmAkam unnatyai
 mayA namratAM svIkRtyezvarasya susaMvAdo vinA
 vetanaM yuSmAkaM madhye yad aghoSyata tena mayA
 kiM pApam akAri? 8 yuSmAkaM sevanAyAham
 anyasamitibhyo bhRti gRhlan dhanamapahRtavAn, 9
 yadA ca yuSmanmadhye'va'rtte tadA mamArthAbhAve
 jAte yuSmAkaM ko'pi mayA na pIDitaH; yato mama
 so'rthAbhAvo mAkidaniyAdezAd Agatai bhrAtRbhi
 nyavAryyata, itthamahaM kkApi viSaye yathA yuSmAsu
 bhAro na bhavAmi tathA mayAtmarakSA kRtA karttavyA
 ca| 10 khrISTasya satyata yadi mayi tiSThati tarhi
 mamaiSA zLagha nikhilAkhAyAdeze kenApi na rotsyate|
 11 etasya kAraNaM kiM? yuSmAsu mama prema
 nAstyetat kiM tatKAranaM? tad Izvaro vetti| 12 ye
 chidramanviSyanti te yat kimapi chidraM na labhante
 tadarthameva tat karmma mayA kriyate kAriSyate ca
 tasmAt te yena zLaghante tenAsmAkaM samAna

bhaviSyanti| 13 tAdRzA bhAktapreritAH pravaJcakah
 kAravo bhUtvA khrISTasya preritAnAM vezaM
 dhArayanti| 14 taccAzaryyaM nahi; yataH svayaM
 zayatAnapi tejasvidUtasya vezaM dhArayati, 15
 tatastasya paricArakA api dharmmaparicArakanAM
 vezaM dhArayantItiyadbhutaM nahi; kintu teSAM
 karmmANi yAdRzAni phalAnyapi tAdRzAni bhaviSyanti|
 16 ahaM puna rvadAmi ko'pi mAM nirbbodhaM na
 manyatAM kiJca yadyapi nirbbodho bhaveyaM tathApi
 yUyaM nirbbodhamiva mAmanugRhya kSaNaikaM yAvat
 mamAtmazlAghAm anujAnIta| 17 etasyAH zLaghAyA
 nimittaM mayA yat kathitavyaM tat prabhunAdiSTeneva
 kathyate tannahi kintu nirbbodheneva| 18 apare bahavaH
 zAririkazlAghAM kurvvate tasmAd ahamapi zLaghiSyel|
 19 buddhimanto yUyaM sukhenanirbbodhanAm AcAraM
 sahadhve| 20 ko'pi yadi yuSmAn dAsAn karoti yadi vA
 yuSmAkaM sarvvasvaM grasati yadi vA yuSmAn harati
 yadi vAtmAbhimAnI bhavati yadi vA yuSmAkaM kapolam
 Ahanti tarhi tadapi yUyaM sahadhve| 21 daurbalyAd
 yuSmAbhiravamAnitA iva vayaM bhASamahe,
 kintvaparasya kasyacid yena pragalbhatA jAyate tena
 mamApi pragalbhatA jAyata iti nirbbodheneva mayA
 vaktavyaM| 22 te kim ibrilokAH? ahamapIbrI| te kim
 isrAyeliyAH? ahamapIsrAyeliyaH| te kim ibrAhImo
 vaMzAH? ahamapIbrAhImo vaMzaH| 23 te kiM
 khrISTasya paricArakah? ahaM tebhyo'pi tasya
 mahAparicArakah; kintu nirbbodha iva bhASe,
 tebhyo'pyahaM bahuparizrame bahuprahAre
 bahuvAraM kArAyAM bahuvAraM prANanAzasaMzaye

ca patitavAn| 24 yihUdIyairahaM paJcakRtva
 UnacatvAriMzatprahArairAhatastrirvetrAghAtam
 ekakRtvah prastarAghAtajca praptavAn| 25 vAratrayaM
 potabhajjanena kliSTo'ham agAdhasalile dinamekaM
 rAtrimekAJca yApitavAn| 26 bahuvAraM yAtrAbhi
 rnadInAM saGkaTai rdasyUnAM saGkaTaiH
 svajAtIyAnAM saGkaTai rbhinnajAtIyAnAM saGkaTai
 rnagarasya saGkaTai rmarubhUmeH saGkaTai sAgarasya
 saGkaTai rbhAktabhAtRNAM saGkaTaizca 27
 parizramaklezAbhyAM vAraM vAraM jAgaraNena
 kSudhAtRSNAbhyAM bahuvAraM nirAhAreNa
 zItanagnatAbhyAJcAhaM kAlaM yApitavAn| 28 tAdRzaM
 naimittikaM duHkhaM vinAhaM pratidinam Akulo
 bhavAmi sarvvAsAM samitInAM cinta ca mayi varttate|
 29 yenAhaM na durbbalIbhavAmi tAdRzaM daurbbalyaM
 kaH pApnoti? 30 yadi mayA zIghitavyaM tarhi
 svadurbbalatAmadhi zIghisiye| 31 mayA mRSavAkyam
 na kathyata iti nityaM prazaMsanIyo'smAkam prabho
 ryIzukhrISTasya tAta Izvaro jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 32
 dammeSakanagare'ritArAjasya kAryyAdhyakSo mAM
 dharttum icchan yadA sainyaistad dammeSakanagaram
 arakSayat 33 tadAhaM lokaiH piTakamadhye
 prAcIragavAkSeNAvarohitastasya karAt trANaM
 prApaM|

12 AtmazlAghA mamAnupayukta kintvahaM prabho
 rdarzanAdezAnAm AkhyAnaM kathayituM pravartte| 2
 itazcaturdazavatsarebhyaH pUrvvaM mayA paricita eko
 janastRtiyaM svargamanIyata, sa sazarIreNa niHzarIreNa
 vA tat sthAnamanIyata tadahaM na jAnAmi kintvIzvaro

jAnAti| 3 sa mAnavaH svargaM nitaH san akathyAni
 marttyavAgatItAni ca vAkyAni zrutarAn| 4 kintu
 tadAnIM sa sazarIro niHzarIro vAsIt tanmayA na jJayate
 tad IzvareNaiva jJayate| 5 tamadhyahaM zLaghiSye
 mAmadhi nAnyena kenacid viSayeNa zLaghiSye kevalaM
 svadaurbalyena zLaghiSye| 6 yadyaham AtmazlAghAM
 karttum iccheyaM tathApi nirbbodha iva na bhaviSyAmi
 yataH satyameva kathayiSyAmi, kintu loka mAM
 yAdRzaM pazyanti mama vAkyAM zrutarVA vA yAdRzaM
 mAM manyate tasmAt zreSThaM mAM yanna gaNayanti
 tadarthamahaM tato viraMsyAmi| 7 aparam
 utkRSTadarzanaprAptito yadaham AtmAbhimAnI na
 bhavAmi tadarthaM zarIraVedhakam ekaM zUlaM
 mahyam adAyI tat madIyAtmAbhimAnanivAraNArthaM
 mama tADayitA zayatAno dUtaH| 8 mattastasya
 prasthAnaM yAcitumahaM tristamadhi prabhumuddizya
 prArthanAM kRtarAn| 9 tataH sa mAmuktavAn
 mamAnugrahastava sarvvasAdhakaH, yato daurbalyAt
 mama zaktiH pUrNatAM gacchatIti| ataH khrISTasya
 zakti ryanmAm Azrayati tadarthaM svadaurbalyena
 mama zLaghanaM sukhadaM| 10 tasmAt khrISTaheto
 rdaurbalyanindAdaridratAvipakSatAkaSTAdiSu
 santuSyAmyahaM| yadAhaM durbbalo'smi tadaiva sabalo
 bhavAmi| 11 etenAtmazlAghanenAhaM nirbbodha
 ivAbhavaM kintu yUyaM tasya kAranaM yato mama
 prazaMsA yuSmAbhireva karttavyAsIt| yadyapyam
 agaNyo bhaveyaM tathApi mukhyatamebhyaH
 preritebhyaH kenApi prakAreNa nAhaM nyUno'smi| 12
 sarvvathAdbhutakriyAzaktilakSaNaiH preritasya cihnAni

yuSmAkaM madhye sadhairyyaM mayA prakAzitAni| **13**
 mama pAlanArthaM yUyaM mayA bhArAkrAntA
 nAbhavataitad ekaM nyUnatvaM vinAparAbhyaH
 samitibhyo yuSmAkaM kiM nyUnatvaM jAtaM?
 anena mama doSaM kSamadhvaM| **14** pazyata
 tRtIyavAraM yuSmatsamIpaM gantumudyato'smi
 tatrApyahaM yuSmAn bhArAkrAntAn na kariSyAmi|
 yuSmAkaM sampattimahaM na mRgaye kintu
 yuSmAneva, yataH pitroH kRte santAnAnAM
 dhanasaJcayo'nupayuktaH kintu santAnAnAM kRte pitro
 rdhanasaJcaya upayuktaH| **15** aparaJca yuSmAsu bahu
 prIyamaNo'pyahaM yadi yuSmatto'lpam prama labhe
 tathApi yuSmAkaM prANarakSArthaM sAnandaM bahu
 vyayaM sarvvavyayaJca kariSyAmi| **16** yUyaM mayA
 kijcidapi na bhArAkrAntA iti satyaM, kintvahaM
 dhUrttaH san chalena yuSmAn vajcitavan etat kiM
 kenacid vaktavyaM? **17** yuSmatsamIpaM mayA ye lokAH
 prahitAsteSAmekena kiM mama ko'pyarthalAbho jAtaH?
18 ahaM titaM vinIya tena sArddhaM bhrAtaramekaM
 preSitavan yuSmattastItena kim artho labdhaH? ekasmin
 bhAva ekasya padacihneSu cAvAM kiM na caritavantau?
19 yuSmAkaM samIpe vayaM puna rdoSakSAlanakathAM
 kathayAma iti kiM budhyadhve? he priyatamaH,
 yuSmAkaM niSThArthaM vayamIzvarasya samakSaM
 khrISTena sarvvANyetAni kathayAmaH| **20** ahaM
 yadAgamiSyAmi, tadA yuSmAn yAdRzAn draSTuM
 necchAmi tAdRzAn drakSyAmi, yUyamapi mAM
 yAdRzaM draSTuM necchatha tAdRzaM drakSyatha,
 yuSmanmadhye vivAda IrSyA krodho vipakSata

parApavAdaH karNejapanaM darpaH kalahazcaite
bhaviSyanti; 21 tenAhaM yuSmatsamIpaM punarAgatya
madIyezvareNa namayiSye, pUrvvaM kRtapApAn lokAn
svIyAzucitAvezyAgamanalampaTatAcaraNAd anutApam
akRtavanto dRSTvA ca tAnadhi mama zoko janiSyata iti
bibhemi|

13 etattRtIyavAram ahaM yuSmatsamIpaM gacchAmi
tena sarvva kathA dvayostrayANAM vA
sAkSiNAM mukhena nizceSyate| 2 pUrvvaM ye
kRtapApAstebhyo'nyebhyazca sarvvebhyo mayA
pUrvvaM kathitaM, punarapi vidyamAnenevedAnIm
avidyamAnena mayA kathyate, yadA punarAgamiSyAmi
tadAhaM na kSamiSye| 3 khrISTo mayA kathAM
kathayatyetasya pramANaM yUyaM mRgayadhve, sa tu
yuSmAn prati durbbalo nahi kintu sabala eva| 4 yadyapi
sa durbbalatayA kruza Aropyata tathApIzvarIyazaktayA
jIvati; vayamapi tasmin durbbala bhavAmaH, tathApi
yuSmAn prati prakAzitayezvarIyazaktyA tena saha
jIviSyAmaH| 5 ato yUyaM vizvAsayukta Adhve na veti
jJAtumAtmaparIkSAM kurudhvaM svAnevAnusandhatta|
yIzuH khrISTo yuSmanmadhye vidyate svAnadhi tat kiM
na pratijAnitha? tasmin avidyamAne yUyaM
niSpramANA bhavatha| 6 kintu vayaM niSpramANA na
bhavAma iti yuSmAbhi rbhotsyate tatra mama pratyAzA
jAyate| 7 yUyaM kimapi kutsitaM karmma yanna kurutha
tadaham Izvaramuddizya prArthaye| vayaM yat
prAmANika iva prakAzAmahe tadarthaM tat
prArthayAmaha iti nahi, kintu yUyaM yat sadAcAraM
kurutha vayaJca niSpramANA iva bhavAmastadarthaM| 8

yataH satyatAyA vipakSatAM karttuM vayaM na
samarthAH kintu satyatAyAH sAhAyyaM karttumeva| 9
vayaM yadA durbbalA bhavAmastadA yuSmAn
sabalAn dRSTvAnandAmo yuSmAkaM siddhatvaM
prArthayAmahe ca| 10 ato hetoH prabhu ryuSmAkaM
vinAzAya nahi kintu niSThAyai yat sAmarthyam
asmabhyaM dattavAn tena yad upasthitikAle kATHinyaM
mayAcaritavyaM na bhavet tadartham anupasthitena
mayA sarvvANyetAni likhyante| 11 he bhrAtaraH, zeSe
vadAmi yUyam Anandata siddhA bhavata parasparaM
prabodhayata, ekamanaso bhavata praNayabhAvam
Acarata| premazAntyorAkara Izvaro yuSmAkaM sahAyo
bhUyAt| 12 yUyaM pavitracumbanena parasparaM
namaskurudhvaM| 13 pavitralokAH sarvve yuSmAn
namanti| 14 prabho ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraha Izvarasya
prema pavitrasyaAtmano bhAgitvaJca sarvvAn yuSmAn
prati bhUyAt| tathAstu|

gAlAtinaH

1 manuSyebhyo nahi manuSyairapi nahi kintu
yIzukhrISTena mRtagaNamadyAt tasyotthApayitrA
pitrezvareNa ca prerito yo'haM paulaH so'haM **2**
matsahavarttino bhrAtarazca vayaM gAlAtIyadezasthAH
samitIH prati patraM likhAmaH| **3** pitrezvareNAsmAMka
prabhunA yIzunA khrISTena ca yuSmabhyam
anugrahaH zAntizca dIyatAM| **4** asmAkaM
tAtezvaresyecchAnusAreNa varttamAnAt
kutsitasaMsArAd asmAn nistArayituM yo (aiōn
g165) **5** yIzurasmAkaM pApahetorAtmotsargaM
kRtavAn sa sarvvadA dhanyo bhUyAt| tathAstu|
(aiōn g165) **6** khrISTasyAnugraheNa yo yuSmAn
AhUtavAn tasmAnnivRtya yUyam atitUrNam anyaM
susaMvAdam anvavarttata tatrAhaM vismayaM
manye| **7** so'nyasusaMvAdaH susaMvAdo nahi
kintu kecit mAnavA yuSmAn caJcalikurvanti
khrISTIyasusaMvAdasya viparyyayaM karttuM ceSTante
ca| **8** yuSmAkaM sannidhau yaH susaMvAdo'smAbhi
rghoSitastasmAd anyaH susaMvAdo'smAkaM
svargIyadUtAnAM vA madhye kenacid yadi ghoSyate
tarhi sa zpto bhavatu| **9** pUrvvaM yadvad akathayAma,
idAnImahaM punastadvat kathayAmi yUyaM yaM
susaMvAdaM gRhItavantastasmAd anyo yena kenacid
yuSmatsannidhau ghoSyate sa zpto bhavatu| **10**
sAmprataM kamaham anunayAmi? IzvaraM kiMvA
mAnavAn? ahaM kiM mAnuSebhyo rocituM yate?
yadyaham idAnImapi mAnuSebhyo ruruciSeya
tarhi khrISTasya paricArako na bhavAmi| **11**

he bhrAtaraH, mayA yaH susaMvAdo ghoSitaH
sa mAnuSAnna labdhastadahaM yuSmAn
jJApayAmi| 12 ahaM kasmAccit manuSyAt taM
na gRhItavAn na vA zikSitavAn kevalaM yIzoH
khrISTasya prakAzanAdeva| 13 purA yihUdimatAcArI
yadAham AsaM tadA yAdRzam AcaraNam akaravam
Izvarasya samitiM pratyatIvopadravaM kurvvan
yAdRk taM vyanAzayaM tadavazyam zrutaM
yuSmAbhiH| 14 aparajca pUrvvapuruSaparamparAgateSu
vAkyeSvanyApekSATivAsaktaH san ahaM
yihUdidharmmate mama samavayaskAn bahUn
svajAtIyAn atyazayi| 15 kijca ya Izvaro mAtRgarbhasthaM
mAM pRthak kRtvA svIyAnugraheNAhUtavAn 16 sa yadA
mayi svaputraM prakAzituM bhinnadezIyAnAM samIpe
bhaya taM ghoSayituJcAbhyalaSat tadAhaM
kravyazoNitAbhyAM saha na mantrayitvA 17
pUrvvaniyuktAnAM preritAnAM samIpaM yirUzAlamaM
na gatvAravadezaM gatavAn pazcAt tatsthAnAd
dammeSakanagaraM parAvRtyAgatavAn| 18 tataH paraM
varSatraye vyatIte'haM pitaraM sambhASituM
yirUzAlamaM gatvA paJcadazadinAni tena sArddham
atiSThaM| 19 kintu taM prabho rbhrAtaraM yAkUbaJca
vinA preritAnAM nAnyAM kamapyapazyam| 20
yAnyetAni vAkyAni mayA likhyante tAnyanRtAni na
santi tad Izvaro jAnAti| 21 tataH param ahaM
suriyAM kilikiyAJca dezau gatavAn| 22 tadAnIM
yihUdAdezasthAnAM khrISTasya samitInAM
lokaH sAKSat mama paricayamaprApya kevalaM
janazrutimimAM labdhavantaH, 23 yo janaH

pUrvvam asmAn pratyupadravamakarot sa tadA yaM
dharmmamanAzayat tamevedAnIM pracArayatIti| 24
tasmAt te mAmadhIzvaraM dhanyamavadan|

2anantaraM caturdazasu vatsareSu gateSvahaM
barNabbA saha yirUzAlamanagaraM punaragacchaM,
tadAnoM titamapi svasaGginam akaravaM| 2
tatkAle'ham IzvaradarzanAd yAtrAm akaravaM mayA
yaH parizramo'kAri kAriSyate vA sa yanniSphalo
na bhavet tadarthaM bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhye
mayA ghoSyamaNaH susaMvAdastatratyebhyo lokebhyo
vizeSato mAnyebhyo narebhyo mayA nyavedyata|
3 tato mama saharastIti yadyapi yUnAnIya AsIt
tathApi tasya tvakchedo'pyAvazyako na babhUva| 4
yatazchalenAgata asmAn dAsAn karttum icchavaH
katipayA bhAktabhAtaraH khrISTena yIzunAsmabhyaM
dattaM svAtantryam anusandhAtuM cArA iva samAjaM
prAvizan| 5 ataH prakRte susaMvAde yuSmAkam adhikAro
yat tiSThet tadarthaM vayaM daNdaikamapi yAvad
AjJAgrahaNena teSAM vazya nAbhavAma| 6 parantu ye
loka mAnyAste ye kecid bhavyeustAnahaM na gaNayAmi
yata IzvaraH kasyApi mAnavasya pakSapAtaM na karoti,
ye ca mAnyAste mAM kimapi navInaM nAjJApayan| 7
kintu chinnatvacAM madhye susaMvAdapracAraNasya
bhAraH pitari yathA samarpitastathaivAcchinnatvacAM
madhye susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhAro mayi samarpita
iti tai rbubudhe| 8 yatazchinnatvacAM madhye
preritatvakarmaNe yasya yA zaktiH pitaramAzritavatI
tasyaiva sa zakti rbhinnajAtIyAnAM madhye tasmai
karmaNe mAmapyAzritavatI| 9 ato mahyaM

dattam anugrahaM pratijJaya stambhA iva gaNitA
ye yAkUb kaiphA yohan caite sahAyatAsUcakaM
dakSiNahastagrahaMNa vidhAya mAM barNabbAJca
jagaduH, yuvAM bhinnajAtIyAnAM sannidhiM gacchataM
vayaM chinnatvacA sannidhiM gacchAmaH, 10 kevalaM
daridrA yuvAbhyAM smaraNIya iti| atastadeva karttum
ahaM yate sma| 11 aparam AntiyakhiyAnagaraM pitara
Agate'haM tasya doSivAt samakSaM tam abhartsayaM| 12
yataH sa pUrvvam anyajAtIyaiH sArddham AhAramakarot
tataH paraM yAkUbaH samIpAt katipayajaneSvAgateSu
sa chinnatvaGmanuSyebhyo bhayena nivRtya pRthag
abhavat| 13 tato'pare sarvve yihUdino'pi tena sArddhaM
kapaTAcAram akurvvan barNabbA api teSAM kApAtyena
vipathagAmyabhavat| 14 tataste prakRtasusaMvAdarUpe
saralapathe na carantIti dRSTvAhaM sarvveSAM sAKSat
pitaram uktavAn tvaM yihUdi san yadi yihUdimataM
vihAya bhinnajAtIya ivAcarasi tarhi yihUdimatAcaraNaya
bhinnajAtIyAn kutaH pravarttayasi? 15 AvAM janmana
yihUdinau bhavAvo bhinnajAtIyau pApinau na bhavAvaH
16 kintu vyavasthApAlanena manuSyaH sapuNyO na
bhavati kevalaM yIzau khrISTe yo vizvAsastenaiva
sapuNyO bhavatIti buddhvAvAmapi vyavasthApAlanaM
vinA kevalaM khrISTe vizvAsena puNyaprAptaye khrISTe
yIzau vyazvasiva yato vyavasthApAlanena ko'pi mAnavaH
puNyAM prAptuM na zaknoti| 17 parantu yIzuna
puNyaprAptaye yatamAnAvapyAvAM yadi pApinau
bhavAvastarhi kiM vaktavyaM? khrISTaH pApasya
paricAraka iti? tanna bhavatu| 18 mayA yad bhagnaM tad
yadi mayA punarnirmmyate tarhi mayaivAtmadoSaH

prakAzyate| 19 ahaM yad IzvarAya jIvAmi tadarthaM
vyavasthayA vyavasthAyai amriye| 20 khrISTena
sArddhaM kruze hato'smi tathApi jIvAmi kintvahaM
jIvAmIti nahi khrISTa eva madanta rjIvati| sAmprataM
sazarIreNa mayA yajjIvitaM dhAryyate tat mama
dayAkAriNi madarthaM svIyaprANatyAgini cezvaraputre
vizvasatA mayA dhAryyate| 21 ahamIzvarasyAnugrahaM
nAvajAnAmi yasmAd vyavasthayA yadi puNyaM bhavati
tarhi khrISTo nirarthakamamriyata|

3 he nirbbodha gAlAtilokAH, yuSmAkaM madhye kruze
hata iva yIzuH khrISTo yuSmAkaM samakSaM prakAzita
AsIt ato yUyaM yathA satyaM vAkyAM na gRhlItha tathA
kenAmuhyata? 2 ahaM yuSmattaH kathAmekAM jijjAse
yUyam AtmAnaM kenAlabhadhvaM? vyavasthApAlanena
kiM vA vizvAsavAkyasya zravaNena? 3 yUyaM kim IdRg
abodha yad AtmanA karmmArabhya zarIreNa tat
sAdhayituM yatadhve? 4 tarhi yuSmAkaM gurutaro
duHkhabhogaH kiM niSphalo bhaviSyati? kuphalayukto
vA kiM bhaviSyati? 5 yo yuSmabhyam AtmAnaM
dattavAn yuSmanmadhya AzcaryyANi karmmANi ca
sAdhitavAn sa kiM vyavasthApAlanena vizvAsavAkyasya
zravaNena vA tat kRtavAn? 6 likhitamAste, ibrAhIma
Iz vare vyazvasIt sa ca vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM
gaNito babhUva, 7 ato ye vizvAsAzritAste evebrAhImaH
santAnA iti yuSmAbhi rjJAyatAM| 8 Izvaro bhinnajAtIyAn
vizvAsena sapuNyIkariSyatIti pUrvvaM jJAtvA
zAstradAtA pUrvvam ibrAhImaM susaMvAdaM
zrAvayana jagAda, tvatto bhinnajAtIyAH sarvva AziSaM
prApsyantIti| 9 ato ye vizvAsAzritAste vizvAsinebrAhIma

sArddham AziSaM labhante| 10 yAvanto lokA
vyavasthAyAH karmmaNyAzrayanti te sarvve zApAdhInA
bhavanti yato likhitamAste, yathA, "yaH kazcid etasya
vyavasthAgranthasya sarvvavAkyAni nizcidraM na
pAlayati sa zapta iti|" 11 Izvarasya sAkSAAt ko'pi
vyavasthayA sapuNyo na bhavati tada vyaktaM yataH
"puNyavAn mAnavo vizvAsena jIviSyatIti" zAstrIyaM
vacaH| 12 vyavasthA tu vizvAsasambandhinI na
bhavati kintvetAni yaH pAlayiSyati sa eva tai
rjIviSyatItiniyamasambandhinI| 13 khrISTo'smAn
parikriya vyavasthAyAH zApAt mocitavAn yato'smAkaM
vinimayena sa svayaM zApAspadamabhavat tadadhi
likhitamAste, yathA, "yaH kazcit tarAvullambyate
so'bhizapta iti|" 14 tasmAd khrISTena yIzunevrAhIma AzI
rbhinnajAtIyalokeSu varttate tena vayaM pratijJAtam
AtmAnaM vizvAsena labdhuM zaknumaH| 15 he
bhrAtRgaNa mAnuSANAM rityanusAreNAhaM
kathayAmi kenacit mAnavena yo niyamo niracAyi
tasya vikRti rvRddhi rvA kenApi na kriyate| 16
parantvibrAhIme tasya santAnAya ca pratijJAH prati
zuzruvire tatra santAnazabdaM bahuvacanAntam
abhUtva tava santAnAyetyekavacanAntaM babhUva sa ca
santAnaH khrISTa eva| 17 ataevAhaM vadAmi, IzvareNa
yo niyamaH purA khrISTamadhi niracAyi tataH paraM
triMzadadhikacatuHzatavatsareSu gateSu sthApita
vyavasthA taM niyamaM nirarthakIkRtya tadIyapratijJA
loptuM na zaknoti| 18 yasmAt sampadadhikAro yadi
vyavasthayA bhavati tarhi pratijJayA na bhavati
kintvIzvaraH pratijJayA tadadhikAritvam ibrAhIme

'dadAt| 19 tarhi vyavasthA kimbhUtA? pratijJA
yasmai pratizrutA tasya santAnasyAgamanaM
yAvad vyabhicAranivAraNArthaM vyavasthApi
dattA, sA ca dUtairAjJApitA madhyasthasya kare
samarpitA ca| 20 naikasya madhyastho vidyate
kintvIzvara eka eva| 21 tarhi vyavasthA kim Izvarasya
pratijJAnAM viruddhA? tanna bhavatu| yasmAd yadi
sA vyavasthA jIvanadAnesamarthAbhaviSyat
tarhi vyavasthayaiva puNyAlAbho'bhaviSyat| 22
kintu yIzukhrISTe yo vizvAsastatsambandhiyAH
pratijJAYAH phalaM yad vizvAsilokebhyo dIyate
tadarthaM zAstradAtA sarvvAn pApAdhInAn
gaNayati| 23 ataeva vizvAsasyAnAgatasamaye vayaM
vyavasthAdhInAH santo vizvAsasyodayaM yAvad ruddhA
ivArakSyAmahe| 24 itthaM vayaM yad vizvAsena
sapuNyIbhavAmastadarthaM khrISTasya samIpaM
asmAn netuM vyavasthAgratho'smAkaM vinetA
babhUva| 25 kintvadhunAgate vizvAse vayaM tasya
vineturanadhInA abhavAma| 26 khrISTe yIzau vizvasanAt
sarvve yUYam Izvarasya santAnA jAtAH| 27 yUYaM
yAvanto lokAH khrISTe majjita bhavata sarvve
khrISTaM parihitavantaH| 28 ato yuSmanmadhye
yihUdiyUnAnino rdAsasvatantrayo ryoSAPuruSayozca
ko'pi vizeSo nAsti; sarvve yUYaM khrISTe yIzAveka
eva| 29 kijca yUYaM yadi khrISTasya bhavatha
tarhi sutarAm ibrAhlmaH santAnAH pratijJAYa
sampadadhikAriNazcAdhve|

4ahaM vadAmi sampadadhikArI yAvad bAlastiSThati
tAvat sarvvasvasyAdhipatiH sannapi sa dAsAt kenApi

viSayeNa na viziSyate 2 kintu pitrA nirUpitaM
samayaM yAvat pAlakAnAM dhanAdhyakSANAJca
nighnastiSThati| 3 tadvad vayamapi bAlyakAle dAsA
iva saMsArasyAkSaramAlAyA adhInA Asmahe|
4 anantaraM samaye sampUrNatAM gatavati
vyavasthAdhInAnAM mocanArtham 5 asmAkaM
putratvaprAptyarthaJcezvaraH striyA jAtaM vyavasthAyA
adhInIbhUtajca svaputraM preSitavAn| 6 yUyaM santAnA
abhavata tatKaraNAd IzvaraH svaputrasyAtmAnAM
yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani prahitavAn sa cAtmA pitaH
pitarityAhvAnaM kArayati| 7 ata idAnIM yUyaM na
dAsAH kintuH santAnA eva tasmAt santAnatvAcca
khrISTenezvarIyasampadadhikAriNo'pyAdhve| 8
aparaJca pUrvvaM yUyam IzvaraM na jJAtvA ye
svabhAvato'nIzvarAsteSAM dAsatve'tiSThata| 9 idAnIm
IzvaraM jJAtvA yadi vezvareNa jJAtA yUyaM kathaM
punastAni viphalAni tucchAni cAkSarANi prati
parAvarttituM zaknutha? yUyaM kiM punasteSAM dAsA
bhavitumicchatha? 10 yUyaM divasAn mAsAn tithIn
saMvatsarAMzca sammanyadhve| 11 yuSmadarthaM
mayA yaH parizramo'kAri sa viphalo jAta iti
yuSmAnadhyahaM bibhemi| 12 he bhrAtaraH, ahaM
yAdRzo'smi yUyamapi tAdRZA bhavateti prArthaye
yato'hamapi yuSmattulyo'bhavaM yuSmAbhi rmama
kimapi nAparAddhaM| 13 pUrvvamahaM kalevarasya
daurbbalyena yuSmAn susaMvAdam ajJApayamiti yUyaM
jAnitha| 14 tadAnIM mama parIkSakaM zArIraklezaM
dRSTvA yUyaM mAma avajJaya RtIyitavantastannahi
kintvIzvarasya dUtamiva sAkSat khrISTa yIzumiva vA

mAM gRhItavantaH| 15 atastadAnIM yuSmAkaM yA
 dhanyatAbhavat sA kka gatA? tadAnIM yUyaM yadi
 sveSAM nayanAnyutpATya mahyaM dAtum azakSyata
 tarhi tadapyakariSyateti pramANam ahaM dadAmi| 16
 sAmpratamahaM satyavAditvAt kiM yuSmAkaM ripu
 rjAto'smi? 17 te yuSmatkRte sparddhante kintu
 sA sparddhA kutsitA yato yUyaM tAnadhi yat
 sparddhadhvAM tadarthaM te yuSmAn pRthak
 karttum icchanti| 18 kevalaM yuSmatsamIpe
 mamopasthitisamaye tannahi, kintu sarvvadaiva
 bhadramadhi sparddhanaM bhadraM| 19 he mama
 bAlakAH, yuSmadanta ryAvat khrISTo mUrtimAn na
 bhavati tAvad yuSmatkAraNAt punaH prasavavedaneva
 mama vedanA jAyate| 20 ahamidAnIM yuSmAkaM
 sannidhiM gatvA svarAntareNa yuSmAn sambhASituM
 kAmaye yato yuSmAnadhi vyAkulo'smi| 21 he
 vyavasthAdhInatAkAGkSiNaH yUyaM kiM vyavasthAyA
 vacanaM na gRhItha? 22 tanmAM vadata| likhitamAste,
 ibrAhImo dvau putrAvAsAte tayoreko dAsyAM dvitIyazca
 patnyAM jAtaH| 23 tayo ryo dAsyAM jAtaH sa
 zArIrikaniyamena jajJe yazca patnyAM jAtaH sa
 pratijJayA jajJe| 24 idamAkhyAnaM dRSTantasvarUpaM|
 te dve yoSitAvIzvarIyasandhI tayorekA sInayaparvvatAd
 utpanna dAsajanayitri ca sA tu hAjirA| 25 yasmAd
 hAjirAzabdenAravadezasthasInayaparvvato bodhyate, sA
 ca varttamAnAyA yirUzAlampuryyAH sadRzI| yataH
 svabAlaiH sahitA sA dAsatva Aste| 26 kintu svargIyA
 yirUzAlampuri patni sarvveSAm asmAkaM mAta cAste|
 27 yAdRzaM likhitam Aste, "vandhye santAnahIne tvAM

svaram jayajayam kuru| aprasUte tvayollAso
jayAzabdazca gIyatAM| yata eva sanAthAyA yoSitaH
santate rgaNAt| anAthA yA bhavennArI tadapatyAni
bhUrizaH||" 28 he bhrAtRgaNa, imhAk iva vayam
pratijJaya jAtAH santAnAH| 29 kintu tadAnIM
zAririkaniyamena jAtaH putro yadvad Atmikaniyamena
jAtAM putram upAdravat tathAdhunApi| 30 kintu
zAstre kiM likhitaM? "tvam imAM dAsIM tasyAH
putraJcApasAraya yata eSa dAsIputraH patnIputreNa
samaM nottarAdhikArI bhaviyyatIti|" 31 ataeva he
bhrAtaraH, vayam dAsyAH santAna na bhUtva pAtnyAH
santAna bhavAmaH|

5 khrISTo'smabhyaM yat svAtantryaM dattavAn yUyaM
tatra sthirAstiSThata dAsatvayugena puna rna
nibadhyadhvaM| 2 pazyatAhaM paulo yuSmAn vadAmi
yadi chinnatvaco bhavatha tarhi khrISTena kimapi
nopakAriSyadhve| 3 aparaM yaH kazcit chinnatvag
bhavati sa kRtsnavyavasthAyAH pAlanam IzvarAya
dhArayatIti pramANaM dadAmi| 4 yuSmAkaM yAvanto
lokA vyavasthaya sapuNyIbhavitUM ceStante te sarvve
khrISTAd bhraSTA anugrahAt patitAzca| 5 yato vayam
AtmanA vizvAsAt puNyalAbhAzAsiddhaM pratIkSamahe|
6 khrISTe yIzau tvakchedAtvakchedayoH kimapi guNaM
nAsti kintu premnA saphalo vizvAsa eva guNayuktaH| 7
pUrvvaM yUyaM sundaram adhAvata kintvidAnIM kena
bAdhAM prApya satyatAM na gRhItha? **8** yuSmAkaM sA
mati ryuSmadAhvAnakAriNa IzvarAnna jAtA| **9** vikAraH
kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvena jasayate| **10** yuSmAkaM
mati rviKaraM na gamiSyatItyahaM yuSmAnadhi

prabhunAzaMse; kintu yo yuSmAn vicAralayati sa yaH
 kazcid bhavet samucitaM daNDaM prApsyati| 11 parantu
 he bhrAtaraH, yadyaham idAnIm api tvakchedaM
 pracArayeyaM tarhi kuta upadravaM bhujjiya?
 tatKRte kruzaM nirbbAdham abhaviSyat| 12 ye
 janA yuSmAkaM cAJcalyaM janayanti teSAM
 chedanameva mayAbhilaSyate| 13 he bhrAtaraH,
 yUyaM svAtantryArtham AhUtA Adhve kintu
 tatsvAtantryadvAreNa zAririkabhAvo yuSmAn na
 pravizatu| yUyaM premnA parasparaM paricaryyAM
 kurudhvaM| 14 yasmAt tvaM samIpavAsini svavat
 prema kuryyA ityekAjJA kRtsnAyA vyavasthAyAH
 sArasaMgrahaH| 15 kintu yUyaM yadi parasparaM
 daMdazyadhve 'zAzyadhve ca tarhi yuSmAkam
 eko'nyena yanna grasyate tatra yuSmAbhiH
 sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 16 ahaM bravImi
 yUyam AtmikAcAraM kuruta zAririkAbhilASaM mA
 pUrayata| 17 yataH zAririkAbhilASa Atmano
 viparItaH, AtmikAbhilASazca zarIrasya viparItaH,
 anayorubhayoH parasparaM virodho vidyate tena
 yuSmAbhi ryad abhilaSyate tanna karttavyaM| 18
 yUyaM yadyAtmanA vinIyadhve tarhi vyavasthAyA
 adhInA na bhavatha| 19 aparaM paradAragamanaM
 vezyAgamanam azucitA kAmukatA pratimApUjanam 20
 indrajAlaM zatrutvaM vivAdo'ntarjvalanaM krodhaH
 kalaho'naikyaM 21 pArthakyam IrSyA vadho mattatvaM
 lampaTatvamityAdIni spaSTatvena zAririkabhAvasya
 karmmANi santi| pUrvvaM yadvat mayA kathitaM
 tadvat punarapi kathyate ye janA etAdRzAni

karmmANyAcaranti tairIzvarasya rAjye'dhikAraH kadAca
na lapsyate| 22 kiJca premAnandaH zAntizcirasahiSNutA
hitaiSitA bhadratvaM vizvAsyata titikSA 23
parimitabhojitvamityAdInyAtmanaH phalAni santi
teSAM viruddha kApi vyavastha nahi| 24 ye tu
khrISTasya lokAste ripubhirabhilASaizca sahitaM
zArIrikabhAvaM kruze nihatavantaH| 25 yadi vayam
AtmanA jIvAmastarhyAtmikAcAro'smAbhiH karttavyaH,
26 darpaH parasparaM nirbhartsanaM dveSazcAsmAbhi
rna karttavyAni|

6he bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kazcid yadi
kasmiMzcit pApe patati tarhyAtmikabhAvayuktai
ryuSmAbhistitikSabhAvaM vidhAya sa
punarutthApyatAM yUyamapi yathA tAdRkparIkSAyAM
na patatha tathA sAvadhAnA bhavata| 2 yuSmAkam
ekaiko janaH parasya bhAraM vahatvanena prakAreNa
khrISTasya vidhiM pAlayata| 3 yadi kazcana kSudraH san
svaM mahAntaM manyate tarhi tasyAtmavaJcanA jAyate|
4 ata ekaikena janena svakIyakarmmaNaH parIkSA
kriyatAM tena paraM nAlokya kevalam AtmAlokanAt
tasya zlaghA sambhaviSyati| 5 yata ekaiko janaH
svakIyaM bhAraM vakSyati| 6 yo jano dharmmopadezaM
labhate sa upadeSTARA M svIyasarvvasampatte
rbhAginaM karotu| 7 yuSmAkaM bhrAnti rna bhavatu,
Izvaro nopahasitavyaH, yena yad bIjam upyate tena
tajjAtaM zasyaM karttiSyate| 8 svazarIrArthaM yena
bIjam upyate tena zarIrAd vinAzarUpaM zasyaM
lapsyate kintvAtmanaH kRte yena bIjam upyate
tenAtmato'nantajIvitarUpaM zasyaM lapsyate| (aiōnios

g166) 9 satkarmmakaraNe'smAbhirazrAntai rbhavitavyaM
yato'klAntaustiSThadbhiraSmAbhirupayuktasamaye tat
phalAni lapsyante| **10** ato yAvat samayastiSThati tAvat
sarvvAn prati vizeSato vizvAsavezmavAsinaH
pratyasmAbhi rhitAcAraH karttavyaH| **11** he
bhrAtaraH, ahaM svahastena yuSmAn prati kiyadvRhat
patraM likhitavAn tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| **12** ye
zAririkaviSaye sudRzyA bhavitumicchanti te
yat khrISTasya kruzasya kAraNAdupadravasya
bhAgino na bhavanti kevalaM tadarthaM tvakchede
yuSmAn pravarttayanti| **13** te tvakchedagrAhiNo'pi
vyavasthAM na pAlayanti kintu yuSmaccharIrAt
zLaghAlAbhArthaM yuSmAkaM tvakchedam icchanti| **14**
kintu yenAhaM saMsArAya hataH saMsAro'pi mahyaM
hatastadasmatprabho ryIzukhrISTasya kruzaM
vinAnyatra kutrApi mama zLaghanaM kadApi na
bhavatu| **15** khrISTe yIzau tvakchedAtvakchedayoH
kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu navInA sRSTireva guNayuktA|
16 aparaM yAvanto lokA etasmin mArge caranti teSAM
IzvarIyasya kRtsnasyesrAyelazca zAnti rdayAlAbhazca
bhUyAt| **17** itaH paraM ko'pi mAM na kliznAtu yasmAd
ahaM svagAtre prabho ryIzukhrISTasya cihnAni dhAraye|
18 he bhrAtaraH asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
prasAdo yuSmAkam Atmani stheyAt| tathAstu|

iphiSiNaH

1 IzvarasyecchayA yIzukhrISTasya preritaH paula
iphiSanagarasthAn pavitrAn khrISTayIzau vizvAsino
lokAn prati patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyezvarasya
prabho ryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca
yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3** asmAkaM prabho ryIzoH
khrISTasya tAta Izvaro dhanyo bhavatu; yataH sa
khrISTenAsmabhyaM sarvvam AdhyAtmikaM
svargIyavaraM dattavAn| **4** vayaM yat tasya samakSaM
premnA pavitrA niSkalaGkAzca bhavAmastadarthaM sa
jagataH sRSTe pUrvvaM tenAsmAn abhirocitavAn,
nijAbhilaSitAnurodhAcca **5** yIzunA khrISTena svasya
nimittaM putratvapade'smAn svakIyAnugrahasya
mahattvasya prazaMsArthaM pUrvvaM niyuktavAn| **6**
tasmAd anugrahAt sa yena priyatamena putreNAsmAn
anugRhItavAn, **7** vayaM tasya zoNitena muktim
arthataH pApakSamAM labdhavantaH| **8** tasya ya
IdRzo'nugrahanidhistasmAt so'smabhyaM sarvvavidhaM
jJAnaM buddhiJca bAhulyarUpeNa vitaritavAn| **9**
svargapRthivyo ryadyad vidyate tatsarvvam sa
khrISTe saMgrahISyatIti hitaiSiNA **10** tena kRto yo
manorathaH sampUrNatAM gatavatsu samayeSu
sAdhayitavyastamadhi sa svakIyAbhilASasya nigUDhaM
bhAvam asmAn jJApatavAn| **11** pUrvvaM khrISTe
vizvAsino ye vayam asmatto yat tasya mahimnaH
prazaMsA jAyate, **12** tadarthaM yaH svakIyecchAyAH
mantraNataH sarvvANi sAdhayati tasya manorathAd
vayaM khrISTena pUrvvaM nirUpitAH santo'dhikAriNo
jAtAH| **13** yUyamapi satyaM vAkyam arthato

yuSmatparitrANasya susaMvAdaM nizamya tasminneva
 khrISTe vizvasitavantaH pratijJAtena pavitreNAtmanA
 mudrayevAGkitAzca| 14 yatastasya mahimnaH prakAzAya
 tena krItAnAM lokAnAM mukti ryAvanna bhaviSyati
 tAvat sa AtmAsmAkam adhikAritvasya satyaGkArasya
 paNasvarUpo bhavati| 15 prabhau yIzau yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsaH sarvveSu pavitralokeSu prema cAsta iti
 vArttAM zrutvAhamapi 16 yuSmAnadhi niranntaram
 IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan prArthanAsamaye ca yuSmAn
 smaran varamimaM yAcAmi| 17 asmAkaM prabho
 ryIzukhrISTasya tAto yaH prabhAvAkara IzvaraH sa
 svakIyatattvAjJAnAya yuSmabhyaM jJAnajanakam
 prakAzitavAkyabodhakaJcAtmAnaM deyAt| 18
 yuSmAkaM jJAnacakSUMSi ca dIptiyuktAni kRtvA
 tasyAhvAnaM kIdRzyA pratyAzaya sambalitaM
 pavitralokAnAM madhye tena datto'dhikAraH kIdRzaH
 prabhAvanidhi rvizvAsiSu cAsmAsu prakAzamAnasya
 19 tadIyamahAparAkramasya mahatvaM kIdRg
 anupamaM tat sarvvaM yuSmAn jJApayatu| 20
 yataH sa yasyAH zakteH prabalatAM khrISTe
 prakAzayan mRtagaNamadyAt tam utthApatavAn, 21
 adhipatitvapadaM zAsanapadaM parAkramo
 rAjatvaJcetinAmAni yAvanti padAnIha loke paraloke
 ca vidyante teSAM sarvveSAM Urddhve svarge
 nijadakSiNapArzve tam upavezitavAn, (aiōn g165) 22
 sarvvANi tasya caraNayoradho nihitavAn yA samitistasya
 zarIraM sarvvatra sarvveSAM pUrayituH pUrakaJca
 bhavati taM tasya mUrddhAnaM kRtvA 23 sarvveSAM

uparyyupari niyuktavAMzca saiva zaktirasmAsvapi tena
prakAzyate|

2 purA yUyam aparAdhaiH pApaizca
mRtAH santastAnyAcaranta ihalokasya
saMsArAnusAreNAkAzarAjyasyAdhipatim (aiōn

g165) 2 arthataH sAmpratam AjJAlaGghivaMzeSu

karmmakAriNam AtmAnam anvavrajata| 3

teSAM madhye sarvve vayamapi pUrvvaM

zarIrasya manaskAmanAyAJcehAM sAdhayantaH

svazarIrasyaAbhilASAn AcarAma sarvve'nya iva ca

svabhAvataH krodhabhajanAnyabhavAma| 4 kintu

karuNANidhirIzvaro yena mahApremnAsmAn

dayitavAn 5 tasya svapremno bAhulyAd aparAdhai

rmRtAnapyasmAn khrISTena saha jIvitavAn

yato'nugrahAd yUyaM paritrANaM prAptAH| 6 sa ca

khrISTena yIzunAsmAn tena sArddham utthApitavAn

svarga upavezitavAMzca| 7 itthaM sa khrISTena

yIzunAsmAn prati svahitaiSitayA bhAviyugeSu

svakIyAnugrahasyAnupamaM nidhiM prakAzayitum

icchatI| (aiōn **g165)** 8 yUyam anugrahAd vizvAsena

paritrANaM prAptAH, tacca yuSmanmUlakaM nahi

kintvIzvarasyaiva dAnaM, 9 tat karmmaNAM

phalam api nahi, ataH kenApi na zIghitavyaM|

10 yato vayaM tasya kAryyaM prAg IzvareNa

nirUpitAbhiH satkriyAbhiH kAlayApanAya khrISTe yIzau

tena mRSTAzca| 11 purA janmanA bhinnajAtIyA

hastakRtaM tvakchedaM prAptai rlokaizcAcchinnatvaca

itinAmna khyAtA ye yUyaM tai ryuSmAbhiridaM

smarttavayaM 12 yat tasmin samaye yUyaM khrISTAD

bhinnA isrAyelalokAnAM sahavAsAd dUrasthAH
 pratijAsambalitaniamAnAM bahiH sthitAH santo
 nirAzA nirIzvarAzca jagatyAdhvam iti| 13 kintvadhunA
 khrISTe yIzAvAzrayaM prApya purA dUravarttino yUyaM
 khrISTasya zoNitena nikaTavarttino'bhavata| 14 yataH sa
 evAsmAkaM sandhiH sa dvayam ekIkRtavAn
 zatrutArUpiNIM madhyavarttinIM prabhedakabhittiM
 bhagnavAn danDAjJAyuktaM vidhizAstraM svazarIreNa
 luptavAMzca| 15 yataH sa sandhiM vidhAya tau dvau
 svasmin ekaM nutanaM mAnavaM karttuM 16
 svakIyakruze zatrutAM nihatya tenaivaikasmin
 zarIre tayo rdvayorIzvarena sandhiM kArayituM
 nizcatavAn| 17 sa cAgatya dUravarttino yuSmAn
 nikaTavarttino 'smAMzca sandhe rmaGgalavArttAM
 jJApatavAn| 18 yatastasmAd ubhayapakSIyA vayam
 ekenAtmanA pituH samIpaM gamanAya sAmarthyaM
 prAptavantaH| 19 ata idAnIM yUyam asamparkIyA
 videzinazca na tiSThanataH pavitralokaiH sahavAsina
 Izvarasya vezmavAsinazcAdhve| 20 aparaM prerita
 bhaviSyadvAdinazca yatra bhittimUlasvarUpAstatra
 yUyaM tasmin mUle nicIyadhve tatra ca svayaM yIzuH
 khrISTaH pradhAnaH koNasthaprastaraH| 21 tena kRtsnA
 nirmmitiH saMgrathyamAnA prabhoH pavitraM
 mandiraM bhavituM varddhate| 22 yUyamapi tatra
 saMgrathyamAnA Atmanezvarasya vAsasthAnaM
 bhavatha|

3 ato heto rbhinnajAtIyAnAM yuSmAkaM nimittaM
 yIzukhrISTasya bandI yaH so'haM paulo bravImi| 2
 yuSmadartham IzvareNa mahyaM dattasya varasya

niyamaH kIdRzastad yuSmAbhirazrAvIti manye| 3
 arthataH pUrvvaM mayA saMkSepeNa yathA likhitaM
 tathAhaM prakAzitavAkyenezvarasya nigUDhaM
 bhAvaM jJApito'bhavaM| 4 ato yuSmAbhistat
 paThitvA khrISTamadhi tasminnigUDhe bhAve mama
 jJAnaM kIdRzaM tad bhotsyate| 5 pUrvvayugeSu
 mAnavasantAnAstaM jJApita nAsan kintvadhunA sa
 bhAvastasya pavitrAn preritAn bhaviSyadvAdinazca
 pratyAtmanA prakAzito'bhavat; 6 arthata Izvarasya
 zakteH prakAzAt tasyAnugraheNa yo varo mahyam adAyi
 tenAhaM yasya susaMvAdasya paricArako'bhavaM, 7
 tadvArA khrISTena bhinnajAtIyA anyaiH sArddham
 ekAdhikArA ekazarIrA ekasyAH pratijjAyA aMzinazca
 bhaviSyantIti| 8 sarvveSAM pavitralokAnAM
 kSudratamAya mahyaM varo'yam adAyi yad
 bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhye bodhAgayasya guNanidheH
 khrISTasya maGgalavArttAM pracArayAmi, 9
 kAlAvasthAtaH pUrvvasmAcca yo nigUDhabhAva Izvare
 gupta AsIt tadyaniyamaM sarvvAn jJApayAmi| (aiOn g165)
 10 yata Izvarasya nAnArUpaM jJAnaM yat sAmprataM
 samityA svarge prAdhAnyaparAkramayuktAnAM
 dUtAnAM nikaTe prakAzyate tadarthaM sa yIzuna
 khrISTena sarvvANI sRSTavAn| 11 yato vayaM yasmin
 vizvasya dRDhabhaktyA nirbhayatAm Izvarasya
 samAgame sAmarthyaJca 12 prAptavantastamasmAkaM
 prabhuM yIzuM khrISTamadhi sa kAlAvasthAyAH
 pUrvvaM taM manorathaM kRtavAn| (aiOn g165) 13
 ato'haM yuSmannimittaM duHkhabhogena klAntiM
 yanna gacchAmIti prArthaye yatastadeva yuSmAkaM

gauravaM| 14 ato hetoH svargapRthivyoH sthitaH kRtsno
 vaMzo yasya nAmnA vikhyAtastam 15 asmatprabho
 ryIzukhrISTasya pitaramuddizyAhaM jAnunI pAtayitvA
 tasya prabhAvanidhito varamimaM prArthaye| 16
 tasyAtmanA yuSmAkam AntarikapuruSasya zakte
 rvRddhiH kriyatAM| 17 khrISTastu vizvAsena
 yuSmAkaM hRdayeSu nivasatu| premaNi yuSmAkaM
 baddhamUlatvaM susthiratvaJca bhavatu| 18 itthaM
 prasthatAyA dIrghatAyA gabhIratAyA uccatAyAzca
 bodhAyA sarvvaiH pavitralokaiH prApyaM sAmarthyaM
 yuSmAbhi rlabhyatAM, 19 jJAnAtiriktaM khrISTasya
 prema jJayatAm Izvarasya sampUrNavRddhiparyyantaM
 yuSmAkaM vRddhi rbhavatu ca| 20 asmAkam antare yA
 zaktiH prakAzate tayA sarvvAtiriktaM karmma kurvvan
 asmAkaM prArthanAM kalpanAJcAtikramituM yaH
 zaknoti 21 khrISTayIzunA samite rmadhye sarvveSu
 yugeSu tasya dhanyavAdo bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

4 ato bandirahaM prabho rnAmnA yuSmAn vinaye
 yUyaM yenAhvAnenAhUtAstadupayuktarUpeNa 2
 sarvvathA namratAM mRdutAM titikSAM parasparaM
 pramNA sahiSNutAJcAcarata| 3 praNayabandhanena
 cAtmana ekyaM rakSituM yatadhvaM| 4 yUyam
 ekazarIrA ekAtmAnazca tadvad AhvAnena yUyam
 ekapratyAzAprAptaye samAhUtAH| 5 yuSmAkam ekaH
 prabhureko vizvAsa ekaM majjanaM, sarvveSAM tAtaH 6
 sarvvoparisthaH sarvvavyApI sarvveSAM yuSmAkaM
 madhyavartTI caika Izvara Aste| 7 kintu khrISTasya
 dAnaparimANAnusArAd asmAkam ekaikasmai vizeSo
 varo'dAyI| 8 yathA likhitam Aste, "Urddhvam

Aruhya jetRn sa vijitya bandino'karot| tataH sa
 manujebhyo'pi svIyAn vyazrANayad varAn||" 9
 Urddhvam AruhyetivAkyasyAyamarthaH sa pUrvvaM
 pRthivIrUpaM sarvvAdhaHsthitaM sthAnam
 avatIrNavAn; 10 yazcAvatIrNavAn sa eva svargANAM
 uparyyuparyyArUDhavAn yataH sarvvANI tena
 pUrayitavyAni| 11 sa eva ca kAMzcana preritAn aparAn
 bhaviSyadvAdino'parAn susaMvAdapracArakAn aparAn
 pAlakAn upadezakAMzca niyuktavAn| 12 yAvad vayaM
 sarvve vizvAsasyezvaraputraviSayakasya tattvajJAnasya
 caikyAM sampUrNaM puruSarthaJcArthataH khrISTasya
 sampUrNaparimANasya samaM parimANaM na
 prApnumastAvat 13 sa paricaryyAkarmmasAdhanAya
 khrISTasya zarIrasya niSThAyai ca pavitralokANAM
 siddhatAyAstAdRzam upAyaM nizcitavAn| 14 ataeva
 mAnuSANAM cAturIto bhramakadhUrttatAyAzchalAcca
 jAtena sarvveNa zikSAvAyuna vayaM yad bAlakA iva
 dolAyamAnA na bhrAmyAma ityasmAbhi ryatitavyaM, 15
 premnA satyatAm AcaradbhiH sarvvaviSaye khrISTam
 uddizya varddhitavyajca, yataH sa mUrddhA, 16
 tasmAccaikaikasyAGgasya svasvaparimANANusAreNa
 sAhAyyakaraNAd upakArakaiH sarvvaiH sandhibhiH
 kRtsnasya zarIrasya saMyoge sammilane ca jAte
 premnA niSThAM labhamAnaM kRtsnaM zarIraM
 vRddhiM prApnoti| 17 yuSmAn ahaM prabhunedaM
 bravImyAdizAmi ca, anye bhinnajAtIyA iva yUyaM
 pUna rmAcarata| 18 yataste svamanomAyAm
 AcarantyAntarikAjJAnAt mAnasikakATHinyAcca
 timirAvRtabuddhaya IzvarIyajIvanasya bagIrbhUtAzca

bhavanti, 19 svAn caitanyazUnyAn kRtvA ca lobhena
 sarvvavidhAzaucAcaraNaya lampatAtAyAM svAn
 samarpitavantaH| 20 kintu yUyaM khrISTaM na
 tAdRzaM paricitavantaH, 21 yato yUyaM taM
 zrutavanto yA satyA zikSA yIzuto labhya tadanusArAt
 tadIyopadezaM prAptavantazceti manye| 22 tasmAt
 pUrvvakAlIkAcArakArI yaH purAtanapuruso
 mAyAbhilASai rnazyati taM tyaktvA yuSmAbhi
 rmanasikabhAvo nUtanIkarttavyaH, 23 yo navapurusa
 IzvarAnurUpeNa puNyena satyatAsahitena 24
 dhArmmikatvena ca sRSTaH sa eva paridhAtavyazca| 25
 ato yUyaM sarvve mithyAkathanaM parityajya
 samIpavAsibhiH saha satyAlApaM kuruta yato vyaM
 parasparam aGgapratyaGgA bhavamaH| 26 aparaM
 krodhe jAte pApaM mA kurudhvam, azAnte yuSmAkaM
 roSesUryyo'staM na gacchatu| 27 aparaM zayatAne
 sthAnaM mA datta| 28 coraH punazcairyyaM na karotu
 kintu dInAya dAne sAmarthyAM yajjAyate tadarthaM
 svakarAbhyaM sadvRttyA parizramaM karotu| 29 aparaM
 yuSmAkaM vadanebhyaH ko'pi kadAlApo na
 nirgacchatu, kintu yena zroturupakAro jAyate tAdRzaH
 prayojanIyaniSThAyai phaladAyaka AlApo yuSmAkaM
 bhavatu| 30 aparaJca yUyaM muktidinaparyyantam
 Izvarasya yena pavitreNAtmanA mudrayAGkita abhavata
 taM zokAnvitaM mA kuruta| 31 aparaM kaTuvAkyAM
 roSaH koSaH kalaho ninda sarvvavidhadveSazcaitAni
 yuSmAkaM madhyAd dUrIbhavantu| 32 yUyaM
 parasparam hitaiSiNaH komalAntaHkaraNAzca bhavata|

aparam IzvaraH khrISTena yadvad yuSmAkaM doSAn
kSमितavAn tadvad yUyamapi parasparaM kSamadhvaM|

5 ato yUyaM priyabAlakA ivezvarasyAnukAriNo bhavata,
2 khrISTa iva premAcAraM kuruta ca, yataH so'smAsu
prema kRtavAn asmAkaM vinimayena cAtmanivedanaM
kRtvA grAhyasugandhArthakam upahAraM
baliJcezvarAca dattavAn| **3** kintu vezyAgamanaM
sarvvavidhAzaucakriyA lobhazcaiteSAm uccAraNamapi
yuSmAkaM madhye na bhavatu, etadeva pavitralokAnAm
ucitaM| **4** aparaM kutsitAlApaH pralApaH zleSoktizca na
bhavatu yata etAnyanucitAni kintvIzvarasya
dhanyavAdo bhavatu| **5** vezyAgAmyzaucAcArI
devapUjaka iva gaNyo lobhI caiteSAm koSi khrISTasya
rAjye'rthata Izvarasya rAjye kamapyadhikAraM na
prApsyatIti yuSmAbhiH samyak jJAyatAM| **6**
anarthakavAkyena ko'pi yuSmAn na vaJcayatu
yatastAdRgAcArahetoranAjJAgrAhiSu lokeSvIzvarasya
kopo varttate| **7** tasmAd yUyaM taiH sahabhAgino na
bhavata| **8** pUrvvaM yUyam andhakArasvarUpA AdhvaM
kintvidAnIM prabhunA dIptisvarUpA bhavatha tasmAd
dIpteH santAnA iva samAcarata| **9** dIpte ryat phalaM tat
sarvvavidhahitaiSitAyAM dharmme satyAlApe ca
prakAzate| **10** prabhava yad rocate tat parIkSadhvaM| **11**
yUyaM timirasya viphalakarmmaNAm aMzino na bhUtvA
teSAm doSitvaM prakAzayata| **12** yataste lokA rahami
yad yad Acaranti taduccAraNam api lajjAjanakaM| **13**
yato dIptyA yad yat prakAzyate tat tayA cakAsyate
yacca cakAsti tad dIptisvarUpaM bhavati| **14**
etatkAraNAd uktam Aste, "he nidrita prabudhyasva

mRtebhyazcotthitiM kuru| tatKRte sUryyavat khrISTaH
 svayaM tvAM dyotayiSyati|" 15 ataH sAvadhAna bhavata,
 ajJAna iva mAcarata kintu jJAnina iva satarkam Acarata|
 16 samayaM bahumUlyaM gaNayadhvaM yataH kAla
 abhadrAH| 17 tasmAd yUyam ajJAna na bhavata kintu
 prabhorabhimataM kiM tadavagata bhavata| 18
 sarvvanAzajanakena surApAnena mattA mA bhavata
 kintvAtmanA pUryyadhvaM| 19 aparaM gItai rgAnaiH
 pAramArthikakIrttanaizca parasparam Alapanto manasa
 sArddhaM prabhum uddizya gAyata vAdayata ca| 20
 sarvvadA sarvvaviSaye'smatprabho yIzoH khrISTasya
 nAmna tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata| 21 yUyam
 IzvarAd bhItAH santa anye'pareSAM vazIbhUtA
 bhavata| 22 he yoSitaH, yUyaM yathA prabhostathA
 svasvasvAmino vazaGgatA bhavata| 23 yataH khrISTo
 yadvat samite rmUrddhA zarIrasya trAta ca bhavati
 tadvat svAmI yoSito mUrddhA| 24 ataH samiti
 ryadvat khrISTasya vazIbhUtA tadvad yoSidbhirapi
 svasvasvAmino vazata svIkarttavYA| 25 aparaJca he
 puruSAH, yUyaM khrISTa iva svasvayoSitsu prIyadhvaM|
 26 sa khrISTo'pi samitau prItavAn tasyAH kRte ca
 svaprANAn tyaktavAn yataH sa vAkye jalamajjanena tAM
 pariSkRtya pAvayitum 27 aparaM tilakavalyAdivihInAM
 pavitrAM niSkalaGkAJca tAM samitiM tejasvinIM kRtvA
 svahaste samarpayituJcAbhilaSitavAn| 28 tasmAt
 svatanuvat svayoSiti premakaraNaM puruSasyocitaM,
 yena svayoSiti prema kriyate tenAtmaprema kriyate| 29
 ko'pi kadApi na svakIyAM tanum RtIyitavAn kintu
 sarvve tAM vibhrati puSNanti ca| khrISTo'pi

samitiM prati tadeva karoti, 30 yato vayaM tasya
zarIrasyaAGgAni mAMsAstHIni ca bhavAmaH| 31
etadarthaM mAnavaH svamAtApitaro parityajya
svabhAryyAyAm AsaMkSyati tau dvau janAvekAGgau
bhaviSyataH| 32 etannigUDhavAkyam gurutaraM mayA
ca khrISTasamiti adhi tad ucyate| 33 ataeva yuSmAkam
ekaiko jana Atmavat svayoSiti prIyatAM bhAryyApi
svAminaM samAdarttuM yatatAM|

6 he balakAH, yUyAM prabhum uddizya
pitrorAjJAgrAhiNo bhavata yatastat nyAyyaM| 2
tvaM nijapitaraM mAtaraJca sammanyasveti yo
vidhiH sa pratijJAyuktaH prathamo vidhiH 3
phalatastasmAt tava kalyANaM deze ca dIrghakAlam Ayu
rbhaviSyatIti| 4 aparaM he pitaraH, yUyAM svabAlakAn
mA roSayata kintu prabho rviniTyAdezAbhyAM
tAn vinayata| 5 he dAsAH, yUyAM khrISTam
uddizya sabhayAH kampAnvitAzca bhUtva
saralAntaHkaraNairaihikaprabhUnAm AjJAgrAhiNo
bhavata| 6 dRSTigocarIyaparicaryyayA mAnuSebhyo
rocituM mA yatadhvaM kintu khrISTasya dAsa iva
niviSTamanobhirIzcarasyecchAM sAdhayata| 7 mAnavAn
anuddizya prabhumevoddizya sadbhAvena dAsyakarmma
kurudhvaM| 8 dAsamuktayo ryena yat satkarmma
kriyate tena tasya phalaM prabhuto lapyata iti jAnIta ca|
9 aparaM he prabhavaH, yuSmAbhi rbhartsanaM vihAya
tAn prati nyAyyAcaraNaM kriyatAM yazca kasyApi
pakSapAtaM na karoti yuSmAkamapi tAdRza
ekaH prabhuH svarge vidyata iti jJAyatAM| 10
adhikantu he bhrAtaraH, yUyAM prabhuna tasya

vikramayuktazaktyA ca balavanto bhavata| 11 yUyaM
 yat zayatAnazchalAni nivArayituM zaknutha
 tadartham IzvarIyasusajjAM paridhaddhvaM| 12
 yataH kevalaM raktamAMsAbhyAm iti nahi kintu
 kartRtvaparAkramayuktaistimirarAjyasyehalokasyAdhipatibhiH
 svargodbhavai rduSTATmabhireva sArddham
 asmAbhi ryuddhaM kriyate| (aiōn g165) 13 ato heto
 ryUyaM yayA saMkule dine'vasthAtuM sarvvANi
 parAjitya dRDhAH sthAtuJca zakSyatha tAm
 IzvarIyasusajjAM gRhIIta| 14 vastutastu satyatvena
 zRGkhalena kaTiM baddhva puNyena varmmaNA vakSa
 AcchAdya 15 zAnteH suvArttayA jAtam utsAhaM
 pAdukAyugalaM pade samarpya tiSThata| 16 yena ca
 duSTATmano'gnibANAn sarvvAn nirvvApayituM
 zakSyatha tAdRzaM sarvvAcchAdakaM phalakaM
 vizvAsaM dhArayata| 17 zirastraM paritrANam
 AtmanaH khaGgaJcezvarasya vAkyam dhArayata| 18
 sarvvasamaye sarvvayAcanena sarvvaprArthanena
 cAtmanA prArthanAM kurudhvaM tadarthaM
 dRDhAkAGkSayA jAgrataH sarvveSAM pavitralokAnAM
 kRte sadA prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 19 ahaJca yasya
 susaMvAdasya zRGkhalabaddhaH pracArakadUto'smi
 tam upayuktenotsAhena pracArayituM yathA zaknuyAM
 20 tathA nirbhayena svareNotsAhena ca susaMvAdasya
 nigUDhavAkyapracArAya vaktRtA yat mahyaM dIyate
 tadarthaM mamApi kRte prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 21
 aparaM mama yAvasthAsti yacca mayA kriyate tat
 sarvvaM yad yuSmAbhi rjJAyate tadarthaM prabhuna
 priyabhrAtA vizvAsyaH paricArakazca tukhiko yuSmAn

tat jJApayiSyati| 22 yUyaM yad asmAkam avasthAM
jAnItha yuSmAkaM manAMsi ca yat sAntvanAM labhante
tadarthamevAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhiM taM
preSitavAna| 23 aparam IzvaraH prabhu rylIzukhrISTazca
sarvvebhyo bhrAtRbhyaH zAntiM vizvAsasahitaM prema
ca deyAt| 24 ye kecit prabhau yIzukhrISTe'kSayaM prema
kurvvanti tAn prati prasAdo bhUyAt| tathAstu|

philipinaH

1 paulatImathinAmAnau yIzukhrISTasya dAsau
philipinagarasthAn khrISTayIzoH sarvvAn
pavitralokAn samiteradhyakSAn paricArakAMzca
prati patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmabhyaM prasAdasya
zAntezca bhogaM deyAstAM| **3** ahaM nirantaraM
nijasarvvaprArthanAsu yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM kRte
sAnandaM prArthanAM kurvvan **4** yati vArAn
yuSmAkaM smarAmi tati vArAn A prathamAd adya
yAvad **5** yuSmAkaM susaMvAdabhAgitvakAraNAd
IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** yuSmanmadhye
yenottamaM karmma karttum Arambhi tenaiva
yIzukhrISTasya dinaM yAvat tat sAdhayiSyata ityasmin
dRDhavizvAso mamAste| **7** yuSmAn sarvvAn adhi mama
tAdRzo bhAvo yathArtho yato'haM kArAvasthAyAM
pratyuttarakaraNe susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNe ca
yuSmAn sarvvAn mayA sArddham ekAnugrahasya
bhAgino matvA svahRdaye dhArayAmi| **8** aparam ahaM
khrISTayIzoH snehavat snehena yuSmAn kIdRzaM
kAGkSAmi tadadhIzvaro mama sAKSI vidyate| **9** mayA yat
prArthyate tad idaM yuSmAkaM prema nityaM vRddhiM
gatvA **10** jJAnasya viziSTAnAM parIkSikAyAzca
sarvvavidhabuddhe rbAhulyaM phalatu, **11** khrISTasya
dinaM yAvad yuSmAkaM sAralyaM nirvighnatvAJca
bhavatu, Izvarasya gauravAya prazaMsAyai ca
yIzunA khrISTena puNyaphalAnAM pUrNata
yuSmabhyaM diyatAm iti| **12** he bhrAtaraH, mAM prati
yad yad ghaTitaM tena susaMvAdapracArasya

bAdhA nahi kintu vRddhireva jAtA tad yuSmAn
 jJApayitUM kAmaye'haM| 13 aparam ahaM khrISTasya
 kRte baddho'smIti rAjapuryyAm anyasthAneSu
 ca sarvveSAM nikaTe suspaSTam abhavat, 14
 prabhusambandhIyA aneke bhrAtarazca mama
 bandhanAd AzvAsaM prApya varddhamAnenotsAhenA
 niHkSobhaM kathAM pracArayanti| 15 kecid dveSAd
 virodhAccApare kecicca sadbhAvAt khrISTaM
 ghoSayanti; 16 ye virodhAt khrISTaM ghoSayanti te
 pavitrabhAvAt tanna kurvvanto mama bandhanAni
 bahutaraklozadAyIni karttum icchanti| 17 ye ca premnA
 ghoSayanti te susaMvAdasya prAmANYakaraNe'haM
 niyukto'smIti jJAtvA tat kurvvanti| 18 kiM bahunA?
 kApaTyAt saralabhAvAd vA bhavet, yena kenacit
 prakAreNa khrISTasya ghoSaNA bhavatItyasmin
 aham AnandAmyAnandiSyAmi ca| 19 yuSmAkAM
 prArthanayA yIzukhrISTasyAtmanazcopakAreNa tat
 mannistArajanakaM bhaviSyatIti jAnAmi| 20 tatra ca
 mamAkAGkSA pratyAzA ca siddhiM gamiSyati
 phalato'haM kenApi prakAreNa na lajjiSye kintu
 gate sarvvasmin kAle yadvat tadvad idAnImapi
 sampUrNotsAhadvArA mama zarIreNa khrISTasya
 mahimA jIvane maraNe vA prakAziSyate| 21 yato mama
 jIvanaM khrISTaya maraNajca lAbhAya| 22 kintu yadi
 zarIre mayA jIvitavyaM tarhi tat karmmaphalaM
 phaliSyati tasmAt kiM varitavyaM tanmayA na jJAyate|
 23 dvAbhyAm ahaM sampIDye, dehavAsatyajanAya
 khrISTena sahavAsAya ca mamAbhilASo bhavati yatastat
 sarvvottamaM| 24 kintu dehe mamAvasthityA yuSmAkam

adhikaprayojanaM| 25 aham avasthAsye yuSmAbhiH
sarrvvaiH sArddham avasthitiM kariSye ca tayA ca
vizvAse yuSmAkaM vRddhyAnandau janiSyete tadahaM
nizcitaM jAnAmi| 26 tena ca matto'rthato yuSmatsamIpe
mama punarupasthitatvAt yUyaM khrISTena yIzuna
bahutaram AhlAdaM lapsyadhve| 27 yUyaM sAvadhAna
bhUtva khrISTasya susaMvAdasyopayuktam AcAraM
kurudhvaM yato'haM yuSmAn upAgatya sAkSat kurvvan
kiM vA dUre tiSThan yuSmAkaM yAM vArttAM zrotum
icchAmi seyaM yUyam ekAtmAnastiSThatha,
ekamanasa susaMvAdasambandhIyavizvAsasya
pakSe yatadhve, vipakSaizca kenApi prakAreNa na
vyAkulIkriyadhva iti| 28 tat teSAM vinAzasya lakSaNaM
yuSmAkaJcezvaradattaM paritrANasya lakSaNaM
bhaviSyati| 29 yato yena yuSmAbhiH khrISTe
kevalavizvAsaH kriyate tannahi kintu tasya kRte
klezo'pi sahyate tAdRzo varaH khrISTasyAnurodhAd
yuSmAbhiH prApi, 30 tasmAt mama yAdRzaM yuddhaM
yuSmAbhiradarzi sAmprataM zrUyate ca tAdRzaM
yuddhaM yuSmAkam api bhavati|

2 khrISTAd yadi kimapi sAntvanaM kazcit premajAto
harSaH kijcid AtmanaH samabhAgitvaM kAcid anukampA
kRpA vA jAyate tarhi yUyaM mamAhlAdaM pUrayanta **2**
ekabhAvA ekapremANA ekamanasa ekaceSTAzca bhavata|
3 virodhAd darpad vA kimapi mA kuruta kintu
namratayA svebhyo'parAn viziSTAn manyadhvaM| **4**
kevalam AtmahitAya na ceSTamAnAH parahitAyApi
ceSTadhvaM| **5** khrISTasya yIzo ryAdRzaH svabhAvo
yuSmAkam api tAdRzo bhavatu| **6** sa IzvararUpI san

svakIyAm IzvaratulyatAM zLAghAspadaM nAmanyata, 7
 kintu svaM zUnyaM kRtvA dAsarUpI babhUva narAkRtiM
 lebhe ca| 8 itthaM naramUrttim Azritya namratAM
 svIkRtya mRtyorarthataH kruzIyamRtyoreva
 bhogAyAjJagrAhi babhUva| 9 tatkAraNAd Izvaro'pi taM
 sarvvonnataM cakAra yacca nAma sarvveSAM nAmnAM
 zreSThaM tadeva tasmai dadau, 10 tatastasmai
 yIzunAmne svargamartyapAtAlasthitaiH sarvvai
 rjAnupAtaH karttavyaH, 11 tAtasthezvarasya mahimne ca
 yIzukhrISTaH prabhuriti jihvAbhiH svIkarttavyaM| 12 ato
 he priyatamaH, yuSmAbhi ryadvat sarvvadA
 kriyate tadvat kevale mamopasthitikAle tannahi
 kintvidAnIm anupasthite'pi mayi bahutarayatnenAjJAM
 gRhItvA bhayakampAbhyAM svasvaparitrANaM
 sAdhyatAM| 13 yata Izvara eva svakIyAnurodhAd
 yuSmanmadhye manaskAmanAM karmmasiddhiJca
 vidadhAti| 14 yUyaM kalahavivAdarvijatam AcAraM
 kurvvanto'nindanIyA akuTilA 15 Izvarasya niSkalaGkAzca
 santAnAiva vakrabhAvAnAM kuTilAcAriNAJca lokAnAM
 madhye tiSThata, 16 yatasteSAM madhye yUyaM
 jIvanavAkyam dhArayanto jagato dIpaK iva dIpyadhve|
 yuSmAbhistathA kRte mama yatnaH parizramo vA na
 niSphalo jAta ityahaM khrISTasya dine zLAghAM
 karttuM zakSyAmi| 17 yuSmAkaM vizvAsArthakAya
 balidAnAya sevanAya ca yadyapyahaM niveditavyo
 bhaveyaM tathApi tenAnandAmi sarvveSAM
 yuSmAkam AnandasyAMzI bhavAmi ca| 18 tadvad
 yUyamapyAnandata madlyAnandasyAMzino bhavata ca|
 19 yuSmAkam avasthAm avagatyAhamapi yat sAntvanAM

prApnuyAM tadarthaM tImathiyAM tvarayA
 yuSmatsamIpaM preSayiSyAmIti prabhau pratyAzAM
 kurvve| 20 yaH satyarUpeNa yuSmAkaM hitaM cintayati
 tAdRza ekabhAvastasmAdanyaH ko'pi mama sannidhau
 nAsti| 21 yato'pare sarvve yIzoH khrISTasya viSayAn na
 cintayanta AtmaviSayAn cintayanti| 22 kintu tasya
 parikSitatvaM yuSmAbhi rjJAyate yataH putro yAdRk
 pituH sahakArI bhavati tathaiva susaMvAdasya
 paricaryyAyAM sa mama sahakArI jAtaH| 23 ataeva
 mama bhAvidazAM jJAtvA tatKsaNAt tameva preSayituM
 pratyAzAM kurvve 24 svayam ahamapi tUrNaM
 yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmItyAzAM prabhunA
 kurvve| 25 aparaM ya ipAphradIto mama bhrAtA
 karmmayuddhAbhyAM mama saHAyazca yuSmAkaM
 dUto madhyopakarAya pratinidhizcAsti yuSmatsamIpe
 tasya preSaNam Avazyakam amanye| 26 yataH sa
 yuSmAn sarvvAn akAGkSata yuSmAbhistasya rogasya
 vArttAzrAvIti buddhvA paryyazocacca| 27 sa pIDaya
 mRtakalpo'bhavaditi satyaM kintvIzvarastaM dayitavAn
 mama ca duHkhat paraM punarduHkhaM yanna bhavet
 tadarthaM kevalaM taM na dayitvA mAmapi dayitavAn|
 28 ataeva yUyaM taM vilokya yat punarAnandeta
 mamApi duHkhasya hrAso yad bhavet tadartham ahaM
 tvarayA tam apreSayAM| 29 ato yUyaM prabhoH
 kRte sampUrNenAnandena taM gRhIita tAdRzAn
 lokAMzcAdaraNIyAn manyadhvaM| 30 yato mama sevane
 yuSmAkaM truTiM pUrayituM sa prANAn paNIkRtya
 khrISTasya kAryyArthaM mRtaprAye'bhavat|

3 he bhrAtaraH, zeSe vadAmi yUyaM prabhAvAnandata|
 punaH punarekasya vaco lekhanaM mama klezadaM
 nahi yuSmadarthaJca bhramanAzakaM bhavati|
2 yUyaM kukkurebhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata
 duSkarmmakAribhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata
 chinnamUlebhyo lokebhyaZca sAvadhAnA bhavata| **3**
 vayameva chinnatvaco lokA yato vayam AtmanezvaraM
 sevAmahe khrISTena yIzunA zLAghAmahe zarIreNa ca
 pragalbhatAM na kurvvAmahe| **4** kintu zarIre mama
 pragalbhatAyAH kAraNaM vidyate, kazcid yadi zarIreNa
 pragalbhatAM cikIrSati tarhi tasmAd api mama
 pragalbhatAyA gurutaraM kAraNaM vidyate| **5** yato'ham
 aSTamadivase tvakchedaprApta isrAyelvaMzIyo
 binyAmInagoSThIya ibrikulajAta ibriyo vyavasthAcaraNe
 phirUzI **6** dharmmotsAhakAraNAt samiterupadravakArI
 vyavasthAto labhye puNye cAnindanIyaH| **7**
 kintu mama yadyat labhyam AsIt tat sarvvam
 ahaM khrISTasyAnurodhAt kSatim amanye| **8**
 kiJcAdhunApyahaM matprabhoH khrISTasya yIzo
 rjJAnasyotkRSTatAM buddhvA tat sarvvaM kSatiM
 manye| **9** yato hetorahaM yat khrISTaM labheya
 vyavasthAto jAtaM svakiyapuNyaJca na dhArayan kintu
 khrISTe vizvasanAt labhyaM yat puNyam IzvareNa
 vizvAsaM dRSTva dIyate tadeva dhArayan yat khrISTe
 vidyeya tadarthaM tasyAnurodhAt sarvveSAM kSatiM
 svIkRtya tAni sarvvANyavakarAniva manye| **10**
 yato hetorahaM khrISTaM tasya punarutthite
 rguNaM tasya duHkhAnAM bhAgitvaJca jJAtva tasya
 mRtyorAkRtiJca gRhItva **11** yena kenacit prakAreNa

mRtAnAM punarutthitiM prAptuM yate| 12 mayA tat sarvvam adhuna prApi siddhata vAlambhi tannahi kintu yadartham ahaM khrISTena dhAritastad dhArayituM dhAvAmi| 13 he bhrAtaraH, mayA tad dhAritam iti na manyate kintvetadaikamAtraM vadAmi yAni pazcAt sthitAni tAni vismRtyAham agrasthitAnyuddizya 14 pUrNayatnena lakSyAM prati dhAvan khrISTayIzunorddhvAt mAm Ahvayata IzvarAt jetRpNaM prAptuM ceSTe| 15 asmAkAM madhye ye siddhAstaiH sarvvaistadeva bhAvyatAM, yadi ca kaJcana viSayam adhi yuSmAkam aparo bhAvo bhavati tarhIzvarastamapi yuSmAkAM prati prakAzayiSyati| 16 kintu vayaM yadyad avagata AsmastatrAsmAbhireko vidhirAcaritavya ekabhAvai rbhavitavyaJca| 17 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM mamAnugAmino bhavata vayaJca yAdRgAcaraNasya nidaršanasvarUpA bhavAmastAdRgAcAriNo lokAn AlokayadhvaM| 18 yato'neke vipathe caranti te ca khrISTasya kruzasya zatrava iti purA mayA punaH punaH kathitam adhunApi rudata mayA kathyate| 19 teSAM zeSadaza sarvvanAza udarazcezvaro lajja ca zLagha pRthivyAJca lagnaM manaH| 20 kintvasmAkAM janapadaH sarge vidyate tasmAccAgamiSyantaM trAtAraM prabhuM yIzukhrISTaM vayaM pratIkSamahe| 21 sa ca yayA zaktyA sarvvANyeva svasya vazIkarttuM pArayati tayAsmAkam adhamaM zarIraM rUpAntarIkRtya svakIyatejomayazarIrasya samAkAraM kariSyati|

4 he madIyAnandamukuTasvarUpAH priyatama abhISTatama bhrAtaraH, he mama snehapAtrAH, yUyam

itthaM pabhau sthirAstiSThata| 2 he ivadiye he suntukhi
 yuvAM prabhau ekabhAve bhavatam etad ahaM
 prArthaye| 3 he mama satya sahaArin tvAmapi
 vinIya vadAmi etayorupakArastvayA kriyatAM
 yataste kIIminAdibhiH sahaAribhiH sArddhaM
 susaMvAdapracAraNaya mama sAhAyyArthaM
 parizramam akurvvatAM teSAM sarvveSAM nAmAni ca
 jIvanapustake likhitAni vidyante| 4 yUyaM prabhau
 sarvvadAnandata| puna rvadAmi yUyam Anandata| 5
 yuSmAkaM vinItatvaM sarvvamAnavai rjJAyatAM,
 prabhuH sannidhau vidyate| 6 yUyaM kimapi
 na cintayata kintu dhanyavAdayuktAbhyAM
 prArthanAyAjcAbhyAM sarvvaviSaye svaprArthanIyam
 IzvarAya nivedayata| 7 tathA kRta IzvarIyA yA zAntiH
 sarvvAM buddhim atizete sA yuSmAkaM cittAni
 manAMsi ca khriSTe yIzau rakSiSyati| 8 he bhrAtaraH,
 zeSe vadAmi yadyat satyam AdaraNIyaM nyAyyaM sAdhu
 priyaM sukhyAtam anyeNa yena kenacit prakAreNa vA
 guNayuktaM prazaMsanIyaM vA bhavati tatraiva
 manAMsi nidhadhvaM| 9 yUyaM mAM dRSTvA zrutvA ca
 yadyat zikSitavanto gRhItavantazca tadevAcarata tasmAt
 zAntidAyaka Izvaro yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| 10
 mamopakArAya yuSmAkaM yA cinta pUrvvam AsIt kintu
 karmmadvAraM na prApnot idAnIM sA punaraphalat
 ityasmin prabhau mama paramAhlAdo'jAyata| 11 ahaM
 yad dainyakAraNAd idaM vadAmi tannahi yato mama yA
 kAcid avasthA bhavet tasyAM santoSTum azikSayaM| 12
 daridratAM bhoktuM zaknomi dhanADhyatAm api
 bhoktuM zaknomi sarvvathA sarvvaviSayeSu vinIto'haM

pracuratAM kSudhAJca dhanaM dainyaJcAvagato'smi| 13
 mama zaktidAyakena khrISTena sarvvameva mayA
 zakyAM bhavati| 14 kintu yuSmAbhi rdainyanivAraNaya
 mAm upakRtya satkarmmAkAri| 15 he philiPyalokAH,
 susaMvAdasyodayakAle yadAhaM mAkidaniyAdezAt
 pratiSThe tadA kevalAn yuSmAn vinAparayA kayApi
 samityA saha dAnAdAnayo rmama ko'pi sambandho
 nAsId iti yUyamapi jAnItha| 16 yato yuSmAbhi rmama
 prayoJanAya thiSalanIkInagaramapi mAM prati punaH
 punardAnaM preSitaM| 17 ahaM yad dAnaM mRgaye
 tannahi kintu yuSmAkaM lAbhavarddhakaM
 phalaM mRgaye| 18 kintu mama kasyApyabhAvo
 nAsti sarvvaM pracuram Aste yata Izvarasya
 grAhyAM tuSTijanakaM sugandhinaivedyasvarUpaM
 yuSmAkaM dAnaM ipAphraditAd gRhItvAhaM
 paritRpto'smi| 19 mamezvaro'pi khrISTena yIzuna
 svakIyavibhavanidhitaH prayoJanIyaM sarvvaviSayaM
 pUrNarUpaM yuSmabhyaM deyAt| 20 asmAkaM
 piturIzvarasya dhanyavAdo'nantakAlaM yAvad bhavatu|
 Amen| (aĩōn g165) 21 yUyaM yIzukhrISTasyaikaikaM
 pavitrajanaM namaskuruta| mama saGgibhrAtaro
 yUSmAn namaskurvate| 22 sarvve pavitraloka
 vizeSataH kaisarasya parijana yuSmAn namaskurvate|
 23 asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdaH sarvvAn
 yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| Amen|

kalasinaH

1 IzvarasyecchayA yIzukhrISTasya preritaH
paulastImathiyo bhrAtA ca kalasInagarasthAn pavitrAn
vizvastAn khrISTAzritabhrAtRn prati patraM likhataH| **2**
asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn
prati prasAdaM zAntijca kriyAstAM| **3** khrISTe yIzau
yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya sarvvAn pavitralokAn
prati premnazca vArttAM zrutvA **4** vayaM sada
yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kurvvantaH svarge
nihitAyA yuSmAkaM bhAvisampadaH kArANat
svakIyaprabho ryIzukhrISTasya tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM
vadAmaH| **5** yUyAM tasyA bhAvisampado vArttAM
yayA susaMvAdarUpiNyA satyavANyA jJApitAH **6**
sA yadvat kRsnaM jagad abhigacchati tadvad
yuSmAn apyabhyagamat, yUyajca yad dinam
ArabhyezvarasyAnugrahasya vArttAM zrutvA
satyarUpeNa jJAtavantastadArabhya yuSmAkaM
madhye'pi phalati varddhate ca| **7** asmAkaM
priyaH sahadAso yuSmAkaM kRte ca khrISTasya
vizvastaparicArako ya ipaphrAstad vAkyaM **8** yuSmAn
AdiSTavAn sa evAsmAn AtmanA janitaM yuSmAkaM
prema jJApitavAn| **9** vayaM yad dinam Arabhya tAM
vArttAM zrutavantastadArabhya nirantaram yuSmAkaM
kRte prArthanAM kurmmaH phalato yUyAM
yat pUrNAbhyAm AtmikajJAnavuddhibhyAm
IzvarasyAbhitamaM sampUrNarUpeNAvagaccheta, **10**
prabho ryogyaM sarvvathA santoSajanakaJcAcAraM
kuryyAtArthata IzvarajJAnave varddhamAnAH
sarvvasatkarmmarUpaM phalaM phaleta, **11** yathA

cezvarasya mahimayuktayA zaktyA sAnandena
 pUrNAM sahiSNutAM titikSAJcAcaritUM zakSyatha
 tAdRzena pUrNabalena yad balavanto bhaveta, 12
 yazca pitA tejovAsinAM pavitralokAnAM
 adhikArasyAMzitvAyAsmAn yogyAn kRtavAn taM yad
 dhanyaM vadeta varam enaM yAcAmahe| 13 yataH
 so'smAn timirasya karttRtvAd uddhRtya svakIyasya
 priyaputrasya rAjye sthApitavAn| 14 tasmAt putrAd
 vayaM paritrANam arthataH pApamocanaM
 prAptavantaH| 15 sa cAdRzyasyezvarasya pratimUrtiH
 kRtsnAyAH sRSTerAdikarttA ca| 16 yataH sarvvameva
 tena sasRje siMhAsanarAjatvaparAkramAdIni
 svargamarttyasthitAni dRzyAdRzyAni vastUni sarvvANi
 tenaiva tasmai ca sasRjire| 17 sa sarvveSAM AdiH
 sarvveSAM sthitarakazca| 18 sa eva samitirUpAyAstano
 rmUrddhA kijca sarvvaviSaye sa yad agriyo bhavet
 tadarthaM sa eva mRtAnAM madhyAt prathamata
 utthito'grazca| 19 yata Izvarasya kRtsnaM pUrNatvaM
 tamevAvAsayitUM 20 kruze pAtitena tasya raktena
 sandhiM vidhAya tenaiva svargamarttyasthitAni
 sarvvANi svena saha sandhApayituJcezvareNAbhileSe| 21
 pUrvvaM dUrasthA duSkriyAratamanaskatvAt tasya
 ripavazcAsta ye yUyaM tAn yuSmAn api sa idAnIM tasya
 mAMsalazarIre maraNena svena saha sandhApitavAn| 22
 yataH sa svasammukhe pavitrAn niSkalaGkAn
 anindanIyAMzca yuSmAn sthApayitum icchati| 23
 kintvetadarthaM yuSmAbhi rbaddhamUlaiH susthiraizca
 bhavitavyam, AkAzamaNDalasyAdhaHsthitAnAM
 sarvvalokAnAM madhye ca ghuSyamaNo yaH

susaMvAdo yuSmAbhirazrAvi tajiAtAyAM pratyAzAyAM
 yuSmAbhiracalai rbhavitavyaM| 24 tasya
 susaMvAdasyaikaH paricArako yo'haM paulaH so'ham
 idAnIm Anandena yuSmadarthaM duHkhAni sahe
 khrISTasya klezabhogasya yoMzo'pUrNastameva tasya
 tanoH samiteH kRte svazarIre pUrayAmi ca| 25 yata
 Izvarasya mantraNaya yuSmadartham IzvarIyavAkyasya
 pracArasya bhAro mayi samapitastasmAd ahaM tasyAH
 samiteH paricArako'bhavaM| 26 tat nigUDhaM
 vAkyAM pUrvvayugeSu pUrvvapuruSebhyaH
 pracchannam AsIt kintvidAnIM tasya pavitralokAnAM
 sannidhau tena prAkAzyata| (aiōn g165) 27 yato
 bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhye tat nigUDhavAkyAM
 kIdRggauravanidhisambalitaM tat pavitralokAn
 jJApayitum Izvaro'bhyalaSat| yuSmanmadhyavartti
 khrISTa eva sa nidhi rgairavAzAbhUmizca| 28 tasmAd
 vayaM tameva ghoSayanto yad ekaikaM mAnavaM
 siddhIbhUtAM khrISTe sthApayema tadarthamekaikaM
 mAnavaM prabodhayAmaH pUrNajJAnena caikaikaM
 mAnavaM upadizAmaH| 29 etadarthaM tasya yA zaktiH
 prabalarUpeNa mama madhye prakAzate tayAhaM
 yatamAnaH zrAbhyAmi|

2 yuSmAkaM lAyadikeyAsthabhrAtRNAJca kRte
 yAvanto bhrAtarazca mama zArIrikamukhaM na
 dRSTavantasteSAM kRte mama kiyAn yatno bhavati
 tad yuSmAn jJApayitum icchAmi| 2 phalataH
 pUrNabuddhirUpadhanabhogAya premna saMyuktAnAM
 teSAM manAMsi yat piturIzvarasya khrISTasya
 ca nigUDhavAkyasya jJAnArthaM sAntvanAM

prApnuyurityarthamahaM yate| 3 yato vidyAjJAnayoH
 sarvve nidhayaH khrISTe guptAH santi| 4 ko'pi yuSmAn
 vinayavAkyena yanna vaJcayet tadartham etAni
 mayA kathyante| 5 yuSmatsannidhau mama
 zarIre'varttamAne'pi mamAtmA varttate tena
 yuSmAkaM surItiM khrISTavizvAse sthiratvajca
 dRSTvAham AnandAmi| 6 ato yUyaM prabhuM
 yIzukhrISTaM yAdRg gRhItavantastAdRk tam anucarata|
 7 tasmin baddhamULAH sthApitAzca bhavata yA ca zikSA
 yuSmAbhi rlabdhA tadanusArAd vizvAse susthirAH
 santastenaiva nityaM dhanyavAdaM kuruta| 8
 sAvadhAnA bhavata mAnuSikazikSata ihalokasya
 varNamAlAtazcotpanna khrISTasya vipakSA yA
 darzanavidyA mithyApratArANA ca tayA ko'pi
 yuSmAkaM kSatiM na janayatu| 9 yata Izvarasya
 kRtsnA pUrNata mUrttimati khrISTe vasati| 10
 yUyaJca tena pUrNA bhavatha yataH sa sarvveSAM
 rAjatvakarttRtvapadAnAM mUrddhAsti, 11 tena
 ca yUyam ahastakRtatvakchedenArthato yena
 zArIrapApAnAM vigrasatyajyate tena khrISTasya
 tvakchedena chinnatvaco jAtA 12 majjane ca tena
 sArddhaM zmazAnaM prAptAH puna rmRtAnAM
 madhyAt tasyotthApayiturIzvarasya zakteH phalaM yo
 vizvAsastadvArA tasminneva majjane tena sArddham
 utthApita abhavata| 13 sa ca yuSmAn aparAdhaiH
 zArIrikAtvakchedena ca mRtAn dRSTvA tena sArddhaM
 jIvitavAn yuSmAkaM sarvvAn aparAdhAn kSamitavAn,
 14 yacca daNDAjJarUpaM RNapatram asmAkaM
 viruddham AsIt tat pramArjittavAn zalAkAbhiH

kruze baddhVA dUrIkRtavAMzca| 15 kiJca tena
 rAjatvakarttRtvapadAni nistejAMsi kRtvA parAjitAn
 ripUniva pragalbhatayA sarvveSAM dRSTigocare
 hrepitavAn| 16 ato hetoH khAdyAkhAdye peyApeye
 utsavaH pratipad vizrAmavArazcaiteSu sarvveSu
 yuSmAkaM nyAyAdhipatirUpaM kamapi mA gRhIIta| 17
 yata etAni chAyAsvarUpANi kintu satyA mUrttiH
 khrISTaH| 18 aparaJca namrata svargadUtAnAM
 sevA caitAdRzam iSTakarmmAcaran yaH kazcit
 parokSaviSayAn pravizati svakIyazArIrikabhAvena ca
 mudhA garvvitaH san 19 sandhibhiH zirAbhizcopakRtaM
 saMyuktaJca kRtsnaM zarIraM yasmAt mUrddhata
 IzvarIyavRddhiM prApnoti taM mUrddhAnaM na
 dhArayati tena mAnavena yuSmattaH phalApaharaNaM
 nAnujAnIta| 20 yadi yUyaM khrISTena sArddhaM
 saMsArasya varNamAlAyai mRtA abhavata tarhi yai
 rdravyai rbhogena kSyaM gantavyaM 21 tAni mA spRza
 mA bhUMkSva mA gRhANeti mAnavairAdiSTAn
 zikSitAMzca vidhIn 22 Acaranto yUyaM kutaH saMsAre
 jIvanta iva bhavatha? 23 te vidhayaH svecchAbhaktyA
 namratayA zarIraKlezanena ca jJAnavidhivat prakAzante
 tathApi te'gaNyAH zArIrikabhAvavarddhakAzca santi|

3yadi yUyaM khrISTena sArddham utthApita
 abhavata tarhi yasmin sthAne khrISTa Izvarasya
 dakSiNapArzve upaviSTa Aste tasyorddhvasthAnasya
 viSayAn ceSTadhvaM| 2 pArthivaviSayeSu na yatamAna
 UrddhvasthaviSayeSu yatadhvaM| 3 yato yUyaM
 mRtavanto yuSmAkaM jIvitaJca khrISTena sArddham
 Izvare guptam asti| 4 asmAkaM jIvanasvarUpaH khrISTo

yadA prakAziSyate tadA tena sArddhaM yUyamapi
vibhavana prakAziSyadhve| 5 ato vezyAgamanam
azucikriyA rAgaH kutsitAbhilASo devapUjAtulyo
lobhazcaitAni rpAthavapuruSasyAGgAni yuSmAbhi
rnihanyantAM| 6 yata etebhyaH karmmabhya
AjjAlaGghino lokAn pratIzvarasya krodho varttate| 7
pUrvvaM yadA yUyaM tAnyupAjIvata tadA yUyamapi
tAnyevAcarata; 8 kintvidAnIM krodho roSo jihiMSiSA
durmukhatA vadananirgatakadAlapazcaitAni sarvvANi
dUrIkurudhvaM| 9 yUyaM parasparaM mRSakathAM na
vadata yato yUyaM svakarmmasahitaM purAtanapuruSaM
tyaktavantaH 10 svasraSTuH pratimUrtyA tattvajJAnAya
nUtaniKrtaM navInapuruSaM parihitavantazca| 11
tena ca yihUdibhinnajAtIyayozchinnatvagacchinnatvaco
rmlecchaskuthiyayo rdAsamuktayozca ko'pi vizeSo
nAsti kintu sarvveSu sarvvaH khrISTa evAste| 12
ataeva yUyam Izvarasya manobhilaSitAH pavitraH
priyAzca lokA iva snehayuktAm anukampAM hitaiSitAM
namratAM titikSAM sahiSNutAJca paridhaddhvaM| 13
yUyam ekaikasyAcaraNaM sahadhvaM yena ca yasya
kimapyaparAdhyate tasya taM doSaM sa kSamatAM,
khrISTo yuSmAkaM doSan yadvad kSamitavAn yUyamapi
tadvat kurudhvaM| 14 vizeSataH siddhijanakena
premandhanena baddha bhavata| 15 yasyAH prAptaye
yUyam ekasmin zarIre samAhUtA abhavata sezvarIyA
zAnti ryuSmAkaM manAMsyadhitiSThatu yUyaJca kRtajJA
bhavata| 16 khrISTasya vAkyAM sarvvavidhajJAnAya
sampUrNarUpeNa yuSmadantare nivamatu, yUyaJca
gItai rgAnaiH pAramArthikasaGkIrttanaizca parasparam

Adizata prabodhayata ca, anugRhItatvAt prabhum uddizya
svamanobhi rgAyata ca| 17 vAcA karmmaNA vA yad
yat kuruta tat sarvvaM prabho ryIzo rnAmnA kuruta
tena pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata ca| 18 he
yoSitaH, yUyaM svAminAM vazya bhavata yatastadeva
prabhava rocate| 19 he svAminaH, yUyaM bhAryyAsu
prIyadhvaM tAH prati paruSAlApaM mA kurudhvaM|
20 he bAlAH, yUyaM sarvvaviSaye pitrorAjJAgrAhiNo
bhavata yatastadeva prabhoH santoSajanakaM| 21
he pitaraH, yuSmAkaM santAnA yat kAtarA na
bhavayustadarthaM tAn prati mA roSayata| 22
he dAsAH, yUyaM sarvvaviSaya aihikaprabhUnAm
AjJAgrAhiNo bhavata dRSTigocarIyasevayA mAnavebhyo
rocituM mA yatadhvaM kintu saralAntaHkaraNaiH
prabho rbhAtya kAryyaM kurudhvaM| 23 yacca
kurudhve tat mAnuSamanuddizya prabhum uddizya
praphullamanasA kurudhvaM, 24 yato vayaM prabhutaH
svargAdhikArarUpaM phalaM lapsyAmaha iti yUyaM
jAnitha yasmAd yUyaM prabhoH khrISTasya dAsA
bhavatha| 25 kintu yaH kazcid anucitaM karmma karoti
sa tasyAnucitakarmmaNaH phalaM lapsyate tatra ko'pi
pakSapAto na bhaviSyati|

4aparaJca he adhipatayaH, yUyaM dAsAn prati
nyAyyaM yathArthaJcAcaraNaM kurudhvaM
yuSmAkamapyeko'dhipatiH svarge vidyata iti jAnIta| 2
yUyaM prArthanAyAM nityaM pravarttadhvaM
dhanyavAdaM kurvvantastatra prabuddhAstiSThata ca| 3
prArthanAkAle mamApi kRte prArthanAM kurudhvaM, 4
phalataH khrISTasya yannigUDhavAkyakAraNAd

ahaM baddho'bhavaM tatprakAzAyezvaro yat
 madarthaM vAgdvAraM kuryyAt, ahaJca yathocitaM tat
 prakAzayituM zaknuyAm etat prArthayadhvaM| 5
 yUyaM samayaM bahumUlyaM jJAtvA bahiHsthAn lokAn
 prati jJAnAcAraM kurudhvaM| 6 yuSmAkam AlApaH
 sarvvadAnugrahasUcako lavaNena susvAduzca
 bhavatu yasmai yaduttaraM dAtavyaM tad
 yuSmAbhiravagamyatAM| 7 mama yA dazAkti tAM
 tukhikanAmA prabhau priyo mama bhrAtA vizvasanIyaH
 paricArakaH sahadAsazca yuSmAn jJApayiSyati| 8
 sa yad yuSmAkaM dazAM jAnIyAt yuSmAkaM
 manAMsi sAntvayecca tadarthamevAhaM 9 tam
 onISimanAmAnaJca yuSmaddezIyaM vizvastaM priyaJca
 bhrAtaraM preSitavAn tau yuSmAn atratyAM
 sarvvavArttAM jJApayiSyataH| 10 AriSTArkhanAmA
 mama sahabandI barNabba bhAginayo mArko
 yuSTanAmna vikhyAto yIzuzcaite chinnatvaco bhrAtaro
 yuSmAn namaskAraM jJApayanti, teSAM madhye
 mArkamadhi yUyaM pUrsvam AjJApitAH sa yadi
 yuSmatsamIpam upatiSThet tarhi yuSmAbhi
 rgRhyatAM| 11 kevalameta IzvararAjye mama
 sAntvanAjanakAH sahakAriNo'bhavan| 12 khrISTasya
 dAso yo yuSmaddezIya ipaphrAH sa yuSmAn
 namaskAraM jJApayati yUyaJcezvarasya sarvvasmin
 mano'bhilASe yat siddhAH pUrNAzca bhaveta
 tadarthaM sa nityaM prArthanayA yuSmAkaM kRte
 yatate| 13 yuSmAkaM lAyadikeyAsthitAnAM
 hiyarApalithitAnAJca bhrAtRNAM hitAya so'tIva ceSTata
 ityasmin ahaM tasya sAkSI bhavAmi| 14 lUkanAmA

priyazcikitsako dImAzca yuSmabhyaM namaskurvvAte|
15 yUyaM lAyadikeyAsthan bhrAtRn numphAM
tadgRhashtitAM samitiJca mama namaskAraM jJApyata|
16 aparaM yuSmatsannidhau patrasyAsya pAThe kRte
lAyadikeyAsthasamitAvapi tasya pATho yathA bhavet
lAyadikeyAJca yat patraM mayA prahitaM tad yathA
yuSmAbhirapi paThyeta tathA ceSTadhvaM| 17 aparam
ArkhippaM vadata prabho ryat paricaryyApadaM
tvayAprApi tatsAdhanAya sAvadhAno bhava| 18 ahaM
paulaH svahastAkSareNa yuSmAn namaskAraM
jJApyAmi yUyaM mama bandhanaM smarata| yuSmAn
pratyanugraho bhUyAt| Amena|

1 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazca piturIzvarasya prabho
ryIzukhrISTasya cAzrayaM prAptA thiSalanIkIyasamitiM
prati patraM likhanti| asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu
ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn pratyAnugrahaM zAntijca
kriyAstAM| **2** vayaM sarvveSAM yuSmAkaM kRte IzvaraM
dhanyaM vadAmaH prArthanAsamaye yuSmAkaM
nAmocArayaMaH, **3** asmAkaM tAtasyezvarasya sAKSat
prabhau yIzukhrISTe yuSmAkaM vizvAsena yat kAryyaM
premnA yaH parizramaH pratyAzaya ca yA titikSA
jAyate **4** tat sarvvaM nirantaraM smarAmazca| he
piyabhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvareNAbhirucitA loka
iti vayaM jAnImaH| **5** yato'smAkaM susaMvAdaH
kevalazabdena yuSmAn na pravizya zaktyA
pavitreNAtmanA mahotsAkena ca yuSmAn prAvizat|
vayantu yuSmAkaM kRte yuSmanmadhye kIdRza
abhavAma tad yuSmAbhi rjJAyate| **6** yUyamapi
bahuklezabhogena pavitreNAtmanA dattenAnandena ca
vAkyam gRhItvAsmAkaM prabhozcaNugAmino'bhavata|
7 tena mAkidaniyAkhAyAdezayo ryAvanto vizvAsino
lokaH santi yUyam teSAM sarvveSAM nidarzanavarUpA
jAtAH| **8** yato yuSmattaH pratinAditaya prabho rvANya
mAkidaniyAkhAyAdezau vyAptau kevalametannahi
kintvIzvare yuSmAkaM yo vizvAsastasya vArtta
sarvvatrAzrAvi, tasmAt tatra vAkyakathanam
asmAkaM niSprayojanaM| **9** yato yuSmanmadhye
vayaM kIdRzaM pravezaM prAptA yUyajca kathaM
pratima vihAyezvaraM pratyAvarttadhvam amaraM
satyamIzvaraM sevitum **10** mRtagaNamadhyAcca

tenotthApitasya putrasyArthata AgAmikrodhAd
asmAkaM nistArayitu ryIzoH svargAd AgamanaM
pratIkSitum Arabhadhvam etat sarvvaM te lokAH svayam
asmAn jJApayanti|

2 he bhrAtaraH, yuSmanmadhye 'smAkaM pravezo
niSphalo na jAta iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| **2**
aparaM yuSmAbhi ryathAzrAvi tathA pUrvvaM
philipInagare kliSTA ninditAzca santo'pi vayam IzvarAd
utsAhaM labdhvA bahuyatnena yuSmAn Izvarasya
susaMvAdam abodhayAma| **3** yato'smAkam Adezo
bhrAnterazucibhAvAd votpannaH pravaJcanAyukto vA
na bhavati| **4** kintvIzvarENasmAn parIkSya vizvasanlyAn
mattvA ca yadvat susaMvAdo'smAsu samArpyata
tadvad vayaM mAnavebhyo na ruociSamANAH
kintvasmadantaHkaraNANAM parIkSakAyezvarAya
ruociSamANA bhASamahe| **5** vayaM kadApi stutivAdino
nAbhavAmeti yUyaM jAnItha kadApi chalavastreNa
lobhaM nAcchAdayAmetyasmin IzvaraH sAkSI vidyate|
6 vayaM khrISTasya preritA iva gauravAnvita
bhavitum azakSyAma kintu yuSmattaH parasmAd vA
kasmAdapi mAnavAd gauravaM na lipsamAnA
yuSmanmadhye mRdubhAvA bhUtvAvarttAmahi| **7**
yathA kAcinmAta svakIyazizUn pAlayati tathA vayamapi
yuSmAn kAGkSamANA **8** yuSmabhyaM kevalam
Izvarasya susaMvAdaM tannahi kintu svakIyaprANAn
api dAtuM manobhirabhyalaSama, yato yUyam
asmAkaM snehapAtrANYabhavata| **9** he bhrAtaraH,
asmAkaM zramaH klezazca yuSmAbhiH smaryyate
yuSmAkaM ko'pi yad bhAragrasto na bhavet

tadarthaM vayaM divAnizaM parizrAmyanto
 yuSmanmadhya Izvarasya susaMvAdamaghoSayAma| 10
 aparaJca vizvAsino yuSmAn prati vayaM kIdRk
 pavitratvayathArthatvanirdoSatvAcAriNo'bhavAmetyasmin
 Izvaro yUyaJca sAKSiNa Adhve| 11 aparaJca yadvat pitA
 svabAlakAn tadvad vayaM yuSmAkam ekaikaM janam
 upadiSTavantaH sAntvitavantazca, 12 ya IzvaraH
 svIyarAjyAya vibhavAya ca yuSmAn AhUtavAn
 tadupayuktAcaraNaya yuSmAn pravarttitavantazceti
 yUyaM jAnItha| 13 yasmin samaye yUyam asmAkaM
 mukhAd IzvareNa pratizrutaM vAkyam alabhadhvaM
 tasmin samaye tat mAnuSANAM vAkyam na
 mattvezvarasya vAkyam mattvA gRhItavanta iti kArANAd
 vayaM nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, yatastad
 Izvarasya vAkyam iti satyaM vizvAsinAM yuSmAkaM
 madhye tasya guNaH prakAzate ca| 14 he bhrAtaraH,
 khrISTAzritavatya Izvarasya yAH samityo yihUdAdeze
 santi yUyaM tAsAm anukAriNo'bhavata, tadbhukta
 lokAzca yadvad yihUdilokebhyastadvad yUyamapi
 svajAtIyalokebhyo duHkham alabhadhvaM| 15 te
 yihUdIyAH prabhuM yIzuM bhaviSyadvAdinazca
 hatavanto 'smAn dUrIkRtavantazca, ta IzvarAya na
 rocante sarvveSAM mAnavAnAM vipakSA bhavanti ca; 16
 aparaM bhinnajAtIyalokAnAM paritrANArthaM
 teSAM madhye susaMvAdaghoSaNAd asmAn
 pratiSedhanti cetthaM svIyapApAnAM parimANam
 uttarottaraM pUrayanti, kintu teSAM antakArI
 krodhastAn upakramate| 17 he bhrAtaraH manasA nahi
 kintu vadanena kiyatkAlaM yuSmatto 'smAkaM

vicchede jAte vayaM yuSmAkaM mukhAni draSTum
 atyAkAGkSayA bahu yatitavantaH| 18 dvirekakRtvo vA
 yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM vizeSataH paulasya
 mamAbhilASo'bhavat kintu zayatAno 'smAn
 nivAritavAn| 19 yato'smAkaM kA pratyAza ko
 vAnandaH kiM vA zlaghyakirITaM? asmAkaM prabho
 ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanakAle tatsammukhastha yUyaM
 kiM tanna bhaviSyatha? 20 yUyam evAsmAkaM
 gauravAnandasvarUpA bhavatha|

3 ato'haM yadA sandehaM punaH soDhuM
 nAzaknuvaM tadAnIm AthInInagara ekAkI sthAtuM
 nizcitya 2 svabhrAtaraM khrISTasya susaMvAde
 sahakAriNaJcezvarasya paricArakaM tImathiyaM
 yuSmatsamIpam apreSayaM| 3 varttamAnaiH klezaiH
 kasyApi cAJcalyaM yathA na jAyate tathA te
 tvayA sthirIkriyantAM svakiyadharmmamadhi
 samAzvAsyantAJceti tam AdizAM| 4 vayametAdRze
 kleze niyukta Asmaha iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha,
 yato'smAkaM durgati rbhaviSyatIti vayaM yuSmAkaM
 samIpe sthitikAle'pi yuSmAn abodhayAma, tAdRzameva
 cAbhavat tadapi jAnItha| 5 tasmAt parIkSakeNa yuSmAsu
 parIkSiteSvasmAkaM parizramo viphalo bhaviSyatIti
 bhayaM soDhuM yadAhaM nAzaknuvaM tadA yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsasya tattvAvadhAraNaya tam apreSayaM| 6
 kintvadhuna tImathiyo yuSmatsamIpAd asmatsannidhim
 Agatya yuSmAkaM vizvAsapremaNI adhyasmAn
 suvArttAM jJApitavAn vayaJca yathA yuSmAn
 smarAmastatha yUyamapyasmAn sarvvadA praNayena
 smaratha draSTum AkAGkSadhve ceti kathitavAn| 7 he

bhrAtaraH, vArttAmimAM prApya yuSmAnadhi
vizeSato yuSmAkaM klezaduHkhAnyadhi yuSmAkaM
vizvAsAd asmAkaM sAntvanAjAyata; 8 yato yUyaM
yadi prabhAvavatiSThatha tarhyanena vayam
adhunA jIvAmaH| 9 vayaJcAsmadIyezvarasya
sAKSAd yuSmatto jAtena yenAnandena praphulla
bhavAmastasya kRtsnasyAnandasya yogyarUpeNezvaraM
dhanyaM vadituM kathaM zakSyAmaH? 10 vayaM
yena yuSmAkaM vadanAni draSTuM yuSmAkaM
vizvAse yad asiddhaM vidyate tat siddhIkarttuJca
zakSyAmastAdRzaM varaM divAnizaM prArthayAmahe|
11 asmAkaM tAtenezvareNa prabhunA yIzukhrISTena
ca yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM panthA
sugamaH kriyatAM| 12 parasparaM sarvvAMzca prati
yuSmAkaM prema yuSmAn prati cAsmAkaM prema
prabhunA varddhyatAM bahuphalaM kriyatAJca| 13
aparamasmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTaH svakiyaiH
sarvvaiH pavitralokaiH sArddhaM yadAgamiSyati tAdA
yUyaM yathAsmAkaM tAtasyezvarasya sammukhe
pavitratayA nirdoSA bhaviSyatha tathA yuSmAkaM
manAMsi sthirIkriyantAM|

4he bhrAtaraH, yuSmAbhiH kiDRg AcaritavyaM
IzvarAya rocitavyaJca tadadhyasmatto yA zikSA labdha
tadanusArAt punaratizayaM yatnaH kriyatAmiti vayaM
prabhuyIzunA yuSmAn vinIyAdizAmaH| 2 yato vayaM
prabhuyIzunA kiDRzIrAjJA yuSmAsu samarpitavantastad
yUyaM jAnItha| 3 IzvarasyAyam abhilASo yad yuSmAkaM
pavitratA bhavet, yUyaM vyabhicArAd dUre tiSThata| 4
yuSmAkam ekaiko janaH svakiyaM prANAdhAraM

pavitraM mAnyajca rakSatu, 5 ye ca bhinnajAtIyA lokA
 IzvaraM na jAnanti ta iva tat kAmAbhilASasyAdhInaM na
 karotu| 6 etasmin viSaye ko'pyatyAcArI bhUtvA
 svabhrAtaraM na vajcayatu yato'smAbhiH
 pUrvvaM yathoktaM pramANIkRtaJca tathaiva
 prabhuretAdRzAnAM karmmaNAM samucitaM phalaM
 dAsyati| 7 yasmAd Izvaro'smAn azucitAyai nAhUtavAn
 kintu pavitratvAyaivAhUtavAn| 8 ato heto ryaH kazcid
 vAkyametanna gRhIAti sa manuSyam avajAnAtIti nahi
 yena svakIyAtmA yuSmadantare samarpitastam Izvaram
 evAvajAnAti| 9 bhrAtRSu premakaraNamadhi yuSmAn
 prati mama likhanaM niSprayojanaM yato yUyaM
 parasparaM premakaraNAyezvarazikSitA lokA Adhve| 10
 kRtsne mAkidaniyAdeze ca yAvanto bhrAtaraH santi tAn
 sarvvAn prati yuSmAbhistat prema prakAzyate tathApi
 he bhrAtaraH, vayaM yuSmAn vinayAmahe yUyaM puna
 rbahutaraM prema prakAzayata| 11 aparaM ye
 bahiHsthitAsteSAM dRSTigocare yuSmAkam AcaraNaM
 yat manoramyam bhavet kasyApi vastunazcAbhAvo
 yuSmAkam yanna bhavet, 12 etadarthaM yUyam
 asmatto yAdRzam AdezaM prAptavantastAdRzaM
 nirvirodhAcAraM karttuM svasvakarmmaNi manAMmi
 nidhAtuM nijakaraizca kAryyaM sAdhayituM yatadhvaM|
 13 he bhrAtaraH nirAzA anye lokA iva yUyaM yanna
 zocedhvaM tadarthaM mahAnidrAgatAn lokAnadhi
 yuSmAkam ajJAnata mayA nAbhilaSyate| 14 yIzu
 rmRtavAn punaruthitavAMzceti yadi vayaM
 vizvAsamastarhi yIzum AzritAn mahAnidrAprAptAn
 lokAnapIzvaro'vazyam tena sArddham AneSyati| 15

yato'haM prabho rvAkyena yuSmAn idaM jJApayAmi;
asmAkaM madhye ye janAH prabhorAgamanaM
yAvat jIvanto'vazekSyante te mahAnidritAnAm
agragAminona na bhaviSyanti; 16 yataH prabhuH
siMhanAdena pradhAnasvargadUtasyoccaiH
zabdenezvarIyatUrIvAdyena ca svayaM svargAd
avarokSyati tena khrISTAzritA mRtalokAH
prathamam utthAsyAnti| 17 aparam asmAkaM
madhye ye jIvanto'vazekSyante ta AkAze prabhoH
sAkSAtkaraNArthaM taiH sArddhaM meghavAhanena
hariSyante; itthaJca vayaM sarvvadA prabhunA
sArddhaM sthAsyAmaH| 18 ato yUyam etAbhiH
kathAbhiH parasparaM sAntvayata|

5 he bhrAtaraH, kAlAn samayAMzcAdhi yuSmAn prati
mama likhanaM niSprayojanaM, 2 yato rAtrau yAdRk
taskarastAdRk prabho rdinam upasthAsyatIti yUyaM
svayameva samyagJanItha| 3 zAnti rnirvvinghatvaJca
vidyata iti yadA mAnava vadiSyanti tadA prasavavedana
yadvad garbbhinIm upatiSThati tadvad akasmAd
vinAzastAn upasthAsyati tairuddhAro na lapsyate| 4
kintu he bhrAtaraH, yUyam andhakAreNAvRta na
bhavatha tasmAt taddinaM taskara iva yuSmAn na
prApsyati| 5 sarvve yUyaM dIpteH santAna divAyAzca
santAna bhavatha vayaM nizAvaMzAstimiravaMzA vA
na bhavAmaH| 6 ato 'pare yathA nidrAgataH santi
tadvad asmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM kintu jAgaritavyaM
sacetanaizca bhavitavyaM| 7 ye nidrAnti te nizAyAmeva
nidrAnti te ca mattA bhavanti te rajanyAmeva
mattA bhavanti| 8 kintu vayaM divasasya vaMzA

bhavAmaH; ato 'smAbhi rvakSasi pratyayapremarUpaM
 kavacaM zirasi ca paritrANazArUpaM zirastraM
 paridhAya sacetanai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yata Izvaro'smAn
 krodhe na niyujyAsmAkaM prabhunA yIzukhrISTena
 paritrANasyAdhikAre niyuktavAn, 10 jAgrato nidrAgatA
 vA vayaM yat tena prabhunA saha jIvAmastadarthaM
 so'smAkaM kRte prANAn tyaktavAn| 11 ataeva
 yUyaM yadvat kurutha tadvat parasparaM sAntvayata
 susthirIkurudhvaJca| 12 he bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM
 madhye ye janAH parizramaM kurvvanti prabho
 rnAmnA yuSmAn adhitiSThantyupadizanti ca tAn
 yUyaM sammanyadhvaM| 13 svakarmmahetunA ca
 premnA tAn atIvAdRyadhvamiti mama prArthanA, yUyaM
 parasparaM nirvvirodhA bhavata| 14 he bhrAtaraH,
 yuSmAn vinayAmahe yUyam avihitAcAriNo lokAn
 bhartsayadhvaM, kSudramanasaH sAntvayata, durbbalAn
 upakuruta, sarvvAn prati sahiSNavo bhavata ca| 15 aparaM
 kamapi pratyaniSTasya phalam aniSTaM kenApi yanna
 kriyeta tadarthaM sAvadhAnA bhavata, kintu parasparaM
 sarvvAn mAnavAMzca prati nityaM hitAcAriNo bhavata|
 16 sarvvadAnandata| 17 nirantaraM prArthanAM
 kurudhvaM| 18 sarvvaviSaye kRtajjatAM svIkurudhvaM
 yata etadeva khrISTayIzunA yuSmAn prati prakAzitam
 IzvarAbhimataM| 19 pavitram AtmAnaM na nirvvApayata|
 20 IzvarIyAdezaM nAvajAnIta| 21 sarvvANi parIkSya yad
 bhadraM tadeva dhArayata| 22 yat kimapi pAparUpaM
 bhavati tasmAd dUraM tiSThata| 23 zAntidAyaka
 IzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn sampUrNatvena pavitrAn
 karotu, aparam asmatprabho ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM

yAvad yuSmAkam AtmAnaH prANAH zarIrANi ca
nikhilAni nirddoSatvena rakSyantAM| 24 yo yuSmAn
Ahvayati sa vizvasanIyo'taH sa tat sAdhayiSyati|
25 he bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM kRte prArthanAM
kurudhvaM| 26 pavitracumbanena sarvvAn bhrAtRn prati
satkurudhvaM| 27 patramidaM sarvveSAM pavitrANAM
bhrAtRNAM zrutigocare yuSmAbhiH paThyatAmiti
prabho rnAmNA yuSmAn zapayAmi| 28 asmAkaM prabho
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrate yuSmAsu bhUyAt| Amen|

2 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazcetinAmAno vayam
asmadiyatAtam IzvaraM prabhuM yIzukhrISTajcAzritAM
thiSalanIkinAM samitiM prati patraM likhAmaH| **2**
asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca
yuSmAsvanugrahaM zAntijca kriyAstAM| **3** he
bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kRte sarvvadA yathAyogyam
Izvarasya dhanyavAdo 'smAbhiH karttavyaH, yato heto
ryuSmAkaM vizvAsa uttarottaraM varddhate parasparam
ekaikasya prema ca bahuphalaM bhavati| **4** tasmAd
yuSmAbhi ryAvanta upadravaklezAH sahyante teSu yad
dheryyaM yazca vizvAsaH prakAzyate tatkAraNAd vayam
IzvarIyasamitiSu yuSmAbhiH zIAghAmahe| **5**
tacezvarasya nyAyavicArasya pramANaM bhavati
yato yUyaM yasya kRte duHkhaM sahadhvaM
tasyezvarIyarAjyasya yogya bhavatha| **6** yataH
svakIyasvargadUtAnAM balaiH sahitasya prabho ryIzoH
svargAd AgamanakAle yuSmAkaM klezakebhyaH klezena
phaladAnaM sArddhamasmAbhizca **7** klizyamAnebhyo
yuSmabhyam zAntidAnam IzvareNa nyAyyaM
bhotsyate; **8** tadAnIm IzvarAnabhijJebhyo 'smatprabho
ryIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdAgrAhakebhyaZca
lokebhyo jAjvalyamAnena vahninA samucitaM
phalaM yIzunA dAsyate; **9** te ca prabho rvadanAt
parAkramayuktavibhavAcca sadAtanavinAzarUpaM
daNDaM lapsyante, (aiōnios g166) **10** kintu tasmin dine
svakIyapavitrалоkeSu virAjituM yuSmAn aparAMzca
sarvvAn vizvAsilokAn vismApayituJca sa AgamiSyati yato
'smAkaM pramANe yuSmAbhi rvizvAso'kAri| **11**

ato'smAkam Izvaro yuSmAn tasyAhvAnasya yogyAn
karotu saujanyasya zubhaphalaM vizvAsasya guNajca
parAkrameNa sAdhayatviti prArthanAsmAbhiH sarvvadA
yuSmannimittaM kriyate, 12 yatastathA satyasmAkam
Izvarasya prabho ryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahAd
asmatprabho ryIzukhrISTasya nAmno gauravaM
yuSmAsu yuSmAkamapi gauravaM tasmin prakAziSyate|

2he bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM prabho
ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM tasya samIpe 'smAkaM
saMsthitijcAdhi vayaM yuSmAn idaM prArthayAmahe, 2
prabhestad dinaM prAyeNopasthitam iti yadi kazcid
AtmanA vAcA vA patreNa vAsmAkam AdezaM kalpayan
yuSmAn gadati tarhi yUyaM tena caJcalamanasa
udvignAzca na bhavata| 3 kenApi prakAreNa ko'pi
yuSmAn na vaJcayatu yatastasmAd dinAt pUrvvaM
dharmmalopenopasyAtavyaM, 4 yazca jano vipakSatAM
kurvvan sarvvasmAd devAt pUjanIyavastuzconnaMsyate
svam Izvaramiva darzayan Izvaravad Izvarasya
mandira upavekSyati ca tena vinAzapAtreNa
pApapuruSeNodetavyaM| 5 yadAhaM yuSmAkaM
sannidhAvAsaM tadAnIm etad akathayamiti yUyaM kiM
na smaratha? 6 sAmprataM sa yena nivAryyate tad
yUyaM jAnItha, kintu svasamaye tenodetavyaM| 7
vidharmmasya nigUDho guNa idAnImapi phalati kintu
yastaM nivAryati so'dyApi dUrIkRto nAbhavat| 8 tasmin
dUrIkRte sa vidharmmyudeSyati kintu prabhu
ryIzuH svamukhapavanena taM vidhvaMsayiSyati
nijopasthitestejasA vinAzayiSyati ca| 9 zayatAnasya
zaktiprakAzanAd vinAzyamAnAnAM madhye

sarvavidhAH parAkrama bhramika AzcaryyakriyA
lakSaNAnyadharmmajAtA sarvavidhapatArANA ca
tasyopasthiteH phalaM bhaviSyati; **10** yato hetoste
paritrANaprAptaye satyadharmmasyAnurAgAM na
gRhItavantastasmAt kArANAd **11** IzvareNa tAn prati
bhrAntikaramAyAyAM preSitAyAM te mRSAvAkye
vizvasiSyanti| **12** yato yAvanto mAnavAH satyadharmme
na vizvasyAdharmmeNa tuSyanti taiH sarvvai
rdaNDabhAjanai rbhavitavyaM| **13** he prabhoH
priyA bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkAM kRta Izvarasya
dhanyavAdo'smAbhiH sarvvadA karttavyo yata Izvara A
prathamAd AtmanaH pAvanena satyadharmme
vizvAsena ca paritrANArthaM yuSmAn varItavAn **14**
tadarthaJcAsmAbhi rghoSitena susaMvAdena
yuSmAn AhUyAsmAkAM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
tejaso'dhikAriNaH kariSyati| **15** ato he bhrAtaraH
yUyam asmAkAM vAkyaiH patraizca yAM zikSAM
labdhavantastAM kRtsnAM zikSAM dhArayantaH
susthirA bhavata| **16** asmAkAM prabhu ryIzukhrISTastAta
IzvarazcArthato yo yuSmAsu prema kRtavAn nityAJca
sAntvanAm anugraheNottamapratyAzAJca yuSmabhyaM
dattavAn (aiōnios g166) **17** sa svayaM yuSmAkam
antaHkaraNani sAntvayatu sarvvasmin sadvAkye
satkarmmaNi ca susthirIkarotu ca|

3 he bhrAtaraH, zeSe vadAmi, yUyam asmabhyamidaM
prArthayadhvaM yat prabho rvAkyaM yuSmAkAM
madhye yathA tathaivAnyatrApi pracaret mAnyajca
bhavet; **2** yacca vayam avivecakebhyo duSTebhyazca
lokebhyo rakSAM prApnuyAma yataH sarvveSAM

vizvAso na bhavati| 3 kintu prabhu rvizvAsyaH
 sa eva yuSmAn sthirIkariSyati duSTasya karAd
 uddhariSyati ca| 4 yUyam asmAbhi ryad Adizyadhve
 tat kurutha kariSyatha ceti vizvAso yuSmAnadhi
 prabhunAsmAkaM jAyate| 5 Izvarasya premni
 khrISTasya sahiSNutAyAJca prabhuH svayaM yuSmAkam
 antaHkaraNani vinayatu| 6 he bhrAtaraH, asmatprabho
 ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA vayaM yuSmAn idam AdizAmaH,
 asmatto yuSmAbhi ryA zikSalambhi tAM vihAya
 kazcid bhrAtA yadyavihitAcAraM karoti tarhi yUyaM
 tasmAt pRthag bhavata| 7 yato vayaM yuSmAbhiH
 katham anukarttavyAstad yUyaM svayaM jAnItha|
 yuSmAkaM madhye vayam avihitAcAriNo nAbhavAma, 8
 vinAmUlyaM kasyApyannaM nAbhuMjmahi kintu ko'pi
 yad asmAbhi rbhAragrasto na bhavet tadarthaM zrameNa
 klezena ca divAnizaM kAryyam akurmma| 9 atrAsmAkam
 adhikAro nAstitthaM nahi kintvasmAkam anukaraNaya
 yuSmAn dRSTAntaM darzayitum icchantastad akurmma|
 10 yato yena kAryyaM na kriyate tenAhAro'pi na
 kriyatAmiti vayaM yuSmatsamIpa upasthitikAle'pi
 yuSmAn AdizAma| 11 yuSmanmadhye 'vihitAcAriNaH
 ke'pi janA vidyante te ca kAryyam akurvvanta Alasyam
 AcarantItyasmAbhiH zrUyate| 12 tAdRzAn lokAn
 asmataprabho ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA vayam idam
 AdizAma AjJApayAmazca, te zAntabhAvena kAryyaM
 kurvvantaH svakIyamannaM bhujjatAM| 13 aparaM
 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sadAcaraNe na klAmyata| 14
 yadi ca kazcidetatpatre likhitAm asmAkam AjJAM na
 gRhIati tarhi yUyaM taM mAnuSaM lakSayata tasya

saMsargaM tyajata ca tena sa trapiSyate| 15 kintu taM
na zatruM manyamAnA bhrAtaramiva cetayata| 16
zAntidAtA prabhuH sarvvatra sarvvathA yuSmabhyaM
zAntiM deyAt| prabhu ryuSmAkaM sarvveSAM saGgI
bhUyAt| 17 namaskAra eSa paulasya mama kareNa
likhito'bhUt sarvvasmin patra etanmama cihnam
etAdRzairakSarai rmayA likhyate| 18 asmAkaM prabho
ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvveSu yuSmAsu bhUyAt|
Amen|

1 tImathiyaH

1asmAkaM trANakartturIzvarasyAsmAkaM
pratyAzAbhUmeH prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
cAjJAnusArato yIzukhrISTasya preritaH paulaH
svakIyaM satyaM dharmmaputraM tImathiyaM prati
patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAta Izvaro'smAkaM
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi anugrahaM dayAM
zAntijca kuryyAstAM| **3** mAkidaniyAdeze mama
gamanakAle tvam iphiSanagare tiSThan itarazikSA na
grahItavyA, ananteSUpAkhyAneSu vaMzAvaliSu ca
yuSmAbhi rmano na nivezitavyam **4** iti kAMzcit
lokAn yad upadizeretat mayAdiSTo'bhavaH, yataH
sarvvairetai rvizvAsayuktezvarIyaniSThA na jAyate
kintu vivAdo jAyate| **5** upadezasya tvabhipretaM
phalaM nirmmalAntaHkaraNena satsaMvedena
niSkapaTavizvAsena ca yuktaM prema| **6** kecit janAzca
sarvvANyetAni vihAya nirarthakakathAnAm
anugamanena vipathagAmino'bhavan, **7** yad
bhASante yacca nizcinvanti tanna budhyamAnA
vyavasthopadeSTARo bhavitum icchanti| **8** sA vyavasthA
yadi yogyarUpeNa gRhyate tarhyuttamA bhavatiIyaM
jAnImaH| **9** aparaM sA vyavasthA dhArmmikasya
viruddhA na bhavati kintvadhArmmiko 'vAdhyo
duSTaH pApiSTho 'pavitro 'zuciH pitRhanta
mAtRhanta narahanta **10** vezyAgAmI puMmaithuni
manuSyavikreta mithyAvAdi mithyAzapathakarI
ca sarvveSAmeteSAM viruddhA, **11** tathA
saccidAnandezvarasya yo vibhavayuktaH susaMvAdo
mayi samarpitastadanuyAyihitopadezasya viparItaM yat

kijcid bhavati tadviruddhA sA vyavastheti tadgrAhiNA
 jJAtavyaM| 12 mahyaM zaktidAtA yo'smAkaM prabhuH
 khrISTayIzustamahaM dhanyaM vadAmi| 13 yataH purA
 nindaka upadrAvI hiMsakazca bhUtvApyahaM tena
 vizvAsyo 'manyE paricArakatve nyayujye ca| tad
 avizvAsAcaraNam ajJAnena mayA kRtamiti hetorahaM
 tenAnukampito'bhavaM| 14 aparaM khrISTe yIzau
 vizvAsapremabhyAM sahito'smatprabhoranugraho 'tIva
 pracuro'bhat| 15 pApinaH paritrAtuM khrISTo yIzu
 rjagati samavatIrNo'bhavat, eSA kathA vizvAsanIyA
 sarvvai grahaNIyA ca| 16 teSAM pApinAM
 madhye'haM prathama AsaM kintu ye mAnavA
 anantajIvanaprAptyarthaM tasmin vizvasiSyanti teSAM
 dRSTAnte mayi prathame yIzunA khrISTena
 svakIyA kRtsnA cirasahiSNutA yat prakAzyate
 tadarthamevAham anukampAM prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166)
 17 anAdirakSayo'dRzyo rAjA yo'dvitIyaH sarvvajJa
 Izvarastasya gauravaM mahimA cAnantakAlaM yAvad
 bhUyAt| Amen| (aiōn g165) 18 he putra tImathiya
 tvayi yAni bhaviSyadvAkyAni purA kathitAni
 tadanusArAd aham enamAdezaM tvayi samarpayAmi,
 tasyAbhiprAyo'yaM yattvaM tai rvAkyairuttamayuddhaM
 karoSi 19 vizvAsaM satsaMvedaJca dhArayasi ca| anayoH
 parityAgAt keSAJcid vizvAsatarI bhagnAbhavat| 20
 huminAyasikandarau teSAM yau dvau janau, tau yad
 dharmmanindAM puna rna karttuM zikSete tadarthaM
 mayA zayatAnasya kare samarpitau|

2 mama prathama Adezo'yaM,
 prArthanAvinayanivedanadhanyavAdAH karttavayAH, 2

sarvveSAM mAnavAnAM kRte vizeSato vayaM yat
 zAntatvena nirvvirodhatvena cezcarabhaktiM
 vinItatvaJcAcarantaH kAlaM yApayAmastadarthaM
 nRpatInAm uccapadasthAnAJca kRte te karttavyAH| 3
 yato'smAkaM tArakasyezvarasya sAkSat tadevottamaM
 grAhyajca bhavati, 4 sa sarvveSAM mAnavAnAM
 paritrANaM satyajJAnaprAptiJcecchati| 5 yata
 eko'dvitiya Izvaro vidyate kiJcezvare mAnaveSu caiko
 'dvitio madhyasthaH 6 sa narAvatAraH khrISTo
 yIzu rvidyate yaH sarvveSAM mukte rmUlyam
 AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| etena yena pramANenopayukte
 samaye prakAzitavyaM, 7 tadghoSayitA dUto
 vizvAse satyadharmme ca bhinnajAtiyAnAm
 upadezakazcAhaM nyayUjye, etadahaM khrISTasya
 nAmna yathAtathyaM vadAmi nAnRtaM kathayAmi| 8
 ato mamAbhimatamidaM puruSaiH krodhasandehau
 vinA pavitrakarAn uttolya sarvvasmin sthAne
 prArthana kriyatAM| 9 tadvat nAryyo'pi salajjAH
 saMyatamanasazca satyo yogyamAcchAdanaM
 paridadhatu kiJca kezasaMskAraiH kaNakamuktAbhi
 rmahArghyaparicchadaizcAtmabhUSaNaM na
 kurvvatyaH 10 svIkRtezvarabhaktInAM yoSitAM yogyaiH
 satyarmmabhiH svabhUSaNaM kurvvatAM| 11 nArI
 sampUrNavinItatvena nirvirodhaM zikSatAM| 12
 nAryyAH zikSAdAnaM puruSAyAjJAdAnaM vAhaM
 nAnujAnAmi tayA nirvvirodhatvam AcaritavyaM| 13
 yataH prathamam AdamastataH paraM havAyAH sRSTi
 rbabhUva| 14 kiJcAdam bhrAntiyukto nAbhavat yoSideva
 bhrAntiyukta bhUtvAtyAcAriNI babhUva| 15 tathApi

nArIgaNo yadi vizvAse premni pavitratAyAM
saMyatamanasi ca tiSThati tarhyapatyaprasavavartmanA
paritrANaM prApsyati|

3yadi kazcid adhyakSapadam AkAGkSate tarhi
sa uttamaM karmma lipsata iti satyaM| **2**
ato'dhyakSeNAninditenaikasyA yoSito
bhartrA parimitabhogena saMyatamanasA
sabhyaenAtithisevakena zikSaNe nipuNena **3** na
madyapena na prahArakeNa kintu mRdubhAvena
nirvvivAdena nirlobhena **4** svaparivArANAM
uttamazAsakena pUrNavinItatvAd vazyAnAM
santAnAnAM niyantrA ca bhavitavyaM| **5** yata
AtmaparivArAn zAsituM yo na zaknoti tenezvarasya
samitestattvAvadhAraNaM kathaM kAriSyate? **6** aparaM
sa garvvito bhUtvA yat zayatAna iva daNDayogyo na
bhavet tadarthaM tena navaziSyena na bhavitavyaM| **7**
yacca nindAyAM zayatAnasya jAle ca na patet tadarthaM
tena bahiHsthalokAnAmapi madhye sukhyAtiyuktena
bhavitavyaM| **8** tadvat paricArakairapi vinItai
rdvididhavaKyarahitai rbahumadyapAne 'nAsaktai
rnirlobhaizca bhavitavyaM, **9** nirmmalasaMvedena ca
vizvAsasya nigUDhavAkyam dhAtivyaJca| **10** agre teSAM
parikSA kriyatAM tataH param anindita bhUtvA te
paricaryyAM kurvvantu| **11** aparaM yoSidbhirapi
vinItAbhiranapavAdikAbhiH satarkAbhiH sarvvatra
vizvAsyAbhizca bhavitavyaM| **12** paricArakA ekaikayoSito
bharttAro bhaveyuH, nijasantAnAnAM pariJanAnAJca
suzAsanaM kuryyuzca| **13** yataH sA paricaryyA yai
rbhadrarUpeNa sAdhyate te zreSThapadaM prApnuvanti

khrISTe yIzau vizvAsena mahotsukA bhavanti ca| 14
tvAM pratyetatpatralekhanasamaye zIghraM
tvatsamIpagamanasya pratyAZA mama vidyate| 15
yadi vA vilambeya tarhIzvarasya gRhe 'rthataH
satyadharmmasya stambhabhittimUlasvarUpAyAm
amarezvarasya samitau tvayA kIdRza AcAraH
karttavystat jJAtuM zakSyate| 16 aparaM yasya
mahattvaM sarvvasvIkRtam Izvarabhaktestat
nigUDhavAkyamidam Izvaro mAnavadehe prakAzita
AtmanA sapuNyIkRto dUtaiH sandRSTaH
sarvvajAtIyAnAM nikaTe ghoSito jagato
vizvAsapAtrIbhUtastejaHprAptaye svargaM nItazceti|

4 pavitra AtmA spaSTam idaM vAkyam vadati caramakAle
katipayaloka vahninAGkitatvAt 2 kaThoramanasAM
kApaTyAd anRtavAdinAM vivAhaniSedhakAnAM
bhakSyavizeSaniSedhakAnAJca 3 bhUtasvarUpANAM
zikSAyAM bhramakAtmanAM vAkyeSu ca manAMsi
nivezya dharmmAd bhraMziSyante| tAni tu
bhakSyANI vizvAsinAM svIkRtasatyadharmmANAJca
dhanyavAdasahitAya bhogAyezvareNa sasRjire| 4
yata IzvareNa yadyat sRSTaM tat sarvvam uttamaM
yadi ca dhanyavAdena bhujyate tarhi tasya kimapi
nAgrAhyaM bhavati, 5 yata Izvarasya vAkyena
prArthanaya ca tat pavitrIbhavati| 6 etAni vAkyANI
yadi tvaM bhrAtRn jJApayestarhi yIzukhrISTasyottamH
paricArako bhaviSyasi yo vizvAso hitopadezazca
tvayA gRhItastadIyavAkyairApyAyisyase ca| 7
yAnyupAkhyAnAni durbhAvANI vRddhayoSitAmeva
yogyANI ca tAni tvayA visRjyantAm Izvarabhaktaye

yatnaH kriyatA|ca| 8 yataH zArIriko yatnaH svalpaphalado
 bhavati kintvIzvarabhaktiraihipAratrikajIvanayoH
 pratijJAyuktA sati sarvvatra phaladA bhavati| 9
 vAkyametad vizvasanIyaM sarvvai rgrahaNIyaJca vayaJca
 tadarthameva zrAmyAmo nindAM bhUMjmahe ca| 10 yato
 hetoH sarvvamAnavAnAM vizeSato vizvAsinAM trAtA
 yo'mara Izvarastasmin vayaM vizvasAmaH| 11 tvam etAni
 vAkyAni pracAraya samupadiza ca| 12 alpavayaSkatvAt
 kenApyavajJeyo na bhava kintvAlApenAcaraNena premnA
 sadAtmatvena vizvAsena zucitvena ca vizvAsinAM
 Adarzo bhava| 13 yAvannAham AgamiSyAmi tAvat
 tva pAThe cetayane upadeze ca mano nidhatsva| 14
 prAcInagaNahastArpaNasahitena bhaviSyadvAkyena
 yaddAnaM tubhyaM vizrANitaM tavAntaHsthe tasmin
 dAne zithilamanA mA bhava| 15 eteSu mano nivezaya,
 eteSu varttasva, itthajca sarvvaviSaye tava guNavRddhiH
 prakAzatAM| 16 svasmin upadeze ca sAvadhAno
 bhUtvAvatiSThasva tat kRtvA tvayAtmaparitrANaM
 zrotRNAJca paritrANaM sAdhayiSyate|

5 tvaM prAcInaM na bhartsaya kintu taM pitaramiva
 yUnazca bhrAtRniva 2 vRddhAH striyazca mAtRniva
 yuvatIzca pUrNazucitvena bhaginIriya vinayasva| 3
 aparaM satyavidhavAH sammanyasva| 4 kasyAzcid
 vidhavAyA yadi putrAH pautRA vA vidyante tarhi te
 prathamataH svIyaparijanAn sevituM pitroH
 pratyupakarttuJca zikSantAM yatastadevezvarasya
 sAkSAd uttamaM grAhyaJca karmma| 5 aparaM yA nArI
 satyavidhavA nAthahInA cAsti sA IzvarasyAzraye
 tiSThantI divAnizaM nivedanaprArthanAbhyAM kAlaM

yApayati| 6 kintu yA vidhavA sukhabhogAsaktA sA
jIvatyapi mRtA bhavati| 7 ataeva tA yad anindita
bhavyeUstadartham etAni tvayA nidizyantAM| 8 yadi
kazcit svajAtIyAn lokAn vizeSataH svIyaparijanAn na
pAlayati tarhi sa vizvAsAd bhraSTo 'pyadhamazca
bhavati| 9 vidhavAvarge yasyA gaNana bhavati
tayA SaSTivatsarebhyo nyUnavayaskaya na
bhavitavyaM; aparaM pUrvvam ekasvAmika
bhUtva 10 sA yat zizupoSaNenAtithisevanena
pavitalokAnAM caraNaprakSAlanena kliSTAnAM
upakAreNa sarvvavidhasatkarmmAcaraNena
ca satkarmmakaraNAt sukhyAtiprAptA bhavet
tadapyAvazyakaM| 11 kintu yuvatI rvidhavA na gRhANA
yataH khrISTasya vaiparItyena tAsAM darpe jAte tA
vivAham icchanti| 12 tasmAcca pUrvvadharmmaM
parityajya daNDanIyA bhavanti| 13 anantaraM tA gRhAd
gRham paryyaTantya AlasyaM zikSante kevalamAlasyaM
nahi kintvanarthakAlApaM parAdhikAracarccAJcApi
zikSamANA anucitAni vAkyAni bhASante| 14 ato
mameccheyaM yuvatyo vidhavA vivAham kurvvatAm
apatyavatyo bhavantu gRhakarmma kurvvatAJcetthaM
vipakSaya kimapi nindAdvAraM na dadatu| 15 yata itaH
pUrvvam api kAzcit zayatAnasya pazcAdgAminyo
jAtAH| 16 aparaM vizvAsinyA vizvAsino vA kasyApi
parivArANAM madhye yadi vidhavA vidyante
tarhi sa tAH pratipAlayatu tasmAt samitau bhAre
'nAropite satyavidhavAnAM pratipAlanaM karttuM
tayA zakyate| 17 ye prAJcaH samitiM samyag
adhitiSThanti vizeSata IzvaravAkyenopadezena ca ye

yatnaM vidadhate te dviguNasyAdarasya yogyA
 mAnyantAM| 18 yasmAt zAstre likhitamidamAste, tvaM
 zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM mA badhAneti, aparamapi
 kAryyakRd vetanasya yogyo bhavatIti| 19 dvau trIn vA
 sAkSiNo vinA kasyAcit prACInasya viruddham
 abhiyogastvayA na gRhyatAM| 20 aparaM ye
 pApamAcaranti tAn sarvveSAM samakSaM bhartsayasva
 tenApareSAMapi bhIti rjaniSyate| 21 aham Izvarasya
 prabho ryIzukhrISTasya manonItadivyaUtAnAJca
 gocare tvAm idam AJJApayAmi tvaM kasyApyanurodhena
 kimapi na kurvvana vinApakSapAtam etAna vidhIn
 pAlaya| 22 kasyApi mUrddhi hastAparNaM tvarayA
 mAkArSIH| parapApAnAJcAMzI mA bhava| svaM zuciM
 rakSa| 23 aparaM tavodarapIDAyAH punaH puna
 durbbalatAyAzca nimittaM kevalaM toyaM na pivan
 kijCin madyaM piva| 24 keSAJcit mAnavAnAM pApAni
 vicArAt pUrvvaM keSAJcit pazcAt prakAzante| 25
 tathaiva satkarmmANYapi prakAzante tadanyathA sati
 pracchannAni sthAtuM na zaknuvanti|

6yAvanto lokA yugadhAriNo dAsAH santi te
 svasvasvAminam pUrNasamAdarayogyam manyantAM
 no ced Izvarasya nAmna upadezasya ca ninda
 sambhaviSyati| 2 yeSAJca svAmino vizvAsinaH
 bhavanti taiste bhrAtRtvAt nAvajJeyAH kintu
 te karmmaphalabhogino vizvAsinaH priyAzca
 bhavantIti hetoH sevanIyA eva, tvam etAni zikSaya
 samupadiza ca| 3 yaH kazcid itarazikSAM
 karoti, asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
 hitavAkyAnIzvarabhakte ryogyAM zikSAJca na

svIkaroTi 4 sa darpadhmAtaH sarvvathA jJAnahInazca
 vivAdai rvAgyuddhaizca rogayuktazca bhavati| 5
 tAdRzAd bhAvAd IrSyAvirodhApavAdaduSTAsUyA
 bhraSTamanasAM satyajJAnahInAnAm IzvarabhaktiM
 lAbhopAyam iva manyamAnAnAM lokAnAM
 vivAdAzca jAyante tAdRzebhyo lokebhystvaM pRthak
 tiSTha| 6 saMyateccchayA yuktA yezvarabhaktiH
 sA mahAlAbhopAyo bhavatIti satyaM| 7
 etajjagatpravezanakAle'smAbhiH kimapi nAnAyi
 tattayajanakAle'pi kimapi netuM na zakSyata iti
 nizcitaM| 8 ataeva khAdyAnyAcchAdanAni ca
 prApyAsmAbhiH santuSTai rbhavitavyaM| 9 ye tu
 dhanino bhavituM ceSTante te parIkSAyAm unMAthe
 patanti ye cAbhilASA mAnavAn vinAze narake ca
 majjayanti tAdRzeSvajJAnAhitAbhilASeSvapi patanti| 10
 yato'rthaspRha sarvveSAM duritAnAM mUlaM bhavati
 tAmavalambya kecid vizvAsAd abhraMzanta
 nAnAklezaizca svAn avidhyan| 11 he Izvarasya loka tvam
 etebhyaH palAyya dharmma Izvarabhakti rvizvAsaH
 prema sahiSNutA kSantizcAITAnyAcara| 12 vizvAsarUpam
 uttamayuddhaM kuru, anantajIvanam Alambasva
 yatastadarthaM tvam AhUto 'bhavaH, bahuSAkSiNAM
 samakSajcottamAM pratijJAM svIkRtavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13
 aparaM sarvveSAM jIvayiturIzvarasya sAKSAd yazca
 khrISTo yIzuH pantIyapIlAtasya samakSam uttamAM
 pratijJAM svIkRtavAn tasya sAKSAd ahaM tvAm idam
 AjJApayAmi| 14 IzvareNa svasamaye prakAzitavyam
 asmAKaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvat tvayA
 niSkalaGkatvena nirddoSatvena ca vidhI rakSyatAM| 15

sa IzvaraH saccidAnandaH, advitIyasamrAT, rAjJAM rAjA,
prabhUnAM prabhuH, **16** amaratAyA advitIya AkaraH,
agamyatejonivAsI, marttyAnAM kenApi na dRSTaH
kenApi na dRzyazca| tasya gauravaparAkramau
sadAtanau bhUyAstAM| Amen| (aiōnios g166) **17** ihaloke ye
dhaninaste cittasamunnatiM capale dhane vizvAsajca na
kurvvatAM kintu bhogArtham asmabhyaM pracuratvena
sarvvadAtA (aiōn g165) **18** yo'mara Izvarastasmin
vizvasantu sadAcAraM kurvvantu satkarmmadhanena
dhanino sukalA dAtArazca bhavantu, **19** yathA ca satyaM
jIvanaM pApnuyustathA pAratrikAm uttamasampadaM
sajcinvantveti tvayAdizyantAM| **20** he tImathiya, tvam
upanidhiM gopaya kAlpanikavidyAyA apavitraM
pralApaM virodhoktiJca tyaja ca, **21** yataH katipayA
lokAstAM vidyAmavalambya vizvAsAd bhraSTA
abhavana| prasAdastava sahAyo bhUyAt| Amen|

2 tImathiyaH

1 khrISTena yIzunA yA jIvanasya pratijJA
tAmadhIzvarasyecchayA yIzoH khrISTasyaikaH preritaH
paulo'haM svakIyaM priyaM dharmmaputraM
tImathiyAM prati patraM likhAMi| **2** tAta Izvaro'smAkAM
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi prasAdaM dayAM zAntiJca
kriyAstAM| **3** aham A pUrvvapuruSA t yam IzvaraM
pavitramanasA seve taM dhanyaM vadanaM
kathayAMi, aham ahorAtraM prArthanAsamaye tvAM
nirantaraM smarAMi| **4** yazca vizvAsaH prathame
loyInAmikAyAM tava mAtAmahyAm unIkInAmikAyAM
mAtari cAtiSThat tavAntare'pi tiSThatIti manye **5**
tava taM niSkapaTaM vizvAsaM manasi kurvvan
tavAzrupAtaM smaran yathAnandena praphallo
bhaveyaM tadarthaM tava darzanam AkAGkSe| **6** ato heto
rmama hastArpaNena labdho ya Izvarasya varastvayi
vidyate tam ujjvAlayituM tvAM smArayAMi| **7** yata
Izvaro'smabhyaM bhayajanakam AtmAnam adattvA
zaktipremasatarkatAnAm Akaram AtmAnaM dattavAn| **8**
ataevAsmAkAM prabhumadhi tasya vandidAsaM
mAmadhi ca pramANaM dAtuM na trapasva
kintvIzvarIyazaktyA susaMvAdasya kRte duHkhasya
sahabhAgI bhava| **9** so'smAn paritrANapAtrANi
kRtavAn pavitreNAhvAnenAhUtavAMzca;
asmatkarmmahetuneti nahi svIyanirUpANasya
prasAdasya ca kRte tat kRtavAn| sa prasAdaH sRSTeH
pUrvvakAle khrISTena yIzunAsmabhyam adAyi, (aiōnios
g166) **10** kintvadhunAsmAkAM paritrAtu ryIzoH
khrISTasyAgamanena prAkAzata| khrISTo mRtyuM

parAjitavAn susaMvAdena ca jIvanam amarataJca
prakAzitavAn| 11 tasya ghoSayitA dUtazcAnyajAtIyAnAM
zikSakazcAhaM niyukto'smi| 12 tasmAt kAraNAt
mamAyaM klezo bhavati tena mama lajJA na jAyate
yato'haM yasmin vizvasitavAn tamavagato'smi
mahAdinaM yAvat mamopanidhe rgopanasya zaktistasya
vidyata iti nizcitaM jAnAmi| 13 hitadAyakAnAM
vAkyAnAm AdarzarUpeNa mattaH zrutAH khrISTe yIzau
vizvAsapremnoH kathA dhAraya| 14 aparam
asmadantarvAsinA pavitreNAtmanA tAmuttamAm
upanidhiM gopaya| 15 AziyAdezIyAH sarvve mAM
tyaktavanta iti tvaM jAnAsi teSAM madhye phUgillo
harmmaginizca vidyete| 16 prabhuranISipharasya
parivArAn prati kRpAM vidadhAtu yataH sa punaH puna
rmAm ApyAyitavAn 17 mama zRGkhalena na trapitvA
romAnagare upasthitisamaye yatnena mAM mRgayitvA
mamoddezaM prAptavAn| 18 ato vicAradine sa yathA
prabhoH kRpAbhAjanaM bhavet tAdRzaM varaM
prabhustasmai deyAt| iphiSanagare'pi sa kati prakArai
rmAm upakRtavAn tat tvaM samyag vetsi|

2he mama putra, khrISTayIzuto yo'nugrahastasya
balena tvaM balavAn bhava| 2 aparaM bahubhiH
sAkSibhiH pramanIkRtAM yAM zikSAM zrutavAnasi tAM
vizvAsyeSu parasmai zikSAdAne nipuNeSu ca lokeSu
samarpayal| 3 tvaM yIzukhrISTasyottamo yoddheva
klezaM sahasval| 4 yo yuddhaM karoti sa sAMsArike
vyApAre magno na bhavati kintu svaniyojayitre rocituM
ceState| 5 aparaM yo mallai ryudhyati sa yadi
niyamAnusAreNa na yuddhyati tarhi kirITaM na lapsyate|

6 aparaM yaH kRSIvalaH karmma karoti tena prathamena
 phalabhAginA bhavitavyaM| 7 mayA yaducyate tat tvayA
 budhyatAM yataH prabhustubhyaM sarvvatra buddhiM
 dAsyati| 8 mama susaMvAdasya vacanAnusArAd
 dAyUdvaMziyaM mRtagaNamadhyAd utthApitaJca yIzuM
 khrISTaM smara| 9 tatsusaMvAdakAraNAd ahaM
 duSkarmmeva bandhanadazAparyyantaM klezaM bhujje
 kintvIzvarasya vAkyam abaddhaM tiSThati| 10 khrISTena
 yIzunA yad anantagauravasahitaM paritrANaM jAyate
 tadabhirucitai rlokairapi yat labhyeta tadarthamahaM
 teSAM nimittaM sarvvANyetAni sahe| (aiōnios g166) 11
 aparam eSA bhAratI satyA yadi vayaM tena sArddhaM
 mriyAmahe tarhi tena sArddhaM jIvivyAmaH, yadi ca
 klezaM sahAmahe tarhi tena sArddhaM rAjatvamapi
 kariSyAmahe| 12 yadi vayaM tam anaGgIkurmmastarhi
 so 'smAnapyanaGgIkariSyati| 13 yadi vayaM na
 vizvAsAmastarhi sa vizvAsyastiSThati yataH svam
 apahnotuM na zaknoti| 14 tvametAni smArayan te yathA
 niSphalaM zrotRNAM bhraMzajanakaM vAgyuddhaM
 na kuryastathA prabhoH samakSaM dRDhaM
 vinlyAdiza| 15 aparaM tvam Izvarasya sAkSAT
 svaM parIkSitam anindanIyakarmmakAriNaJca
 satyamatasya vAkyAnAM sadvibhajane nipuNaJca
 darzayituM yatasva| 16 kintvapavitrA anarthakakathA
 dUrIkuru yatastadAlambina uttarottaram adharmme
 varddhiSyante, 17 teSAJca vAkyaM galitakSatavat
 kSayavarddhako bhaviSyati teSAM madhye huminAyaH
 philltazcetinAmAnau dvau janau satyamatAd
 bhraSTau jAtau, 18 mRtAnAM punarutthiti rvyatIteti

vadantau keSAJcid vizvAsam utpATayatazca| 19
 tathApIzvarasya bhittimUlam acalaM tiSThati
 tasmiMzceyaM lipi rmudrAGkitA vidyate| yathA, jAnAti
 paramezastu svakIyAn sarvvamAnavAn| apagacched
 adharmmAcca yaH kazcit khrISTanAmakRt|| 20 kintu
 bRhanniketane kevala suvarNamayAni raupyamayANi ca
 bhAjanAni vidyanta iti tarhi kASThamayAni
 mRNmayAnyapi vidyante teSAJca kiyanti sammAnAya
 kiyantapamAnAya ca bhavanti| 21 ato yadi kazcid
 etAdRzebhyaH svaM pariSkaroti tarhi sa pAvitaM
 prabhoH kAryyayogyaM sarvvasatkAryyAyopayuktaM
 sammAnArthakaJca bhAjanaM bhaviSyati| 22
 yauvanAvasthAyA abhilASastvayA parityajyantAM
 dharmmo vizvAsaH prema ye ca zucimanobhiH prabhum
 uddizya prArthanAM kurvvate taiH sArddham
 aikyabhAvazcaiteSu tvayA yatno vidhIyatAM| 23
 aparaM tvam anarthakAn ajJAnAMzca praznAn
 vAgyuddhotpAdakAn jJAtvA dUrIkuru| 24 yataH prabho
 rdAsena yuddham akarttavayaM kintu sarvvAn prati
 zAntena zikSAdAnecchukena sahiSNunA ca bhavitavyaM,
 vipakSAzca tena namratvena cetitavyAH| 25 tathA kRte
 yadIzvaraH satyamatasya jJAnArthaM tebhyo
 manaHparivarttanarUpaM varaM dadyAt, 26 tarhi te
 yena zayatAnena nijAbhilASasAdhanAya dhRtAstasya
 jAlAt cetanAM prApyoddhAraM labdhuM zakSyanti|

3 caramadineSu klezajanakAH samaya upasthAsyantIti
 jAnihi| 2 yatastAtkAlika loka AtmapremiNo
 'rthapremiNa AtmazlAghino 'bhimanino nindakAH
 pitroranAjJAgrAhiNaH kRtaghna apavitrAH 3 prItivarjita

asandheyA mRSAPavAdino 'jitendriyAH pracaNDA
 bhadradveSiNo 4 vizvAsaghAtakA duHsAhasino
 darpadmAtA IzvarApremiNaH kintu sukhapremiNo 5
 bhaktavezAH kintvasvIkRtabhaktiguNA bhaviSyanti;
 etAdRzAnAM lokAnAM saMmargaM parityaja| 6
 yato ye janAH pracchannaM gehAn pravizanti pApai
 rbhAragrastA nAnAvidhAbhilASaizcAlitA yAH
 kAminyo 7 nityaM zikSante kintu satyamatasya
 tattvajJanaM prAptuM kadAcit na zaknuvanti tA
 dAsIvad vazIkurvate ca te tAdRzA lokAH| 8 yAnni
 ryAmbrizca yathA mUsamaM prati vipakSatvam
 akurutAM tathaiva bhraSTamanaso vizvAsaviSaye
 'grAhyAzcaite lokA api satyamataM prati vipakSatAM
 kurvvanti| 9 kintu te bahudUram agrasarA na
 bhaviSyanti yatastayo rmUDhatA yadvat tadvad
 eteSAMapi mUDhatA sarvvadRzyA bhaviSyati| 10
 mamopadezaH ziSTatAbhiprAyo vizvAso rdharyyaM
 prema sahiSNutopadravaH klezA 11 AntiyakhiiyAyAm
 ikaniye lUstrAyAJca mAM prati yadyad aghaTata
 yAMzcopadravAn aham asahe sarvvametat tvam
 avagato'si kintu tatsarvvataH prabhu rmAm
 uddhRtavAn| 12 parantu yAvanto lokAH khrISTena
 yIzunezvarabhaktim Acaritum icchanti teSAM
 sarvveSAM upadravo bhaviSyati| 13 aparaM pApiSThAH
 khalAzca lokA bhrAmyanto bhramayantazcottarottaraM
 duStatvena varddhiSyante| 14 kintu tvaM yad yad
 azikSathAH, yacca tvayi samarpitam abhUt tasmin
 avatiSTha, yataH kasmAt zikSAM prApto'si tad vetsi; 15
 yAni ca dharmmazAstrANi khrISTe yIzau vizvAsena

paritrANaprAptaye tvAM jJAninaM karttuM zaknuvanti
tAni tvaM zaizavakAlAd avagato'si| 16 tat sarvvaM
zAstram IzvarasyAtmanA dattaM zikSAYai doSabodhAya
zodhanAya dharmmavinayAya ca phalayUktaM
bhavati 17 tena cezvarasya loko nipuNaH sarvvasmai
satkarmmaNe susajjazca bhavati|

4Izvarasya gocare yazca yIzuH khrISTaH
svIyAgamanakAle svarAjatvena jIvatAM mRtAnAJca
lokAnAM vicAraM kariSyati tasya gocare 'haM tvAm
idaM dRDham AjJApayAmi| 2 tvaM vAkyaM ghoSaya
kAle'kAle cotsuko bhava pUrNayA sahiSNutayA
zikSayA ca lokAn prabodhaya bhartsaya
vinayasva ca| 3 yata etAdRzaH samaya AyAti
yasmin lokA yathArtham upadezam asahyamAnAH
karNakaNDUyanaviziSTA bhUtva nijAbhilASat zikSakAn
saMgrahISyanti 4 satyamatAcca zrotrAni nivarttya
vipathagAmino bhUtvopAkhyAneSu pravarttiSyante;
5 kintu tvaM sarvvaviSaye prabuddho bhava
duHkhabhogAM svIkuru susaMvAdapracArakasya
karmma sAdhaya nijaparicaryyAM pUrNatvena kuru
ca| 6 mama prANAnAm utsargo bhavati mama
prasthAnakAlazcopAtiSThat| 7 aham uttamayuddhaM
kRtavAn gantavyamArgasyAntaM yAvad dhAvitavAn
vizvAsaJca rakSitavAn| 8 zeSaM puNyamukuTaM
madarthaM rakSitaM vidyate tacca tasmin mahAdine
yathArthavicArakeNa prabhunA mahyaM dAyiSyate
kevalaM mahyam iti nahi kintu yAvanto
lokAstasyAgamanam AkAGkSante tebhyaH sarvvebhyo
'pi dAyiSyate| 9 tvaM tvarayA matsamIpam AgantuM

yatasva, 10 yato dImA aihikasaMsAram IhamAno mAM
parityajya thiSalanIkIM gatavAn tathA krISki rgAlAtiyAM
gatavAn tItazca dAlmAtiyAM gatavAn| (aiōn g165) 11 kevalo
lUko mayA sArddhaM vidyate| tvaM mArkaM saGginaM
kRtvAgaccha yataH sa paricaryyayA mamopakArI
bhaviSyati, 12 tukhikaJcAham iphiSanagaraM preSitavAn|
13 yad AcchAdanavastraM troyAnagare kArpasya
sannidhau mayA nikSiptaM tvamAgamanasamaye tat
pustakAni ca vizeSatazcarmmagranthAn Anaya| 14
kAMsyakAraH sikandaro mama bahvaniSTaM kRtavAn
prabhustasya karmmaNAM samucitaphalaM
dadAtu| 15 tvamapi tasmAt sAvadhAnAstiSTha yataH
so'smAKaM vAkyAnAm atIva vipakSo jAtaH| 16 mama
prathamapratyuttarasamaye ko'pi mama sahAyo
nAbhavat sarvve mAM paryatyajan tAn prati tasya
doSasya gaNana na bhUyAt; 17 kintu prabhu rmama
sahAyo 'bhavat yathA ca mayA ghoSaNA sAdhyeta
bhinnajAtIyAzca sarvve susaMvAdaM zRNuyustathA
mahyaM zaktim adadAt tato 'haM siMhasya mukhAd
uddhRtaH| 18 aparaM sarvvasmAd duSkarmmataH
prabhu rmAm uddhariSyati nijasvargIyarAjyaM netuM
mAM tArayiSyati ca| tasya dhanyavAdaH sadAkAlaM
bhUyAt| Amen| (aiōn g165) 19 tvaM priSkAm Akkilam
anISipharasya pariJanAMzca namaskuru| 20 irAstaH
karinthanagare 'tiSThat traphimazca pIDitavAt
miltanagare mayA vyahIyata| 21 tvaM hemantakAlAt
pUrvvam AgantuM yatasva| ubUlaH pUdi rIInaH
klaudiyA sarvve bhrAtarazca tvAM namaskurvate| 22

prabhu ryIzuH khrISTastavAtmanA saha bhUyAt|
yuSmAsvanugraho bhUyAt| Amen|

tItaH

1 anantajIvanasyAzAto jAtAyA Izvarabhakte ryogyasya
satyamatasya yat tatvajJAnaM yazca vizvAsa
IzvarasyAbhirucitalokai rlabhyate tadarthaM
(aiōnios g166) **2** yIzukhrISTasya prerita Izvarasya
dAsaH paulo'haM sAdhAraNavizvAsAt mama
prakRtaM dharmmaputraM tItaM prati likhami| **3**
niSkapaTa Izvara AdikAlAt pUrvvaM tat jIvanaM
pratijJAtavAn svanirUpitasamaye ca ghoSaNayA tat
prakAzitavAn| **4** mama trAturIzvarasyAjJayA ca tasya
ghoSaNaM mayi samarpitam abhUt| asmAkaM tAta
IzvaraH paritrAta prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tubhyam
anugrahaM dayAM zAntijca vitaratu| **5** tvaM yad
asampUrNakAryyANi sampUraye rmadIyAdezAcca
pratinagaraM prAcInagaNAn niyojayestadarthamahaM
tvAM krItiyupadvIpe sthApayitvA gatavAn| **6** tasmAd yo
naro 'nindita ekasyA yoSitaH svAmI vizvAsinAm
apacayasyAvAdhyatvasya vA doSeNAliptAnAjca
santAnAnAM janako bhavati sa eva yogyaH| **7** yato
heteradyakSeNezvarasya gRhAdyakSeNevAnindanIyena
bhavitavyaM| tena svecchAcAriNA krodhinA
pAnAsaktena prahArakeNa lobhinA vA na bhavitavyaM **8**
kintvatithisevakena sallokAnurAgiNA vinItena nyAyyena
dhArmmikeNa jitendriyeNa ca bhavitavyaM, **9** upadeze
ca vizvastaM vAkyaM tena dhAritavyaM yataH sa yad
yathArthenopadezena lokAn vinetuM vighnakAriNazca
niruttarAn karttuM zaknuyAt tad AvazyakaM| **10**
yataste bahavo 'vAdhyA anarthakavAkyavAdinaH
pravaJcakAzca santi vizeSatazchinnatvacAM madhye

kecit tAdRzA lokAH santi| 11 teSAJca vAgrodha
 Avazyako yataste kutsitalAbhasyAzayAnucitAni
 vAkyAni zikSayanto nikhilaparivArANAM sumatiM
 nAzayanti| 12 teSAM svadezIya eko bhaviSyadvAdI
 vacanamidamuktavAn, yathA, krItIyamAnavAH sarvve
 sadA kApaTyavAdinaH| hiMsrajantusamAnAste
 'lasAzcodarabhArataH|| 13 sAkSyametata tathyaM, ato
 hetostvaM tAn gADhaM bhartsaya te ca yathA
 vizvAse svasthA bhaveyu 14 ryihUdIyopAkhyAneSu
 satyamatabhraSTAnAM mAnavAnAm AjJAsu ca
 manAMsi na nivezayeyustathAdiza| 15 zucInAM kRte
 sarvvANyeva zucIni bhavanti kintu kalaGkitAnAm
 avizvAsinAJca kRte zuci kimapi na bhavati yatasteSAM
 buddhayaH saMvedAzca kalaGkitAH santi| 16 Izvarasya
 jJAnaM te pratijAnanti kintu karmmabhistad
 anaGgIkurvvate yataste garhitA anAjJAgrAhiNaH
 sarvvasatkarmmaNazcAyogyAH santi|

2 yathArthasyopadezasya vAkyAni tvayA kathyantAM 2
 vizeSataH prAcInaloka yathA prabuddhA dhIrA vinitA
 vizvAse premni sahiSNutAyAJca svasthA bhaveyustadvat
3 prAcInayoSito'pi yathA dharmmayogyam AcAraM
 kuryyuH paranindakA bahumadyapAnasya nighnAzca
 na bhaveyuH **4** kintu suzikSAkAriNyaH satya Izvarasya
 vAkyAM yat na nindyeta tadarthaM yuvatIH suzIlatAm
 arthataH patisneham apatyasnehaM **5** vinitIM zucitvaM
 gRhiNitvaM saujanyaM svAminighnaJcAdizeyustathA
 tvayA kathyatAM| **6** tadvad yUno'pi vinitaye prabodhaya|
7 tvaJca sarvvaviSaye svaM satkarmmaNAM dRSTAntaM
 darzaya zikSAyAJcAvikRtatvaM dhIratAM yathArthaM **8**

nirddoSaJca vAkyAM prakAzaya tena vipakSo yuSmAkam
 apavAdasya kimapi chidraM na prApya trapiSyate|
9 dAsAzca yat svaprabhUnAM nighnAH sarvvaviSaye
 tuSTijanakAzca bhaveyuH pratyuttaraM na kuryyuH
10 kimapi nApahareyuH kintu pUrNAM suvizvastatAM
 prakAzayeyuriti tAn Adiza| yata evamprakAreNAsmakaM
 trAturIzvarasya zikSA sarvvaviSaye tai rbhUSitavyA|
11 yato hetostrANAJanaka IzvarasyAnugrahaH sarvvAn
 mAnavAn pratyuditavAn **12** sa cAsmAn idaM zikSyati yad
 vayam adharmmaM sAMsArikAbhilASAMzcAnaGgIkRtya
 vinItatvena nyAyenezvarabhaktyA cehaloke Ayu
 ryApayAmaH, (aiōn g165) **13** paramasukhasyAzAm
 arthato 'smAkam mahata Izvarasya trANakarttu
 ryIzukhrISTasya prabhAvasyodayaM pratIkSamahe|
14 yataH sa yathAsmAn sarvvasmAd adharmmAt
 mocayitvA nijAdhikArasvarUpaM satkarmmasUtsukam
 ekaM prajAvargaM pAvayet tadartham asmAkam
 kRte AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| **15** etAni bhASasva
 pUrNasAmarthyena cAdiza prabodhaya ca, ko'pi tvAM
 nAvamanyatAM|

3te yathA dezAdhipAnAM zAsakAnAJca nighnA
 AjJAgrAhiNzca sarvvasmai satkarmmaNe susajjAzca
 bhaveyuH **2** kamapi na nindeyu rnivvirodhinaH
 kSantAzca bhaveyuH sarvvAn prati ca pUrNaM
 mRdutvaM prakAzayeyuzceti tAn Adiza| **3** yataH
 pUrvvaM vayamapi nirbbodhA anAjJAgrAhiNo
 bhrAntA nAnAbhilASANAM sukhAnAJca dAseyA
 duSTatverSyAcAriNo ghRNitAH parasparaM
 dveSiNazcAbhavAmaH| **4** kintvasmAkam

trAturIzvarasya yA dayA marttyAnAM prati ca yA
 prItitasyAH prAdurbhAve jAte 5 vayam
 AtmakRtebhyo dharmmakarmmabhyastannahi kintu
 tasya kRpAtaH punarjanmarUpeNa prakSAlanena
 pravitrasyAtmano nUtanIkaraNena ca tasmAt
 paritrANAM prAptAH 6 sa cAsmAkaM trAtrA
 yIzukhrISTenAsmadupari tam AtmAnaM pracuratvena
 vRSTavAn| 7 itthaM vayaM tasyAnugraheNa
 sapuNyibhUya pratyAzayAnantajIvanasyAdhikAriNo
 jAtAH| (aiōnios g166) 8 vAkyametad vizvasanIyam
 ato hetorIzvare ye vizvasitavantaste yathA
 satkarmmANyanutiSTheyustathA tAn dRDham
 AjJApayeti mamAbhimataM|tAnyevottamAni
 mAnavebhyaH phaladAni ca bhavanti| 9 mUDhebhyaH
 praznavAMzAvalivivAdebhyo vyavasthAyA
 vitaNDAbhyazca nivarttasva yatastA niSphala
 anarthakAzca bhavanti| 10 yo jano bibhitsustam
 ekavAraM dvirvva prabodhya dUrIkuru, 11 yatastAdRzo
 jano vipathagAmI pApiSTha AtmadoSakazca bhavati
 tvayA jJayatAM| 12 yadAham ArttimAM tukhikaM vA
 tava samIpam preSayiSyAmi tada tvAM nikapalau mama
 samIpam AgantuM yatasva yatastatraivAhaM zItakAlaM
 yApayituM matim akArSaM| 13 vyavasthApakaH sInA
 ApalluzcaitayoH kasyApyabhAvo yanna bhavet
 tadarthaM tau yatnena tvayA visRjyetAM| 14 aparam
 asmadIyaloka yanniSphala na bhaveyustadarthaM
 prayojanIyopakArAyA satkarmmANyanuSThAtuM
 zikSantAM| 15 mama saGginaH savve tvAM

namaskurvate| ye vizvAsAd asmAsu prIyante tAn
namaskuru; sarvveSu yuSmAsvanugraho bhUyAt| Amen|

philomonaH

1 khrISTasya yIzo rbandidAsaH paulastIthiyanAmA
bhrAtA ca priyaM sahaKariNaM philImonaM **2** priyaM
AppiyAM sahasenAm ArkhippaM philImonasya gRhe
sthitAM samitijca prati patraM likhataH| **3** asmAkaM
tAta IzvaraH prabhu rYIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn prati
zAntim anugrahaJca kriyAstAM| **4** prabhuM yIzuM prati
sarvvAn pavitralokAn prati ca tava premavizvAsayo
rvRttAntaM nizamyAhaM **5** prArthanAsamaye tava
nAmocArayan nirantaraM mamezvaram dhanyaM
vadAmi| **6** asmAsu yadyat saujanyaM vidyate tat
sarvvaM khrISTaM yIzuM yat prati bhavatIti jJAnAya tava
vizvAsamUlika dAnazIlata yat saphala bhavet tadaham
icchAmi| **7** he bhrAtaH, tvaya pavitralokAnAM prANa
ApyAyita abhavan etasmAt tava premnAsmAKaM mahAn
AnandaH sAntvAnA ca jAtaH| **8** tvaya yat karttavyaM tat
tvAm AjJApayituM yadyapyahaM khrISTenAtIvotsuko
bhavyaM tathApi vRddha **9** idAnIM yIzukhrISTasya
bandidAsazcaivambhUto yaH paulaH so'haM tvAM
vinetuM varaM manye| **10** ataH zRGkhalabaddho'haM
yamajanayaM taM madIyatanayam onISimam adhi
tvAM vinaye| **11** sa pUrvvaM tavAnupakAraka AsIt
kintvidAnIM tava mama copakArI bhavati| **12** tamevAhaM
tava samIpaM preSayAmi, ato madIyaprANasvarUpaH
sa tvayanugRhyatAM| **13** susaMvAdasya kRte
zRGkhalabaddho'haM paricArakamiva taM svasannidhau
varttayitum aicchaM| **14** kintu tava saujanyaM yad balena
na bhUtva svecchAyAH phalaM bhavet tadarthaM tava
sammatiM vinA kimapi karttavyaM nAmanye| **15** ko

jAnAti kSaNakAlArthaM tvattastasya vicchedo'bhavat
etasyAyam abhiprAyo yat tvam anantakAlArthaM taM
lapsyase (aiōnios g166) 16 puna rdAsamiva lapsyase
tannahi kintu dAsAt zreSThaM mama priyaM tava ca
zAririkasambandhAt prabhusambandhAcca tato'dhikaM
priyaM bhrAtaramiva| 17 ato heto ryadi mAM
sahabhAginam jAnAsi tarhi mAmiva tamanugRhANa|
18 tena yadi tava kimapyaparAddhaM tubhyaM kimapi
dhAryate vA tarhi tat mameti viditvA gaNaya| 19
ahaM tat parizotsyAmi, etat paulo'haM svahastena
likhAmi, yatastvAM svaprANAn api mahyaM dhAryasi
tad vaktuM necchAmi| 20 bho bhrAtaH, prabhoH kRte
mama vAjchAM pUraya khrISTasya kRte mama prANAn
ApyAyaya| 21 tavAjJAgrAhitve vizvasya mayA etat
likhyate mayA yaducyate tato'dhikaM tvayA kAriSyata iti
jAnAmi| 22 tatkaraNasamaye madarthamapi vAsagRhaM
tvayA sajjikriyatAM yato yuSmAkAM prArthanANAM
phalarUpo vara ivAhaM yuSmabhyaM dAyisye mameti
pratyAZa jAyate| 23 khrISTasya yIZAH kRte mayA saha
bandiripAphrA 24 mama sahakAriNo mArka AriSTArkho
dImA lUkazca tvAM namaskAraM vedayanti| 25 asmAkAM
prabho ryIZukhrISTasyAnugraho yuSmAkam AtmanA
saha bhUyAt| Amen|

ibriNaH

1 purA ya Izvaro bhaviSyadvAdibhiH pitRlokebhyo
nAnAsamaye nAnAprakAraM kathitavAn **2** sa etasmin
zeSakAle nijaputreNAsmabhyaM kathitavAn| sa taM
putraM sarvvAdhikAriNaM kRtavAn tenaiva ca
sarvvajaganti sRSTavAn| (aiōn g165) **3** sa putrastasya
prabhAvasya pratibimbastasya tattvasya
mUrttizcAsti svIyazaktivAkyena sarvvaM dhatte ca
svaprANairasmAkaM pApamArjjanaM kRtvA
UrddhvasthAne mahAmahimno dakSiNapArzve
samupaviSTavAn| **4** divyadUtagaNAd yathA sa
viziSTanAmno 'dhikAri jAtastathA tebhyo'pi zreSTho
jAtaH| **5** yato dUtAnAM madhye kadAcidIzwareNedaM ka
uktaH? yathA, "madIyatanayo 'si tvam adyaiva janito
mayA|" punazca "ahaM tasya pitA bhaviSyAmi sa
ca mama putro bhaviSyati|" **6** aparaM jagati
svakIyAdvitIyaputrasya punarAnayanakAle tenoktaM,
yathA, "Izvarasya sakalai rdUtareSa eva praNamyatAM|" **7**
dUtAn adhi tenedam uktaM, yathA, "sa
karoti nijAn dUtAn gandhavAhasvarUpakAn|
vahnizikhAsvarUpAMzca karoti nijasevakAn||" **8** kintu
putramuddizya tenoktaM, yathA, "he Izvara sadA sthAyi
tava siMhAsanaM bhavet| yAthArthyasya bhaveddaNDo
rAjadaNDastvadIyakaH| (aiōn g165) **9** puNye prema karoSi
tvaM kiJcAdharmmam Rtiyase| tasmAd ya Iza Izaste sa te
mitragaNAdapi| adhikAhlAdatailena secanaM kRtavAn
tava||" **10** punazca, yathA, "he prabho pRthivImUlam
Adau saMsthApitaM tvayA| tathA tvadIyahastena kRtaM
gaganamaNDalaM| **11** ime vinaMkSyatastvantu

nityamevAvatiSThase| idantu sakalaM vizvaM
 saMjariSyati vastravat| 12 saGkocitaM tvayA tattv
 vastravat parivartsyate| tvantu nityaM sa evAsI
 rnirantAstava vatsarAH||" 13 aparaM dUtAnAM madhye
 kaH kadAcidIzvareNedamuktaH? yathA, "tavArIn
 pAdapIThaM te yAvannahi karomyahaM| mama
 dakSiNadigbhAge tAvat tvaM samupAviza||" 14
 ye paritrANasyAdhikAriNo bhaviSyanti teSAM
 paricaryyArthaM preSyamANAH sevanakAriNa AtmAnaH
 kiM te sarvve dUtA nahi?

2ato vayaM yad bhramasrotasA nApanIyAmahe
 tadarthamasmAbhi ryadyad azrAvi tasmin manAMsi
 nidhAtavyAni| 2 yato heto dUtaiH kathitaM vAkyaM
 yadyamogham abhavad yadi ca tallaGghanakAriNe
 tasyAgrAhakAya ca sarvvasmai samucitaM daNDam
 adIyata, 3 tarhyasmAbhistAdRzaM mahAparitrANam
 avajJaya kathaM rakSA prApsyate, yat prathamataH
 prabhunA proktaM tato'smAn yAvat tasya zrotRbhiH
 sthirikRtaM, 4 aparaM lakSaNairadbhutakarmmabhi
 rvividhazaktiprakAzena nijecchAtaH pavitrasyAtmano
 vibhAgena ca yad IzvareNa pramANikRtam abhUt| 5
 vayaM tu yasya bhAvirApyasya kathAM kathayAmaH,
 tat ten divyadUtAnAm adhInIkRtamiti nahi| 6 kintu
 kutrApi kazcit pramANam IdRzaM dattavAn, yathA,
 "kiM vastu mAnavo yat sa nityaM saMsmaryyate
 tvayA| kiM vA mAnavasantaM yat sa Alocyate
 tvayA| 7 divyadatagaNebhyaH sa kiJcin nyUnaH
 kRtastvayA| tejogauravarUpeNa kirITena vibhUSitaH|
 sRSTaM yat te karAbhyAM sa tatprabhutve niyojitaH|

8 caraNAdhazca tasyaiva tvayA sarvvaM vazIkRtaM||"
tena sarvvaM yasya vazIkRtaM tasyAvazIbhUtaM
kimapi nAvazeSitaM kintvadhunApi vayaM sarvvANi
tasya vazIbhUtAni na pazyAmaH| **9** tathApi
divyadUtagaNebhyo yaH kiJcin nyUnikRto'bhavat taM
yIzuM mRtyubhogahetostejogauravarUpeNa kirITena
vibhUSitaM pazyAmaH, yata IzvarasyAnugrahAt sa
sarvveSAM kRte mRtyum asvadata| **10** aparajca yasmai
yena ca kRtsnaM vastu sRSTaM vidyate bahusantAnAnAM
vibhavAyAnayanakAle teSAM paritrANAgarasasya
duHkhabhogena siddhIkaraNamapi tasyopayuktam
abhavat| **11** yataH pAvakaH pUyamAnAzca sarvve
ekasmAdevotpanna bhavanti, iti hetoH sa tAn bhrAtRn
vadituM na lajjate| **12** tena sa uktavAn, yathA,
"dyotayiSyAmi te nAma bhrAtRNaM madhyato mama|
parantu samite rmadhye kariSye te prazaMsanaM||"
13 punarapi, yathA, "tasmin vizvasya sthAtAhaM|"
punarapi, yathA, "pazyAham apatyAni ca dattAni mahyam
IzvarAt|"
14 teSAM apatyAnAM rudhirapalalaviziSTatvAt
so'pi tadvat tadviziSTo'bhUt tasyAbhiprAyo'yaM yat sa
mRtyubalAdhikAriNaM zayatAnaM mRtyunA balahInaM
kuryyAt **15** ye ca mRtyubhayAd yAvajjIvanaM dAsatvasya
nighna Asan tAn uddhArayet| **16** sa dUtAnAm upakArI na
bhavati kintvibrAhImo vaMzasyaivopakArI bhavati| **17** ato
hetoH sa yathA kRpAvAn prajAnAM pApazodhanArtham
IzvaroddezyaviSaye vizvAsyo mahAyAjako bhavet
tadarthaM sarvvaviSaye svabhrAtRNaM sadRzIbhavanaM
tasyocitam AsIt| **18** yataH sa svayaM parIkSAM gatvA

yaM duHkhabhogam avagatastena parikSAkrAntAn
upakarttuM zaknoti|

3he svargIyasyAhvAnasya sahabhAghinaH
pavitrabhrAtaraH, asmAkaM dharmmapratijJaya
dUto'grasarazca yo yIzustam AlocadhvaM| 2 mUsA
yadvat tasya sarvvaparivAramadhye vizvAsya AsIt,
tadvat ayamapi svaniyajakasya samIpe vizvAsyo bhavati|
3 parivArAcca yadvat tatsthApayituradhikaM gauravaM
bhavati tadvat mUsaso'yaM bahutaragauravasya yogyo
bhavati| **4** ekaikasya nivezanasya parijanAnAM
sthApayitA kazcid vidyate yazca sarvvasthApayitA sa
Izvara eva| **5** mUsAzca vakSyamANAnAM sAkSI bhRtya
iva tasya sarvvaparijanamadhye vizvAsyo'bhavat kintu
khrISTastasya parijanAnAmadhyakSa iva| **6** vayaM tu
yadi vizvAsasyotsAhaM zIghanaJca zeSaM yAvad
dhArayAmastarhi tasya parijana bhavAmaH| **7** ato hetoH
pavitreNAtmanA yadvat kathitaM, tadvat, "adya
yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrotumicchatha| **8**
tarhi purA parIkSAya dine prAntaramadhyataH|
madAjJanigrahasthAne yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA|
tathA mA kurutedAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH| **9**
yuSmAkaM pitarastatra matparIkSAm akurvata|
kurvvadbhi rme'nusandhAnaM tairadRzyanta
matkriyAH| catvAriMzatsama yAvat krudhvAhantu
tadanvaye| **10** avAdiSam ime loka bhrAntAntaHkaraNAH
sada| mAmakInAni vartmAni parijananti no ime| **11** iti
hetorahaM kopAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM| prevekSyate
janiretai rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" **12** he bhrAtaraH
sAvadhAna bhavata, amarezvarAt nivarttako

yo'vizvAsastadyuktaM duSTAntaHkaraNaM yuSmAkaM
kasyApi na bhavatu| 13 kintu yAvad adyanAmA samayo
vidyate tAvad yuSmanmadhye ko'pi pApasya vaJcanayA
yat kaThorIkRto na bhavet tadarthaM pratidinaM
parasparam upadizata| 14 yato vayaM khrISTasyAMzino
jAtAH kintu prathamavizvAsasya dRDhatvam asmAbhiH
zeSaM yAvad amoghaM dhArayitavyaM| 15 adya
yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrotumicchatha,
tarhyAjJAlaGghanasthAne yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA,
tathA mA kurutedAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi va iti tena
yaduktaM, 16 tadanusArAd ye zrutvA tasya kathAM na
gRhItavantaste ke? kiM mUsasA misaradezAd AgatAH
sarvve loka nahi? 17 kebhyo vA sa catvAriMzadvarSANi
yAvad akrudhyat? pApaM kurvvatAM yeSAM kuNapAH
prAntare 'patan kiM tebhyo nahi? 18 pravekSyate
janairetai rna vizrAmasthalaM mameti zapathaH keSAM
viruddhaM tenAkAri? kim avizvAsinAM viruddhaM nahi?
19 ataste tat sthAnaM praveSTum avizvAsAt nAzaknuvan
iti vayaM vIkSamahe|

4aparaM tadvizrAmaprApteH pratijJA yadi tiSThati
tarhyasmAkaM kazcit cet tasyAH phalena vaJcito
bhavet vayam etasmAd bibhImaH| 2 yato 'smAkaM
samIpe yadvat tadvat teSAM samIpe'pi susaMvAdaH
pracArito 'bhavat kintu taiH zrutaM vAkyaM tAn
prati niSphalam abhavat, yataste zrotAro vizvAsena
sArddhaM tannAmizrayan| 3 tad vizrAmasthAnaM
vizvAsibhirasmAbhiH pravizyate yatastenoktaM, "ahaM
kopAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM, pravekSyate janairetai
rna vizrAmasthalaM mama|" kintu tasya karmmANi

jagataH sRSTikAlAt samAptAni santi| 4 yataH kasmiMzcit
sthAne saptamaM dinamadhi tenedam uktaM, yathA,
"IzvaraH saptame dine svakRtebhyaH sarvvakarmmabhyo
vizazrAma|" 5 kintvetasmin sthAne punastenocyate,
yathA, "pravekSyate janairetai rna vizrAmasthalaM
mama|" 6 phalatastat sthAnaM kaizcit praveSTavyaM
kintu ye purA susaMvAdaM zrutavantastairavizvAsAt
tanna praviSTam, 7 iti hetoH sa punaradyanAmakaM
dinaM nirUpya dIrghakAle gate'pi pUrvvoktAM vAcam
dAyUdA kathayati, yathA, "adya yUyaM kathAM
tasya yadi saMzrotumicchatha, tarhi mA kurutedAnIM
kaThinAni manAMsi vaH|" 8 aparaM yihozUyo yadi tAn
vyazrAmayiSyat tarhi tataH param aparasya dinasya
vAg IzvareNa nAkathayiSyata| 9 ata Izvarasya prajAbhiH
karttavya eko vizrAmastiSThati| 10 aparam Izvaro
yadvat svakRtakarmmabhyo vizazrAma tadvat tasya
vizrAmasthAnaM praviSTo jano'pi svakRtakarmmabhyo
vizrAmyati| 11 ato vayaM tad vizrAmasthAnaM praveSTuM
yatAmahai, tadavizvAsodAharaNena ko'pi na patatu| 12
Izvarasya vAdo'maraH prabhAvaviziSTazca sarvvasmAd
dvidhArakhaGgAdapi tikSNaH, aparaM prANAtmano
rgranthimajjayozca paribhedAya vicchedakArI manasazca
saGkalpAnAm abhipretAnAJca vicArakaH| 13 aparaM
yasya samIpe svIyA svIyA kathAsmAbhiH kathayitavyA
tasyAgocaraH ko'pi prANI nAsti tasya dRSTau
sarvvamevAnAvRtaM prakAzitaJcAste| 14 aparaM ya
uccatamaM svargaM praviSTa etAdRza eko vyaktirarthata
Izvarasya putro yIzurasmAkaM mahAyAjako'sti, ato
heto rvayaM dharmmapratijJAM dRDham AlambAmahai|

15 asmAkAM yo mahAyAjako 'sti so'smAkAM duHkhai
rduHkhito bhavitum azakto nahi kintu pApAM
vinA sarvvaviSaye vayamiva parIkSitaH| 16 ataeva
kRpAM grahItuM prayojanIyopakArArtham anugrahaM
prAptuJca vayam utsAhenAnugrahasiMhAsanasya
samIpaM yAmaH|

5 yaH kazcit mahAyAjako bhavati sa mAnavAnAM
madhyAt nItaH san mAnavAnAM kRta
IzvaroddezyaviSaye'rthata upahArANAM
pApArthakabalInAJca dAna niyujyate| 2 sa cAJJAnAM
bhrAntAnAJca lokAnAM duHkhena duHkhi bhavituM
zaknoti, yato hetoH sa svayamapi daurbalyaveSTito
bhavati| 3 etasmAt kArANacca yadvat lokAnAM kRte
tadvad AtmakRte'pi pApArthakabalidAnaM tena
kartavyaM| 4 sa ghoccapadaH svecchAtaH kenApi na
gRhyate kintu hAroNa iva ya IzvareNAhUyate tenaiva
gRhyate| 5 evamprakAreNa khriSTo'pi mahAyAjakatvaM
grahituM svIyagauravaM svayaM na kRtavAn, kintu
"madIyatanayo'si tvam adyaiva janito mayeti" vAcAM
yastaM bhASitavAn sa eva tasya gauravaM kRtavAn| 6
tadvad anyagIte'pIdamuktaM, tvaM malkISedakaH
zreNyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH| (aiōn g165) 7 sa ca
dehavAsakAle bahukrandanenAzrupAtena ca mRtyuta
uddharaNe samarthasya pituH samIpe punaH
punarvinatiM prarthanaAJca kRtvA tatphalarUpiNIM
zaGkAto rakSAM prApya ca 8 yadyapi putro'bhavat
tathApi yairaklizyata tairAJJagrahaNam azikSata| 9
itthaM siddhIbhUya nijAJJagrAhiNAM sarvveSAM
anantaparitrANasya kArANasvarUpo 'bhavat| (aiōnios g166)

10 tasmAt sa malkISedakaH zreNIBhukto mahAyAjaka
 IzvareNAkhyAtaH| 11 tamadhyasmAkaM bahukathAH
 kathayitavyAH kintu tAH stabdhakarNai ryuSmAbhi
 rdurgamyAH| 12 yato yUyaM yadyapi samayasya
 dIrghatvAt zikSakA bhavitum azakSyata tathApIzvarasya
 vAkyAnAM yA prathamA varNamAlA tAmadhi
 zikSAprApti ryuSmAkaM punarAvazyakA bhavati, tathA
 kaThinadravye nahi kintu dugdhe yuSmAkaM
 prayojanam Aste| 13 yo dugdhapAyI sa zizurevetikAraNAt
 dharmmavAkye tatparo nAsti| 14 kintu sadasadvicAre
 yeSAM cetAMsi vyavahAreNa zikSitAni tAdRzAnAM
 siddhalokAnAM kaThoradravyeSu prayojanamasti|

6 vayaM mRtijanakakarmmabhyo manaHparAvarttanam
 Izvare vizvAso majjanazikSaNaM hastArpaNaM
 mRtalokAnAm utthAnam 2 anantakAlasthAyivicArAjJA
 caitaiH punarbhattimUlaM na sthApayantaH
 khrISTaviSayakAM prathamopadezaM pazcAtkRtya
 siddhiM yAvad agrasarA bhavAma| (aiōnios g166) 3
 IzvarasyAnumatyA ca tad asmAbhiH kAriSyate| 4 ya
 ekakRtvo dIptimayA bhUtvA svargIyavararasam
 AsvaditavantaH pavitrasyAtmano'Mzino jAtA 5 Izvarasya
 suvAkyAM bhAvikAlasya zaktiJcAsvaditavantazca te
 bhraSTvA yadi (aiōn g165) 6 svamanobhirIzvarasya putraM
 punaH kruze ghnanti lajjAspadaM kurvvate ca tarhi
 manaHparAvarttanAya punastAn navInikarttuM ko'pi na
 zaknoti| 7 yato yA bhUmiH svopari bhUyaH patitaM
 vRSTiM pivatI tatphalAdhikAriNAM nimittam
 iSTAni zAkAdInyutpAdayati sA IzvarAd AziSaM
 prAptA| 8 kintu yA bhUmi rgokSurakaNTakavRkSAN

utpAdayati sA na grAhyA zApArhA ca zeSe tasyA dAho
 bhaviSyati| 9 he priyatamaH, yadyapi vayam etAdRzaM
 vAkyAM bhASamahe tathApi yUyaM tata utkRSTAH
 paritrANapathasya pathikAzcAdhva iti vizvasAmaH| 10
 yato yuSmAbhiH pavitralokAnAM ya upakAro
 'kAri kriyate ca tenezvarasya nAmne prakAzitaM
 prema zramaJca vismarttum Izvaro'nyAyakArI na
 bhavati| 11 aparaM yuSmAkam ekaiko jano yat
 pratyAzApUraNArthaM zeSaM yAvat tameva yatnaM
 prakAzayedityaham icchAmi| 12 ataH zithilA na bhavata
 kintu ye vizvAsena sahiSNutayA ca pratijJAnAM
 phalAdhikAriNo jAtAsteSAM anugAmino bhavata| 13
 Izvaro yadA ibrAhIme pratyajAnAt tadA zreSThasya
 kasyApyaparasya nAmna zpathaM karttuM nAzaknot,
 ato hetoH svanAmna zpathaM kRtvA tenoktaM yathA,
 14 "satyam ahaM tvAm AziSaM gadiSyAmi tavAnvayaM
 varddhayiSyAmi ca|" 15 anena prakAreNa sa
 sahiSNutAM vidhAya tasyAH pratyAzAyAH phalaM
 labdhavan| 16 atha manavaH zreSThasya kasyacit
 nAmna zapante, zpathazca pramaNArthaM teSAM
 sarvvavivAdAntako bhavati| 17 ityasmIn IzvaraH
 pratijJAyAH phalAdhikAriNaH svIyamantraNAyA
 amoghatAM bAhulyato darzayitumicchana zpathena
 svapratijJAM sthirkRtavAn| 18 ataeva yasmin
 anRtakathanam Izvarasya na sAdhyaM tAdRzenAcalena
 viSayadvayena sammukhastharakSasthalasya prAptaye
 palAyitAnAm asmAkaM sudRDha sAntvanA jAyate| 19 sa
 pratyAzAsmAkaM manonaukAyA acalo laGgaro bhUtva
 vicchedakavastrasyAbhyantaraM praviSTA| 20

tatraivAsmAkam agrasaro yIzuH pravizya malkISedakaH
zreNyAM nityasthAyI yAjako'bhavat| (aiōn g165)

7 zAlamasya rAjA sarvvoparisthasyezvarasya yAjakazca
san yo nRpatInAM mAraNAt pratyAgatam ibrAhImaM
sAkSatkRtyAziSaM gaditavAn, **2** yasmai cebrAhIm
sarvvadravyANAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn sa malkISedak
svanAmno'rthena prathamato dharmmarAjaH pazcAt
zAlamasya rAjArthataH zAntirAjo bhavati| **3** aparaM
tasya pitA mAtA vaMzasya nirNaya AyuSa Arambho
jIvanasya zeSazcaiteSAM abhAvo bhavati, itthaM sa
Izvaraputrasya sadRzIkRtaH, sa tvanantakAlaM yAvad
yAjakastiSThati| **4** ataevAsmAkAM pUrvvapuruSa
ibrAhIm yasmai luThitadravyANAM dazamAMzaM
dattavAn sa kIdRk mahAn tad Alocayata| **5**
yAjakatvaprAptA leveH santAna vyavasthAnusAreNa
lokebhyo'rthata ibrAhImo jAtebhyaH svIyabhrAtRbhyo
dazamAMzagrahaNasyAdezaM labdhavantaH| **6** kintvasau
yadyapi teSAM vaMzAt notpannastathApIbrAhImo
dazamAMzaM gRhItavAn pratijJAnAm adhikAriNam
AziSaM gaditavAMzca| **7** aparaM yaH zreyAn sa
kSudratarAyAziSaM dadAtItyatra ko'pi sandeho nAsti|
8 aparam idAnIM ye dazamAMzaM gRhIanti te
mRtyoradhInA mAnavAH kintu tadAnIM yo gRhItavAn sa
jIvatItipramANaprAptaH| **9** aparaM dazamAMzagrAhi
levirapIbrAhImdvArA dazamAMzaM dattavAn etadapi
kathayitUM zakyate| **10** yato yadA malkISedak
tasya pitaraM sAkSat kRtavAn tadAnIM sa leviH
pitururasyAsIt| **11** aparaM yasya sambandhe loka
vyavasthAM labdhavantastena levIyAjakavargeNa

yadi siddhiH samabhaviSyat tarhi hAroNasya zreNyA
madhyAd yAjakaM na nirUpyevzareNa malkISedakaH
zreNyA madhyAd aparasyaikasya yAjakasyotthApanaM
kuta Avazyakam abhaviSyat? 12 yato yAjakavargasya
vinimayena sutarAM vyavasthAyA api vinimayo
jAyate| 13 aparajca tad vAkyAM yasyoddezyAM
so'pareNa vaMzena saMyuktA'sti tasya vaMzasya
ca ko'pi kadApi vedyAH karmma na kRtavAn| 14
vastutastu yaM vaMzamadhi mUsA yAjakatvasyaikAM
kathAmapi na kathitavAn tasmin yihUdAvaMze'smAkAM
prabhu rjanma gRhItavAn iti suspaSTaM| 15 tasya
spaSTataram aparaM pramANamidaM yat malkISedakaH
sAdRzyavatApareNa tAdRzena yAjakenodetavyaM, 16
yasya nirUpaNaM zarIrasambandhIyavidhiyuktayA
vyavasthAyA na bhavati kintvakSayajIvanayuktayA zaktyA
bhavati| 17 yata Izvara idaM sAkSyAM dattavAn, yathA,
"tvaM malkISedakaH zreNyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|"
(aĩõn g165) 18 anenAgravarttino vidhe durbbalatAyA
niSphalatAyAzca hetorarthato vyavasthayA kimapi
siddhaM na jAtamitihetostasya lopo bhavati| 19
yayA ca vayam Izvarasya nikaTavarttino bhavAma
etAdRzI zreSThapatyAzA saMsthApyate| 20 aparaM
yIzuH zaphaM vinA na niyuktastasmAdapi sa
zreSThaniyamasya madhyastho jAtaH| 21 yataste
zaphaM vinA yAjaka jAtaH kintvasau zaphathena
jAtaH yataH sa idamuktaH, yathA, 22 "parameza idaM
zepe na ca tasmAnnivartsyate| tvaM malkISedakaH
zreNyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aĩõn g165) 23 te ca
bahavo yAjaka abhavan yataste mRtyunA nityasthAyitvAt

nivAritAH, 24 kintvasAvanantakAlaM yAvat tiSThati
tasmAt tasya yAjakatvaM na parivarttanIyaM| (aiōn
g165) 25 tato heto rye mAnavAstenezvarasya sannidhiM
gacchanti tAn sa zeSaM yAvat paritrAtuM zaknoti
yatasteSAM kRte prArthanAM karttuM sa satataM
jIvati| 26 aparam asmAkaM tAdRzamaH yAjakasya
prayojanamAsId yaH pavitro 'hiMsako niSkalaGkaH
pApibhyo bhinnaH svargAdapyuccIkRtazca syAt| 27
aparaM mahAyAjakanAM yathA tathA tasya pratidinaM
prathamaM svapApAnAM kRte tataH paraM lokAnAM
pApAnAM kRte balidAnasya prayojanaM nAsti yata
AtmabalidAnaM kRtvA tad ekakRtvastena sampAditaM|
28 yato vyavasthayA ye mahAyAjaka nirUpyante te
daurbalyayukta mAnavaH kintu vyavasthAtaH paraM
zopathayuktena vAkyena yo mahAyAjako nirUpitaH so
'nantakAlArthaM siddhaH putra eva| (aiōn g165)

8 kathyamAnAnAM vAkyAnAM sAro'yam asmAkam
etAdRza eko mahAyAjako'sti yaH svarge mahAmahimnaH
siMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzvo samupaviSTavAn 2
yacca dUSyaM na manujaiH kintvIzvareNa sthApitaM
tasya satyadUSyasya pavitravastUnAJca sevakaH sa
bhavati| 3 yata ekaiko mahAyAjako naivedyAnAM
balInAJca dAne niyujyate, ato hetoretasyApi kiJcid
utsarjanIyaM vidyata ityAvazyakaM| 4 kiJca sa yadi
pRthivyAm asthAsyat tarhi yAjako nAbhaviSyat, yato ye
vyavasthAnusArAt naivedyAni dadatyetAdRza yAjaka
vidyante| 5 te tu svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntena
chAyayA ca sevAmanutiSThanti yato mUsasi dUSyaM
sAdhayitum udyate satIzvarastadeva tamAdiSTavAn

phalataH sa tamuktavAn, yathA, "avadhehi girau tvAM
 yadyannidarzanaM darzitaM tadvat sarvvANi tvayA
 kriyantAM|" 6 kintvidAnIm asau tasmAt zreSThaM
 sevakapadaM prAptavAn yataH sa zreSThapatijJAbhiH
 sthApitasya zreSThaniyamasya madhyastho'bhavat| 7
 sa prathamO niyamo yadi nirddoSo'bhaviSyata tarhi
 dvtiYasya niyamasya kimapi prayojanaM nAbhaviSyat|
 8 kintu sa doSamAropayan tebhyaH kathayati, yathA,
 "paramezvara idaM bhASate pazya yasmin samaye'ham
 isrAyelavaMzena yihUdAvaMzena ca sArddham ekaM
 navInaM niyamaM sthirikariSyAmyetAdRzaH samaya
 AyAti| 9 paramezvaro'paramapi kathayati teSAM
 pUrvvapuruSANAM misaradezAd AnayanArthaM yasmin
 dine'haM teSAM karaM dhRtvA taiH saha niyamaM
 sthirikRtavAn taddinasya niyamAnusAreNa nahi
 yatastai rmama niyame laGghite'haM tAn prati
 cintAM nAkaravaM| 10 kintu paramezvaraH kathayati
 taddinAt paramahaM isrAyelavaMzlyaiH sArddham imaM
 niyamaM sthirikariSyAmi, teSAM citte mama vidhIn
 sthApayiSyAmi teSAM hRtpatre ca tAn lekhiSyAmi,
 aparamahaM teSAM Izvaro bhaviSyAmi te ca mama
 lokA bhaviSyanti| 11 aparaM tvaM paramezvaraM
 jAnihItivAkyena teSAMekaiko janaH svaM svaM
 samIpavAsinaM bhrAtaraJca puna rna zikSayiSyati yata
 AkSudrAt mahAntaM yAvat sarvve mAM jJAsyanti| 12
 yato heterahaM teSAM adharmmAn kSamiSye teSAM
 pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na smariSyAmi|"

13 anena taM niyamaM nUtanaM gaditVA sa prathamaM

niyamaM purAtanIkRtavAn; yacca purAtanaM jIrNAJca
jAtaM tasya lopo nikaTo 'bhavat|

9 sa prathamo niyama ArAdhanAyA
vividharItibhiraihikapavitrasthAnena ca viziSTa AsIt| **2**
yato dUSyamekaM niramlyata tasya prathamakoSThasya
nAma pavitrasthAnamityAsIt tatra dipavRkSo
bhojanAsanaM darzanIyapUpAnAM zreNI cAsIt| **3**
tatpazcAd dvitIyAyAstiraSkariNyA abhyantare
'tipavitrasthAnamitinAmakaM koSThamAsIt, **4** tatra ca
suvarNamayo dhUpAdhAraH paritaH suvarNamaNDitA
niyamamaJJUSA cAsIt tanmadhye mAnnAyAH
suvarNaghaTo hAroNasya majjaritadaNDastakSitau
niyamaprastarau, **5** tadupari ca karuNASane
chAyAkAriNau tejomayau kirUbAvAstAm, eteSAM
vizeSavRttAntakathanAya nAyaM samayaH| **6** eteSvIdRk
nirmmiteSu yAjaka IzvarasevAm anutiSThanato
dUSyasya prathamakoSThaM nityaM pravizanti| **7** kintu
dvitIyaM koSThaM prativarSam ekakRtva ekAkinA
mahAyAjakena pravizyate kintvAtmanimittaM lokAnAm
ajJAnakRtapApAnAJca nimittam utsarjjanIyaM
rudhiram anAdAya tena na pravizyate| **8**
ityanena pavitra AtmA yat jJApayati tadidaM
tat prathamaM dUSyaM yAvat tiSThati tAvat
mahApavitrasthAnagAmI panthA aprakAzitastiSThati| **9**
tacca dUSyaM varttamAnasamayasya dRSTAntaH,
yato hetoH sAmprataM saMzodhanakAlaM
yAvad yannirUpitaM tadanusArAt sevAkAriNo
mAnasikasiddhikaraNe'samarthAbhiH **10** kevalaM
khAdyapeyeSu vividhamajjaneSu ca zArIrikarItibhi

ryuktAni naivedyAni balidAnAni ca bhavanti| 11
 aparaM bhAvimaGgalAnAM mahAyAjakaH khrISTa
 upasthAyAhastanirmmitenArthata etatsRSTe
 rbahirbhUtena zreSThena siddhena ca dUSyeNa
 gatvA 12 chAgAnAM govatsAnAM vA rudhiram
 anAdAya svIyarudhiram AdAyaikakRtva eva
 mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizyAnantakAlikAM muktiM
 prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13 vRSachAgAnAM rudhireNa
 gavIbhasmanaH prakSepeNa ca yadyazucilokAH
 zArIrizucitvAya pUyante, 14 tarhi kiM manyadhve
 yaH sadAtanenAtmanA niSkalaGkabalimiva
 svamevezvarAya dattavAn, tasya khrISTasya rudhireNa
 yuSmAkaM manAMsyamarezvarasya sevAyai
 kiM mRtyujanakebhyaH karmmabhyo na
 pavitrikAriSyante? (aiōnios g166) 15 sa nUtananiyamasya
 madhyastho'bhavat tasyAbhiprAyo'yaM yat
 prathamaniyamalaGghanarUpapApebhyo mRtyunA
 muktau jAtAyAm AhUtalokA anantakAlIyasampadaH
 pratijJAphalaM labheran| (aiōnios g166) 16 yatra
 niyamo bhavati tatra niyamasAdhakasya bale
 rmRtyunA bhavitavyaM| 17 yato hatena balinA
 niyamaH sthirIbhavati kintu niyamasAdhako bali
 ryAvat jIvati tAvat niyamo nirarthakastiSThati|
 18 tasmAt sa pUrvvaniyamo'pi rudhirapAtaM
 vinA na sAdhitaH| 19 phalataH sarvvalokAn prati
 vyavasthAnusAreNa sarvvA AjJAH kathayitvA mUsA
 jalena sindUravarNalomna eSovatRNena ca sArddhaM
 govatsAnAM chAgAnAJca rudhiraM gRhItvA
 granthe sarvvalokeSu ca prakSipyA babhASe, 20

yuSmAn adhIzvaro yaM niyamaM nirUpitavAn tasya
 rudhirametat| 21 tadvat sa dUSye'pi sevArthakeSu
 sarvvapAtreSu ca rudhiraM prakSiptavAn| 22 aparaM
 vyavasthAnusAreNa prAyazaH sarvvANi rudhireNa
 pariSkriyante rudhirapAtaM vinA pApamocanaM na
 bhavati ca| 23 aparaM yAni svargIyavastUnAM
 dRSTAntAsteSAM etaiH pAvanam Avazyakam AsIt kintu
 sAkSat svargIyavastUnAm etebhyaH zreSThe
 rbalidAnaiH pAvanamAvazyakaM| 24 yataH khrISTaH
 satyapavitrasthAnasya dRSTAntarUpaM hastakRtaM
 pavitrasthAnaM na praviSTavAn kintvasmannimittam
 idAnIm Izvarasya sAkSAd upasthAtuM svargameva
 praviSTaH| 25 yathA ca mahAyAjakaH prativarSaM
 parazoNitamAdAya mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizati tathA
 khrISTena punaH punarAtmotsargo na karttavyaH,
 26 karttavye sati jagataH sRSTikAlamArabhya
 bahuvAraM tasya mRtyubhoga Avazyako'bhavat;
 kintvidAnIM sa AtmotsargeNa pApanAzArtham ekakRtvo
 jagataH zeSakAle pracakAze| (aiōn g165) 27 aparaM
 yathA mAnuSasyaikakRtvo maraNaM tat pazcAd
 vicAro nirUpito'sti, 28 tadvat khrISTo'pi bahUnAM
 pApavahanArthaM balirUpeNaikakRtva utsasRje, aparaM
 dvitIyavAraM pApAd bhinnaH san ye taM pratIkSante
 teSAM paritrANArthaM darzanaM dAsyati|

10 vyavasthA bhaviSyannaGgalAnAM chAyAsvarUpA
 na ca vastUnAM mUrttisvarUpA tato heto rnityaM
 diyamAnairekavidhai rvArSikabalibhiH zaraNagatalokAn
 siddhAn karttuM kadApi na zaknoti| 2 yadyazakSyat
 tarhi teSAM balInAM dAnaM kiM na nyavarttiSyata?

yataH sevAkAriSvekakRtvaH pavitribhUteSu teSAM ko'pi
pApabodhaH puna rnAbhaviSyat| 3 kintu tai rbalidAnaiH
prativatsaram pApAnAM smAraNaM jAyate| 4 yato
vRSANAM chAgAnAM vA rudhireNa pApamocanaM na
sambhavati| 5 etatkAraNAt khrISTena jagat pravizyedam
ucyate, yathA, "neSTvA baliM na naivedyaM deho me
nirmmitastvayA| 6 na ca tvaM balibhi rhavyaiH
pApaghnaI rva pratuSyasi| 7 avAdiSaM tadaivAhaM
pazya kurvve samAgamaM| dharmmagranthasya sarge
me vidyate likhitA kathA| Iza mano'bhilASaste mayA
sampUrayiSyate|" 8 ityasmin prathamato yeSAM dAnaM
vyavasthAnusArAd bhavati tAnyadhi tenedamuktaM
yathA, balinaivedyahavyAni pApaghnaJcopacArakaM,
nemAni vAJchasi tvaM hi na caiteSu pratuSyasIti| 9 tataH
paraM tenoktaM yathA, "pazya mano'bhilASaM te
karttuM kurvve samAgamaM;" dvitIyam etad vAkyAM
sthirikarttuM sa prathamaM lumpati| 10 tena
mano'bhilASeNa ca vayaM yIzukhrISTasyaikakRtvaH
svazarIrotsargAt pavitrIkRtA abhavAma| 11 aparam
ekaiko yAjakaH pratidinam upAsanAM kurvvan
yaizca pApAni nAzayituM kadApi na zakyante
tAdRzAn ekarUpAn balIn punaH punarutsRjan
tiSThati| 12 kintvasau pApanAzakam ekaM baliM
datvAnantakAlArtham Izvarasya dakSiNa upavizya 13
yAvat tasya zatravastasya pAdapIThaM na bhavanti tAvat
pratikSamANastiSThati| 14 yata ekena balidAnena
so'nantakAlArthaM pUyamAnAn lokAn sAdhitavAn| 15
etasmin pavitra AtmApyasmAkaM pakSe pramANayati 16
"yato hetostaddinAt param ahaM taiH sArddham imaM

niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmIti prathamata uktvA
 paramezvareNedaM kathitaM, teSAM citte mama vidhIn
 sthApayiSyAmi teSAM manaHsu ca tAn lekhiSyAmi ca, 17
 aparajca teSAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na
 smAriSyAmi|" 18 kintu yatra pApamocanaM
 bhavati tatra pApArthakabalidAnaM puna rna
 bhavati| 19 ato he bhrAtaraH, yIzo rudhireNa
 pavitrasthAnapravezAyAsmAkam utsAho bhavati,
 20 yataH so'smadarthaM tiraskariNyArthataH
 svazarIreNa navInaM jIvanayuktaJcaikaM panthAnaM
 nirmmitavAn, 21 aparajcezvarIyaparivArasyAdhyakSa
 eko mahAyAjako'smAkamasti| 22 ato hetorasmAbhiH
 saralAntaHkaraNai rdRDhavizvAsaiH pApabodhAt
 prakSAlitamanobhi nirmmalajale snAtazarIraizcezvaram
 upAgatya pratyAzAyAH pratijJA nizcala dhArayitavyA| 23
 yato yastAm aGgIkRtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| 24 aparaM
 premni satkriyAsu caikaikasyotsAhavRddhyartham
 asmAbhiH parasparaM mantrayitavyaM| 25 aparaM
 katipayaloka yathA kurvvanti tathAsmAbhiH
 sabhAkaraNaM na parityaktavyaM parasparam
 upadeSTavyaJca yatastat mahAdinam uttarottaraM
 nikaTavartti bhavatIti yuSmAbhi rdRzyate| 26
 satyamatasya jJAnaprApteH paraM yadi vayaM
 svaMcchayA pApAcAraM kurmmastarhi pApAnAM kRte
 'nyat kimapi balidAnaM nAvaziSyate 27 kintu
 vicArasya bhayAnaka pratIkSA ripunAzakAnalasya
 tApazcAvaziSyate| 28 yaH kazcit mUsaso vyavasthAm
 avamanyate sa dayAM vinA dvayostisRNAM vA
 sAkSiNAM pramaNena hanyate, 29 tasmAt kiM

budhyadhve yo jana Izvarasya putram avajAnAti yena ca
 pavitrIkRto 'bhavat tat niyamasya rudhiram apavitraM
 jAnAti, anugrahakaram AtmAnam apamanyate ca, sa
 kiyamAghorataradaNDasya yogyo bhaviSyati? 30
 yataH paramezvaraH kathayati, "dAnaM phalasya
 matkarmma sUcitaM pradadAmyahaM|" punarapi, "tadA
 vicArayiSyante parezena nijAH prajAH|" idaM yaH
 kathitavAn taM vayaM jAnImaH| 31 amarezvarasya
 karayoH patanaM mahAbhayAnakaM| 32 he bhrAtaraH,
 pUrvvadinAni smarata yatastadAnIM yUyaM dIptiM
 prApya bahudurgatirUpaM saMgrAmaM sahamAnA
 ekato nindAklezaiH kautukIkRta abhavata, 33 anyatazca
 tadbhoginAM samAMzino 'bhavata| 34 yUyaM mama
 bandhanasya duHkhena duHkhino 'bhavata, yuSmAkam
 uttama nitya ca sampattiH svarge vidyata iti jJAtvA
 sAnandaM sarvvasvasyApaharaNam asahadhvaJca| 35
 ataeva mahApuraskArayuktaM yuSmAkam utsAhaM na
 parityajata| 36 yato yUyaM yenezvarasyecchAM
 pAlayitvA pratijJAYAH phalaM labhadhvaM tadarthaM
 yuSmAbhi rdhairyyAvalambanaM karttavyaM| 37
 yenAgantavyaM sa svalpakAlAt param AgamiSyati na ca
 vilambiSyate| 38 "puNyavAn jano vizvAsena jIviSyati
 kintu yadi nivarttate tarhi mama manastasmin na toSaM
 yAsyati|" 39 kintu vayaM vinAzajanikAM dharmmAt
 nivRttiM na kurvvANA AtmanaH paritrANaya vizvAsaM
 kurvvAmahe|

11 vizvAsa AzaMsitAnAM nizcayaH, adRzyAnAM
 viSayANAM darzanaM bhavati| 2 tena vizvAsena prAJco
 lokAH prAmANyaM prAptavantaH| 3 aparam

Izvarasya vAkyena jagantyasRjyanta, dRSTavastUni ca
pratyakSavastubhyo nodapadyantaitad vayaM
vizvAsena budhyAmahe| (aiōn g165) 4 vizvAsena hAbil
Izvaramuddizya kAbilaH zreSThaM balidAnaM kRtavAn
tasmAccezvareNa tasya dAnAnyadhi pramANe datte sa
dhArmmika ityasya pramANaM labdhavAn tena
vizvAsena ca sa mRtaH san adyApi bhASate| 5 vizvAsena
hanok yathA mRtyuM na pazyet tathA lokAntaraM nItaH,
tasyoddezazca kenApi na prApi yata IzvarastaM
lokAntaraM nItavAn, tatpramANamidaM tasya
lokAntarIkaraNAt pUrvvaM sa IzvarAya rocitavAn iti
pramANaM prAptavAn| 6 kintu vizvAsaM vinA
ko'pIzvarAya rocituM na zaknoti yata Izvaro'sti
svAnveSilokebhyaH puraskARA m dadAti cetikathAyAm
IzvarazaraNAGatai rvizvasitavyaM| 7 aparaM tadAnIM
yAnyadRzyAnyAsan tAnIzvareNAdiSTaH san noho
vizvAsena bhItvA svaparijanAnAM rakSArthaM potaM
nirmmittavAn tena ca jagajjanAnAM doSan darzitavAn
vizvAsAt labhyasya puNyasyAdhikArI babhUva ca| 8
vizvAsenebrAhIm AhUtaH san AjJAM gRhItvA yasya
sthAnasyAdhikArastena prAptavyastat sthAnaM
prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamaye kka yAmIti
nAjAnAt| 9 vizvAsena sa pratijJAte deze paradezavat
pravasan tasyAH pratijJAyAH samAnAMzibhyAm ishAkA
yAkUbA ca saha dUSyavAsyabhavat| 10 yasmAt sa
IzvareNa nirmmittaM sthApitaJca bhittimUlayuktaM
nagaraM pratyaiKsata| 11 aparaJca vizvAsena sArA
vayotikrAntA santyapi garbhadhArANaya zaktiM prApya
putravatyabhavat, yataH SA pratijJAkAriNaM

vizvAsyam amanyata| 12 tato heto rmRtakalpAd
ekasmAt janAd AkAzIyanakSatrANiva gaNanAtItAH
samudratIrasthasikata iva cAsaMkhyA lokA utpedire| 13
ete sarvve pratijJyAH phalAnyaprApya kevalaM dUrAt
tAni nirIkSyA vanditvA ca, pRthivyAM vAyAM videzinaH
pravAsinazcAsmaha iti svIkRtya vizvAsena prANAn
tatyajuH| 14 ye tu janA itthaM kathayanti taiH
paitRkadezo 'smAbhiranviSyata iti prakAzyate| 15 te
yasmAd dezAt nirgatAstaM yadyasmariSyAn tarhi
parAvarttanAya samayam alapsyanta| 16 kintu te
sarvvotkRSTam arthataH svargIyaM dezam AkAGkSanti
tasmAd IzvarastAnadhi na lajjamAnasteSAm Izvara iti
nAma gRhItavAn yataH sa teSAM kRte nagaramekaM
saMsthApitavAn| 17 aparam ibrAhImaH parIkSAyAM
jAtAyAM sa vizvAseneshAkam utsasarja, 18 vastuta ishAki
tava vaMzo vikhyAsyata iti vAg yamadhi kathitA tam
advitIyaM putraM pratijJAprAptaH sa utsasarja| 19 yata
Izvaro mRtAnapyutthApayituM zaknotIti sa mene tasmAt
sa upamArUpaM taM lebhe| 20 aparam ishAk vizvAsena
yAkUb eSave ca bhAviviSayAnadhyAziSaM dadau| 21
aparaM yAkUb maraNakAle vizvAsena yUSaphaH
putrayorekaikasmai janAyAziSaM dadau yaSTyA
agrabhAge samAlambya praNanAma ca| 22 aparaM
yUSaph caramakAle vizvAsenesrAyelvaMzlyAnAM
misaradezAd bahirgamanasya vAcAM jagAda nijAstHini
cAdhi samAdideza| 23 navajAto mUsAzca vizvAsAt trAn
mAsAn svapitRbhyaM agopyata yatastau svazizuM
paramasundaraM dRSTavantau rAjAJAJca na
zaGkitavantau| 24 aparaM vayaHprApto mUsA vizvAsAt

phirauNo dauhitra iti nAma nAGgIcakAra| 25
 yataH sa kSaNikAt pApajasukhabhogAd Izvarasya
 prajAbhiH sArddhaM duHkhabhogaM vavre| 26
 tathA misaradezIyanidhibhyaH khrISTanimittAM
 nindAM mahatIM sampattIM mene yato hetoH
 sa puraskAradAnam apaikSata| 27 aparaM sa
 vizvAsena rAjJaH krodhAt na bhItvA misaradezaM
 paritatyAja, yatastenAdRzyaM vIkSamANeneva
 dhairyam Alambi| 28 aparaM prathamajAtAnAM
 hantA yat svIyalokAn na spRzet tadarthaM sa
 vizvAsena nistAraparvvIyabalicchedanaM
 rudhirasecanaJcAnuSThitAvAn| 29 aparaM te vizvAsAt
 sthaleneva sUphsAgareNa jagmuH kintu misrIyalokAstat
 karttum upakramya toyeSu mamajjuH| 30 aparaJca
 vizvAsAt taiH saptAhaM yAvad yirIhoH prAcIrasya
 pradakSiNe kRte tat nipapAta| 31 vizvAsAd rAhabnAmika
 vezyApi prItya cArAn anugRhyAvizvAsibhiH sArddhaM
 na vinanAza| 32 adhikaM kiM kathayiSyAmi?
 gidiyono bArakaH zimzono yiptaho dAyUd zimUyelo
 bhaviSyadvAdinazcaiteSAM vRttAntakathanAya
 mama samayAbhAvo bhaviSyati| 33 vizvAsAt
 te rAjyAni vazIkRtavanto dharmmakarmmANi
 sAdhitavantaH pratijJAnAM phalaM labdhavantaH
 siMhAnAM mukhAni ruddhavanto 34 vahnerdAhaM
 nirvvApitavantaH khaGgadhArAd rakSAM prAptavanto
 daurbbalye sabalIkRta yuddhe parAkramiNo jAtAH
 pareSAM sainyaNi davayitavantazca| 35 yoSitaH
 punarutthAnena mRtAn AtmajAn lebhire, apare ca
 zreSThotthAnasya prApterAzaya rakSAM agRhItvA

tADanena mRtavantaH| 36 apare tiraskAraiH kazAbhi
rbandhanaiH kArayA ca parIkSitAH| 37 bahavazca
prastarAghAtai rhatAH karapatrai rvA vidIrNA yantrai
rvA kliSTAH khaGgadhArai rvA vyApAditAH| te
meSANAM chAgAnAM vA carmmANi paridhAya dInAH
pIDitA duHkhArttAzcAbhrAmyan| 38 saMsAro yeSAm
ayogyaste nirjanasthAneSu parvvateSu gahvareSu
pRthivyAzchidreSu ca paryyaTan| 39 etaiH sarvvai
rvizvAsAt pramANaM prApi kintu pratijJyAH phalaM na
prApi| 40 yataste yathAsmAn vinA siddhA na
bhaveyustathaivezvareNAsmAkaM kRte zreSThataraM
kimapi nirdidize|

12 ato hetoretAvatsAkSimeghai rveSTitAH santo
vayamapi sarvvabhAram AzubAdhakaM pApaJca
nikSipyAsmAkaM gamanAya nirUpite mArge dhairyyeNa
dhAvAma| 2 yazcAsmAkaM vizvAsasyAgresaraH
siddhikartTA cAsti taM yIzuM vikSAmahai yataH sa
svasammukhasthitAnandasya prAptyartham
apamAnaM tucchIkRtya kruzasya yAtanAM
soDhavAn IzvarIyasiMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzve
samupaviSTavAMzca| 3 yaH pApibhiH svaviruddham
etAdRzaM vaiparItyaM soDhavAn tam Alocayata
tena yUyaM svamanaHsu zrAntAH klAntAzca na
bhaviSyatha| 4 yUyaM pApena saha yudhyanto'dyApi
zoNitavyayaparyyantaM pratirodhaM nAkuruta| 5 tathA
ca putran pratIva yuSmAn prati ya upadeza uktastaM
kiM vismRtavantaH? "parezena kRtAM zAstiM he
matputra na tucchaya| tena saMbhartsitazcApi naiva
klAmya kadAcana| 6 parezaH prIyate yasmin tasmai

zAstiM dadAti yat| yantu putraM sa gRhIAti tameva
 praharatyapi|" 7 yadi yUyaM zAstiM sahadhvaM
 tarhIzvaraH putrairiva yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 vyavaharati yataH pitA yasmai zAstiM na dadAti tAdRzaH
 putraH kaH? 8 sarvve yasyAH zAsterAMzino
 bhavanti sA yadi yuSmAkaM na bhavati tarhi yUyam
 AtmajA na kintu jAraJA Adhve| 9 aparam asmAkaM
 zArIrikajanmadAtAro'smAkaM zAstikAriNo'bhavan te
 cAsmAbhiH sammAnitAstasmAd ya AtmanAM janayitA
 vyaM kiM tato'dhikaM tasya vazIbhUya na jIviSyAmaH?
 10 te tvalpadinAni yAvat svamano'matAnusAreNa zAstiM
 kRtavantaH kintveSo'smAkaM hitAya tasya pavitratAyA
 aMzitivAya cAsmAn zAsti| 11 zAstizca varttamAnasamaye
 kenApi nAnandajanika kintu zokajanikaiva manyate
 tathApi ye tayA vinlyante tebhyaH sA pazcAt
 zAntiyuktaM dharmmaphalaM dadAti| 12 ataeva yUyaM
 zithilAn hastAn durbbalAni jAnUni ca sabalAni
 kurudhvaM| 13 yathA ca durbbalasya sandhithAnaM na
 bhajyeta svasthaM tiSThet tathA svacaraNArthaM
 saralaM mArgaM nirmmAta| 14 aparaJca sarvvaiH
 sArtham ekyabhAvaM yacca vinA paramezvarasya
 darzanaM kenApi na lapsyate tat pavitratvaM
 ceSTadhvaM| 15 yathA kazcid IzvarasyAnugrahAt
 na patet, yathA ca tiktatAyA mUlaM praruhya
 bAdhAjanakaM na bhavet tena ca bahavo'pavitrA na
 bhaveyuH, 16 yathA ca kazcit lampaTo vA ekakRtva
 AhArArthaM svIyajyeSThAdhikAravikretA ya
 eSaustadvad adharmmAcArI na bhavet tathA sAvadhAna
 bhavata| 17 yataH sa eSauH pazcAd AzIrvvAdAdhikArI

bhavitum icchannapi nAnugRhIta iti yUyaM jAnItha, sa
 cAzrupAtena matyantaraM prArthayamAno'pi
 tadupAyaM na lebhe| 18 aparaJca spRzyaH parvvataH
 prajvalito vahniH kRSNAvarNo megho 'ndhakAro
 jhaJbhza tUrIvAdyaM vAkyAnAM zabdazca naiteSAM
 sannidhau yUyam AgatAH| 19 taM zabdaM zrutvA
 zrotArastAdrzaM sambhASaNaM yat puna rna jAyate tat
 prArthitavantaH| 20 yataH pazurapi yadi dharAdharaM
 spRzati tarhi sa pASANAgHAtai rhantavya ityAdezaM
 soDhuM te nAzaknuvan| 21 tacca darzanam evaM
 bhayAnakaM yat mUsasoktaM bhItastrAsayuktazcAsmIti|
 22 kintu slyonparvvato 'marezvarasya nagaraM
 svargasthayirUzAlamam ayutAni divyadUtAH 23
 svarge likhitAnAM prathamajAtAnAm utsavaH
 samitizca sarvveSAM vicArAdhipatirIzvaraH
 siddhIkRtadhArmmikAnAm AtmAno 24
 nUtananiyamasya madhyastho yIzuH, aparaM hAbilo
 raktAt zreyaH pracArakaM prokSaNasya raktaJcaiteSAM
 sannidhau yUyam AgatAH| 25 sAvadhAnA bhavata taM
 vaktAraM nAvajAnIta yato hetoH pRthivIsthitaH sa
 vaktA yairavajJAtastai ryadi rakSA nAprApi tarhi
 svargIyavaktuH parAGmukhIbhUyAsmAbhiH kathaM
 rakSA prApsyate? 26 tadA tasya ravAt pRthivI kampita
 kintvidAnIM tenedaM pratijJataM yathA, "ahaM
 punarekakRtvaH pRthivIM kampayiSyAmi kevalaM
 tannahi gaganamapi kampayiSyAmi|" 27 sa ekakRtvaH
 zabdo nizcalaviSayANAM sthitaye nirmmitAnAmiva
 caJcalavastUnAM sthAnAntarIkaraNaM prakAzayati| 28
 ataeva nizcalarAjyaprAptairasmAbhiH so'nugraha

Alambitavyo yena vayaM sAdaraM sabhayaJca
tuSTijanakarUpeNezvaraM sevitum zaknuyAma| 29
yato'smAkam IzvaraH saMhArako vahniH|

13 bhrAtRSu prema tiSThatu| atithisevA yuSmAbhi rna
vismaryyatAM 2 yatastayA pracchannarUpeNa
divyadUtAH keSAJcid atithayo'bhavan| 3 bandinaH
sahabandibhiriva duHkhinazca dehavAsibhiriva
yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM| 4 vivAhaH sarvveSAM
samIpe sammAnitavyastadyazayya ca zuciH kintu
vezyAgAminaH pAradArikAzcezvareNa daNDayiSyante| 5
yUyam AcAre nirlobhA bhavata vidyamAnaviSaye
santuSyata ca yasmAd Izvara evedaM kathitavAn, yathA,
"tvAM na tyakSyAmi na tvAM hAsyAmi|" 6 ataeva vayam
utsAhenedaM kathayituM zaknumaH, "matpakSe
paramezo'sti na bheSyAmi kadAcana| yasmAt mAM prati
kiM karttuM mAnavaH pArayiSyati||" 7 yuSmAkaM ye
nAyakA yuSmabhyam Izvarasya vAkyaM kathitavantaste
yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM teSAM AcArasya pariNAMam
Alocya yuSmAbhisteSAM vizvAso'nukriyatAM| 8 yIzuH
khrISTaH zvo'dya sadA ca sa evAste| (aiōn g165) 9 yUyaM
nAnAvidhanUtanazikSAbhi rna parivarttadhvaM
yato'nugraheNAntaHkaraNasya susthirIbhavanaM
kSemaM na ca khAdyadravyaiH| yatastadAcAriNastai
rnopakRtAH| 10 ye daSyasya sevAM kurvvanti te
yasya dravyabhojanasyAnadhikAriNastAdRzi
yajJavedirasmAkam Aste| 11 yato yeSAM
pazUnAM zoNitaM pApanAzAya mahAyAjakena
mahApavitrasthAnasyAbhyantaraM niyate teSAM
zarIrANI zibirAd bahi rdahyante| 12 tasmAd yIzurapi yat

svarudhireNa prajAH pavitrikuryyAt tadarthaM
 nagaradvArasya bahi rmRtiM bhuktavAn| 13 ato
 hetorasmAbhirapi tasyApamAnaM sahamAnaiH zibirAd
 bahistasya samIpaM gantavyaM| 14 yato 'trAsmAkAM
 sthAyi nagaraM na vidyate kintu bhAvi nagaram
 asmAbhiranviSyate| 15 ataeva yIzunAsmAbhi rnityaM
 prazaMsArUpo balirarthatastasya nAmAGgikurvvatAm
 oSThAdharANAM phalam IzvarAya dAtavyaM| 16
 aparajca paropakAro dAnaJca yuSmAbhi rna
 vismaryyatAM yatastAdRzaM balidAnam IzvarAya rocate|
 17 yUyaM svanAyakAnAm AjJAgRAhiNo vazyAzca bhavata
 yato yairupanidhiH pratidAtavyastAdRZA loka iva te
 yuSmadIyAtmanAM rakSaNArthaM jAgrati, ataste yathA
 sAnandAstat kuryyu rna ca sArttasvarA atra yatadhvaM
 yatasteSAM Arttasvaro yuSmAkam iSTajanako na bhavet|
 18 aparajca yUyam asmannimittiM prArthanAM kuruta
 yato vayam uttamamanoviziSTAH sarvvatra sadAcAraM
 karttum icchukAzca bhavAma iti nizcitaM jAnImaH| 19
 vizeSato'haM yathA tvarayA yuSmabhyaM puna rdiye
 tadarthaM prArthanAyai yuSmAn adhikaM vinaye| 20
 anantaniyamasya rudhireNa viziSTo mahAn meSapAlako
 yena mRtagaNamadyAt punarAnAyi sa zAntidAyaka
 Izvaro (aiōnios g166) 21 nijAbhimatasAdhanAya sarvvasmin
 satkarmmaNi yuSmAn siddhAn karotu, tasya dRSTau ca
 yadyat tuSTijanakaM tadeva yuSmAkAM madhye yIzunA
 khrISTena sAdhayatu| tasmai mahimA sarvvadA bhUyAt|
 Amen| (aiōn g165) 22 he bhrAtaraH, vinaye'haM yUyam
 idam upadezavAkyam sahadhvaM yato'haM saMkSepeNa
 yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 23 asmAkAM bhrAtA tImathiyo

mukto'bhavad iti jAnIta, sa ca yadi tvarayA samAgacchati
tarhi tena sArddhaMm ahaM yuSmAn sAkSat kariSyAmi|
24 yuSmAkaM sarvvAn nAyakAn pavitralokAMzca
namaskuruta| aparam itAliyAdezIyAnAM namaskAraM
jJAsyatha| **25** anugraho yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM sahAyo
bhUyAt| Amen|

yAkUbaH

1 Izvarasya prabho ryIzukhrISTasya ca dAso yAkUb
vikIrNIBhUtAn dvAdazaM vaMzAn prati namaskRtya
patraM likhati| **2** he mama bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yadA
bahuvidhaparIkSASu nipatata tadA tat pUrNAnandasya
kAraNaM manyadhvaM| **3** yato yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya
parIkSitatvena dhairyyaM sampAdyata iti jAnItha| **4** tacca
dhairyyaM siddhaphalaM bhavatu tena yUyaM siddhAH
sampUrNAzca bhaviSyatha kasyApi guNasyAbhAvazca
yuSmAkaM na bhaviSyati| **5** yuSmAkaM kasyApi
jJAnAbhAvo yadi bhavet tarhi ya IzvaraH saralabhAvena
tiraskAraJca vinA sarvvebhyo dadAti tataH sa yAcataM
tatastasmai dAyiSyate| **6** kintu sa niHsandehaH san
vizvAsena yAcataM yataH sandigdho mAnavo vAyuna
cAlitasyotplavamAnasya ca samudrataraGgasya sadRzo
bhavati| **7** tAdRzo mAnavaH prabhoH kiJcit prApsyati
na manyatAM| **8** dvimanA lokaH sarvvagatiSu caJcalo
bhavati| **9** yo bhrAta namraH sa nijonnatyA zlAghatAM|
10 yazca dhanavAn sa nijanamratayA zlAghatAMyataH
sa tRNapuSpavat kSyaM gamiSyati| **11** yataH satApena
sUryyeNoditya tRNAm zoSyate tatpuSpaJca bhrazyati
tena tasya rUpasya saundaryyaM nazyati tadvad
dhaniloko'pi svIyamUDhatayA mlAsyati| **12** yo janaH
parIkSAM sahate sa eva dhanyaH, yataH parIkSitatvaM
prApya sa prabhunA svapremakAribhyaH pratijJataM
jIvanamukuTaM lapsyate| **13** Izvaro mAM parIkSata iti
parIkSAsamaye ko'pi na vadatu yataH pApAyezvarasya
parIkSA na bhavati sa ca kamapi na parIkSate| **14** kintu yaH
kazcit svIyamanovAJchayAkRSyate lobhyate ca tasyaiva

parikSA bhavati| 15 tasmAt sA manovAJchA sagarbha
 bhUtvA duSkRtiM prasUte duSkRtizca pariNAMA gatvA
 mRtyuM janayati| 16 he mama priyabhrAtaraH, yUyaM na
 bhrAmyata| 17 yat kiJcid uttamaM dAnaM pUrNo varazca
 tat sarvvam UrddhvAd arthato yasmin dazAntaraM
 parivarttanajAtacchAyA vA nAsti tasmAd dIptyAkarAt
 pituravarohati| 18 tasya sRSTavastUnAM madhye vayaM
 yat prathamaphalasvarUpA bhavAmastadarthaM sa
 svecchAtaH satyamatasya vAkyenAsmAn janayAmAsa|
 19 ataeva he mama priyabhrAtaraH, yuSmAkam ekaiko
 janaH zravanaE tvaritaH kathane dhIraH krodhe'pi dhIro
 bhavatu| 20 yato mAnavasya krodha IzvarIyadharmmaM
 na sAdhayati| 21 ato heto ryUyaM sarvvAm azucikriyAM
 duSTatAbAhulyaJca nikSipya yuSmanmanasAM paritrANe
 samarthaM ropitaM vAkyAM namrabhAvena gRhIta|
 22 aparaJca yUyaM kevalam AtmavaJcayitAro vAkyasya
 zrotAro na bhavata kintu vAkyasya karmmakArINo
 bhavata| 23 yato yaH kazcid vAkyasya karmmakArI
 na bhUtvA kevalaM tasya zrotA bhavati sa darpaNe
 svIyazArIrikavadanaM nirIkSamANasya manujasya
 sadRzaH| 24 AtmAkAre dRSTe sa prasthAya kIdRza
 AsIt tat tatSaNAd vismarati| 25 kintu yaH kazcit
 natvA mukteH siddhAM vyavasthAm Alokya tiSThati sa
 vismRtiyuktaH zrotA na bhUtvA karmmakarttaiva san
 svaAryye dhanyo bhaviSyati| 26 anAyattarasanaH san
 yaH kazcit svamano vaJcayitvA svaM bhaktaM manyate
 tasya bhakti rmudha bhavati| 27 klezakAle pitRhInAnAM
 vidhavAnAJca yad avekSaNaM saMsArAcCa niSkalaGkena

yad AtmarakSaNaM tadeva piturIzvarasya sAkSAt zuci
rnirmmalA ca bhaktiH|

2 he mama bhrAtaraH, yUyam asmAkaM tejasvinaH
prabho ryIzukhrISTasya dharmmaM mukhApekSayA
na dhArayata| **2** yato yuSmAkaM sabhAyAM
svarNAGgurIyakayukte bhrAjiSNuparicchade puruSe
praviSTe malinavastre kasmiMzcid daridre'pi praviSTe
3 yUyaM yadi taM bhrAjiSNuparicchadavasAnaM
janaM nirikSya vadeta bhavAn atrottamasthAna
upavizatviti kiJca taM daridraM yadi vadeta tvam
amusmin sthAne tiSTha yadvAtra mama pAdapITha
upavizeti, **4** tarhi manaHsu vizeSya yUyaM kiM
kutarkaiH kuvicArakA na bhavatha? **5** he mama
priyabhrAtaraH, zRNuta, saMsAre ye daridrAstAn Izvaro
vizvAsena dhaninaH svapremakAribhyazca pratizrutasya
rAjyasyAdhikAriNaH karttuM kiM na varItavAn? kintu
daridro yuSmAbhiravajJAYate| **6** dhanavanta eva kiM
yuSmAn nopadravanti balAcca vicArAsanAnAM samIpaM
na nayanti? **7** yuSmadupari parikIrttitaM paramaM nAma
kiM taireva na nindyate? **8** kiJca tvaM svasamIpavAsini
svAtmavat prIyasva, etacchAstrIyavacanAnusArato yadi
yUyaM rAjakIyavyavasthAM pAlayatha tarhi bhadraM
kurutha| **9** yadi ca mukhApekSAM kurutha tarhi pApan
Acaratha vyavasthayA cAjJAlaGghina iva dUSyadhve|
10 yato yaH kazcit kRtsnAM vyavasthAM pAlayati sa
yadyekasmin vidhau skhalati tarhi sarvveSAm aparAdhi
bhavati| **11** yato hetostvaM paradArAn mA gaccheti
yaH kathitavAn sa eva narahatyAM mA kuryyA ityapi
kathitavAn tasmAt tvaM paradArAn na gatVA yadi

narahatyAM karoSi tarhi vyavasthAlaGghI bhavasi| 12
 mukte rvyavasthAto yeSAM vicAreNa bhavitavyaM
 tAdRZA lokA iva yUyaM kathAM kathayata karmma
 kuruta ca| 13 yo dayAM nAcarati tasya vicAro nirddayena
 kAriSyate, kintu dayA vicAram abhibhaviSyati| 14 he
 mama bhrAtaraH, mama pratyayo'stIti yaH kathayati
 tasya karmmANi yadi na vidyanta tarhi tena kiM
 phalaM? tena pratyayena kiM tasya paritrANaM bhavituM
 zaknoti? 15 keSucid bhrAtRSu bhaginISu vA vasanahIneSu
 prAtyahikAhArahIneSu ca satsu yuSmAkaM ko'pi tebhyaH
 zarIrArthaM prayoJanlyAni dravyANi na datvA yadi tAn
 vadet, 16 yUyaM sakuzalaM gatvoSNagAtrA bhavata
 tRpyata ceti tarhyetena kiM phalaM? 17 tadvat pratyayo
 yadi karmmabhi ryukto na bhavet tarhyekAkitvAt
 mRta evAste| 18 kiJca kazcid idaM vadiSyati tava
 pratyayo vidyate mama ca karmmANi vidyante, tvAM
 karmmahInaM svapratyayaM mAM darzaya tarhyahamapi
 matkarmmabhyaH svapratyayaM tvAM darzayiSyAmi| 19
 eka Izvaro 'stIti tvAM pratyeSi| bhadraM karoSi| bhUtA api
 tat pratiyanti kampaNte ca| 20 kintu he nirbbodhamAnava,
 karmmahInaH pratyayo mRta evAstyetad avagantuM
 kim icchasi? 21 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSo ya ibrAhIm
 svaputram ishAkaM yajJavedyAm utsRSTavAn sa
 kiM karmmabhya na sapuNyIkRtaH? 22 pratyaye
 tasya karmmaNAM sahaKariNi jAte karmmabhiH
 pratyayaH siddho 'bhavat tat kiM pazyasi? 23
 itthaJcedaM zAstrIyavacanaM saphalam abhavat, ibrAhIm
 paramezVare vizvasitavAn tacca tasya puNyAyAgaNyata
 sa cezvarasya mitra iti nAma labdhavAn| 24 pazyata

mAnavaH karmmabhyaH sapuNyIkriyate na caikAkinA
pratyayena| 25 tadvad yA rAhabnAmikA vArAGganA
cArAn anugRhyApareNa mArgeNa visasarja sApi kiM
karmmabhyo na sapuNyIkRtA? 26 ataevAtmahIno deho
yathA mRto'sti tathaiva karmmahInaH pratyayo'pi
mRto'sti|

3he mama bhrAtaraH, zikSakairasmAbhi
rgurutaradaNDo lapsyata iti jJAtvA yUyam aneke zikSakA
mA bhavata| 2 yataH sarvve vayaM bahuviSayeSu
skhalAmaH, yaH kazcid vAkye na skhalati sa
siddhapuruSaH kRtsnaM vazIkarttuM samarthazcAsti| 3
pazyata vayam azvAn vazIkarttuM teSAM vaktreSu
khalInAn nidhAya teSAM kRtsnaM zarIram
anuvarttayAmaH| 4 pazyata ye potA atIva bRhadAkArAH
pracaNDavAtaizca cAlitAste'pi karNadhArasya
mano'bhimatAd atikSudreNa karNena vAjchitaM
sthAnaM pratyAnuvarttante| 5 tadvad rasanApi
kSudratarAGgaM santi darpavAkyAni bhASate| pazy
kiDRGmahAraNyaM dahyate 'lpena vahninA| 6
rasanApi bhaved vahniradharmmarUpapiSTape|
asmadaGgeSu rasanA tAdRzaM santiSThati sA
kRtsnaM dehaM kalaGkayati sRSTirathasya cakraM
prajvalayati narakAnalena jvalati ca| (Geenna g1067) 7
pazupakSyurogajalacarANAM sarvveSAM svabhAvo
damayituM zakyate mAnuSikasvabhAvena damayAjcakra
ca| 8 kintu mAnavAnAM kenApi jihvA damayituM na
zakyate sA na nivAryyam aniSTaM halAhalaviSeNa
pUrNA ca| 9 tayA vayaM pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM
vadAmaH, tayA cezvarasya sAdRzye sRSTAn mAnavAn

zapAmaH| 10 ekasmAd vadanAd dhanyavAdazApau
 nirgacchataH| he mama bhrAtaraH, etAdRzaM na
 karttavyaM| 11 prasravaNaH kim ekasmAt chidrAt
 miSTaM tiktaJca toyaM nirgamayati? 12 he mama
 bhrAtaraH, uDumbarataruH kiM jitaphalAni drAkSAlatA
 vA kim uDumbaraphalAni phalituM zaknoti? tadvad ekaH
 prasravaNo lavaNamiSTe toye nirgamayituM na zaknoti|
 13 yuSmAkaM madhye jJAnI subodhazca ka Aste? tasya
 karmmANi jJAnamUlakamRdutAyuktAnIti sadAcArAt sa
 pramANayatu| 14 kintu yuSmadantaHkaraNamadhye
 yadi tikterSyA vivAdecchA ca vidyate tarhi satyamatasya
 viruddhaM na zLaghadhvaM nacAnRtaM kathayata| 15
 tAdRzaM jJAnam UrddhvAd AgataM nahi kintu
 pArthivaM zarIri bhautikaJca| 16 yato hetorIrSyA
 vivAdecchA ca yatra vedyete tatraiva kalahaH sarvvaM
 duSkRtaJca vidyate| 17 kintUrddhvAd AgataM yat jJAnaM
 tat prathamaM zuci tataH paraM zAntaM kSAntam
 AzusandheyaM dayAdisatphalaiH paripUrNam
 asandigdhaM niSkapaTaJca bhavati| 18 zAntyAcAribhiH
 zAntyA dharmmaphalaM ropyate|

4 yuSmAkaM madhye samarA raNazca kuta utpadyante?
 yuSmadaGgazibirAzritAbhyaH sukhecchAbhyaH kiM
 notpadyante? 2 yUyaM vAJchatha kintu nApnutha,
 yUyaM narahatyAm IrSyAJca kurutha kintu kRtArthA
 bhavituM na zaknutha, yUyaM yudhyatha raNaM kurutha
 ca kintvaprAptAstiSThatha, yato hetoH prArthanAM na
 kurutha| 3 yUyaM prArthayadhve kintu na labhadhve yato
 hetoH svasukhabhogeSu vyayArthaM ku prArthayadhve|
4 he vyabhicAriNo vyabhicAriNyazca, saMsArasya yat

maitryaM tad Izvarasya zAtravamiti yUyaM kiM na
 jAnItha? ata eva yaH kazcit saMsArasya mitraM bhavitum
 abhilaSati sa evezvarasya zatru rbhavati| 5 yUyaM kiM
 manyadhve? zAstrasya vAkyam kiM phalahInaM bhavet?
 asmadantarvAsI ya AtmA sa vA kim IrSyArthaM prema
 karoti? 6 tannahi kintu sa pratulaM varaM vitarati
 tasmAd uktamAste yathA, AtmAbhimAnalokAnAM
 vipakSo bhavatIzvaraH| kintu tenaiva namrebhyaH
 prasAdAd dIyate varaH|| 7 ataeva yUyam Izvarasya
 vazyA bhavata zayatAnaM saMrundha tena sa yuSmattaH
 palAyiSyate| 8 Izvarasya samIpavarttino bhavata tena
 sa yuSmAkaM samIpavartti bhaviSyati| he pApinaH,
 yUyaM svakarAn pariSkurudhvaM| he dvimanolokAH,
 yUyaM svAntaHkaraNANI zucIni kurudhvaM| 9 yUyam
 udvijadhvaM zocata vilapata ca, yuSmAkaM hAsaH
 zokAya, Anandazca kAtaratAyai parivarttetAM| 10
 prabhoH samakSaM namrA bhavata tasmAt sa yuSmAn
 uccIkariSyati| 11 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM parasparaM
 mA dUSayata| yaH kazcid bhrAtaraM dUSayati bhrAtu
 rvicAraJca karoti sa vyavasthAM dUSayati vyavasthAyAzca
 vicAraM karoti| tvaM yadi vyavasthAyA vicAraM karoSi
 tarhi vyavasthApAlayitA na bhavasi kintu vicArayitA
 bhavasi| 12 advitIyo vyavasthApako vicArayitA ca sa
 evAste yo rakSituM nAzayituJca pArayati| kintu kastvaM
 yat parasya vicAraM karoSi? 13 adya zvo vA vayam
 amukanagaraM gatvA tatra varSamekaM yApayanto
 vANijyaM kariSyAmaH labhaM prApsyAmazceti kathAM
 bhASamANA yUyam idAnIM zRNuta| 14 zvaH kiM
 ghaTiSyate tad yUyaM na jAnItha yato jIvanaM vo

bhavet kiDRk tattu baS pasvarUpakaM, kSaNamAtraM
bhaved dRzYaM lupyate ca tataH paraM| 15 tadanuktva
yuSmAkam idaM kathanIyaM prabhoricchAto vayaM yadi
jIvAmastarhyetat karmma tat karmma vA kariSyAma
iti| 16 kintvidAnIM yUyaM garvvavAkyaiH zLAghanaM
kurudhve tAdRzaM sarvvaM zLAghanaM kutsitameva| 17
ato yaH kazcit satkarmma karttaM viditva tanna karoti
tasya pApaM jAyate|

5 he dhanavantaH, yUyam idAnIM zRNuta
yuSmAbhirAgamiSyatklezahetoH krandyatAM
vilapyatAJca| 2 yuSmAkaM draviNaM jIrNaM
kiTabhuktAH sucelakAH| 3 kanakaM rajataJcApi
vikRtiM pragamiSyati, tatkalaGkazca yuSmAkaM
pApaM pramANayiSyati, hutAzavacca yuSmAkaM
pizitaM khAdayiSyati| ittham antimaghasreSu
yuSmAbhiH saJcitaM dhanaM| 4 pazyata yaiH kRSivalai
ryuSmAkaM zasyAni chinnaM tebhyo yuSmAbhi ryad
vetanaM chinnaM tad uccai rdhvaniM karoti
teSAM zasyacchedakAnAm ArttarAvaH senApateH
paramezvarasya karNakuharaM praviSTaH| 5 yUyaM
pRthivyAM sukhabhogaM kAmukatAJcAritavantaH,
mahAbhojasya dina iva nijAntaHkaraNani
paritarpitavantazca| 6 aparaJca yuSmAbhi
rdhArmmikasya daNDAjJA hatya cAkAri tathApi sa
yuSmAn na pratiruddhavAn| 7 he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM
prabhorAgamanaM yAvad dhairyamAlambadhvaM|
pazyata kRSivalo bhUme rbahumUlyaM phalaM
pratIkSamANo yAvat prathamam antimaJca vRSTijalaM
na prApnoti tAvad dhairyam Alambate| 8 yUyamapi

dhairyyamAlambya svAntaHkaraNAni sthirikuruta,
 yataH prabhorupasthitiH samIpavarttinyabhavat| 9 he
 bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad daNDyA na bhaveta tadarthaM
 parasparam na glAyata, pazyata vicArayitA dvArasamIpe
 tiSThati| 10 he mama bhrAtaraH, ye bhaviSyadvAdinaH
 prabho rnAmnA bhASitavantastAn yUyaM
 duHkhasahanasya dhairyyasya ca dRSTAntAn jAnIta| 11
 pazyata dhairyyazlIA asmAbhi rdhanyA ucyante| AyUbo
 dhairyyaM yuSmAbhirazrAvi prabhoH pariNAMazcAdarzi
 yataH prabhu rbahukRpaH sakaruNazcAsti| 12 he
 bhrAtaraH vizeSata idaM vadAmi svargasya vA pRthivyA
 vAnyavastuno nAma gRhItvA yuSmAbhiH ko'pi zatho
 na kriyatAM, kintu yathA daNDyA na bhavata tadarthaM
 yuSmAkaM tathaiva tannahi cetivAkyam yatheSTaM
 bhavatu| 13 yuSmAkaM kazcid duHkhi bhavati? sa
 prArthanAM karotu| kazcid vAnandito bhavati? sa
 glItaM gAyatu| 14 yuSmAkaM kazcit pIDito 'sti? sa
 samiteH prAcInAn AhvAtu te ca pabho rnAmnA taM
 tailenAbhiSicya tasya kRte prArthanAM kurvvantu| 15
 tasmAd vizvAsajAtaprArthanayA sa rogi rakSAM
 yAsyati prabhuzca tam utthApayiSyati yadi ca
 kRtapApo bhavet tarhi sa taM kSamiSyate| 16
 yUyaM parasparam aparAdhAn aGgIkurudhvam
 ArogyaprAptyarthaJcaikajano 'nyasya kRte
 prArthanAM karotu dhArmmikasya sayatnA
 prArthanA bahuzaktiviziSTA bhavati| 17 ya eliyo
 vayamiva sukhaduHkhabhogI marttya AsIt sa
 prArthanayAnAvRSTiM yAcitavAn tena deze
 sArddhavatsaratrayaM yAvad vRSTi rna babhUva| 18

pazcAt tena punaH prArthanAyAM kRtAyAm
AkAzastoyAnyavarSIt pRthivI ca svaphalAni prArohayat|
19 he bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kasmiMzcit
satyamatAd bhraSTe yadi kazcit taM parAvarttayati
20 tarhi yo janaH pApinaM vipathabhramaNAt
parAvarttayati sa tasyAtmAnaM mRtyuta uddhariSyati
bahupApAnyAvariSyati ceti jAnAtu|

1 pitaraH

1 panta-gAlAtiyA-kappadakiyA-AziyA-
bithuniyAdezeSu pravAsino ye vikIrNalokAH **2**
piturIzvarasya pUrvvanirNayAd AtmanaH pAvanena
yIzukhrISTasyAjJAgrahaNaya zoNitaprokSaNAya
cAbhirucitAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya preritaH
pitaraH patraM likhati| yuSmAn prati bAhulyena
zAntiranugrahazca bhUyAstAM| **3** asmAkaM
prabho ryIzukhrISTasya tAta Izvaro dhanyaH,
yataH sa svakiyabahukRpAto mRtagaNamadyAd
yIzukhrISTasyotthAnena jIvanapratyAzArtham arthato **4**
'kSayaniSkalaGkAmlAnasampattiprAptyartham asmAn
puna rjanayAmAsa| sA sampattiH svarge 'smAkaM kRte
sajcitA tiSThati, **5** yUyajcezvarasya zaktitaH zeSakAle
prakAzyaparitrANArthaM vizvAsena rakSyadhve| **6**
tasmAd yUyaM yadyapyAnandena praphulla
bhavatha tathApi sAmprataM prayojanahetoH
kiyatKAlaparyyantaM nAnAvidhaparIkSAbhiH
klizyadhve| **7** yato vahninA yasya parIkSA bhavati tasmAt
nazvarasuvarNAdapi bahumUlyaM yuSmAkaM
vizvAsarUpaM yat parIkSitaM svarNaM tena
yIzukhrISTasyAgamanasamaye prazaMsAyAH
samAdarasya gauravasya ca योग्यात् prAptavyA| **8**
yUyaM taM khrISTam adRSTvApi tasmin
prIyadhve sAmprataM taM na pazyanto'pi tasmin
vizvasanto 'nirvvacanIyena prabhAvayuktena
cAnandena praphulla bhavatha, **9** svavizvAsasya
pariNAmarUpam AtmanAM paritrANaM labhadhve ca|
10 yuSmAsu yo 'nugraho varttate tadviSaye ya

IzvarIyavAkyam kathitavantaste bhaviSyadvAdinastasya
 paritrANasyAnveSaNam anusandhAnaJca kRtavantaH| 11
 vizeSatasteSAmantarvvasI yaH khrISTasyAtmA khrISTe
 varttiSyamANAni duHkhAni tadanugAmiprabhAvaJca
 pUrvvaM prAkAzayat tena kaH kIdRzo vA samayo
 niradizyataitasyAnusandhAnaM kRtavantaH|
 12 tatastai rviSayaiste yanna svAn kintvasmAn
 upakurvantyetat teSAM nikaTe prAkAzyata| yAMzca
 tAn viSayAn divyadUtA apyavanataziraso nirIkSitum
 abhilaSanti te viSayAH sAmprataM svargAt preSitasya
 pavitrasyAtmanaH sahAyyAd yuSmatsamIpe
 susaMvAdapracArayitRbhiH prAkAzyanta| 13 ataeva
 yUyaM manaHkaTibandhanaM kRtvA prabuddhAH
 santo yIzukhrISTasya prakAzasamaye yuSmAsu
 varttiSyamAnasyAnugrahasya sampUrNAM pratyAzAM
 kuruta| 14 aparaM pUrvvIyAjJAnatAvasthAyAH
 kutsitAbhilASANAM yogyam AcAraM na kurvvanto
 yuSmadAhvAnakArI yathA pavitro 'sti 15
 yUyamapyAjJAgrAhisantAnA iva sarvvasmin AcAre
 tAdRk pavitrA bhavata| 16 yato likhitam Aste, yUyaM
 pavitrAstiSThata yasmAdahaM pavitraH| 17 aparaJca yo
 vinApakSapAtam ekaikamAnuSasya karmmAnusArAd
 vicAraM karoti sa yadi yuSmAbhistAta AkhyAyate
 tarhi svapravAsasya kAla yuSmAbhi rbhItya
 yApyatAM| 18 yUyaM nirarthakAt paitRkAcArAt
 kSayanIyai rUpyasuvarNAdibhi rmuktiM na prApya 19
 niSkalaGkanirmmalameSazAvakasyeva khrISTasya
 bahumUlyena rudhireNa muktiM prAptavanta iti
 jAnitha| 20 sa jagato bhittimUlasthApanAt pUrvvaM

niryuktaH kintu caramadineSu yuSmadarthaM prakAzito
'bhavat| 21 yatastenaiva mRtagaNAt tasyotthApayitari
tasmai gauravadAtari cezvare vizvasitha tasmAd
Izvare yuSmAkaM vizvAsaH pratyAzA cAste| 22
yUyam AtmanA satyamatasyAjJAgrahaNadvArA
niSkapaTaya bhrAtRpremne pAvitamanaso bhUtva
nirmmalAntaHkaraNaiH parasparaM gADhaM prema
kuruta| 23 yasmAd yUyaM kSayanIyavIryyAt nahi
kintvakSayanIyavIryyAd Izvarasya jIvanadAyakena
nityasthAyinA vAkyena punarjanma gRhItavantaH| (aiōn
g165) 24 sarvvaprANI tRNAistulyastattejastRNapuSpavat|
tRNAi parizuSyati puSpANi nipatanti ca| 25 kintu
vAkyam parezasyAnantakAlaM vitiSThate| tadeva ca
vAkyam susaMvAdena yuSmAkam antike prakAzitaM|
(aiōn g165)

2 sarvvAn dveSAn sarvvAMzca chalAn kApaTyAnIrSyAH
samastaglAnikathAzca dUrIkRtya 2 yuSmAbhiH
paritrANaya vRddhiprAptyarthaM navajAtazizubhiriva
prakRtaM vAgdugdhaM pipAsyatAM| 3 yataH prabhu
rmadhura etasyAsvAdaM yUyaM prAptavantaH| 4
aparaM mAnuSairavajJAtasya kintvIzvareNAbhirucitasya
bahumUlyasya jIvatprastarasyeva tasya prabhoH
sannidhim AgatA 5 yUyamapi jIvatprastara iva
nicIyamAna AtmikamandiraM khrISTena yIzuna
cezvaratoSakANAm AtmikabalInAM dAnArthaM pavitro
yAjakavargo bhavatha| 6 yataH zAstre likhitamAste,
yathA, pazya pASANA eko 'sti sIyoni sthApito mayA|
mukhyakoNasya yogyaH sa vRtazcAtIva mUlyavAn| yo
jano vizvaset tasmin sa lajjAM na gamiSyati| 7

vizvAsinAM yuSmAkameva samIpe sa mUlyavAn bhavati
 kintvavizvAsinAM kRte nicetRbhiravajJAtaH sa pASANaH
 koNasya bhittimUlaM bhUtva bAdhAjanakaH pASANaH
 skhalanakArakazca zailo jAtaH| 8 te cAvizvAsAd vAkyena
 skhalanti skhalane ca niyuktAH santi| 9 kintu yUyaM
 yenAndhakAramadhyAt svakIyAz CaryyadIptimadhyam
 AhUtAstasya guNAn prakAzayitum abhirucito vaMzo
 rAjakIyo yAjakavargaH pavitra jAtiradhikarttavyAH
 prajAzca jAtAH| 10 pUrvvaM yUyaM tasya prajA
 nAbhavata kintvidAnIm Izvarasya prajA Adhve| pUrvvam
 ananukampita abhavata kintvidAnIm anukampita
 Adhve| 11 he priyatamaH, yUyaM pravAsino videzinazca
 lokA iva manasaH prAtikUlyena yodhibhyaH
 zAririkasukhAbhilASebhyo nivarttadhvam ityahaM
 vinaye| 12 devapUjakAnAM madhye yuSmAkam
 AcAra evam uttamo bhavatu yathA te yuSmAn
 duSkarmmakAri lokAniva puna rna nindantaH
 kRpAdrSTidine svacakSurgocarIyasatkriyAbhya
 Izvarasya prazaMsAM kuryyuH| 13 tato heto ryUyaM
 prabhoranurodhAt mAnavasRSTAnAM kartRtvapadAnAM
 vazIbhavata vizeSato bhUpAlasya yataH sa zreSThaH, 14
 dezAdhyakSANAjca yataste duSkarmmakAriNAM
 danDadAnArthaM satkarmmakAriNAM prazaMsArthaJca
 tena preritAH| 15 itthaM nirbbodhamAnuSANAM
 ajJAnatvaM yat sadAcAribhi ryuSmAbhi rniruttarIkriyate
 tad IzvarasyAbhimataM| 16 yUyaM svAdhInA ivAcarata
 tathApi duStatAyA veSasvarUpAM svAdhInatAM
 dhArayanta iva nahi kintvIzvarasya dAsA iva| 17 sarvvAn
 samAdriyadhvaM bhrAtRvarge prIyadhvam IzvarAd

bibhIta bhUpAlaM sammanyadhvaM| 18 he dAsAH
 yUyaM sampUrNAdareNa prabhUnAM vazya
 bhavata kevalaM bhadrANAM dayAlUnAJca nahi
 kintvanRjUnAmapi| 19 yato 'nyAyena duHkhabhogakAla
 IzvaracintayA yat klezasahanaM tadeva priyaM| 20
 pApaM kRtvA yuSmAkaM capeTAGhAtasahanena kA
 prazaMsA? kintu sadAcAraM kRtvA yuSmAkaM
 yad duHkhasahanaM tadevezvarasya priyaM| 21
 tadarthameva yUyam AhUtA yataH khrISTo'pi
 yuSmannimittaM duHkhaM bhuktva yUyam yat tasya
 padacihnai rvrajeta tadarthaM dRSTAntamekaM
 darzitavAn| 22 sa kimapi pApaM na kRtavAn tasya
 vadane kApi chalasya kathA nAsit| 23 nindito 'pi san sa
 pratinindAM na kRtavAn duHkhaM sahamAno 'pi na
 bhartsitavAn kintu yathArthavicArayituH samIpe
 svam samarpitavAn| 24 vayaM yat pApebhyo
 nivRtya dharmmArthaM jIvAmastadarthaM sa
 svazarIreNAsmAkaM pApAni kruza UDhavAn tasya
 prahArai ryUyaM svasthA abhavata| 25 yataH pUrvvaM
 yUyaM bhramaNakArimeSA ivAdhvaM kintvadhuna
 yuSmAkam AtmanAM pAlakasyAdhyakSasya ca samIpaM
 pratyAvarttitAH|

3 he yoSitaH, yUyamapi nijasvAminAM vazya bhavata
 tathA sati yadi kecid vAkye vizvAsino na santi tarhi 2 te
 vinAvAkyam yoSitAm AcAreNArthatasteSAM
 pratyakSeNa yuSmAkaM sabhayasatItvAcAreNAkraSTuM
 zakSyante| 3 aparaM kezaranaya
 svarNAlaGkAradhAraNona paricchadaparidhAnena vA
 yuSmAkaM vAhyabhUSA na bhavatu, 4 kintvIzvarasya

sAkSAd bahumUlyakSamAzAntibhAvAkSayaratnena
yukto gupta AntarikamAnava eva| 5 yataH pUrvvakAle
yAH pavitrasriya Izvare pratyAzAmakurvvan tA api
tAdRzImeva bhUSAM dhArayantyo nijasvAminAM vazya
abhavan| 6 tathaiva sArA ibrAhImo vazya satI taM
patimAkhyAtavatI yUyaJca yadi sadAcAriNyo bhavatha
vyAkulatayA ca bhItA na bhavatha tarhi tasyAH
kanya Adhve| 7 he puruSAH, yUyaM jJAnato
durbbalatarabhAjanairiva yoSibbhiH sahavAsaM kuruta,
ekasya jIvanavarasya sahabhAginIbhyatAbhyaH
samAdaraM vitarata ca na ced yuSmAkaM
prArthanAnAM bAdhA janiSyate| 8 vizeSato yUyaM
sarvva ekamanasaH paraduHkhai rduHkhitA
bhrAtRpramiNaH kRpAvantaH prItibhAvAzca bhavata| 9
aniSTasya parizodhenAniSTaM nindAyA vA parizodhena
nindAM na kurvvanta AziSaM datta yato yUyam
AziradhikAriNo bhavitumAhUtA iti jAnItha| 10 aparaJca,
jIvane prIyamANo yaH sudinAni didRkSate| pApAt
jihvAM mRSaVAkyAt svAdharau sa nivarttayet| 11 sa
tyajed duSTatAmArgaM satkriyAJca samAcaret|
mRgayANazca zAntiM sa nityamevAnudhAvatu| 12 locane
paramezasyonmIite dhArmmikAn prati| prArthanAyAH
kRte teSAH tacchrotre sugame sadA| krodhAsyaJca
parezasya kadAcAriSu varttate| 13 aparaM yadi yUyam
uttamasyAnugAmino bhavatha tarhi ko yuSmAn
hiMsiSyate? 14 yadi ca dharmmArthaM klizyadhvaM
tarhi dhanya bhaviSyatha| teSAm AzaGkayA yUyaM na
bibhIta na viGkta vA| 15 manobhiH kintu manyadhvaM
pavitraM prabhumiZvaraM| aparaJca yuSmAkam

AntarikapratyAzAyAstattvaM yaH kazcit pRcchati tasmai
 zAntibhItibhyAm uttaraM dAtuM sadA susajJA bhavata|
 16 ye ca khrISTadharmme yuSmAkaM sadAcAraM
 dUSayanti te duSkarmmakAriNAMiva yuSmAkam
 apavAdena yat lajjitA bhavyustadarthaM yuSmAkam
 uttamaH saMvedo bhavatu| 17 IzvarasyAbhimatAd yadi
 yuSmAbhiH klezaH soDhavyastarhi sadAcAribhiH
 klezasahanaM varaM na ca kadAcAribhiH| 18 yasmAd
 Izvarasya sannidhim asmAn Anetum adhArmmikANAM
 vinimayena dhArmmikaH khrISTo 'pyekakRtvaH
 pApAnAM daNDaM bhuktavAn, sa ca zarIrasambandhe
 mAritaH kintvAtmanaH sambandhe puna rjIvito 'bhavat|
 19 tatsambandhe ca sa yAtrAM vidhAya kArAbaddhAnAm
 AtmanAM samIpe vAkyaM ghoSitavAn| 20 purA
 nohasya samaye yAvat pota niramIyata tAvad
 Izvarasya dIrghasahiSNutA yadA vyalambata tAdA
 te'nAjJAgrAhiNo'bhavan| tena potonAlpe'rthAd aSTaveva
 prANinastoyam uttIrNAH| 21 tannidarzanaJcAvagAhanaM
 (arthataH zAririkamalinatAyA yastyAgaH sa nahi
 kintvIzvarAyottamasamvedasya yA pratajJA saiva)
 yIzukhrISTasya punarutthAnenedAnIm asmAn
 uttArayati, 22 yataH sa svargaM gatvezvarasya dakSiNe
 vidyate svargIyadUtAH zAsakA balAni ca tasya vazibhUtA
 abhavan|

4asmAkaM vinimayena khrISTaH zarIrasambandhe
 daNDaM bhuktavAn ato hetoH zarIrasambandhe yo
 daNDaM bhuktavAn sa pApAt mukta 2 itibhAvena
 yUyamapi susajjIbhUya dehavAsasyAvaziSTaM samayaM
 punarmAnavAnAm icchAsAdhanArthaM nahi

kintvIzvarasyecchAsAdhanArthaM yApayata| 3
 AyuSo yaH samayo vyatItastasmin yuSmAbhi
 ryad devapUjakAnAm icchAsAdhanaM
 kAmakutsitAbhilASamadyapAnaraGgarasamattatAghRNArhadevapUjAcaraNaJcAkAri
 tena bAhulyaM| 4 yUyaM taiH saha tasmin
 sarvvAnAzapaGke majjituM na dhAvatha,
 ityanenAzcaryyaM vijjAya te yuSmAn nindanti| 5 kintu
 yo jIvatAM mRtAnAJca vicAraM karttum udyato'sti
 tasmai tairuttaraM dAyiSyate| 6 yato heto rye
 mRtAsteSAM yat mAnavoddezyaH zArIrikavicAraH
 kintvIzvaroddezyam AtmikajIvanaM bhavat tadarthaM
 teSAMapi sannidhau susamAcAraH prakAzito'bhavat| 7
 sarvveSAM antimakAla upasthitastasmAd yUyaM
 subuddhayaH prArthanArthaM jAgratazca bhavata| 8
 vizeSataH parasparaM gADhaM prema kuruta, yataH,
 pApAnAmapi bAhulyaM premnaivAcchAdayiSyate| 9
 kAtaroktiM vinA parasparam AtithyaM kRruta| 10 yena
 yo varo labdhastenaiva sa param upakarotR, itthaM
 yUyam Izvarasya bahuvidhaprasAdasyottama
 bhANDAgArAdhipA bhavata| 11 yo vAKyaM kathayati sa
 Izvarasya vAKyamiva kathayatu yazca param upakaroti sa
 IzvaradattasAmarthyAdivopakarotu| sarvvaviSaye
 yIzukhrISTenezvarasya gauravaM prakAzyatAM tasyaiva
 gauravaM parAkramazca sarvvadA bhUyAt| Amena| (aiōn
 g165) 12 he priyatamaH, yuSmAkaM parIkSArthaM
 yastApo yuSmAsu varttate tam asambhavaghaTitaM
 matvA nAzcaryyaM jAnIta, 13 kintu khrISTena
 klezAnAM sahabhAgitvAd Anandata tena tasya
 pratApaprakAze'pyAnanandena praphulla bhaviSyatha|

14 yadi khrISTasya nAmahetunA yuSmAkaM ninda bhavati tarhi yUyaM dhanya yato gauravadAyaka IzvarasyAtmA yuSmAsvadhitiSThati teSAM madhye sa nindyate kintu yuSmanmadhye prazaMsyate| 15 kintu yuSmAkaM ko'pi hanta vA cairo vA duSkarmmakRd vA parAdhikAracarccaka iva daNDaM na bhUGktAM| 16 yadi ca khrISTIyAna iva daNDaM bhUGkte tarhi sa na lajjamAnastatkAraNAd IzvaraM prazaMsatu| 17 yato vicArasyArambhasamaye Izvarasya mandire yujyate yadi cAsmatsvArabhate tarhIzvarIyasusaMvAdAgrAhiNAM zeSadaza kA bhaviSyati? 18 dhArmmikenApi cet trANam atikRcchreNa gamyate| tarhyadhArmmikapApibhyAm AzrayaH kutra lapsyate| 19 ata IzvarecchAto ye duHkhaM bhujjate te sadAcAreNa svAtmAno vizvAsyasraSTurIzvasya karAbhyAM nidadhatAM|

5 khrISTasya klezAnAM sAkSI prakAziSyamANasya pratApasyAMzI prAcInazcAhaM yuSmAkaM prAcInAn vinIyedaM vadAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM madhyavartti ya Izvarasya meSavRndo yUyaM taM pAlayata tasya vikSaNaM kuruta ca, Avazyakatvena nahi kintu svecchAto na va kulobhena kintvicchukamanasA| 3 aparam aMzAnAm adhikAriNa iva na prabhavata kintu vRndasya dRSTAntasvarUpA bhavata| 4 tena pradhAnapAlaka upasthite yUyam amlAnaM gauravakiriTAM lapsyadhve| 5 he yuvAnaH, yUyamapi prAcInalokAnAM vazyA bhavata sarvve ca sarvveSAM vazIbhUya namratAbharaNena bhUSitA bhavata, yataH, AtmAbhimAnilokAnAM vipakSo bhavatIzvaraH| kintu tenaiva namrebhyaH prasAdAd diyate varaH| 6 ato

yUyam Izvarasya balavatkarasyAdho namrIbhUya
tiSThata tena sa ucitasamaye yuSmAn uccIkariSyati| 7
yUyaM sarvvacintAM tasmin nikSipata yataH sa yuSmAn
prati cintayati| 8 yUyaM prabuddha jAgratazca tiSThata
yato yuSmAkaM prativAdI yaH zayatAnaH sa
garjjanakArI siMha iva paryyaTan kaM grasiSyAmIti
mRgayate, 9 ato vizvAse susthirAstiSThantastena
sArddhaM yudhyata, yuSmAkaM jagannivAsibhrAtRSvapi
tAdRzAH klezA varttanta iti jAnIta| 10
kSaNikaduHkhabhogAt param asmabhyaM khrISTena
yIzunA svakIyAnantagauravadAnArthaM yo'smAn
AhUtavAn sa sarvvAnugrAhIzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn
siddhAn sthirAn sabalAn nizcalAMzca karotu| (aiōnios g166)
11 tasya gauravaM parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad
bhUyAt| Amen| (aiōn g165) 12 yaH silvAno (manye)
yuSmAkaM vizvAsyo bhrAtA bhavati tadvArAhaM
saMkSepeNa likhitvA yuSmAn vinItavAn yUyaJca yasmin
adhitiSThatha sa evezvarasya satyo 'nugraha iti
pramANaM dattavAn| 13 yuSmAbhiH sahAbhirucitA yA
samiti rbAbili vidyate sA mama putro mArkazca yuSmAn
namaskAraM vedayati| 14 yUyaM premacumbanena
parasparaM namaskuruta| yIzukhrISTAzritAnAM
yuSmAkaM sarvveSAM zAnti rbhUyAt| Amen|

2 pitaraH

1ye janA asmAbhiH sArddham astadIzvre trAtari
yIzukhrISTe ca puNyasambalitavizvAsadhanasya
samAnAMzitvaM prAptAstAn prati yIzukhrISTasya
dAsaH preritazca zimona pitaraH patraM likhati| **2**
IzvarasyAsmAkaM prabho ryIzozca tatvajJAnena
yuSmAsvanugrahazAntyo rbAhulyaM varttatAM| **3**
jIvanArtham IzvarabhaktyarthaJca yadyad
AvazyakaM tat sarvvaM gauravasadguNABhyAm
asmadAhvAnakAriNastattvajJAnadvArA
tasyezvarIyazaktirasmabhyaM dattavati| **4**tatsarvveNa
cAsmabhyaM tAdRzA bahumUlyA mahApratijJA datta
yAbhi ryUyaM saMsAravyAptAt kutsitAbhilASamULAt
sarvvanAzAd rakSAM prApyezvarIyasvabhAvasyAMzino
bhavituM zaknutha| **5**tato heto ryUyaM sampUrNaM
yatnaM vidhAya vizvAse saujanyaM saujanye jJAnaM **6**
jJAna AyatendriyatAm AyatendriyatAyAM dhairyyaM
dhairyya Izvarabhaktim **7**Izvarabhaktau bhrAtRsnehe ca
prema yuGkta| **8**etAni yadi yuSmAsu vidyante
varddhante ca tarhyasmatprabho ryIzukhrISTasya
tattvajJane yuSmAn alasAn niSphalAMzca na
sthApayiSyanti| **9**kintvetAni yasya na vidyante so 'ndho
mudritalocanaH svakiyapUrvvapApAnAM mArjjanasya
vismRtiM gatazca| **10**tasmAd he bhrAtaraH, yUyaM
svakiyAhvAnavaraNayo rdRDhakaraNe bahu
yatadhvaM, tat kRtvA kadAca na skhaliSyatha| **11**
yato 'nena prakAreNAsmAkaM prabhostrAtR
ryIzukhrISTasyAnantarAjjasya pravezena yUyaM
sukalena yojayiSyadhve| (aiṅios g166) **12**yadyapi yUyam

etat sarvvaM jAnItha varttamAne satyamate
 susthirA bhavatha ca tathApi yuSmAn sarvvadA tat
 smArayitum aham ayatnavAn na bhaviSyAmi| 13 yAvad
 etasmin dUSye tiSThAmi tAvad yuSmAn smArayan
 prabodhayituM vihitaM manye| 14 yato 'smAkaM prabhu
 ryIzukhrISTo mAM yat jJApitavAn tadanusArAd
 dUSyametat mayA zIghraM tyaktavyam iti jAnAmi| 15
 mama paralokagamanAt paramapi yUyaM yadetAni
 smarttuM zakSyatha tasmin sarvvathA yatiSye| 16 yato
 'smAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya parAkramaM
 punarAgamanaJca yuSmAn jJApayanto vayaM
 kalpitAnyupAkhyAnAnyanvagacchAmeti nahi kintu tasya
 mahimnaH pratyakSasAkSiNo bhUtvA bhASitavantaH| 17
 yataH sa piturIzvarAd gauravaM prazaMsAJca prAptavAn
 vizeSato mahimayuktatejomadhyAd etAdRzI
 vANI taM prati nirgatavati, yathA, eSa mama
 priyaputra etasmin mama paramasantoSaH| 18
 svargAt nirgateyaM vANI pavitraparvvate tena
 sArddhaM vidyamAnairasmAbhirazrAvi| 19 aparam
 asmatsamIpe dRDhataraM bhaviSyadvAkyam vidyate
 yUyaJca yadi dinArambhaM yuSmanmanaHsu
 prabhAtIyanakSatrasyodayaJca yAvat timiramaye sthAne
 jvalantaM pradIpamiva tad vAkyam sammanyadhve
 tarhi bhadraM kariSyatha| 20 zAstrIyaM kimapi
 bhaviSyadvAkyam manuSyasya svakIyabhAvabodhakaM
 nahi, etad yuSmAbhiH samyak jJayatAM| 21 yato
 bhaviSyadvAkyam purA mAnuSANAm icchAto
 notpannaM kintvIzvarasya pavitralokAH
 pavitreNAtmanA pravarttitAH santo vAkyam abhASanta|

2aparaM pUrvvakAle yathA lokAnAM madhye
 mithyAbhaviSyadvAdina upAtiSThan tathA yuSmAkAM
 madhye'pi mithyAzikSakA upasthAsyanti, te
 sveSAM kretAraM prabhum anaGgIkRtya satvaraM
 vinAzaM sveSu varttayanti vinAzakavaidharmmyaM
 guptaM yuSmanmadhyam AneSyanti| **2** tato
 'nekeSu teSAM vinAzakamArgaM gateSu tebhyaH
 satyamArgasya ninda sambhaviSyati| **3** aparaJca te
 lobhAt kApaTyavAkyai ryuSmatto lAbhaM kariSyante
 kintu teSAM purAtanadaNDAjJA na vilambate
 teSAM vinAzazca na nidrAti| **4** IzvaraH kRtapApAn
 dUtAn na kSamitvA timirazRGkhalaiH pAtAle
 ruddhva vicArArthaM samarpitavAn| (**Tartaroō g5020**) **5**
 purAtanaM saMsAramapi na kSamitvA taM duSTAnAM
 saMsAraM jalAplAvanena majjayitvA saptajanaiH
 sahitaM dharmmapracArakaM nohaM rakSitavAn| **6**
 sidomam amorA cetinAmake nagare bhaviSyatAM
 duSTAnAM dRSTAntaM vidhAya bhasmIkRtya vinAzena
 daNDitavAn; **7** kintu taiH kutsitavyabhicAribhi
 rduSTAtmabhiH kliSTaM dhArmmikaM loTaM
 rakSitavAn| **8** sa dhArmmiko janasteSAM madhye
 nivasan svIyadRSTizrotragocarebhyasteSAM
 adharmmAcArebhyaH svakIyadhArmmikamanasi dine
 dine taptavAn| **9** prabhu rbhaktAn parIkSAd
 uddharttuM vicAradinaJca yAvad daNDyAmAnAn
 adhArmmikAn roddhuM pArayati, **10** vizeSato ye
 'medhyAbhilASat zArIrikasukham anugacchanti
 kartRtvapadAni cAvajAnanti tAneva (roddhuM
 pArayati) te duHsAhasinaH pragalbhAzca| **11** aparaM

balagauravAbhyAM zreSThA divyadUtAH prabhoH
 sannidhau yeSAM vaiparityena nindAsUcakaM vicAraM
 na kurvvanti teSAM uccapadasthAnAM nindanAd ime na
 bhItAH| 12 kintu ye buddhihInAH prakRtA jantavo
 dharttavayatAyai vinAzyatAyai ca jAyante tatsadRzA ime
 yanna budhyante tat nindantaH svakiyavinAzyatayA
 vinaMkSyanti svIyAdharmmasya phalaM prApsyanti ca|
 13 te divA prakRSTabhojanaM sukhaM manyante
 nijachalaiH sukhabhoginaH santo yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 bhojanaM kurvvantaH kalaGkino doSiNazca bhavanti| 14
 teSAM locanAni paradArAkAGkSINI pApe cAzrAntAni te
 caJcalAni manAMsi mohayanti lobhe tatparamanasaH
 santi ca| 15 te zApagrastA vaMzAH saralamArgaM vihAya
 biyoraputrasya biliyamasya vipathena vrajanto
 bhrAntA abhavan| sa biliyamo 'pyadharmmAt
 prApye pAritoSike'priyata, 16 kintu nijAparAdhAd
 bhartsanAm alabhata yato vacanazaktihInaM
 vAhanaM mAnuSikagiram uccAryya bhaviSyadvAdina
 unmattatAm abAdhata| 17 ime nirjalAni prasravaNAni
 pracaNDavAyuna cAlitA meghAzca teSAM kRte
 nityasthAyI ghoratarAndhakAraH saJcito 'sti| (questioned)
 18 ye ca janA bhrAntyAcAriganaT kRcchreNoddhRtAstAn
 ime 'parimitadarpakathA bhASamANAH
 zArIrikasukhAbhilASaiH kAmakrIDAbhizca mohayanti| 19
 tebhyaH svAdhInatAM pratijJaya svayaM vinAzyatAyA
 dAsa bhavanti, yataH, yo yenaiva parAjigye sa jAtastasya
 kiGkaraH| 20 trAtuH prabho ryIzukhrISTasya jJAnena
 saMsArasya malebhya uddhRtA ye punasteSu nimajjya
 parAjIyante teSAM prathamadazAtaH zeSadaza kutsitA

bhavati| 21 teSAM pakSe dharmmapathasya jJAnAprApti
rvaraM na ca nirddiSTAt pavitravidhimArgAt
jJAnaprAptAnAM parAvarttanaM| 22 kintu yeyaM satyA
dRSTAntakathA saiva teSu phalitavati, yathA, kukkuraH
svIyavAntAya vyAvarttate punaH punaH| luThituM
karddame tadvat kSAlitazcaiva zUkaraH||

3 he priyatamaH, yUyaM yathA pavitrabhaviSyadvaktRbhiH
pUrvvoktAni vAkyAni trAtrA prabhuna preritAnAm
asmAkam AdezaJca sAratha tathA yuSmAn smArayitva 2
yuSmAkaM saralabhAvaM prabodhayitum ahaM dvitIyam
idaM patraM likhAmi| 3 prathamaM yuSmAbhiridaM
jJAyatAM yat zeSe kAle svecchAcAriNo nindakA upasthAya
4 vadiSyanti prabhorAgamanasya pratijJA kutra? yataH
pitRlokAnAM mahAnidrAgamanAt paraM sarvvAni
sRSTerArambhakAle yathA tathaivAvatiSThante| 5
pUrvvam Izvarasya vAkyenAkAzamaNDalaM jalAd
utpanna jale santiSThamAnA ca pRthivyavidyataitad
anicchukatAtaste na jAnAnti, 6 tatastAtkAlikasaMsAro
jalenAplAvito vinAzaM gataH| 7 kintvadhuna
varttamAne AkAzabhUmaNDale tenaiva vAkyena
vahnyarthaM gupte vicAradinaM duSTamAnavAnAM
vinAzaJca yAvad rakSyate| 8 he priyatamaH, yUyam
etadekaM vAkyam anavagatA mA bhavata yat prabhoH
sAkSad dinamekaM varSasahasravad varSasahasraJca
dinaikavat| 9 kecid yathA vilambaM manyante tathA
prabhuH svapratijJAYAM vilambate tannahi kintu ko'pi
yanna vinazyet sarvvaM eva manaHparAvarttanaM
gaccheyurityabhilaSan so 'smAn prati dIrghasahiSNutAM
vidadhAti| 10 kintu kSapAyAM caura iva prabho rdinam

AgamiSyati tasmin mahAzabdena gaganamaNDalaM
 lopsyate mUlavastUni ca tApena galiSyante pRthivi
 tanmadhyasthitAni karmmANi ca dhakSyante| **11**
 ataH sarvvairetai rvikAre gantavye sati yasmin
 AkAzamaNDalaM dAhenā vikAriSyate mUlavastUni
 ca tApena galiSyante **12** tasyezvaradinasyAgamanaM
 pratIkSamANairAkAGkSamANaizca yUSmAbhi
 rdharmmAcArezvarabhaktibhyAM kIdRzai rlokai
 rbhavitavyaM? **13** tathApi vayaM tasya pratijJanusAreNa
 dharmmasya vAsasthAnaM nUtanam AkAzamaNDalaM
 nUtanam bhUmaNDalaJca pratIkSAmahē| **14** ataeva he
 priyatamaH, tAni pratIkSamANA yUyaM niSkalaGka
 aninditAzca bhUtvA yat zAntyAzritAstiSThathaitasmin
 yatadhvaM| **15** asmAkaM prabho rdIrghasahiSNutAJca
 paritrANajanikAM manyadhvaM| asmAkaM priyabhrAtre
 paulAya yat jJAnam adAyi tadanusAreNa so'pi patre
 yuSmAn prati tadevAlikhat| **16** svakIyasarvvapatreSu
 caitAnyadhi prastutya tadeva gadati| teSu patreSu
 katipayAni durUhyANi vAkyAni vidyante ye
 ca loka ajJAnAzcaJcalAzca te nijavinAzArtham
 anyazAstriyavacanAnIva tAnyapi vikArayanti|
17 tasmAd he priyatamaH, yUyaM pUrvvaM
 buddhva sAvadhAnAstiSThata, adhArmmikANAM
 bhrAntisrotasApahRtAH svakIyasusthiratvAt mA
 bhrazyata| **18** kintvasmAKaM prabhostrAtu
 ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahe jJAnē ca varddhadhvaM| tasya
 gauravam idAnIM sadAkAlaJca bhUyAt| Amen| (aiōn g165)

1 yohanaH

1 Adito ya AsId yasya vAg asmAbhirazrAvi yaJca
vayaM svanetraI rdRSTavanto yaJca vlkSitavantaH
svakaraiH spRSTavantazca taM jIvanavAdaM vayaM
jJApayAmaH| **2** sa jIvanasvarUpaH prakAzata vayaJca taM
dRSTavantastamadhi sAkSyaM dadmazca, yazca pituH
sannidhAvavarttatAsmAkaM samIpe prakAzata ca tam
anantajIvanasvarUpaM vayaM yuSmAn jJApayAmaH|
(aiōnios g166) **3** asmAbhi ryad dRSTaM zrutaJca tadeva
yuSmAn jJApayate tenAsmAbhiH sahAMzitvaM yuSmAkaM
bhaviSyati| asmAkaJca sahAMzitvaM pitrA tatputreNa
yIzukhrISTena ca sArddhaM bhavati| **4** aparaJca
yuSmAkam Anando yat sampUrNo bhaved tadarthaM
vayam etAni likhAmaH| **5** vayaM yAM vArttAM tasmAt
zrutvA yuSmAn jJApayAmaH seyam| Izvaro jyotistasmin
andhakArasya lezo'pi nAsti| **6** vayaM tena sahAMzina
iti gaditvA yadyandhAkAre carAmastarhi satyAcAriNo
na santo 'nRtavAdino bhavAmaH| **7** kintu sa yathA
jyotiSi varttate tathA vayamapi yadi jyotiSi carAmastarhi
parasparaM sahabhAgino bhavAmastasya putrasya
yIzukhrISTasya rudhiraJcAsmAn sarvvasmAt pApAt
zuddhayati| **8** vayaM niSpApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi
svayameva svAn vaJcayAmaH satyamataJcAsmAkam
antare na vidyate| **9** yadi svapApAni svIkurmmahe
tarhi sa vizvAsyo yAthArthikazcAsti tasmAd asmAkaM
pApAni kSamiSyate sarvvasmAd adharmmAccAsmAn
zuddhayiSyati| **10** vayam akRtapApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi
tam anRtavAdinaM kurmmastasya vAkyajcAsmAkam
antare na vidyate|

2 he priyabAlakAH, yuSmAbhi ryat pApam na kriyeta
tadarthaM yuSmAn pratyetAni mayA likhyante| yadi tu
kenApi pApam kriyate tarhi pituH samIpe 'smAkaM ekaH
sahAyo 'rthato dhArmmiko yIzuH khrISTo vidyate| **2** sa
cAsmAkaM pApAnAM prAyazcittaM kevalamasmAkaM
nahi kintu likhilasaMsArasya pApAnAM prAyazcittaM| **3**
vayaM taM jAnIma iti tadIyAjJAAlanenAvagacchAmaH|
4 ahaM taM jAnAmIti vaditVA yastasyAjJA na pAlayati
so 'nRtavAdi satyamataJca tasyAntare na vidyate| **5**
yaH kazcit tasya vAkyAM pAlayati tasmin Izvarasya
prema satyarUpeNa sidhyati vayaM tasmin varttAmahe
tad etenAvagacchAmaH| **6** ahaM tasmin tiSThAmIti yo
gadati tasyedam ucitaM yat khrISTo yAdRg AcaritavAn
so 'pi tAdRg Acaret| **7** he priyatamaH, yuSmAn
pratyahaM nUtanAmAjJAM likhAmIti nahi kintvAdito
yuSmAbhi rlabdhAM purAtanAmAjJAM likhAmi| Adito
yuSmAbhi ryad vAkyAM zrutaM sA purAtanAjJA| **8**
punarapi yuSmAn prati nUtanAjJA mayA likhyata
etadapi tasmin yuSmAsu ca satyaM, yato 'ndhakAro
vyatyeti satya jyotizedAnIM prakAzate; **9** ahaM
jyotiSi vartta iti gaditVA yaH svabhrAtaraM dveSTi so
'dyApi tamisre varttate| **10** svabhrAtari yaH priyate sa
eva jyotiSi varttate vighnajanakaM kimapi tasmin na
vidyate| **11** kintu svabhrAtaraM yo dveSTi sa timire
varttate timire carati ca timireNa ca tasya nayane
'ndhIkriyete tasmAt kka yAmIti sa jJAtuM na zaknoti|
12 he zizavaH, yUyaM tasya nAmna pApakSamAM
prAptavantastasmAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhAmi| **13** he
pitaraH, ya Adito varttamAnastaM yUyaM jAnItha tasmAd

yuSmAn prati likhAmi| he yuvAnaH yUyaM pApatmAnaM
 jitavantastasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi| he bAlakAH,
 yUyaM pitaraM jAnItha tasmAdahaM yuSmAn prati
 likhitavAn| 14 he pitaraH, Adito yo varttamAnastaM
 yUyaM jAnItha tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn|
 he yuvAnaH, yUyaM balavanta Adhve, Izvarasya
 vAkyajca yuSmadantare vartate pApAtmA ca yuSmAbhiH
 parAjigye tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 15 yUyaM
 saMsAre saMsArasthaviSayeSu ca mA prIyadhvaM
 yaH saMsAre priyate tasyAntare pituH prema na
 tiSThati| 16 yataH saMsAre yadyat sthitam arthataH
 zAririkabhAvasyAbhilASo darzanendriyasyAbhilASo
 jIvanasya garvvazca sarvvametata pitRto na jAyate kintu
 saMsAradeva| 17 saMsArastadiyAbhilASazca vyatyeti
 kintu ya IzvarasyeSTaM karoti so 'nantakAlaM yAvat
 tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 18 he bAlakAH, zeSakAlo'yaM, aparaM
 khrISTArINopasthAvyamiti yuSmAbhi ryathA zrutaM
 tathA bahavaH khrISTAraya upasthitAstasmAdayaM
 zeSakAlo'stIti vayaM jAnImaH| 19 te 'smanmadhyAn
 nirgatavantaH kintvasmadIyA nAsan yadyasmadIyA
 abhaviSyant tarhyasmatsaGge 'sthAsyan, kintu sarvve
 'smadIyA na santyetasya prakAza Avazyaka AsIt| 20 yaH
 pavitrastasmAd yUyam abhiSekaM prAptavantastena
 sarvvANi jAnItha| 21 yUyaM satyamataM na jAnItha
 tatKArANAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn tannahi kintu
 yUyaM tat jAnItha satyamataAcca kimapyanRtavAkyaM
 notpadyate tatKArANadeva| 22 yIzurabhiSiktastrAteti yo
 nAGgIkaroti taM vinA ko 'parō 'nRtavAdi bhavet? sa eva
 khrISTArI ryaH pitaraM putraJca nAGgIkaroti| 23 yaH

kazcit putraM nAGgIkaroti sa pitaramapi na dhArayati
yazca putramaGgIkaroti sa pitaramapi dhArayati| 24 Adito
yuSmAbhi ryat zrutaM tad yuSmAsu tiSThatu, AditaH
zrutaM vAkyAM yadi yuSmAsu tiSThati, tarhi yUyamapi
putre pitari ca sthAsyatha| 25 sa ca pratijJayAsmabhyaM
yat pratijjAtavAn tad anantajIvanaM| (aiōnios g166) 26
ye janA yuSmAn bhrAmayanti tAnadhyaham idaM
likhitavAn| 27 aparaM yUyAM tasmAd yam abhiSekaM
prAptavantaH sa yuSmAsu tiSThati tataH ko'pi yad
yuSmAn zikSayet tad anAvazyakaM, sa cAbhiSeko yuSmAn
sarvvANi zikSayati satyazca bhavati na cAtathyaH, ataH
sa yuSmAn yadvad azikSayat tadvat tatra sthAsyatha|
28 ataeva he priyabAlakA yUyAM tatra tiSThata, tathA
sati sa yadA prakAziSyate tadA vayaM pratibhAnvita
bhaviSyAmaH, tasyAgamanasamaye ca tasya sAkSAnna
trapiSyAmahe| 29 sa dhArmmiko 'stIti yadi yUyAM jAnItha
tarhi yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karoti sa tasmAt jAta
ityapi jAnIta|

3 pazyata vayam Izvarasya santAnA iti nAmnAkhyAmahe,
etena pitAsmabhyaM kIdRk mahAprema pradattavAn,
kintu saMsArastaM nAjAnAt tatKArANAdasmAn api
na jAnAti| 2 he priyatamaH, idAnIM vayam
Izvarasya santAnA Asmahe pazcAt kiM bhaviSyAmastad
adyApyaprakAzitaM kintu prakAzAM gate vayaM
tasya sadRZA bhaviSyAmi iti jAnImaH, yataH sa
yAdRzo 'sti tAdRzo 'smAbhirdarziSyate| 3 tasmin
eSA pratyAZA yasya kasyacid bhavati sa svaM tathA
pavitraM karoti yathA sa pavitro 'sti| 4 yaH kazcit
pApam Acarati sa vyavasthAlaGghanaM karoti yataH

pApameva vyavasthAlaGghanaM| 5 aparaM so 'smAkaM
 pApAnyapaharttuM prAkAzataitad yUyaM jAnItha,
 pApaJca tasmin na vidyate| 6 yaH kazcit tasmin tiSThati
 sa pApAcAraM na karoti yaH kazcit pApAcAraM karoti sa
 taM na dRSTavAn na vAvagatavAn| 7 he priyabAlakAH,
 kazcid yuSmAkaM bhramaM na janayet, yaH kazcid
 dharmmAcAraM karoti sa tAdRg dhArmmiko bhavati
 yAdRk sa dhAmmiko 'sti| 8 yaH pApAcAraM karoti
 sa zayatAnAt jAto yataH zayatAna AditaH pApAcArI
 zayatAnasya karmmaNAM lopArthamevezvarasya putraH
 prAkAzata| 9 yaH kazcid IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na
 karoti yatastasya vIryyaM tasmin tiSThati pApAcAraM
 karttuJca na zaknoti yataH sa IzvarAt jAtaH| 10
 ityanenezvarasya santAnAH zayatAnasya ca santAnA
 vyaktA bhavanti| yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM na karoti sa
 IzvarAt jAto nahi yazca svabhAtari na priyate so 'pIzvarAt
 jAto nahi| 11 yatastasya ya Adeza Adito yuSmAbhiH
 zrutaH sa eSa eva yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prema
 karttavayaM| 12 pApAtmato jAto yaH kAbil svabhAtaram
 hatavAn tatsadRzairasmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| sa
 kasmAt kArANat taM hatavAn? tasya karmmANi
 duSTAni tadbhrAtuzca karmmANi dharmmANyAsan
 iti kArANat| 13 he mama bhrAtaraH, saMsAro yadi
 yuSmAn dveSTi tarhi tad AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM|
 14 vayaM mRtyum uttIryya jIvanaM prAptavantastad
 bhrAtRSu premakaraNAt jAnImaH| bhrAtari yo na
 priyate sa mRtyau tiSThati| 15 yaH kazcit svabhAtaram
 dveSTi saM naraghAti kiJcAnantajIvanaM naraghAtinaH
 kasyApyantare nAvatiSThate tad yUyaM jAnItha| (aiōnios

g166) 16 asmAkAM kRte sa svaprANAMstyaktavAn
ityanena vayaM premnastattvam avagatAH, aparaM
bhrAtRNAM kRte 'smAbhirapi prANASTyaktavyAH| 17
sAMsArikajIvikAprApto yo janaH svabhrAtaraM dInaM
dRSTvA tasmAt svIyadayAM ruNaddhi tasyAntara
Izvarasya prema kathaM tiSThet? 18 he mama
priyabAlakAH, vAkyena jihvayA vAsmAbhiH prema na
karttavyaM kintu kAryyeNa satyatayA caiva| 19 etena
vayaM yat satyamatasambandhIyAstat jAnImastasya
sAkSat svAntaHkaraNani sAntvayituM zakSyAmazca|
20 yato 'smadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn dUSayati
tarhyasmadantaH karaNAd Izvaro mahAn sarvvajJazca|
21 he priyatamaH, asmadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn na
dUSayati tarhi vayam Izvarasya sAkSat pratibhAnvita
bhavAmaH| 22 yacca prArthayAmahe tat tasmAt
prApnumaH, yato vayaM tasyAjJAH pAlayAmastasya
sAkSat tuSTijanakam AcAraM kurmmazca| 23 aparaM
tasyeyamAjJA yad vayaM putrasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmni
vizvasimastasyAjJAnusAreNa ca parasparaM prema
kurmmaH| 24 yazca tasyAjJAH pAlayati sa tasmin tiSThati
tasmin so'pi tiSThati; sa cAsmAn yam AtmAnaM dattavAn
tasmAt so 'smAsu tiSThatIti jAnImaH|

4 he priyatamaH, yUyaM sarvveSvAtmasu na vizvasita
kintu te IzvarAt jAtA na vetyAtmanaH parIkSadhvaM
yato bahavo mRSAbhaviSyadvAdino jaganmadhyam
AgatavantaH| 2 IzvarIyo ya AtmA sa yuSmAbhiranena
paricIyatAM, yIzuH khrISTo narAvatAro bhUtvAgata
etad yena kenacid AtmanA svIkriyate sa IzvarIyaH|
3 kintu yIzuH khrISTo narAvatAro bhUtvAgata etad

yena kenacid AtmanA nAGgIkriyate sa IzvarIyo
nahi kintu khrISTArerAtmA, tena cAgantavyamiti
yuSmAbhiH zrutaM, sa cedAnImapi jagati varttate| 4 he
bAlakAH, yUyam IzvarAt jAtAstAn jitavantazca yataH
saMsArAdhiSThAnakAriNo 'pi yuSmadadhiSThAnakArI
mahAn| 5 te saMsArAt jAtAstato hetoH saMsArAd
bhASante saMsArazca teSAM vAkyAni gRhIAti| 6 vayam
IzvarAt jAtAH, IzvaraM yo jAnAti so'smadvAkyAni
gRhIAti yazcezvarAt jAto nahi so'smadvAkyAni na
gRhIAti; anena vayaM satyAtmAnaM bhrAmakAtmAnaJca
paricinumaH| 7 he priyatamaH, vayaM parasparaM
prema karavAma, yataH prema IzvarAt jAyate, aparaM
yaH kazcit prema karoti sa IzvarAt jAta IzvaraM veti
ca| 8 yaH prema na karoti sa IzvaraM na jAnAti yata
IzvaraH premasvarUpaH| 9 asmAsvIzvarasya premaitena
prAkAzata yat svaputreNAsmabhyaM jIvanadAnArtham
IzvaraH svIyam advitIyaM putraM jaganmadhyaM
preSitavAn| 10 vayaM yad Izvare prItavanta ityatra
nahi kintu sa yadasmAsu prItavAn asmatpApAnAM
prAyazcirttArthaM svaputraM preSitavAMzcetyatra
prema santiSThate| 11 he priyatamaH, asmAsu
yadIzvareNaitAdRzaM prema kRtaM tarhi parasparaM
prema karttum asmAkamapyucitaM| 12 IzvaraH kadAca
kenApi na dRSTaH yadyasmAbhiH parasparaM prema
kriyate tarhIzvaro 'smanmadhye tiSThati tasya prema
cAsmAsu setsyate| 13 asmabhyaM tena svakIyAtmanoM'zo
datta ityanena vayaM yat tasmin tiSThamaH sa ca
yad asmAsu tiSThatIti jAnImaH| 14 pitA jagatrAtAraM
putraM preSitavAn etad vayaM dRSTvA pramANayamaH|

15 yIzurIzvarasya putra etad yenAGgikriyate tasmin
 IzvarastiSThati sa cezvare tiSThati| 16 asmAsvIzvarasya
 yat prema varttate tad vayaM jJAtavantastasmin
 vizvAsitavantazca| IzvaraH premasvarUpaH premnI
 yastiSThati sa Izvare tiSThati tasmiMzcezvarastiSThati| 17
 sa yAdRzo 'sti vayamapyetasmin jagati tAdRzA bhavAma
 etasmAd vicAradine 'smAbhi ryA pratibhA labhyate
 sAsmatsambandhIyasya premnaH siddhiH| 18 premni
 bhIti rna varttate kintu siddhaM prema bhItiM nirAkaroti
 yato bhItiH sayAtanAsti bhItto mAnavaH premni siddho
 na jAtaH| 19 asmAsu sa prathamaM prItavAn iti kArANAd
 vayaM tasmin prIyAmahe| 20 Izvare 'haM prIya ityuktva
 yaH kazcit svabhrAtaraM dveSTi so 'nRtavAdI| sa yaM
 dRSTavAn tasmin svabhrAtari yadi na prIyate tarhi yam
 IzvaraM na dRSTavAn kathaM tasmin prema karttuM
 zaknuyAt? 21 ata Izvare yaH prIyate sa svIyabhrAtaryyapi
 prIyatAm iyam AjJA tasmAd asmAbhi rlabdhA|

5 yIzurabhiSiktastrAteti yaH kazcid vizvAsiti sa IzvarAt
 jAtaH; aparaM yaH kazcit janayitari prIyate sa
 tasmAt jAte jane 'pi prIyate| 2 vayam Izvarasya
 santAneSu prIyAmahe tad anena jAnImo yad Izvare
 prIyAmahe tasyAjJAH pAlayAmazca| 3 yata Izvare yat
 prema tat tadIyAjJApAlanenAsmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM,
 tasyAjJAzca kaThorA na bhavanti| 4 yato yaH kazcid
 IzvarAt jAtaH sa saMsAraM jayati kiJcAsmAkaM
 yo vizvAsaH sa evAsmAkaM saMsArajayijayaH| 5
 yIzurIzvarasya putra iti yo vizvasiti taM vinA
 ko'paraH saMsAraM jayati? 6 so'bhiSiktastrAtA
 yIzustoyarudhirAbhyAm AgataH kevalaM toyena nahi

kintu toyarudhirAbhyAm, AtmA ca sAKSI bhavati
 yata AtmA satyatAsvarUpaH| 7 yato hetoH sarge
 pitA vAdaH pavitra AtmA ca traya ime sAKSiNaH
 santi, traya ime caiko bhavanti| 8 tathA pRthivyAm
 AtmA toyAM rudhiraJca trINyetAni sAKSyAM dadAti
 teSAM trayANAM ekatvaM bhavati ca| 9 mAnavAnAM
 sAKSyAM yadyasmAbhi rgRhyate tarhIzvarasya sAKSyAM
 tasmAdapi zreSThaM yataH svaputramadhIzvaraNa
 dattaM sAKSyamidaM| 10 Izvarasya putre yo vizvAsiti sa
 nijAntare tat sAKSyAM dhArayati; Izvare yo na vizvasiti
 sa tam anRtavAdinaM karoti yata IzvaraH svaputramadhi
 yat sAKSyAM dattavAn tasmin sa na vizvasiti| 11 tacca
 sAKSyamidaM yad Izvaro 'smabhyam anantajIvanaM
 dattavAn tacca jIvanaM tasya putre vidyate| (aiōnios g166)
 12 yaH putraM dhArayati sa jIvanaM dhAriyati, Izvarasya
 putraM yo na dhArayati sa jIvanaM na dhArayati| 13
 Izvaraputrasya nAmni yuSmAn pratyetAni mayA likhitAni
 tasyAbhiprAyo 'yaM yad yUyam anantajIvanaprAptA
 iti jAnIyAta tasyezvaraputrasya nAmni vizvaseta ca|
 (aiōnios g166) 14 tasyAntike 'smAkaM yA pratibhA bhavati
 tasyAH kAraNamidaM yad vayaM yadi tasyAbhimataM
 kimapi taM yAcAmahe tarhi so 'smAkaM vAKyaM
 zRNoti| 15 sa cAsmAkaM yat kiJcana yAcanaM zRNotIti
 yadi jAnImastarhi tasmAd yAcitA varA asmAbhiH
 prApyante tadapi jAnImaH| 16 kazcid yadi svabhrAtaram
 amRtyujanakaM pApam kurvvantaM pazyati tarhi sa
 prArthanAM karotu tenezvarastasmai jIvanaM dAsyati,
 arthato mRtyujanakaM pApam yena nAkAritasmai| kintu
 mRtyujanakam ekaM pApam Aste tadadhi tena prArthanA

kriyatAmityahaM na vadAmi| 17 sarvva evAdharmaH
pApaM kintu sarvvapAMpa mRtyujanakaM nahi| 18 ya
IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karoti kintvIzvarAt jAto
janaH svaM rakSati tasmAt sa pApAtmA taM na spRzatIti
vayaM jAnImaH| 19 vayam IzvarAt jAtaH kintu kRtsnaH
saMsAraH pApAtmano vazaM gato 'stIti jAnImaH| 20
aparam Izvarasya putra AgatavAn vayaJca yayA tasya
satyamayasya jJAnaM prApnuyAmastAdRzIM dhiyam
asmabhyaM dattavAn iti jAnImastasmin satyamaye
'rthatastasya putre yIzukhrISTe tiSThAmazca; sa eva
satyamaya Izvaro 'nantajIvanasvarUpazcAsti| (aiōnios g166)
21 he priyabAlakAH, yUyaM devamUrttibhyaH svAn
rakSata| Amen|

2 yohanaH

1he abhirucite kuriye, tvAM tava putrAMzca
prati prAcIno'haM patraM likhAmi| **2** satyamatAd
yuSmAsu mama premAsti kevalaM mama nahi kintu
satyamatajJAnAM sarvveSAmeva| yataH satyamatam
asmAsu tiSThatyanantakAlaM yAvaccAsmAsu sthAsyati|
(aiōn g165) **3** piturIzvarAt tatpituH putrAt prabho
ryIzukhrISTAcca prApyo 'nugrahaH kRpA zAntizca
satyatApremabhyAM sArddhaM yuSmAn adhitiSThatu| **4**
vayaM pitRto yAm AjJAM prAptavantastadanusAreNa
tava kecid AtmajAH satyamatam Acarantyetasya
pramANaM prApyAhaM bhRzam AnanditavAn| **5**
sAmprataJca he kuriye, navInAM kAJcid AjJAM na
likhannaham Adito labdhAm AjJAM likhan tvAm
idaM vinaye yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prema
karttavyaM| **6** aparaM premaitena prakAzate yad vayaM
tasyAjJA Acarema| Adito yuSmAbhi ryA zrutA seyam
AjJA sA ca yuSmAbhirAcaritavyA| **7** yato bahavaH
pravaJcaka jagat pravizya yIzukhrISTo narAvatAro
bhUtvAgata etat nAGgIkurvvanti sa eva pravaJcakaH
khrISTArizcAsti| **8** asmAkaM zramo yat paNDazramo na
bhavet kintu sampUrNaM vetanamasmAbhi rlabhyeta
tadarthaM svAnadhi sAvadhAnA bhavataH| **9** yaH
kazcid vipathagAmi bhUtvA khrISTasya zikSAyAM
na tiSThati sa IzvaraM na dhArayati khrISTasya
zijJAyAM yastiSThati sa pitaraM putraJca dhArayati| **10**
yaH kazcid yuSmatsannidhimAgacchan zikSAmenAM
nAnayati sa yuSmAbhiH svavezmani na gRhyatAM tava
maGgalaM bhUyAditi vAgapi tasmai na kathyatAM|

11 yatastava maGgalaM bhUyAditi vAcaM yaH kazcit
tasmai kathayati sa tasya duSkarmmaNAm aMzI
bhavati| 12 yuSmAn prati mayA bahUni lekhitavyAni
kintu patramasIbhyAM tat karttuM necchAmi,
yato 'smAkam Anando yathA sampUrNo bhaviSyati
tathA yuSmatsamIpamupasthAyAhaM sammukhIbhUya
yuSmAbhiH sambhASiSya iti pratyAZA mamAste| 13
tavAbhirucitAyA bhaginyA bAlakAstvAM namaskAraM
jJApayanti| Amen|

3 yohanaH

1prAcIno 'haM satyamatAd yasmin priIye taM
priyatamaM gAyaM prati patraM likhAmi| **2**
he priya, tavAtmA yAdRk zubhAnvitastAdRk
sarvvaviSaye tava zubhaM svAsthyaJca bhUyAt| **3**
bhrAtRbhirAgatya tava satyamatasyArthatastvaM
kIdRk satyamatamAcarasyetasya sAkSye datte
mama mahAnando jAtaH| **4** mama santAnAH
satyamatamAcarantItivArttAto mama ya Anando jAyate
tato mahattaro nAsti| **5** he priya, bhrAtRn prati
vizeSatastAn videzino bhRtRn prati tvayA yadyat kRtaM
tat sarvvaM vizvAsino yogyaM| **6** te ca samiteH sAkSat
tava pramnaH pramANaM dattavantaH, aparam
IzvarayogyarUpeNa tAn prasthApayata tvayA satkarmma
kAriSyate| **7** yataste tasya nAmna yAtrAM vidhAya
bhinnajAtIyebhyaH kimapi na gRhItavantaH| **8**
tasmAd vayaM yat satyamatasya sahAya bhavema
tadarthametAdRZA loka asmAbhiranugrahItavyAH| **9**
samitiM pratyahaM patraM likhitavAn kintu teSAM
madhye yo diyatriphiH pradhAnAyate so 'smAn na
gRhIAti| **10** ato 'haM yadopasthAsyAmi tAdA tena yadyat
kriyate tat sarvvaM taM smArayiSyAmi, yataH sa
durvvAkyairasmAn apavadati, tenApi tRptiM
na gatvA svayamapi bhrAtRn nAnugRhIAti ye
cAnugrahItumicchanti tAn samitito 'pi bahiSkaroti| **11** he
priya, tvayA duSkarmma nAnukriyatAM kintu
satkarmmaiva| yaH satkarmmAcArI sa IzvarAt jAtaH, yo
duSkarmmAcArI sa IzvaraM na dRSTavAn| **12**
dImItriyasya pakSe sarvvaiH sAkSyam adAyi vizeSataH

satyamatenApi, vayamapi tatpakSe sAkSyaM dadmaH,
asmAkaJca sAkSyaM satyameveti yUyaM jAnItha| 13
tvAM prati mayA bahUni lekhitavyAni kintu
masIlekhanIbhyAM lekhituM necchAmi| 14 acireNa
tvAM drakSyAmIti mama pratyAzAste tadAvAM
sammukhIbhUya parasparaM sambhASiSyAvahe| tava
zAnti rbhUyAt| asmAkaM mitrANi tvAM namaskAraM
jJApayanti tvamapyekaikasya nAma procya mitrebhyo
namaskuru| iti|

yihUdAH

1 yIzukhrISTasya dAso yAkUbo bhrAtA
yihUdAstAtenezvareNa pavitrIkRtAn yIzukhrISTena
rakSitAMzcAhUtAn lokAn prati patraM likhati| **2** kRpA
zAntiH prema ca bAhulyarUpeNa yuSmAsvadhitiSThatu|
3 he priyAH, sAdhAraNaparitrANamadhi yuSmAn
prati lekhituM mama bahuyatne jAte pUrvvakAle
pavitalokeSu samarpito yo dharmmastadarthaM yUyaM
prANavyayenApi saceSTA bhavateti vinayArthaM
yuSmAn prati patralekhanamAvazyakam amanye| **4**
yasmAd etadrUpadaNDaprAptaye pUrvvaM likhitAH
kecijjanA asmAn upasRptavantaH, te 'dhArmmikaloka
asmAkam IzvarasyAnugrahaM dhvajIkRtya lampaTatAm
Acaranti, advitIyo 'dhipati ryo 'smAkAM prabhu
ryIzukhrISTastaM nAGgIkurvvanti| **5** tasmAd yUyaM
purA yad avagatAstat puna ryuSmAn smArayitum
icchAmi, phalataH prabhurekakRtvaH svapraJA
misaradezAd udadhAra yat tataH param avizvAsino
vyanAzayat| **6** ye ca svargadUtAH svIyakartRtvpade na
sthitvA svavAsasthAnaM parityaktavantastAn sa
mahAdinasya vicArArtham andhakAramaye 'dhaHsthAne
sadAsthAyibhi rbandhanairabadhnAt| (aīdios g126) **7**
aparaM sidomam amorA tannikaTasthanagarANi
caiteSAM nivAsinastatsamarUpaM vyabhicAraM
kRtavanto viSamamaithunasya ceSTayA vipathaM
gatavantazca tasmAt tAnyapi dRSTAntasvarUpANi
bhUtva sadAtanavahninA daNDaM bhujjate| (aiōnios g166)
8 tathaiveme svapnAcAriNo'pi svazarIrANi kalaGkayanti
rAjAdhInatAM na svIkurvvantyuccapadasthAn nindanti

ca| 9 kintu pradhAnadivyaDuto mIkhaYelo yadA mUsaso
 dehe zayatAnena vivadamAnaH samabhASata tada
 tisman nindArUpaM daNDaM samarpayituM sAhasaM na
 kRtvAkathayat prabhustvAM bhartsayatAM| 10
 kintvime yanna budhyante tannindanti yacca
 nirbbodhapazava ivendriyairavagacchanti tena
 nazyanti| 11 tAn dhik, te kAbilo mArge caranti
 pAritoSikasyAzAto biliyamo bhrAntimanudhAvanti
 korahasya durmmukhatvena vinazyanti ca| 12
 yuSmAkaM premabhojyeSu te vighnajanakA bhavanti,
 Atmambharayazca bhUtvA nirlajjayA yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhaM bhujjate| te vAyubhizcAlitA nistoyameghA
 hemantakAlika niSphala dvi rmRtA unmulita
 vRkSAH, 13 svakiyalajjApheNodvamakAH pracaNDAH
 sAmudrataraGgAH sadAkAlaM yAvat ghoratimirabhAgIni
 bhramaNakArINi nakSatrANi ca bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 14
 AdamataH saptamaH puruSo yo hanokaH sa tAnuddizya
 bhaviSyadvAkyamidaM kathitavAn, yathA, pazya
 svakiyapuNyAnAm ayutai rveSTitaH prabhuH| 15
 sarvvAn prati vicArAjJAsAdhanAyAgamiSyati| tada
 cAdhArmmikAH sarvve jAtA yairaparAdhinaH|
 vidharmmakarmmaNAM teSAM sarvveSAmeva kAraNAt|
 tathA tadvaiparItyenApyadharmmAcAripApinAM|
 uktakaThoravAkyAnAM sarvveSAmapi kAraNAt|
 paramezena doSitvaM teSAM prakAzayiSyate||
 16 te vAkkalahakAriNaH svabhAgyanindakAH
 svecchAcAriNo darpavAdimukhaviziSTA labhArthaM
 manuSyastAvakAzca santi| 17 kintu he priyatamaH,
 asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya preritai ryad vAkyam

pUrvvaM yuSmabhyaM kathitaM tat smarata, **18**
 phalataH zeSasamaye svecchAto 'dharmmAcAriNo
 nindakA upasthAsyantIti| **19** ete lokAH svAn pRthak
 kurvvantaH sAMsArika AtmahInAzca santi| **20** kintu he
 priyatamaH, yUyaM sveSAm atipavitravizvAse
 nicIyamAnAH pavitreNAtmanA prArthanAM
 kurvvanta **21** Izvarasya premnA svAn rakSata,
 anantajIvanAya cAsmAkAM prabho ryIzukhrISTasya
 kRpAM pratIkSadhvaM| (aiōnios g166) **22** aparaM yUyaM
 vivicya kAMzcid anukampadhvaM **23** kAMzcid agnita
 uddhRtya bhayaM pradarzya rakSata, zArIrikabhAvena
 kalaGkitaM vastramapi RtIyadhvaM| **24** aparaJca yuSmAn
 skhalanAd rakSitum ullAsena svIyatejasaH sAkSAT
 nirddoSAn sthApayituJca samartho **25** yo 'smAkam
 advitIyastrANakarttA sarvvajJa Izvarastasya gauravaM
 mahimA parAkramaH kartRtvaJcedAnIm anantakAlaM
 yAvad bhUyAt| Amen| (aiōn g165)

prakAzitaM

1 yat prakAzitaM vAkyam IzvaraH svadAsAnAM nikaTaM
zIghramupasthAsyantInAM ghaTanAnAM darzanArthaM
yIzukhrISTe samarpitavAn tat sa svIyadUtaM
preSyA nijasevakaM yohanaM jJApitavAn| **2** sa
cezvarasya vAkye khrISTasya sAkSyE ca yadyad
dRSTavAn tasya pramANaM dattavAn| **3** etasya
bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya vAkyAnAM pATHakaH
zrotArazca tanmadhye likhitAJJAgrAhiNazca dhanya
yataH sa kAlaH sannikaTaH| **4** yohan AziyAdezasthAH
sapta samitiH prati patraM likhati| yo varttamAno
bhUto bhaviSyAMzca ye ca saptAtmAnastasya
siMhAsanasya sammukhe tiSThanti **5** yazca yIzukhrISTo
vizvastaH sAkSI mRtAnAM madhye prathamajAto
bhUmaNDalastharAJAnAm adhipatizca bhavati, etebhyo
'nugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **6** yo 'smAsu
prItavAn svarudhireNAsmAn svapApebhyaH
prakSAlitavAn tasya piturIzvarasya yAjakan kRtvAsmAn
rAjavarge niyuktavAMzca tasmin mahima
parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad varttatAM| Amen| (aiōn
g165) **7** pazyata sa meghairAgacchati tenaikaikasya
cakSustaM drakSyati ye ca taM viddhavantaste 'pi taM
vilokiSyante tasya kRte pRthivIsthAH sarvve vaMZA
vilapiSyanti| satyam Amen| **8** varttamAno bhUto
bhaviSyAMzca yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH
paramezvaraH sa gadati, ahameva kaH kSazcArthata
Adirantazca| **9** yuSmAkaM bhrAtA yIzukhrISTasya
klezarAjyatitikSANAM sahabhAgI cAhaM yohan
Izvarasya vAkyaheto ryIzukhrISTasya sAkSyahetozca

pAtmanAmaka upadvIpa AsaM| 10 tatra prabho rdine
 AtmanAviSto 'haM svapazcAt tUrIdhvanivat mahAravam
 azrauSaM, 11 tenoktam, ahaM kaH kSazcArthata
 Adirantazca| tvaM yad drakSyasi tad granthe
 likhitvAziyAdezasthAnAM sapta samitInAM samIpam
 iphiSaM smurNAM thuyAtIrAM sArddiM philAdilphiyAM
 lAyadIkeyAJca preSaya| 12 tato mayA sambhASamANasya
 kasya ravaH zrUyate taddarzanArthaM mukhaM
 parAvarttitaM tat parAvartya svarNamayah sapta
 dIpavRkSA dRSTAH| 13 teSAM sapta dIpavRkSANAM
 madhye dIrghaparicchadaparihitaH suvarNazRGkhalena
 veSTitavakSazca manuSyaputrAkRtireko janastiSThati, 14
 tasya ziraH kezazca zvetameSalomAnIva himavat
 zretau locane vahnizikhAsame 15 caraNau
 vahnikuNDetApitasupittalasadRzau ravazca
 bahutoyAnAM ravatulyaH| 16 tasya dakSiNahaste
 sapta tArA vidyante vaktrAcca tikSNo dvidhAraH
 khaGgo nirgacchati mukhamaNDalajca svatejasA
 dedIpyamAnasya sUryyasya sadRzaM| 17 taM
 dRSTvAhaM mRtakalpastaccaraNe patitastataH
 svadakSiNakaraM mayi nidhAya tenoktam mA bhaisIH;
 aham Adirantazca| 18 aham amarastathApi mRtavAn
 kintu pazyAham anantakAlaM yAvat jIvAmi| Amen|
 mRtyoH paralokasya ca kujjika mama hastagataH|
 (aiōn g165, Hadēs g86) 19 ato yad bhavati yaccetaH
 paraM bhaviSyati tvayA dRSTaM tat sarvvaM
 likhyatAM| 20 mama dakSiNahaste sthita yAH sapta
 tArA ye ca svarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSastvayA
 dRSTastattAtparyyamidaM tAH sapta tArAH sapta

samitInAM dUtAH suvarNamayah sapta dIpavRkSAzca
sapta samitayaH santi|

2 iphiSasthasamite rdUtAM prati tvam idaM likha; yo
dakSiNakareNa sapta tArA dhArayati saptAnAM
suvarNadIpavRkSANAM madhye gamanAgamane karoti
ca tenedam ucyate| **2** tava kriyah zramaH sahiSNutA ca
mama gocarAH, tvAM duSTAn soDhuM na zaknoSi ye ca
preritA na santaH svAn preritAn vadanti tvAM tAn
parikSya mRSAbhASiNo vijJAtavAn, **3** aparaM tvAM
titikSAM vidadhAsi mama nAmArthaM bahu
soDhavAnasi tathApi na paryyaklAmyastadapi jAnAmi| **4**
kijca tava viruddhaM mayaitat vaktavyaM yat tava
prathamaM prema tvayA vyahIyata| **5** ataH kutaH patito
'si tat smRtvA manaH parAvarttya pUrvvIyakriyah kuru
na cet tvayA manasi na parivarttite 'haM tUrNam Agatya
tava dIpavRkSaM svasthAnAd apasArayiSyAmi| **6** tathApi
taveSa guNo vidyate yat nikalAyatIyalokAnAM yAH
kriyA aham RtIye tAstvamapi RtIyame| **7** yasya
zrotraM vidyate sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm
AtmanaH kathAM zRNotu| yo jano jayati tasmA aham
IzvarasyArAmasthajIvanataroH phalaM bhoktuM
dAsyAmi| **8** aparaM smurNAsthasamite rdUtAM pratIdaM
likha; ya Adirantazca yo mRtavAn punarjIvitavAMzca
tenedam ucyate, **9** tava kriyah klezo dainyaJca mama
gocarAH kintu tvAM dhanavAnasi ye ca yihUdIyA na
santaH zayatAnasya samAJAH santi tathApi svAn
yihUdIyAn vadanti teSAM nindAmapyahaM jAnAmi| **10**
tvayA yo yah klezah soDhavyastasmAt mA bhaisIH pazya
zayatAno yuSmAkAM parIkSArthaM kAMzcit kArAyAM

nikSepsyati daza dinAni yAvat klezo yuSmAsu varttiSyate
 ca| tvaM mRtyuparyyantaM vizvAsyo bhava tenAhaM
 jIvanakirITaM tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 11 yasya zrotraM
 vidyate sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
 kathAM zRNotu| yo jayati sa dvitIyamRtyunA na
 hiMsiSyate| 12 aparaM pargAmasthasamite rdUtaM
 pratIdaM likha, yastIkSNaM dvidhAraM khaGgaM
 dhArayati sa eva bhASate| 13 tava kriyA mama
 gocarAH, yatra zayatAnasya siMhAsanaM tatraiva
 tvaM vasasi tadapi jAnAmi| tvaM mama nAma
 dhArayasi madbhakterasvIkArastvayA na kRto mama
 vizvAsyasAkSiNa AntipAH samaye 'pi na kRtaH| sa tu
 yuSmanmadhye 'ghAni yataH zayatAnastatraiva nivasati|
 14 tathApi tava viruddhaM mama kiJcid vaktavyaM yato
 devaprasAdAdanAya paradAragamanAya cesrAyelaH
 santAnAnAM sammukha unmAthaM sthApayituM bAlAk
 yenAzikSyata tasya biliyamaH zikSAvalambinastava
 kecit janAstatra santi| 15 tathA nIkAlAyatIyAnAM
 zikSAvalambinastava kecit janA api santi tadevAham
 RtIye| 16 ato hetostvaM manaH parivarttaya na cedahaM
 tvarayA tava samIpamupasthAya madvaktasthakhaGgena
 taiH saha yotsyAmi| 17 yasya zrotraM vidyate sa samitiH
 pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNotu| yo jano
 jayati tasmA ahaM guptamAnnAM bhoktuM dAsyAmi
 zubhraprastaramapi tasmai dAsyAmi tatra prastare
 nUtanaM nAma likhitaM tacca grahItAraM vinA nAnyena
 kenApyavagamyate| 18 aparaM thuyAtIrAsthasamite
 rdUtaM pratIdaM likha| yasya locane vahnizikhAsadRze
 caraNau ca supittalasaGkAzau sa Izvaraputro bhASate, 19

tava kriyAH prema vizvAsaH paricaryyA sahiSNutA ca
 mama gocarAH, tava prathamakriyAbhyaH zeSakriyAH
 zreSThAstadapi jAnAmi| 20 tathApi tava viruddhaM
 mayA kijcid vaktavyaM yato yA ISebalnAmikA yoSit
 svAM bhaviSyadvAdinIM manyate vezyAgamanAya
 devaprasAdAzanAya ca mama dAsAn zikSayati
 bhrAmayati ca sA tvayA na nivAryate| 21 ahaM
 manaHparivarttanAya tasyai samayaM dattavAn kintu sA
 svIyavezyAkriyAto manaHparivarttayituM nAbhilaSati|
 22 pazyAhaM tAM zayyAyAM nikSepsyAmi, ye
 tayA sArddhaM vyabhicAraM kurvvanti te yadi
 svakriyAbhyo manAMsi na parAvarttayanti tarhi tAnapi
 mahAkleze nikSepsyAmi 23 tasyAH santAnAMzca
 mRtyunA haniSyAmi| tenAham antaHkaraNAnAM
 manasAJcAnusandhAnakArI yuSmAkamekaikasmai ca
 svakriyANAM phalaM mayA dAtavyamiti sarvvAH
 samitayo jJAsyanti| 24 aparam avaziSTAn
 thuyAtIrasthalokAn arthato yAvantastAM zikSAM na
 dhArayanti ye ca kaizcit zayatAnasya gambhIrArthA
 ucyante tAn ye nAvagatavantastAnahaM vadAmi
 yuSmAsu kamapyaparaM bhAraM nAropayiSyAmi; 25
 kintu yad yuSmAkaM vidyate tat mamAgamanaM yAvad
 dhArayata| 26 yo jano jayati zeSaparyyantaM mama
 kriyAH pAlayati ca tasma aham anyajAtIyAnAm
 AdhipatyaM dAsyAmi; 27 pitRto mayA yadvat kartRtvaM
 labdhaM tadvat so 'pi lauhadaNDena tAn cArayiSyati
 tena mRdbhAjanAnIva te cUrNA bhaviSyanti| 28 aparam
 ahaM tasmai prabhAtIyatArAm api dAsyAmi| 29 yasya

zrotraM vidyate sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
kathAM zRNotu|

3 aparaM sArddisthasamite rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, yo
jana Izvarasya saptAtmanaH sapta tArAzca dhArayati
sa eva bhASate, tava kriyA mama gocarAH, tvaM
jIvadAkhyo 'si tathApi mRto 'si tadapi jAnAmi| **2**
prabuddho bhava, avaziSTaM yadyat mRtakalpaM tadapi
sabalkuru yata Izvarasya sAkSat tava karmmANi
na siddhAnIti pramANaM mayA prAptaM| **3**
ataH kIdRzIM zikSAM labdhavAn zrutavAzcaSi tat
smaran tAM pAlaya svamanaH parivarttaya ca| cet
prabuddho na bhavestaryahaM stena iva tava samIpam
upasthAsyAmi kiJca kasmin daNDe upasthAsyAmi
tanna jJAsyasi| **4** tathApi yaiH svavAsAMsi na
kalaGkitAni tAdRzAH katipayalokAH sArddinagare 'pi
tava vidyante te zubhraparicchadai rmama saGge
gamanAgamane kariSyanti yataste yogyAH| **5** yo
jano jayati sa zubhraparicchadaM paridhApayiSyante,
ahaJca jIvanagranthAt tasya nAma nAntardhApayiSyAmi
kintu matpituH sAkSat tasya dUtAnAM sAkSacca
tasya nAma svIkariSyAmi| **6** yasya zrotraM vidyate
sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM
zRNotu| **7** aparaJca philAdilphiyAsthasamite rdUtaM
pratIdaM likha, yaH pavitraH satyamayazcAsti dAyUdaH
kujjikAM dhArayati ca yena mocite 'paraH ko'pi
na ruNaddhi ruddhe cAparaH ko'pi na mocayati sa
eva bhASate| **8** tava kriyA mama gocarAH pazya
tava samIpe 'haM muktaM dvAraM sthApitavAn
tat kenApi roddhuM na zakyate yatastavAlpaM

balamAste tathApi tvaM mama vAkyam pAlitavAn
 mama nAmno 'svIkAraM na kRtavAMzca| 9 pazya
 yihUdIyA na santo ye mRSaVAdinaH svAn yihUdIyAn
 vadanti teSAM zayatAnasamAjlyAnAM kAMzcid aham
 AneSyAmi pazya te madAjJAta AgatyA tava caraNayoH
 praNaMsyanti tvaJca mama priyo 'sIti jJAsyanti| 10
 tvaM mama sahiSNutAsUcakaM vAkyam rakSitavAnasi
 tatKArANat pRthivInivAsinAM parIkSArthaM kRtsnaM
 jagad yenAgAmiparIkSAdinenAkramiSyate tasmAd
 ahamapi tvAM rakSiSyAmi| 11 pazya mayA zIghram
 AgantavyaM tava yadasti tat dhAraya ko 'pi tava kirITaM
 nApaharatu| 12 yo jano jayati tamahaM madIyezvarasya
 mandire stambhaM kRtvA sthApayisyAmi sa puna
 rna nirgamiSyati| aparajca tasmin madIyezvarasya
 nAma madIyezvarasya puryyA api nAma arthato
 yA navInA yirUzAnam purI svargAt madIyezvarasya
 samIpAd avarokSyati tasyA nAma mamApi nUtanaM
 nAma lekhiSyAmi| 13 yasya zrotraM vidyate sa
 samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNotu|
 14 aparajca lAyadikeyAsthasamite rdUtaM pratIdaM
 likha, ya Amen arthato vizvAsyaH satyamayazca sAkSI,
 Izvarasya sRSTerAdizcAsti sa eva bhASate| 15 tava
 kriyA mama gocarAH tvaM zIto nAsi tapto 'pi nAsIti
 jAnAmi| 16 tava zItatvaM taptatvaM vA varaM bhavet,
 zIto na bhUtva tapto 'pi na bhUtva tvamevambhUtaH
 kadUSNo 'si tatKArANAd ahaM svamukhAt tvAm
 udvamiSyAmi| 17 ahaM dhanI samRddhazcAsmi mama
 kasyApyabhAvo na bhavatIti tvaM vadasi kintu tvameva
 duHkhArtto durgato daridro 'ndho nagnazcAsi tat tvayA

nAvagamyate| 18 tvaM yad dhanI bhavestadarthaM
matto vahnau tApitaM suvarNaM krINihi nagnatvAt
tava lajJA yanna prakAzeta tadarthaM paridhAnAya
mattaH zubhravAsAMsi krINIhi yacca tava dRSTiH
prasanna bhavet tadarthaM cakSurlepanAyAjjanaM
mattaH krINiHIti mama mantraNA| 19 yeSvahaM priye
tAn sarvvAn bhartsayAmi zAsmi ca, atastvam udyamaM
vidhAya manaH parivarttaya| 20 pazyAhaM dvAri tiSThan
tad Ahanmi yadi kazcit mama ravaM zrutvA dvAraM
mocayati tarhyahaM tasya sannidhiM pravizya tena
sArddhaM bhokSyE so 'pi mayA sArddhaM bhokSyate| 21
aparamahaM yathA jitavAn mama pitrA ca saha tasya
siMhAsana upaviSTazcAsmi, tathA yo jano jayati tamahaM
mayA sArddhaM matsiMhAsana upavezayiSyAmi| 22
yasya zrotraM vidyate sa samitiH pratyucyamAnam
AtmanaH kathAM zRNotu|

4 tataH paraM mayA dRSTipAtaM kRtvA svarge muktaM
dvAram ekaM dRSTaM mayA sahabhASamANasya ca
yasya tUrIvAdyatulyo ravaH pUrvvaM zrutaH sa mAm
avocat sthAnametad Arohaya, itaH paraM yena yena
bhavitavyaM tadahaM tvAM darzayiSyE| 2 tenAhaM
tatkSaNAd AtmAviSTo bhUtvA 'pazyAM svarge
siMhAsanamekaM sthApitaM tatra siMhAsane eko jana
upaviSTo 'sti| 3 siMhAsane upaviSTasya tasya janasya
rUpaM sUryyakAntamaNeH pravAlasya ca tulyaM tat
siMhAsanaJca marakatamaNivadrUpaviziSTena
meghadhanuSA veSTitaM| 4 tasya siMhAsane
caturdikSu caturviMzatisiMhAsanAni tiSThanti teSu
siMhAsaneSu caturviMzati prAcInaloka upaviSTaste

zubhravAsaHparihitAsteSAM zirAMsi ca suvarNakirITai
 rbhUSitAni| 5 tasya siMhAsanasya madhyAt taDito ravAH
 stanitAni ca nirgacchanti siMhAsanasyAntike ca
 sapta dIpA jvalanti ta Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH|
 6 aparaM siMhAsanasyAntike sphaTikatulyaH
 kAcamayo jalAzayo vidyate, aparam agrataH pazcAcca
 bahucakSuSmantazcatvAraH prANinaH siMhasanasya
 madhye caturdikSu ca vidyante| 7 teSAM prathamaH
 prANI siMhAkAro dvitIyaH prANI govAtsAkArastRtIyaH
 prANI manuSyavadvadanaviziSTazcaturthazca prANI
 uDDIyamAnakuraropamaH| 8 teSAM caturNAM
 ekaikasya prANinaH SaT pakSAH santi te ca
 sarvvAGgeSvabhyantare ca bahucakSurviziSTAH, te
 divAnizaM na vizrAmya gadanti pavitraH pavitraH
 pavitraH sarvvazaktimAn varrtamAno bhUto
 bhaviSyamzca prabhuH paramezvaraH| 9 itthaM taiH
 prANibhistasyAnantajIvinaH siMhAsanopaviSTasya
 janasya prabhAve gaurave dhanyavAde ca
 prakIrttite (aiōn g165) 10 te caturviMzatiprAcInA api
 tasya siMhAsanopaviSTasyAntike praNinatya
 tam anantajIvinaM praNamanti svIyakirITAMzca
 siMhAsanasyAntike nikSipyava danti, (aiōn g165) 11 he
 prabho IzvarAsmAkAM prabhAvaM gauravaM balaM|
 tvamevArhasi samprAptuM yat sarvvaM sasRje tvayA|
 tavAbhilASatazcaiva sarvvaM sambhUya nirmmame||

5 anantaraM tasya siHAsanopaviSTajanasya dakSiNaste
 'nta rbahizca likhitaM patramekaM mayA dRSTaM tat
 saptamudrAbhiraGkitaM| 2 tatpazcAd eko balavAn dUto
 dRSTaH sa uccaiH svareNa vAcamimAM ghoSayati kaH

patrametad vivarItuM tammudrA mocayituJcArhati? 3
 kintu svargamarttyapAtAleSu tat patraM vivarItuM
 nirIkSituJca kasyApi sAmarthyaM nAbhavat| 4
 ato yastat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSituJcArhati
 tAdRzajanasyAbhAvAd ahaM bahu roditavAn| 5
 kintu teSAM prAcInAnAm eko jano mAmavadat mA
 rodIH pazya yo yihUdAvaMzIyaH siMho dAyUdo
 mUlasvarUpazcAsti sa patrasya tasya saptamudrANAJca
 mocanAya pramUtavAn| 6 aparaM siMhAsanasya
 caturNAM prANinAM prAcInavargasya ca madhya
 eko meSazAvako mayA dRSTaH sa chedita iva
 tasya saptazRGgANI saptalocanAni ca santi tAni
 kRtsnAM pRthivIM preSitA Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH|
 7 sa upAgatya tasya siMhAsanopaviSTajanasya
 dakSiNakarAt tat patraM gRhItavAn| 8 patre gRhIte
 catvAraH prANinazcaturviMMzatiprAcInAzca tasya
 meSazAvakasyAntike praNipatanti teSAM ekaikasya
 karayo rvINAM sugandhidravyaiH paripUrNaM
 svarNamayapAtraJca tiSThati tAni pavitralokAnAM
 prArthanAsvarUpANi| 9 aparaM te nUtanamekaM
 gItamagAyan, yathA, grahItuM patrikAM tasya mudrA
 mocayituM tathA| tvamevArhasi yasmAt tvaM balivat
 chedanaM gataH| sarvvAbhyo jAtibhASAbhyaH
 sarvvasmAd vaMzadezataH| Izvarasya kRte 'smAn
 tvaM svIyaraktena krItavAn| 10 asmadIzvarapakSe
 'smAn nRpatIn yAjakAnapi| kRtavAMstena rAjatvaM
 kariSyAmo mahItale|| 11 aparaM nirIkSamANena mayA
 siMhAsanasya prANicatuSTayasya prAcInavargasya
 ca parito bahUnAM dUtAnAM ravaH zrutaH,

teSAM saMkhyA ayutAyutAni sahasrasahastrANi
ca| 12 tairuccairidam uktaM, parAkramaM dhanaM
jJAnaM zaktiM gauravamAdaraM| prazaMsAJcArhati
prAptuM chedito meSazAvakaH|| 13 aparaM
svargamarttyapAtAlasAgareSu yAni vidyante teSAM
sarvveSAM sRSTavastUnAM vAgiyaM mayA zruta,
prazaMsAM gauravaM zauryyam AdhipatyaM
sanAtanaM| siMhasanopaviSTazca meSavatsazca
gacchatAM| (aiōn g165) 14 aparaM te catvAraH prANinaH
kathitavantastathAstu, tatazcaturviMzatiprAcInA api
praNipatya tam anantakAlajIvinaM prANaman|

6 anantaraM mayi nirIkSamANe meSazAvakena tAsAM
saptamudrANAm eka mudra muktA tatasteSAM
caturNAM ekasya prANina Agatya pazyetivAcako
meghagarjanatulyo ravo mayA zrutaH| 2 tataH param
ekaH zuklAzco dRSTaH, tadArUDho jano dhanu
rdhArayati tasmai ca kirITamekam adAyi tataH sa
prabhavan prabhaviSyaMzca nirgatavAn| 3 aparaM
dvtiyamudrAyAM tena mocitAyAM dvtiyasya prANina
Agatya pazyeti vAk mayA zruta| 4 tato 'ruNavarNo
'para eko 'zvo nirgatavAn tadArohiNi pRthivitaH
zAntyapaharaNasya lokAnAM madhye parasparaM
pratighAtotpAdanasya ca sAmarthyaM samarpitam,
eko bRhatkhaGgo 'pi tasma adAyi| 5 aparaM
tRtIyamudrAyAM tana mocitAyAM tRtIyasya
prANina Agatya pazyeti vAk mayA zruta, tataH
kAlavarNa eko 'zvo mayA dRSTaH, tadArohiNo haste
tulA tiSThati 6 anantaraM prANicatuSTayasya
madhyAd vAgiyaM zruta godhUmAnAmekaH seTako

mudrApAdaikamUlyaH, yavAnAJca seTakatrayaM
 mudrApAdaikamUlyaM tailadrAkSarasAzca tvayA mA
 hiMsitavyAH| 7 anantaraM caturthamudrAyAM tena
 mocitAyAM caturthasya prANina Agatya pazyeti
 vAk mayA zruta| 8 tataH pANDuravarNa eko
 'zvo mayA dRSTaH, tadArohiNo nAma mRtyuriti
 paralokazca tam anucarati khaGgena durbhikSeNa
 mahAmAryyA vanyapazubhizca lokAnAM badhAya
 pRthivyAzcaturthAMzasyAdhipatyAM tasma adAyi| (Hadēs
 g86) 9 anantaraM paJcamamudrAyAM tena mocitAyAm
 IzvaravAkyahetostatra sAkSyadAnAcca cheditAnAM
 lokAnAM dehino vedyA adho mayAdRzyanta| 10 ta
 uccairidaM gadanti, he pavitra satyamaya prabho
 asmAkaM raktapAte pRthivInivAsibhi rvivadituM tasya
 phala dAtuJca kati kAlaM vilambase? 11 tatasteSAM
 ekaikasmai zubhraH paricchado 'dAyi vAgiyaJcAkathyata
 yUyamalpakAlam arthato yuSmAkaM ye sahAdAsA
 bhrAtaro yUyamiva ghAniSyante teSAM saMkhyA yAvat
 sampUrNatAM na gacchati tAvad viramata| 12
 anantaraM yadA sa SaSThamudrAmamocayat
 tadA mayi nirikSamANe mahAn bhUkampo
 'bhavat sUryyazca uSTRalomajavastravat
 kRSNavarNazcandramAzca raktasaGkAzo 'bhavat
 13 gaganasthatArAzca prabalavAyunA cAlitAd
 uDumbaravRkSAT nipAtitAnyapakkaphalAnIva
 bhUtale nyapatan| 14 AkAzamaNDalaJca
 saGkucyamAnagranthaivAntardhAnam agamat giraya
 upadvIpAzca sarvve sthAnAntaraM cAlitAH 15
 pRthivIsthA bhUpAlA mahAllokaH sahastrapatayo

dhaninaH parAkramiNazca lokA dAsA muktAzca sarvve
'pi guhAsu giristhazaileSu ca svAn prAcchAdayan| 16 te
ca girIn zailAMzca vadanti yUyam asmadupari patitvA
siMhAsanopaviSTajanasya dRSTito meSazAvakasya
kopAccAsmAn gopAyata; 17 yatastasya krodhasya
mahAdinam upasthitaM kaH sthAtuM zaknoti?

7 anantaraM catvAro divyadUtA mayA dRSTAH, te
pRthivyAzcatuSu koNeSu tiSThanataH pRthivyAM
samudre vRkSeSu ca vAyu ryathA na vahet tathA
pRthivyAzcaturo vAyUn dhArayanti| 2 anantaraM
sUryodayasthAnAd udyan apara eko dUto mayA
dRSTaH so'marezvarasya mudrAM dhArayati, yeSu
cartuSu dUteSu pRthivIsamudrayo rhiMsanasya
bhAro dattastAn sa uccairidaM avadat| 3 Izvarasya
dAsA yAvad asmAbhi rbhAleSu mudrayAGkitA na
bhaviSyanti tAvat pRthivi samudro taravazca
yuSmAbhi rna hiMsyantAM| 4 tataH paraM
mudrAGkitalokAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi| isrAyelaH
sarvvavaMzAyAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhikalakSaloka
mudrayAGkitA abhavan, 5 arthato yihUdAvaMze
dvAdazasahasrANi rUbeNavaMze dvAdazasahasrANi
gAdavaMze dvAdazasahasrANi, 6 AzeravaMze
dvAdazasahasrANi naptAlivaMze dvAdazasahasrANi
minazivaMze dvAdazasahasrANi, 7 zimiyonavaMze
dvAdazasahasrANi levivaMze dvAdazasahasrANi
iSAkharavaMze dvAdazasahasrANi, 8 sibUlUnavaMze
dvAdazasahasrANi yUSaphavaMze dvAdazasahasrANi
binyAmInavaMze ca dvAdazasahasrANi loka
mudrAGkitAH| 9 tataH paraM sarvvajAtlyAnAM

sarvvavaMzIyAnAM sarvvadezlyAnAM
 sarvvabhASAvAdinAJca mahAlokAraNyaM mayA
 dRSTaM, tAn gaNayituM kenApi na zakyaM, te ca
 zubhraparcchadaparihitaH santaH karaizca tAlavRntAni
 vahantaH siMhAsanasya meSazAvakasya cAntike
 tiSThanti, 10 uccaiHsvarairidaM kathayanti ca,
 siMhAsanopaviSTasya paramezasya naH stavaH|stavazca
 meSavatsasya sambhUyAt trANakAraNAt| 11 tataH
 sarvve dUtAH siMhAsanasya prAcInavargasya
 prANicatuSTayasya ca paritastiSThantaH
 siMhAsanasyAntike nyUbjIbhUyezvaraM praNamya
 vadanti, 12 tathAstu dhanyavAdazca tejo jJAnaM
 prazaMsanaM| zauryyaM parAkramazcApi zaktizca
 sarvvameva tat| varttatAmIzvare'smAkaM nityaM
 nityaM tathAstviti| (aiōn g165) 13 tataH paraM teSAM
 prAcInAnAm eko jano mAM sambhASya jagAda
 zubhraparcchadaparihita ime ke? kuto vAgataH? 14 tato
 mayoktaM he maheccha bhavAneva tat jAnAti|
 tena kathitaM, ime mahAklezamadhyAd Agatya
 meSazAvakasya rudhireNa svIyaparcchadAn
 prakSAlitavantaH zuklIkRtavantazca| 15 tatkAraNAt ta
 Izvarasya siMhAsanasyAntike tiSThanto divArAtraM
 tasya mandire taM sevante siMhAsanopaviSTo janazca
 tAn adhithAsyati| 16 teSAM kSudha pipAsa vA puna rna
 bhaviSyati raudraM kopyuttApo vA teSu na nipatiSyati,
 17 yataH siMhAsanAdhiSThAnakArI meSazAvakastAn
 cArayiSyati, amRtatoyAnAM prasravaNAnAM sannidhiM
 tAn gamayiSyati ca, Izvaro'pi teSAM nayanabhyaH
 sarvvamazru pramArkSyati|

8 anantaraM saptamamudrAyAM tena mocitAyAM
sArddhadaNDakAlaM svargo niHzabdo'bhavat| **2** aparam
aham IzvarasyAntike tiSThataH saptadUtAn apazyAM
tebhyaH saptatUryyo'dIyanta| **3** tataH param anya eko
dUta AgataH sa svarNadhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA
vedimupAtiSThat sa ca yat siMhAsanasyAntike
sthitAyAH suvarNavedyA upari sarvveSAM
pavitralokAnAM prArthanAsu dhUpAn yojayet
tadarthaM pracuradhUpAstasmai dattAH| **4** tatastasya
dUtasya karAt pavitralokAnAM prArthanAbhiH
saMyuktadhUpAnAM dhUma Izvarasya samakSaM
udatiSThat| **5** pazcAt sa dUto dhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA
vedyA vahninA pUrayitvA pRthivyAM nikSiptavAn tena
ravA meghagarjjanAni vidyuto bhUmikampazcAbhavan|
6 tataH paraM saptatUrI rdhArayantaH saptadUtAstUrI
rvAdayitum udyatA abhavan| **7** prathamena tUryyAM
vAditAyAM raktamizritau zilAvahnI sambhUya
pRthivyAM nikSiptau tena pRthivyAstRtIyAMzo
dagdhaH, tarUNAmapi tRtIyAMzo dagdhaH,
haridvarNatRNani ca sarvvANi dagdhAni| **8** anantaraM
dvitIyadUtena tUryyAM vAditAyAM vahninA prajvalito
mahAparvvataH sAgare nikSiptastena sAgarasya
tRtIyAMzo raktIbhUtaH **9** sAgare sthitAnAM
saprANAnAM sRSTavastUnAM tRtIyAMzo mRtaH,
arNavayAnAnAm api tRtIyAMzo naSTaH| **10** aparam
tRtIyadUtena tUryyAM vAditAyAM dIpa iva jvalantI
ekA mahatI tArA gagaNAt nipatya nadInAM
jalaprasravaNAnAJcoparyyAvatIrNA| **11** tasyAstArAyA
nAma nAgadamanakamiti, tena toyAnAM tRtIyAMze

nAgadamanakIbhUte toyAnAM tiktatvAt bahavo mAnavA
mRtAH| 12 aparaM caturthadUtena tUryyAM
vAditAyAM sUryyasya tRtIyAMzazcandrasya tRtIyAMzo
nakSatrANAJca tRtIyAMzaH prahRtaH, tena teSAM
tRtIyAMze 'ndhakArIbhUte divasastRtIyAMzakAlaM
yAvat tejohIno bhavati nizApi tAmevAvasthAM gacchati|
13 tadA nirIkSamANena mayAkAzamadhyenAbhipatata
ekasya dUtasya ravaH zrutaH sa uccai rgadati,
aparai ryaistribhi rdUtaistUryyo vAditavyAsteSAM
avaziSTatUrIdhvanitaH pRthivInivAsinAM santApaH
santApaH santApazca sambhaviSyati|

9 tataH paraM saptamadUtena tUryyAM vAditAyAM
gaganAt pRthivyAM nipatita ekastArako mayA dRSTaH,
tasmai rasAtalakUpasya kujjikAdAyi| (Abyssos g12) 2
tena rasAtalakUpe mukte mahAgnikuNDasya
dhUma iva dhUmastasmAt kUpAd udgataH| tasmAt
kUpadhUmAt sUryyAkAzau timirAvRtau| (Abyssos g12) 3
tasmAd dhUmAt pataGgeSu pRthivyAM nirgateSu
naralokasthavRzcikavat balaM tebhyo'dAyi| 4 aparaM
pRthivyAstRNani haridvarNazAkAdayo vRkSAzca tai rna
siMhitavyAH kintu yeSAM bhAleSvIzvarasya mudrAyA
aGko nAsti kevalaM te mAnavAstai rhiMsitavyA idaM
ta AdiSTAH| 5 parantu teSAM badhAya nahi
kevalaM paJca mAsAn yAvat yAtanAdAnAya tebhyaH
sAmarthyamAdAyi| vRzcikena daSTasya mAnavasya
yAdRzI yAtanA jAyate tairapi tAdRzI yAtanA
pradiyate| 6 tasmin samaye mAnavA mRtyuM
mRgayiSyante kintu prAptuM na zakSyanti, te prANAn
tyaktum abhilaSiSyanti kintu mRtyustebhyo dUraM

palAyiSyate| 7 teSAM pataGgAnAm AkAro yuddhArthaM
 susajjitAnAm azvAnAm AkArasya tulyaH, teSAM ziraHsu
 suvarNakirITAnIva kirITAni vidyante, mukhamaNDalAni
 ca mAnuSikamukhatulyAni, 8 kezAzca yoSitAM kezAnAM
 sadRzAH, dantAzca siMhadantatulyAH, 9 lauhakavacavat
 teSAM kavacAni santi, teSAM pakSANAM zabdo raNaya
 dhAvatAmazvarathAnAM samUhasya zabdatulyaH| 10
 vRzcikAnAmiva teSAM lAGgULAni santi, teSu lAGgUleSu
 kaNTakAni vidyante, aparaM paJca mAsAn yAvat
 mAnavAnAM hiMsanAya te sAmarthyaprAptAH| 11
 teSAM rAjA ca rasAtalasya dUtastasya nAma
 ibriyabhASayA abaddon yUnAnIyabhASayA ca apalluyon
 arthato vinAzaka iti| (Abyssos g12) 12 prathamaH santApo
 gatavAn pazya itaH paramapi dvAbhyAM santApAbhyAm
 upasthAtavyaM| 13 tataH paraM SaSThadUtena
 tUryyAM vAditAyAm IzvarasyAntike sthitAyAH
 suvarNavedyAzcatuzcUDaH kasyacid ravo mayAzrAvi|
 14 sa tUrIdhAriNaM SaSThadUtam avadat, pharAtAkhye
 mahAnade ye catvAro dUtA baddhAH santi tAn mocaya|
 15 tatastaddaNDasya taddinasya tanmAsasya
 tadvatsarasya ca kRte nirUpitAste catvAro dUtA
 mAnavAnAM tRtIyAMzasya badhArthaM mocitAH| 16
 aparam azvArohisainyAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi, te
 viMzatikoTaya Asan| 17 mayA ye 'zvA azvArohiNazca
 dRSTasta etAdRzAH, teSAM vahnisvarUpANi
 niIaprarstarasvarUpANi gandhakasvarUpANi ca
 varmmANyAsan, vAjinaJca siMhamUrddhasadRzA
 mUrddhAnaH, teSAM mukhebhyo vahnidhUmagandhaka
 nirgacchanti| 18 etaistribhi rdaNDairarthatasteSAM

mukhebhyo nirgacchadbhi rvahnidhUmagandhakai
rmAnuSANAM tutIyAMzo 'ghAni| 19 teSAM vAjinAM
balaM mukheSu lAGgUleSu ca sthitaM, yatasteSAM
lAGgUAni sarpAkArANi mastakaviziSTAni ca taireva te
hiMsanti| 20 aparam avaziSTA ye mAnavA tai rdaNDai
rna hatAste yathA dRSTizravaNagamanazaktihInAn
svarNaraupyapittalaprastarakASThamayAn vighraAn
bhUtAMzca na pUjayiSyanti tathA svahastAnAM
kriyAbhyaH svamanAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH 21
svabadhakuhakavyabhicAracauryyobhyo 'pi manAMsi na
parAvarttitavantaH|

10 anantaraM svargAd avarohan apara eko mahAbalo
dUto mayA dRSTaH, sa parihitameghastasya zirazca
meghadhanuSA bhUSitaM mukhamaNDalaJca
sUryyatulyaM caraNau ca vahnistambhasamaU| 2 sa
svakareNa vistIrNamekaM kSUdragranthaM dhArayati,
dakSiNacaraNena samudre vAmacaraNena ca sthale
tiSThati| 3 sa siMhagarjanavad uccaiHsvareNa nyanadat
ninAde kRte sapta stanitAni svakiyAn svanAn
prAkAzayan| 4 taiH sapta stanitai rvAkye kathite
'haM tat lekhitum udyata AsaM kintu svargAd
vAgiyaM mayA zruta sapta stanitai ryad yad
uktaM tat mudrayAGkaya mA likha| 5 aparaM
samudramedinyostiSThan yo dUto mayA dRSTaH sa
gaganaM prati svadakSiNakaramutthApya 6 aparaM
svargAd yasya ravo mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM
sambhAvyAvadat tvaM gatvA samudramedinyostiSThato
dUtasya karAt taM vistIrNa kSudragranthaM gRhANA,
tena mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM grantho 'sau

dIyatAM| (aiōn g165) 7 kintu tUrIM vAdiSyataH
saptamadUtasya tUrIvAdanasamaya Izvarasya guptA
mantraNA tasya dAsAn bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tena
susaMvAde yathA prakAzitA tathaiva siddhA bhaviSyati|
8 aparaM svargAd yasya ravo mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM
sambhASyAvadat tvaM gatvA samudramedinyostiSThato
dUtasya karAt taM vistIrNaM kSudragranthaM gRhANA,
9 tena mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM grantho 'sau
dIyatAM| sa mAm avadat taM gRhItvA gila, tavodare sa
tiktaraso bhaviSyati kintu mukhe madhuvat svAdu
rbhaviSyati| 10 tena mayA dUtasya karAd grantho gRhIto
gilitazca| sa tu mama mukhe madhuvat svAdurAsIt
kintvadanAt paraM mamodarastiktatAM gataH| 11 tataH
sa mAm avadat bahUn jAtivaMzabhASAvadirAjAn adhi
tvayA puna rbhaviSyadvAkyAM vaktavyaM|

11 anantaraM parimANadaNDavad eko nalo
mahyamadAyi, sa ca dUta upatiSThan mAm avadat,
utthAyezvarasya mandiraM vedIM tatratyasevakAMzca
mimISva| 2 kintu mandirasya bahiHprAGgaNaM tyaja
na mimISva yatastad anyajAtIyebhyo dattaM,
pavitraM nagaraJca dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn yAvat
teSAM caraNai rmarddiSyate| 3 pazcAt mama
dvAbhyAM sAkSibhyAM mayA sAmarthyaM
dAyiSyate tAvuSTralomajavastraparihitau
SaSThyadhikadvizatAdhikasahasradinAni yAvad
bhaviSyadvAkyAni vadiSyataH| 4 tAveva
jagadIzvarasyAntike tiSThantau jitavRkSau dIpavRkSau
ca| 5 yadi kecil tau hiMsituM ceSTante tarhi tayo
rvadanAbhyAm agni rnirgatya tayoH zatrUn

bhasmIkariSyati| yaH kazcit tau hiMsituM
 ceSTate tenaivameva vinaSTavyaM| 6 tayo
 rbhaviSyadvAkyakathanadineSu yathA vRSTi rna jAyate
 tathA gaganaM roddhuM tayoH sAmarthyam asti,
 aparaM toyAni zoNitarUpANi karttuM nijAbhilASat
 muhurmuHu sarvavidhadanDaiH pRthivIm AhantuJca
 tayoH sAmarthyamasti| 7 aparaM tayoH sAkSye samApte
 sati rasAtalAd yenotthitavyaM sa pazustAbhyAM saha
 yuddhvA tau jeSyati haniSyati ca| (Abyssos g12) 8
 tatastayoH prabhurapi yasyAM mahApuryyAM kruze
 hato 'rthato yasyAH pAramArthikanAmani sidomaM
 misarazceti tasyA mahApuryyAMH sanniveze tayoH
 kuNape sthAsyataH| 9 tato nAnAjAtIyA nAnAvaMzIyA
 nAnAbhASAvAdino nAnAdezIyAzca bahavo mAnavAH
 sArddhadinatrayaM tayoH kuNape nirikSiSyante, tayoH
 kuNapayoH zmazAne sthApanaM nAnujJAsyanti| 10
 pRthivInivAsinazca tayo rhetorAnandiSyanti
 sukhabhogaM kurvvantaH parasparaM dAnAni
 preSayiSyanti ca yatastAbhyAM bhaviSyadvAdibhyAM
 pRthivInivAsino yAtanAM prAptAH| 11 tasmAt
 sArddhadinatrayAt param IzvarAt jIvanadAyaka Atmani
 tau praviSTe tau caraNairudatiSThatAM, tena
 yAvantastAvapazyan te 'tIva trAsayukTA abhavan| 12
 tataH paraM tau svargAd uccairidaM kathayantaM ravam
 azRNutAM yuvAM sthAnam etad ArohatAM tatastayoH
 zatruSu nirIkSamANeSu tau meghena svargam
 ArUDhavantau| 13 taddaNDe mahAbhUmikampe jAte
 puryyA dazamAMzaH patitaH saptasahasrANi
 mAnuSAzca tena bhUmikampena hatAH, avaziSTAzca

bhayaM gatvA svargIyezvarasya prazaMsAm
 akIrttayan| 14 dvtIyaH santApo gataH pazya
 tRtIyaH santApastUrNam Agacchati| 15 anantaraM
 saptadUtena tUryyAM vAditAyAM svarga uccaiH
 svarairvAgiyaM kIrttitA, rAjatvaM jagato yadyad rAjyaM
 tadadhunAbhavat| asmatprabhostadIyAbhiSiktasya
 tArakasya ca| tena cAnantakAlIyaM rAjatvaM
 prakariSyate|| (aiōn g165) 16 aparam IzvarasyAntike
 svakIyasiMhAsaneSUpaviSTAzcatuRviMzatiprAcInA bhuvi
 nyaGbhUkha bhUtvezvaraM praNamyAvadan, 17 he
 bhUta varttamAnApi bhaviSyamzca parezvara| he
 sarvvazaktiman svAmin vayaM te kurmmahe stavaM| yat
 tvaya kriyate rAjyaM gRhItvA te mahAbalaM| 18
 vijAtIyeSu kupyatsu prAdurbhUtA tava krudhA|
 mRtAnAmapi kAlo 'sau vicAro bhavitA yadA|
 bhRtyAzca tava yAvanto bhaviSyadvAdisAdhavaH|ye
 ca kSudrA mahAnto vA nAmataste hi bibhyati|
 yadA sarvvebhya etebhyo vetanaM vitariSyate|
 gantavyazca yadA nAzo vasudhAyA vinAzakaiH|| 19
 anantaram Izvarasya svargasthamandirasya dvAraM
 muktaM tanmandiramadhye ca niyamamajJUSA
 dRzyAbhavat, tena taDito ravAH stanitAni bhUmikampo
 gurutarazilAvRSTizcaitAni samabhavan|

12 tataH paraM svarge mahAcitraM dRSTaM yoSidekAsIt
 sa parihtasUryyA candrazca tasyAzcaraNayoradho
 dvAdazatARANAM kirITaJca zirasyAsIt| 2 sa garbhavati
 satI prasavavedanayA vyathitArttarAvam akarot| 3
 tataH svarge 'param ekaM citraM dRSTaM mahAnAga
 eka upAtiSThat sa lohitavarNastasya sapta zirAMsi

sapta zRGgANi ziraHsu ca sapta kirITAnyAsan| 4 sa
svalAGgUlena gaganasthanakSatrANAM tRtIyAMzam
avamRjya pRthivyAM nyapAtayat| sa eva nAgo navajAtaM
santAnaM grasitum udyatasyAH prasaviSyamANAyA
yoSito 'ntike 'tiSThat| 5 sa tu puMsantAnaM prasUtA sa
eva lauhamayarAjadaNDena sarvvajAtIzcArayiSyati, kiJca
tasyAH santAna Izvarasya samIpaM tadIyasiMhAsanasya
ca sannidhim uddhRtaH| 6 sa ca yoSit prAntaraM
palAyitA yatastatrezvareNa nirmmita Azrame
SaSThyadhikazatadvayAdhikasahasradinAni tasyAH
pAlanena bhavitavyaM| 7 tataH paraM svarge
saMgrAma upApiSThat mikhAyelastasya dUtAzca tena
nAgena sahAyudhyan tathA sa nAgastasya dUtAzca
saMgrAmam akurvvan, kintu prabhavituM nAzaknuvan
8 yataH svarge teSAM sthAnaM puna rnAvidyata| 9
aparaM sa mahAnAgo 'rthato diyAvalaH (apavAdakaH)
zayatAnazca (vipakSaH) iti nAmnA vikhyAto yaH
purAtanaH sarpaH kRtsnaM naralokaM bhrAmayati
sa pRthivyAM nipAtitastena sArddhaM tasya dUtA
api tatra nipAtitAH| 10 tataH paraM svarge uccai
rbhASamANo ravo 'yaM mayAzrAvi, trANaM zaktizca
rAjatvamadhunaivezvarasya naH| tathA tenAbhiSiktasya
trAtuH parAkramo 'bhavatM|| yato nipAtito 'smAkaM
bhrAtRNAM so 'bhijojakaH| yenezvarasya naH
sAkSat te 'dUSyanta divAnizaM|| 11 meSavatsasya
raktena svasAkSyavacanena ca| te tu nirjitavantastaM
na ca sneham akurvata| prANoSvapi svakiyeSu
maraNasyaiva saGkaTe| 12 tasmAd Anandatu svargo
hRSyantAM tannivAminaH| hA bhUmisAgarau tApo

yuvAmevAkramiSyati| yuvayoravatIrNo yat zaitAno 'tIva
 kApanaH| alpo me samayo 'styetaccApi tenAvagamyate||
13 anantaraM sa nAgaH pRthivyAM svaM nikSiptaM
 vilokya tAM putraprasUtAM yoSitam upAdravat| **14**
 tataH sA yoSit yat svakIyaM prAntarasthAzramaM
 pratyutpatituM zaknuyAt tadarthaM mahAkurarasya
 pakSadvayaM tasvai dattaM, sA tu tatra nAgato dUre
 kAlaikaM kAladvayaM kAlArddhaJca yAvat pAlyate|
15 kiJca sa nAgastAM yoSitaM srotasA plAvayituM
 svamukhAt nadivat toyAni tasyAH pazcAt prAkSipat| **16**
 kintu medinI yoSitam upakurvvatI nijavadanaM vyAdAya
 nAgamukhAd udgIrNAM nadIm apivat| **17** tato nAgo
 yoSite kruddhvA tadvamZasyAvaziSTalokairarthato ya
 IzvarasyAjJAH pAlayanti yIzoH sAkSyAM dhArayanti ca
 taiH saha yoddhuM nirgataVan|

13 tataH paramahaM sAgarIyasikatAyAM tiSThan
 sAgarAd udgacchantam ekaM pazum dRSTavAn tasya
 daza zRGgANi sapta zirAMsi ca daza zRGgeSu daza
 kirITAni ziraHsu cezvaranindAsUcakAni nAmAni
 vidyante| **2** mayA dRSTaH sa pazucitravyAghrasadRzaH
 kintu tasya caraNau bhallUkasyeva vadanaJca
 siMhavadanamiva| nAgane tasmai svIyaparAkramaH
 svIyaM siMhAsanaM mahAdhipatyaJcAdAyI| **3** mayi
 nirIkSamANE tasya zirasAm ekam antakAghAtena
 cheditamivAdRzyata, kintu tasyAntakakSatasya
 pratIkAro 'kriyata tataH kRtsno naralokastaM pazumadhi
 camatkAraM gataH, **4** yazca nAgastasmai pazave
 sAmarthyAM dattavAn sarvve taM prANaman
 pazumapi praNamanto 'kathayan, ko vidyate

pazostulyastena ko yoddhumarhati| 5 anantaraM
 tasmai darpavAkyezvaranindAvAdi vadanaM
 dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn yAvad avasthiteH
 sAmarthyaJcAdAyi| 6 tataH sa IzvaranindanArthaM
 mukhaM vyAdAya tasya nAma tasyAvAsaM
 svarganivAsinazca ninditum Arabhata| 7 aparaM
 dhArmmikaiH saha yodhanasya teSAM parAjayasya
 cAnumatiH sarvvajAtIyAnAM sarvvavaMzlyAnAM
 sarvvabhASAvAdinAM sarvvadezlyAnAJcAdhipatyamapi
 tasmA adAyi| 8 tato jagataH sRSTikAlAt cheditasya
 meSavatsasya jIvanapustake yAvatAM nAmAni likhitAni
 na vidyante te pRthivInivAsinaH sarvve taM pazuM
 praNaMsyanti| 9 yasya zrotraM vidyate sa zRNotu| 10 yo
 jano 'parAn vandIkRtya nayati sa svayaM vandIbhUya
 sthAnAntaraM gamiSyati, yazca khaGgena hanti sa
 svayaM khaGgena ghAniSyate| atra pavitralokAnAM
 sahiSNutayA vizvAsena ca prakAzitavyaM| 11 anantaraM
 pRthivIta udgacchan apara ekaH pazu rmayA
 dRSTaH sa meSazAvakavat zRGgadvyaviziSTa AsIt
 nAgavaccAbhASata| 12 sa prathamapazorantike tasya
 sarvvaM parAkramaM vyavaharati vizeSato yasya
 prathamapazorantikakSataM pratIkAraM gataM tasya
 pUjAM pRthivIM tannivAsinazca kArayati| 13 aparaM
 mAnavAnAM sAKsAd AkAzato bhuvi vahnivarSaNAdIni
 mahAcitrANi karoti| 14 tasya pazoH sAKsAd yeSAM
 citrakarmmaNAM sAdhanAya sAmarthyaM tasmai
 dattaM taiH sa pRthivInivAsino bhrAmayati, vizeSato
 yaH pazuH khaGgena kSatayukto bhUtvApyajivat tasya
 pratimAnirmmANaM pRthivInivAsina Adizati| 15

aparaM tasya pazoH pratimA yathA bhASate
yAvantazca mAnavAstAM pazupratimAM na
pUJayanti te yathA hanyante tathA pazupratimAyAH
prANapратиSThArthaM sAmarthyaM tasma adAyi| 16
aparaM kSudramahaddhanidaridramuktadAsAn sarvvAn
dakSiNakare bhAle vA kalaGkaM grAhayati| 17 tasmAd ye
taM kalaGkamarthataH pazo rnAma tasya nAmnaH
saMkhyAGkaM vA dhArayanti tAn vinA pareNa kenApi
krayavikraye karttuM na zakyete| 18 atra jJAnena
prakAzitavyaM| yo buddhiviziSTaH sa pazoH saMkhyAM
gaNayatu yataH sA mAnavasya saMkhyA bhavati| sA ca
saMkhyA SaTSaSTyadhikaSaTzatAni|

14 tataH paraM nirIkSamANena mayA meSazAvako
dRSTaH sa siyonaparvvatasyoparyyatiSThat, aparaM
yeSAM bhAleSu tasya nAma tatpituzca nAma
likhitamAste tAdRzAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhika
lakSalokAstena sArddham Asan| 2 anantaraM
bahutoyAnAM rava iva gurutarastanitasya ca
rava iva eko ravaH svargAt mayAzrAvi| mayA
zrutaH sa ravo vINAvAdakAnAM vINAvAdanasya
sadRzaH| 3 siMhasanasyAntike prANicatuSTayasya
prAcInavargasya cAntike 'pi te navInamekaM
gItam agAyan kintu dharaNitaH parikrItAn tAn
catuzcatvAriMzatyahasrAdhikalakSalokAn vinA
nApareNa kenApi tad gItaM zikSituM zakyate| 4 ime
yoSitAM saGgena na kalaGkitA yataste 'maithuna
meSazAvako yat kimapi sthAnaM gacchet tatsarvvasmin
sthAne tam anugacchanti yataste manuSyANAM
madhyataH prathamaphalAnIvezvarasya meSazAvakasya

ca kRte parikritAH| 5 teSAM vadaneSu cAnRtaM kimapi
na vidyate yataste nirddoSA IzvarasiMhAsanasyAntike
tiSThanti| 6 anantaram AkAzamadhyenoDDIyamAno
'para eko dUto mayA dRSTaH so 'nantakAlIyaM
susaMvAdaM dhArayati sa ca susaMvAdaH
sarvvajAtIyAn sarvvavaMzIyAn sarvvabhASAvAdinaH
sarvvadezIyAMzca pRthivInivAsinaH prati tena
ghoSitavyaH| (aiōnios g166) 7 sa uccaiHsvareNedaM gadati
yUyamIzvarAd bibhIta tasya stavaM kuruta ca
yatastadIyavicArasya daNda upAtiSThat tasmAd
AkAzamaNDalasya pRthivyAH samudrasya
toyaprasavaNAnAJca sraSTA yuSmAbhiH praNamyatAM|
8 tatpazcAd dvtiIya eko dUta upasthAyAvadat patitA
patitA sA mahAbAbil yA sarvvajAtIyAn svakIyaM
vyabhicArarUpaM krodhamadam apAyayat| 9 tatpazcAd
tRtIyo dUta upasthAyocairavadat, yaH kazcita taM
zazuM tasya pratimAJca praNamati svabhAle
svakare vA kalaGkaM gRhIati ca 10 so 'pIzvarasya
krodhapAtre sthitam amizritaM madat arthata Izvarasya
krodhamadam pAsyati pavitradUtAnAM meSazAvakasya
ca sAkSAd vahnigandhakayo ryAtanAM lapsyate
ca| 11 teSAM yAtanAyA dhUmo 'nantakAlaM
yAvad udgamiSyati ye ca pazum tasya pratimAJca
pUJayanti tasya nAmno 'GkaM vA gRhIanti te
divAnizAM kaJcana virAmaM na prApsyanti| (aiōn
g165) 12 ye mAnava IzvarasyAjJA yIzau vizvAsajca
pAlayanti teSAM pavitralokAnAM sahiSNutayAtra
prakAzitavyaM| 13 aparaM svargAt mayA saha
sambhASamANa eko ravo mayAzrAvi tenoktaM tvam

likha, idAnImArabhya ye prabhau mriyante te mRtA
dhanyA iti; AtmA bhASate satyaM svazramebhyastai
rvirAmaH prAptavyaH teSAM karmmANi ca tAn
anugacchanti| **14** tadanantaraM nirIkSamANena mayA
zvetavarNa eko meggho dRSTastanmegghArUDho jano
mAnavaputrAkRtirasti tasya zirasi suvarNakirITaM kare
ca tikSNaM dAtraM tiSThati| **15** tataH param anya
eko dUto mandirAt nirgatyoccaiHsvareNa taM
megghArUDhaM sambhASyAvadat tvayA dAtraM
prasAryya zasyacchedanaM kriyatAM zasyacchedanasya
samaya upasthito yato medinyAH zasyAni paripakkAni|
16 tatastena megghArUDhena pRthivyAM dAtraM
prasAryya pRthivyAH zasyacchedanaM kRtaM| **17**
anantaram apara eko dUtaH svargasthamandirAt
nirgataH so 'pi tikSNaM dAtraM dhArayati| **18** aparam
anya eko dUto vedito nirgataH sa vahneradhipatiH
sa uccaiHsvareNa taM tikSNadAtradhAriNaM
sambhASyAvadat tvayA svaM tikSNaM dAtraM
prasAryya medinyA drAkSagucchacchedanaM
kriyatAM yatastatphalAni pariNatAni| **19** tataH sa
dUtaH pRthivyAM svadAtraM prasAryya pRthivyA
drAkSaphalacchedanam akarot tatphalAni cezvarasya
krodhasvarUpasya mahAkuNDasya madhyaM nirakSipat|
20 tatkuNDasthaphalAni ca bahi rmardditAni tataH
kuNDamadhyAt nirgataM raktaM krozazataparyyantam
azvAnAM khalInAn yAvad vyApnot|

15 tataH param ahaM svarge 'param ekam adbhutaM
mahAcihnaM dRSTavAn arthato yai rdaNDairIzvarasya
kopaH samAptiM gamiSyati tAn daNDAn dhArayantaH

sapta dUtA mayA dRSTAH| 2 vahnimizritasya
kAcamayasya jalAzayasyAkRtirapi dRSTA ye ca
pazostatpratimAyAstannAmno 'Gkasya ca
prabhUtavantaste tasya kAcamayajalAzayasya tire
tiSThanta IzvarIyavINA dhArayanti, 3 IzvaradAsasya
mUsaso gItaM meSazAvakasya ca gItaM gAyanto
vadanti, yathA, sarvvazaktiviziSTastvaM he prabho
paramezvara|tvadIyasarvvakarmmANi mahAnti
cAdbhutAni ca| sarvvapuNyavatAM rAjan mArgA nyAyyA
RtAzca te| 4 he prabho nAmadheyAtte ko na bhItiM
gamiSyati| ko vA tvadIyanAmnazca prazaMsAM na
kariSyati| kevalastvaM pavitro 'si sarvvajAtIyamAnavAH|
tvAmevAbhipraNaMsyanti samAgatya tvadantikaM|
yasmAttava vicArAjJAH prAdurbhAvaM gataH kila|| 5
tadanantaram mayi nirikSamANe sati svarge
sAkSyAvAsasya mandirasya dvAraM muktaM| 6 ye
ca sapta dUtAH sapta daNDAn dhArayanti te
tasmAt mandirAt niragacchan| teSAM paricchada
nirmmalazRbhavarNavastranirmmitA vakSAMsi ca
suvarNazRGkhalai rveSTitAnyAsan| 7 aparaM
caturNAM prANinAm ekastebhyaH saptadUtebhyaH
saptasuarNakaMsAn adadAt| (aiōn g165) 8 anantaram
Izvarasya tejaHprabhAvakAraNAt mandiraM dhUmena
paripUrNaM tasmAt taiH saptadUtaiH saptadaNDAnAM
samAptiM yAvat mandiraM kenApi praveSTuM
nAzakyata|

16 tataH paraM mandirAt tAn saptadUtAn
sambhASamANa eSa mahAravo mayAzrAvi, yUyaM gatvA
tebhyaH saptakaMsebhya Izvarasya krodhaM pRthivyAM

srAvayata| 2 tataH prathamo dUto gatvA svakaMse
 yadyad avidyata tat pRthivyAm asrAvayat tasmAt
 pazoH kalaGkadhAriNAM tatpratimApUjakAnAM
 mAnavAnAM zarIreSu vyathAjanakA duSTavraNA
 abhavan| 3 tataH paraM dvitIyo dUtaH svakaMse
 yadyad avidyata tat samudre 'srAvayat tena sa
 kuNapasthazoNitarUpyabhavat samudre sthitAzca
 sarvve prANino mRtyuM gatAH| 4 aparaM tRtIyo
 dUtaH svakaMse yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM
 nadiSu jalaprasravaNeSu cAsrAvayat tatastAni
 raktamayAnyabhavan| aparaM toyAnAm adhipasya
 dUtasya vAgiyaM mayA zruta| 5 varttamAnazca
 bhUtazca bhaviSyamzca paramezvaraH| tvameva
 nyAyyakAri yad etAdRk tvaM vyacAryaH| 6
 bhaviSyadvAdisAdhUnAM raktaM taireva pAtitaM|
 zoNitaM tvantu tebhyo 'dAstatpAnaM teSu yujyate|| 7
 anantaraM vedito bhASamANasya kasyacid ayaM
 ravo mayA zrutaH, he parazvara satyaM tat he
 sarvvazaktiman prabho| satya nyAyyAzca sarvva hi
 vicArAjJastvadyakAH|| 8 anantaraM caturtho dUtaH
 svakaMse yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM sUryye 'srAvayat
 tasmai ca vahninA mAnavAn dagdhuM sAmarthyam
 adAyi| 9 tena manuSyA mahAtApena tApitAsteSAM
 daNDAnAm AdhipatyaviziSTasyezvarasya nAmAnindan
 tatprazaMsArthaJca manaHparivarttanaM nAkurvvan| 10
 tataH paraM paJcamo dUtaH svakaMse yadyad
 avidyata tat sarvvaM pazoH siMhAsane 'srAvayat
 tena tasya rASTraM timirAcchannam abhavat
 lokAzca vedanAkAraNAt svarasanA adaMdazyata| 11

svakIyavyathAvraNakAraNacCa svargastham anindan
 svakriyAbhyazca manAMsi na parAvarttayan| 12
 tataH paraM SaSTho dUtaH svakaMse yadyad
 avidyata tat sarvvaM pharAtAkhyo mahAnade
 'srAvayat tena sUryodayadiza AgamiSyatAM rAjJAM
 mArgasugamArthaM tasya toyAni paryyazuSyam|
 13 anantaraM nAgasya vadanAt pazo rvadanAt
 mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca vadanAt nirgacchantastrayo
 'zucaya AtmAno mayA dRSTaste maNDUkAkArAH| 14 ta
 AzcaryyakarmmakAriNo bhUtAnAm AtmAnaH
 santi sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya mahAdine yena
 yuddhena bhavitavyaM tatkrte kRtsrajagato rAjJAH
 saMgrahItuM teSAM sannidhiM nirgacchanti| 15 aparam
 ibribhASayA harmmagiddonAmakasthane te
 saGgRhItAH| 16 pazyAhaM cairavad AgacchAmi yo janaH
 prabuddhastiSThati yathA ca nagnaH san na paryyaTati
 tasya lajja ca yathA dRzyA na bhavati tathA svavAsAMsi
 rakSati sa dhanyaH| 17 tataH paraM saptamo dUtaH
 svakaMse yadyad avidyata tat sarvvam AkAze 'srAvayat
 tena svargIyamandiramadhyasthasiMhAsanAt mahAravo
 'yaM nirgataH samAptirabhavaditi| 18 tadanantaraM
 taDito ravAH stanitAni cAbhavan, yasmin kAle
 ca pRthivyAM manuSyAH sRSTAstam Arabhya
 yAdRGmahAbhUmikampaH kadApi nAbhavat tAdRg
 bhUkampo 'bhavat| 19 tadAnIM mahAnagarI trikhaNDA
 jAta bhinnajAtIyAnAM nagarANI ca nyapatan mahAbAbil
 cezvareNa svakIyapracaNDAkopamadirApAtradAnArthaM
 saMsmRtA| 20 dvIpAzca palAyitA girayazcAntahitAH|
 21 gaganamaNDalAcCa manuSyANAm

uparyyekaikadroNaparimitazilAnAM
mahAvRSTirabhavat tacchilAvRSTeH klezAt manuSyA
Izvaram anindam yatastajjAtaH klezo 'tIva mahAn|

17 tadanantaraM teSAM saptakaMsadhAriNAM
saptadUtAnAm eka Agatya mAM sambhASyAvadat,
atrAgaccha, medinyA narapatayo yayA vezyayA
sArddhaM vyabhicArakarmma kRtavantaH, 2 yasyA
vyabhicAramadena ca pRthivInivAsino mattA abhavan
tasyA bahutoyeSUPaviSTAyA mahAvezyAyA daNDam
ahaM tvAM darzayAmi| 3 tato 'ham AtmanAviSTastena
dUtena prAntaraM nItastatra nindAnAmabhiH
paripUrNaM saptazirobhi rdazazRGgaizca viziSTaM
sindUravarNaM pazumupaviSTA yoSideka mayA dRSTA|
4 sa nArI kRSNalohitavarNaM sindUravarNaJca
paricchadaM dhArayati svarNamaNimuktAbhizca
vibhUSitAsti tasyAH kare ghRNARhadravayiH
svavyabhicArajAtamalaizca paripUrNa ekaH
suvarNamayaH kaMso vidyate| 5 tasyA bhAle
nigUDhavAkyamidaM pRthivIsthavyezyAnAM
ghRNyAkriyANAJca mAtA mahAbAbiliti nAma likhitam
Aste| 6 mama dRSTigocarastha sa nArI pavitralokAnAM
rudhireNa yIzoH sAkSiNAM rudhireNa ca mattAsIt tasyA
darzanAt mamAtizayam AzcaryyajJAnaM jAtaM| 7 tataH
sa dUto mAm avadat kutastavAzcaryyajJAnaM
jAyate? asyA yoSitastadvAhanasya saptazirobhi
rdazazRGgaizca yuktasya pazozca nigUDhabhAvam ahaM
tvAM jJApayAmi| 8 tvayA dRSTo 'sau pazurAsIt
nedAnIM varttate kintu rasAtalAt tenodetavyaM
vinAzazca gantavyaH| tato yeSAM nAmAni jagataH

sRSTikAlam Arabhya jIvanapustake likhitAni
na vidyante te pRthivInivAsino bhUtam
avarttamAnamupasthAsyantaJca taM pazum
dRSTvAz CaryyaM maMSyante| (Abyssos g12) 9 atra
jJanayuktayA buddhyA prakAzitavyaM| tAni
saptazirAMsi tasyA yoSita upavezanasthAnasvarUpAH
saptagirayaH sapta rAjAnazca santi| 10 teSAM paJca
patita ekazca varttamAnaH zeSazcAdyApyanupasthitaH
sa yadopasthAsyati tadApi tenAlpakAlaM sthAtavyaM| 11
yaH pazurAsIt kintvidAnIM na varttate sa evASTamaH, sa
saptAnAm eko 'sti vinAzaM gamiSyati ca| 12 tvayA
dRSTAni dazazRGgANYapi daza rAjAnaH santiH, adyApi
tai rAjyaM na prAptaM kintu muhUrttamekaM yAvat
pazunA sArddhaM te rAjAna iva prabhutvaM prApsyanti|
13 ta ekamantraNA bhaviSyanti svakiyazaktiprabhAvau
pazave dAsyanti ca| 14 te meSazAvakena sArddhaM
yotsyanti, kintu meSazAvakastAn jeSyati yataH sa
prabhUnAM prabhU rAjJAM rAjA cAsti tasya saGgino
'pyAhUtA abhirucitA vizvAsyAzca| 15 aparaM sa mAm
avadat sA vezyA yatropavizati tAni toyAni loka janata
jAtayo nAnAbhASAvAdinazca santi| 16 tvayA dRSTAni
daza zRGgAni pazuzceme tAM vezyAm RtIyiSyante
dInAM nagnAJca kariSyanti tasyA mAMsAni bhokSyante
vahninA tAM dAhayiSyanti ca| 17 yata Izvarasya vAkyAni
yAvat siddhiM na gamiSyanti tAvad Izvarasya
manogataM sAdhayitum ekAM mantraNAM kRtvA tasmai
pazave sveSAM rAjyaM dAtuJca teSAM manAMsIzvaREna
pravarttitAni| 18 aparaM tvayA dRSTA yoSit sA
mahAnagarI yA pRthivyA rAjJAM upari rAjatvaM kurute|

18 tadanantaraM svargAd avarohan apara eko dUto
 mayA dRSTaH sa mahAparAkramaviziSTastasya tejasA ca
 pRthivi dIptA| 2 sa balavata svareNa vAcamimAm
 aghoSayat patitA patitA mahAbAbil, sA bhUtAnAM
 vasatiH sarvveSAM azucyAtmanAM kArA sarvveSAM
 azucInAM ghRNyAnAJca pakSiNAM piJjarazcAbhavat|
3 yataH sarvvajAtIyAstasyA vyabhicArajAtAM
 kopamadirAM pItavantaH pRthivyA rAjAnazca tayA saha
 vyabhicAraM kRtavantaH pRthivyA vaNijazca
 tasyAH sukhabhogabAhulyAd dhanADhyatAM
 gatavantaH| 4 tataH paraM svargAt mayApara eSa ravaH
 zrutaH, he mama prajAH, yUyaM yat tasyAH
 pApAnAm aMzino na bhavata tasyA daNdaizca
 daNdayuktA na bhavata tadarthaM tato nirgacchata| 5
 yatastasyAH pApAni gaganasparzAnyabhavan tasyA
 adharmmakriyAzcezvareNa saMsmRtAH| 6 parAn prati
 tayA yadvad vyavahRtaM tadvat tAM prati vyavaharata,
 tasyAH karmmaNAM dviguNaphalAni tasyai datta,
 yasmin kaMse sA parAn madyam apAyayat tameva
 tasyAH pAnArthaM dviguNamadyena pUrayata| 7 tayA
 yAtmazlAghA yazca sukhabhogaH kRtastayo rdviguNau
 yAtanAzokau tasyai datta, yataH sA svakIyAntaHkaraNe
 vadati, rAjIvad upaviSTahaM nAnAthA na ca zokavit| 8
 tasmAd divasa ekasmin mArIdurbhikSazocanaiH, sA
 samAploSyate nArI dhyakSyate vahninA ca sA; yad
 vicArAdhipastasyA balavAn prabhurIzvaraH, 9
 vyabhicArastayA sArddhaM sukhabhogazca yaiH kRtaH,
 te sarvva eva rAjAnastaddAhadhUmadarzanAt,
 prarodiSyanti vakSAMsi cAhaniSyanti bAhubhiH| 10

tasyAstai ryAtanAbhIte rdUre sthitvedamucyate, hA
 hA bAbil mahAsthAna hA prabhAvAnvite puri,
 ekasmin AgatA daNDe vicArAjJA tvadIyakA| 11
 medinyA vaNijazca tasyAH kRte rudanti zocanti ca
 yatasteSAM paNyadravyANi kenApi na krIyante|
 12 phalataH suvarNaraupyamaNimuktAH
 sUkSmavastrANi kRSNalohitavAsAMsi paTTavastrANi
 sindUravarNavAsAMsi candanAdikASThAni gajadantena
 mahArghakASThena pittalalauhAbhyAM
 marmmaraprastareNa vA nirmmitAni
 sarvvavidhapAtrANi 13 tvagela dhUpaH
 sugandhidravyaM gandharaso drAkSarasastailaM
 zasyacUrNaM godhUmo gAvo meSA azvA rathA
 dAseyA manuSyaprANazcaitAni paNyadravyANi
 kenApi na krIyante| 14 tava mano'bhilASasya
 phalAnAM samayo gataH, tvatto dUrIkRtaM yadyat
 zobhanaM bhUSaNaM tava, kadAcana taduddezo
 na puna rIpsyate tvayA| 15 tadvikretAro ye
 vaNijastayA dhanino jAtAste tasyA yAtanAyA
 bhayAd dUre tiSThanato rodiSyanti zocantazcedaM
 gadiSyanti 16 hA hA mahApuri, tvaM sUkSmavastraiH
 kRSNalohitavastraiH sindUravarNavAsobhizcAcchAdita
 svarNamaNimuktAbhiraGkRta cAsIH, 17
 kintvekasmin daNDe sA mahAsampadIuptA| aparaM
 potAnAM karNadhArAH samUhaloka nAvikaH
 samudravyavasAyinazca sarvve 18 dUre tiSThantastasyA
 dAhasya dhUmaM nirIkSamANA uccaiHsvareNa
 vadanti tasyA mahAnagaryyAH kiM tulyaM? 19
 aparaM svaziraHsu mRttikAM nikSipyate te rudantaH

zocantazcoccaiHsvareNedaM vadanti hA hA yasyA
mahApuryyA bAhulyadhanakAraNAt, sampattiH saJcita
sarvvaiH sAmudrapotanAyakaiH, ekasminneva daNDe sA
sampUrNocchinnatAM gatA| 20 he svargavAsinaH sarvve
pavitraH preritAzca he| he bhAvivAdino yUyaM kRte
tasyAH praharSata| yuSmAkaM yat tayA sArddhaM yo
vivAdaH purAbhavat| daNDaM samucitaM tasya tasyai
vyataradIzvaraH|| 21 anantaram eko balavAn dUto
bRhatpeSaNIprastaratulyaM pASANamekaM gRhItva
samudre nikSipyA kathitavAn, IdRgbalaprakAzena bAbil
mahAnagarI nipAtayiSyate tatastasyA uddezaH puna rna
lapsyate| 22 vallakIvAdinAM zabdaM puna rna zroSyate
tvayi| gAthAkAnAJca zabdo vA vaMzItUryyAdivAdinAM|
zilpakarmmakaraH ko 'pi puna rna drakSyate tvayi|
peSaNIprastaradhvAnaH puna rna zroSyate tvayi| 23
dIpasyApi prabhA tadvat puna rna drakSyate tvayi| na
kanyAvarayoH zabdaH punaH saMzroSyate tvayi|
yasmAnmukhyaH pRthivyA ye vaNijaste'bhavan tava|
yasmAcca jAtayaH sarvva mohitAstava mAyayA| 24
bhAvivAdipavitranAM yAvantazca hata bhuvi|
sarvveSAM zoNitaM teSAM prAptaM sarvvaM
tavAntare||

19 tataH paraM svargasthAnAM mahAjanatAyA
mahAzabdo 'yaM mayA zrUtaH, brUta parezvaraM
dhanyam asmadiyo ya IzvaraH| tasyAbhavat paritrANAM
prabhAvazca parAkramaH| 2 vicArAjJAzca tasyaiva satyA
nyAyyA bhavanti ca| yA svavezyAkriyAbhizca vyakarot
kRtsnamedinIM| tAM sa daNDitavAn vezyAM tasyAzca
karatastathA| zoNitasya svadAsAnAM saMzodhaM sa

gRhItavAn|| 3 punarapi tairidamuktaM yathA, brUta
parezvaraM dhanyaM yannityaM nityameva ca| tasyA
dAhasya dhUmo 'sau dizamUrddhvamudeSyati|| (aiōn g165)

4 tataH paraM caturvviMzatiprAcInAzcatvAraH
prANinazca praNipatya siMhAsanopaviSTam IzvaraM
praNamyAvadan, tathAstu paramezazca sarvvaireva
prazasyatAM|| 5 anantaraM siMhAsanamadhyAd eSa
ravo nirgato, yathA, he Izvarasya dAseyAstadbhaktAH
sakala narAH| yUyaM kSudra mahAntazca prazaMsata
va IzvaraM|| 6 tataH paraM mahAjanatAyAH zabda iva
bahutoyAnAJca zabda iva gRrutarastanitAnAJca zabda iva
zabdo 'yaM mayA zrutaH, brUta parezvaraM dhanyaM
rAjatvaM prAptavAn yataH| sa paramezvaro 'smAkaM
yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH| 7 kIrttayAmaH stavaM
tasya hRSTAzcollAsita vayaM| yanmeSazAvakasyaiva
vivAhasamayo 'bhavat| vAgdattA cAbhavat tasmai yA
kanya sA susajjita| 8 paridhAnAya tasyai ca dattaH
zubhraH sucelakaH|| 9 sa sucelakaH pavitralokAnAM
puNyAni| tataH sa mAmaM uktavAn tvamidaM likha
meSazAvakasya vivAhabhojyAya ye nimantritAste
dhanya itil punarapi mAmaM avadat, imAnIzvarasya
satyAni vAkyAni| 10 anantaraM ahaM tasya
caraNayorantike nipatya taM praNantumudyataH|tataH
sa mAmaM uktavAn sAvadhAnastiSTha maivaM kuru
yIzoH sAkSyaviziSTaistava bhrAtRbhistvaya ca
sahadAso 'haM| Izvaremeva praNama yasmAd
yIzoH sAkSyam bhaviSyadvAkyasya sAraM| 11
anantaraM mayA muktaH svargo dRSTaH, ekaH
zvetavarNo 'zvo 'pi dRSTastadArUDho jano vizvAsyaH

satyamayazceti nAmnA khyAtaH sa yAthArthyena
 vicAraM yuddhajca karoti| 12 tasya netre
 'gnizikhAtulye zirasi ca bahukirITAni vidyante tatra
 tasya nAma likhitamasti tameva vinA nAparaH
 ko 'pi tannAma jAnAti| 13 sa rudhiramagnena
 paricchadenAcchAdita IzvaravAda iti nAmnAbhidhIyate
 ca| 14 aparaM svargasthasainyAni zvetAzvArUDhAni
 parihitanirmmalazvetasUkSmavastrANi ca
 bhUtvA tamanugacchanti| 15 tasya vaktrAd
 ekastIkSaNaH khaGgo nirgacchati tena khaGgena
 sarvvajAtIyAstenAghAtitavyAH sa ca lauhadaNDena
 tAn cArayiSyati sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya
 pracaNDakoparasotpAdakadrAkSAkuNDe yadyat tiSThati
 tat sarvvaM sa eva padAbhyAM pinaSTi| 16 aparaM tasya
 paricchada urasi ca rAjJAM rAjA prabhUnAM prabhuzceti
 nAma nikhitamasti| 17 anantaraM sUryye tiSThan eko
 dUto mayA dRSTaH, AkAzamadhya uDDIyamAnAn
 sarvvAn pakSiNaH prati sa uccaiHsvareNedaM ghoSayati,
 atrAgacchata| 18 Izvarasya mahAbhojye milata,
 rAjJAM kravyANi senApatInAM kravyANi vIrANAM
 kravyANYazvAnAM tadArUDhAnAJca kravyANi
 dAsamuktAnAM kSudramahatAM sarvveSAmeva
 kravyANi ca yuSmAbhi rbhakSitavyAni| 19 tataH paraM
 tenAzvArUDhajanena tadIyasainyaizca sArddhaM
 yuddhaM karttuM sa pazuH pRthivyA rAjAnasteSAM
 sainyAni ca samAgacchantIti mayA dRSTaM| 20 tataH
 sa pazu rdhRto yazca mithyAbhaviSyadvaktA
 tasyAntike citrakarmmANi kurvvan taireva
 pazvaGkadhAriNastatpratimApUjakAMzca

bhramitavAn so 'pi tena sArddhaM dhRtaH| tau ca
vahnigandhakajvalitahrade jIvantau nikSiptau| (Limnē Pyr
g3041 g4442) 21 avaziSTAzca tasyAzvArUDhasya
vaktranirgatakhaGgena hatAH, teSAM kravyaizca
pakSiNaH sarvve tRptiM gatAH|

20 tataH paraM svargAd avarohan eko dUto
mayA dRSTastasya kare ramAtalasya kujjika
mahAzRGkhalajcaikaM tiSThataH| (Abyssos g12) 2 aparaM
nAgo 'rthataH yo vRddhaH sarpo 'pavAdakaH
zayatAnazcAsti tameva dhRtvA varSasahasraM yAvad
baddhavAn| 3 aparaM rasAtale taM nikSipya tadupari
dvAraM ruddhvA mudrAGkitavAn yasmAt tad
varSasahasraM yAvat sampUrNaM na bhavet tAvad
bhinnajAtIyAstena puna rna bhramitavyAH| tataH param
alpakAlArthaM tasya mocanena bhavitavyaM| (Abyssos
g12) 4 anantaraM mayA siMhAsanAni dRSTAni tatra ye
janA upAvizan tebhyo vicArabhAro 'diyata; anantaraM
yIzoH sAkSyasya kArANAd IzvaravAkyasya kArANAcca
yeSAM zirazchedanaM kRtaM pazostadIyapratimAyA vA
pUjA yai rna kRta bhAle kare vA kalaGko 'pi
na dhRtasteSAM AtmAno 'pi mayA dRSTAH, te
prAptajIvanAstadvarSasahasraM yAvat khrISTena
sArddhaM rAjatvamakurvvan| 5 kintvavaziSTA
mRtajanAstasya varSasahasrasya samApteH pUrvvaM
jIvanaM na prApan| 6 eSA prathamotthitiH| yaH kazcit
prathamAyA utthiteraMzI sa dhanyaH pavitrazca| teSu
dvtIyamRtyoH ko 'pyadhikAro nAsti ta Izvarasya
khrISTasya ca yAjaka bhaviSyanti varSasahasraM yAvat
tena saha rAjatvaM kariSyanti ca| 7 varSasahasre

samApte zayatAnaH svakArAto mokSyate| 8 tataH sa
 pRthivyAzcaturdikSu sthitAn sarvvajAtIyAn vizeSato
 jUjAkhyAn mAjUjAkhyAMzca sAmudrasikatAvad
 bahusaMkhyakAn janAn bhramayitvA yuddhArthaM
 saMgrahItuM nirgamiSyati| 9 tataste medinyAH
 prasthenAgatya pavitralokAnAM durgaM priyatamAM
 nagarIjca veSTitavantaH kintvIzvareNa nikSipto
 'gnirAkAzAt patitvA tAn khAditavAn| 10 teSAM
 bhramayitA ca zayatAno vahnigandhakayo rhrade
 'rthataH pazu rmithyAbhaviSyadvAdI ca yatra
 tiSThatastatraiva nikSiptaH, tatrAnantakAlaM yAvat te
 divAnizaM yAtanAM bhokSyante| (aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041
 g4442) 11 tataH zuklam ekaM mahAsiMhAsanaM mayA
 dRSTaM tadupaviSTo 'pi dRSTastasya vadanAntikAd
 bhUnabhomaNDale palAyetAM punastAbhyAM sthAnaM
 na labdhaM| 12 aparaM kSudra mahAntazca sarvve mRta
 mayA dRSTAH, te siMhAsanasAntike 'tiSThan
 granthAzca vyastIryyanta jIvanapustakAkhyam aparam
 ekaM pustakamapi vistIrNaM| tatra grantheSu yadyat
 likhitaM tasmAt mRtAnAm ekaikasya svakriyAnuyAyI
 vicAraH kRtaH| 13 tadAnIM samudreNa svAntarasthA
 mRtajanAH samarpitAH, mRtyuparalokAbhyAmapi
 svAntarasthA mRtajanAH sarmipatAH, teSAJcaikaikasya
 svakriyAnuyAyI vicAraH kRtaH| (Hadēs g86) 14 aparaM
 mRtyuparalokau vahnihrade nikSiptau, eSa eva dvitIyo
 mRtyuH| (Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 15 yasya kasyacit
 nAma jIvanapustake likhitaM nAvidyata sa eva tasmin
 vahnihrade nyakSipyata| (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)

21 anantaraM navInam AkAzamaNDalaM navInA pRthivI
ca mayA dRSTe yataH prathamam AkAzamaNDalaM
prathamA pRthivI ca lopaM gate samudro 'pi tataH
paraM na vidyate| **2** aparaM svargAd avarohantI pavitrA
nagarI, arthato navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA, sA
varAya vibhUSita kanyeva susajjitAsIt| **3** anantaraM
svargAd eSa mahAravo mayA zrutaH pazyAyaM
mAnavaiH sArddham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArddhaM
vatsyati te ca tasya prajA bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM
teSAM Izvaro bhUtva taiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| **4** teSAM
netrebhyazcAzrUNi sarvvANizvareNa pramArkSyante
mRtyurapi puna rna bhaviSyati zokavilApaklezA api puna
rna bhaviSyanti, yataH prathamAni sarvvANi vyatItini|
5 aparaM siMhAsanopaviSTo jano'vadat pazyAhaM
sarvvANi nUtanIkaromi| punaravadat likha yata imAni
vAkyAni satyAni vizvAsyAni ca santi| **6** pana rmAm
avadat samAptaM, ahaM kaH kSazca, aham Adirantazca
yaH pipAsati tasma ahaM jIvanadAyiprasravaNasya
toyaM vinAmUlyaM dAsyAmi| **7** yo jayati sa sarvveSAM
adhikArI bhaviSyati, ahaJca tasyezvaro bhaviSyAmi sa ca
mama putro bhaviSyati| **8** kintu bhItAnAm avizvAsinAM
ghRNyAnAM narahantRnAM vezyAgAminAM
mohakAnAM devapUjakAnAM sarvveSAM
anRtavAdinAJcAMzo vahnigandhakajvalitahrade
bhaviSyati, eSa eva dvitIyo mRtyuH| (Limnē Pyr
g3041 g4442) **9** anantaraM zeSasaptadaNDaiH
paripUrNAH sapta kaMsA yeSAM saptadUtAnAM
kareSvAsan teSAmeka Agatya mAM sambhASyAvadat,
AgacchAhaM tAM kanyAm arthato meSazAvakasya

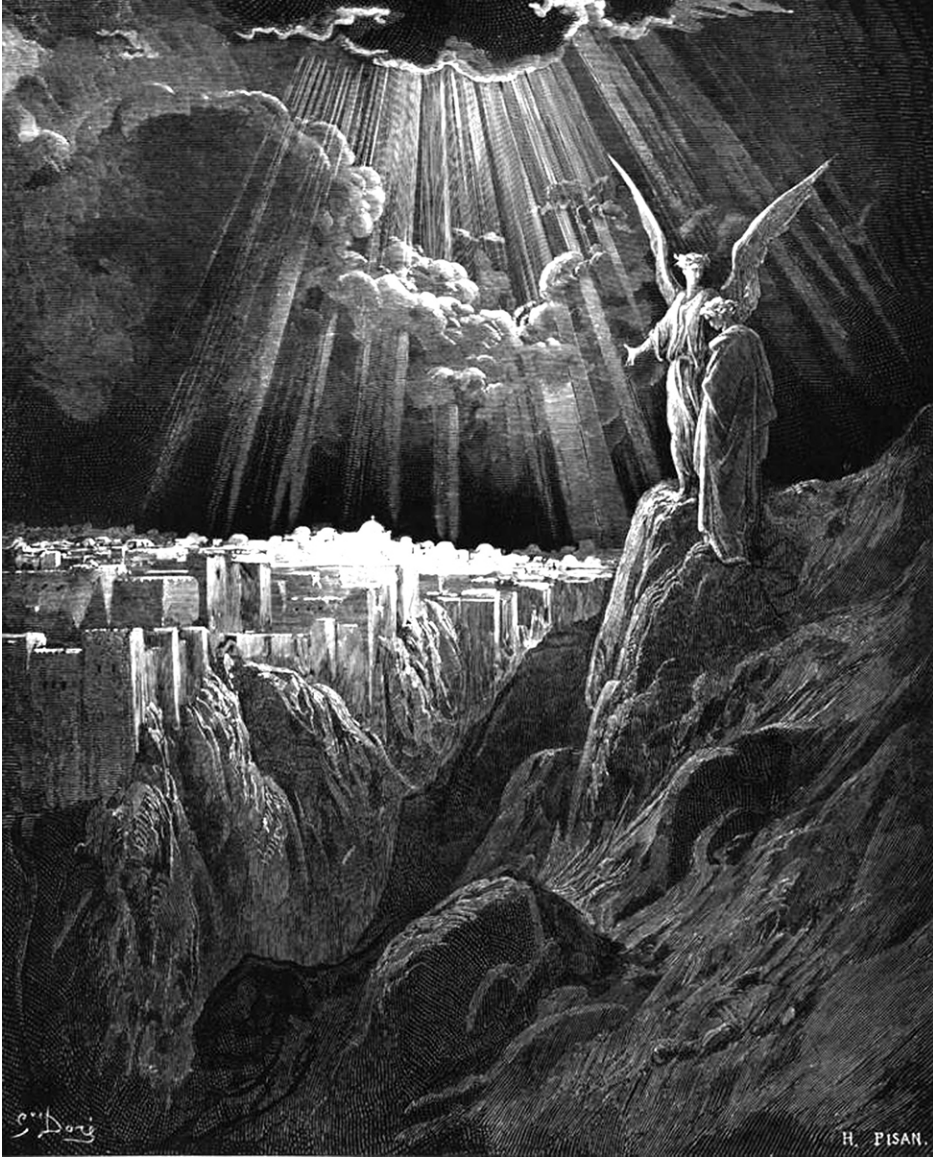
bhAvibhAryAM tvAM darzayAmi| 10 tataH sa
 AtmAviSTaM mAm atyuccaM mahAparvvatameMka
 nItvezvarasya sannidhitaH svargAd avarohantIM
 yirUzAlamAkhyAM pavitrAM nagarIM darzitavAn| 11 sa
 IzvarIyapratApaviziSTA tasyAstejo mahArgharatnavad
 arthataH sUryyakAntamaNitejastulyaM| 12
 tasyAH prAcIraM bRhad uccaJca tatra dvAdaza
 gopurANi santi tadgopuro pari dvAdaza svargadUtA
 vidyante tatra ca dvAdaza nAmAnyarthata
 isrAyelyAnAM dvAdazavaMzAnAM nAmAni likhitAni|
 13 pUrvvadizi trINi gopurANi uttaradizi trINi
 gopurANi dakSiNadiSi trINi gopurANi pazcImadizi
 ca trINi gopurANi santi| 14 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya
 dvAdaza mULAni santi tatra meSAzAvAkasya
 dvAdazapreritAnAM dvAdaza nAmAni likhitAni| 15
 anaraM nagaryyAstadIyagopurANAM tatprAcIrasya
 ca mApanArthaM mayA sambhASamANasya dUtasya
 kare svarNamaya ekaH parimANadaNda Asit| 16
 nagaryyA AkRtizcaturasrA tasyA dairghyaprasathe same|
 tataH paraM sa tega parimANadaNDena tAM nagarIM
 parimitavAn tasyAH parimANaM dvAdazasahasranalvAH|
 tasyA dairghyaM prastham uccatvaJca samAnAni|
 17 aparaM sa tasyAH prAcIraM parimitavAn tasya
 mAnavAsyArthato dUtasya parimANAnusAratastat
 catuzcatvAriMzadadhikAzatahastaparimitaM | 18
 tasya prAcIrasya nirmmitiH sUryyakAntamaNibhi
 rnagarI ca nirmmalakAcatulyena zuddhasuvarNena
 nirmmitA| 19 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya mULAni ca
 sarvvavidhamahArghamaNibhi rbhUSitAni| teSAM

prathamaM bhittimUlaM sUryyakAntasya, dvitIyaM
 nIlasya, tRtIyaM tAmramaNeH, caturthaM marakatasya,
 20 paJcamaM vaidUryyasya, SaSThaM zoNaratnasya,
 saptamaM candrakAntasya, aSTamaM gomedasya,
 navamaM padmarAgasya, dazamaM lazUnIyasya,
 ekAdazaM Serojasya, dvAdazaM marTISmaNezcAsti| 21
 dvAdazagopurANi dvAdazamuktAbhi rnirmmmitAni,
 ekaikaM gopuram ekaikayA muktayA kRtaM nagaryyA
 mahAmArgazcAcchakAcavat nirmmalasuvarNena
 nirmmmitaM| 22 tasyA antara ekamapi mandiraM
 mayA na dRSTaM sataH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH
 paramezvaro meSazAvakazca svayaM tasya
 mandiraM| 23 tasyai nagaryyai dIptidAnArthaM
 sUryyAcandramasoH prayojanaM nAsti yata Izvarasya
 pratApastAM dipayati meSazAvakazca tasyA jyotirasti|
 24 paritrANaprAptalokanivahAzca tasyA Aloke
 gamanAgamane kurvvanti pRthivyA rAjAnazca svakIyaM
 pratApaM gauravaJca tanmadhyam Anayanti| 25
 tasya dvArANi divA kadApi na rotsyante nizApi tatra
 na bhaviSyati| 26 sarvvajAtInAM gauravapratApau
 tanmadhyam AneSyete| 27 parantvapavitraM ghRNyakRd
 anRtakRd vA kimapi tanmadhyam na pravekSyati
 meSazAvakasya jIvanapustake yeSAM nAmAni likhitAni
 kevalaM ta eva pravekSyanti|

22 anantaraM sa sphaTikavat nirmmalam amRtatoyasya
 sroto mAm aurzayat tad Izvarasya meSazAvakasya ca
 siMhAsanAt nirgacchati| 2 nagaryyA mArgamadhye
 tasya nadyAH pArzvayoramRtavRkSA vidyante teSAM
 dvAdazaphalAni bhavanti, ekaiko vRkSaH pratimAsaM

svaphalaM phalati tadvRkSapatrANi cAnyajAtIyAnAm
 ArogyajanakAni| 3 aparaM kimapi zApagrastaM puna rna
 bhaviSyati tasyA madhya Izvarasya meSazAvakasya ca
 siMhAsanaM sthAsyati tasya dAsAzca taM seviSyante| 4
 tasya vadanadarzanaM prApsyanti bhAleSu ca tasya
 nAma likhitaM bhaviSyati| 5 tadAnIM rAtriH puna rna
 bhaviSyati yataH prabhuH paramezvarastAn dIpayiSyati
 te cAnantakAlaM yAvad rAjatvaM kariSyante| (aiōn
 g165) 6 anantaraM sa mAm avadat, vAkyAnImAni
 vizvAsyAni satyAni ca, acirAd yai rbhavitavyaM tAni
 svadAsAn jJApayituM pavitrabhaviSyadvAdinAM
 prabhuH paramezvaraH svadUtaM preSitavAn| 7
 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, etadgranthasya
 bhaviSyadvAkyAni yaH pAlayati sa eva dhanyaH| 8
 yohanaham etAni zrutavAn dRSTavAMzcAsmi zrutvA
 dRSTvA ca taddarzakadUtasya praNAmArthaM
 taccaraNayorantike 'pataM| 9 tataH sa mAm avadat
 sAvadhAno bhava maivaM kRru, tvayA tava bhrAtRbhi
 rbhaviSyadvAdibhiretadgranthasthavAkyapAlanakAribhizca
 sahadAso 'haM| tvam IzvaraM praNama| 10 sa puna
 rmAm avadat, etadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni tvayA
 na mudrAGkayitavyAni yataH samayo nikaTavartti|
 11 adharmmAcAra itaH paramapyadharmmam
 Acaratu, amedhyAcAra itaH paramapyamedhyam
 Acaratu dharmmAcAra itaH paramapi dharmmam
 Acaratu pavitrAcArazcetaH paramapi pavitram
 Acaratu| 12 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi,
 ekaikasmai svakriyAnuyAyiphaladAnArthaM
 maddAtavyaphalaM mama samavartti| 13 ahaM

kaH kSazca prathamaH zeSazcAdirantazca| 14
 amutavRkSasyAdhikAraprAptyarthaM dvArai
 rnagarapravezArthaJca ye tasyAjJAH pAlayanti ta
 eva dhanyAH| 15 kukkurai rmAyAvibhiH
 puGgAmibhi rnarahantRbhi rdevArccakaiH
 sarvvairanRte prIyamANairanRtAcAribhizca bahiH
 sthAtavyaM| 16 maNDalISu yuSmabhyameteSAM
 sAkSyadAnArthaM yIzurahaM svadUtaM preSitavAn,
 ahameva dAyUdo mUlaM vaMzazca, ahaM
 tejomayaprabhAtIyatArAsvarUpaH| 17 AtmA kanyA ca
 kathayataH, tvayAgamyatAM| zrotApi vadatu,
 AgamyatAmiti| yazca tRSArttaH sa Agacchatu
 yazcecchati sa vinA mUlyaM jIvanadAyi jalaM gRhIAtu|
 18 yaH kazcid etadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni zRNoti
 tasma ahaM sAkSyamidaM dadAmi, kazcid yadyaparaM
 kimapyeteSu yojayati tarhIzvarogranthe'smin likhitAn
 daNDAn tasminneva yojayiSyati| 19 yadi ca kazcid
 etadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyebhyaH kimapyapaharati
 tarhIzvaro granthe 'smin likhitAt jIvanavRkSAT
 pavitranagarAcca tasyAMzamapahariSyati| 20 etat
 sAkSyam yo dadAti sa eva vakti satyam ahaM tUrNam
 AgacchAmi| tathAstu| prabho yIzo, AgamyatAM bhavatA|
 21 asmAkaM prabho ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH sarvveSu
 yuSmAsu varttatAM|Amen|



*aparaM svargAd avarohantI pavitrA nagarI, arthato navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA,
sA varAya vibhUSitA kanyeva susajjitAsIt anantaram svargAd eSa mahAravo mayA zrutaH
pazyAyaM mAnavaiH sArdham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArdhaM vatsyati te ca tasya prajA
bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM teSAm Izvaro bhUtvA taiH sArdhaM sthAsyati
prakAzitaM 21:2-3*

Reader's Guide

Harvard-Kyoto at AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

Harvard-Kyoto at AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses

Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

ai̅dios g126

Greek: adjective

Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6

Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

ai̅ōn g165

Greek: noun

Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses

Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the ai̅ōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

ai̅ōnios g166

Greek: adjective

Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses

Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

ele̅ēsē g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular

Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32

Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possibility, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses

Meaning:

Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses

Meaning:

Synonymous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament

Meaning:

Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585

Hebrew: proper noun, place

Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses

Meaning:

The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4

Meaning:

Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/Sanskrit---Harvard-Kyoto-Script/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

lUkaH 8:31
romiNaH 10:7
prakAzitaM 9:1
prakAzitaM 9:2
prakAzitaM 9:11
prakAzitaM 11:7
prakAzitaM 17:8
prakAzitaM 20:1
prakAzitaM 20:3

aidios

romiNaH 1:20
yihUdaH 1:6

aiōn

mathiH 12:32
mathiH 13:22
mathiH 13:39
mathiH 13:40
mathiH 13:49
mathiH 21:19
mathiH 24:3
mathiH 28:20
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 4:19*
mArkaH 10:30
mArkaH 11:14
lUkaH 1:33
lUkaH 1:55*
lUkaH 1:70*
lUkaH 16:8
lUkaH 18:30
lUkaH 20:34
lUkaH 20:35
yohanaH 4:14
yohanaH 6:51
yohanaH 6:58
yohanaH 8:35
yohanaH 8:51
yohanaH 8:52
yohanaH 9:32
yohanaH 10:28
yohanaH 11:26
yohanaH 12:34
yohanaH 13:8
yohanaH 14:16

preritAH 3:21
preritAH 15:18
romiNaH 1:25*
romiNaH 9:5
romiNaH 11:36
romiNaH 12:2
romiNaH 16:27
1 karinthinaH 1:20
1 karinthinaH 2:6
1 karinthinaH 2:7
1 karinthinaH 2:8
1 karinthinaH 3:18
1 karinthinaH 8:13
1 karinthinaH 10:11
2 karinthinaH 4:4
2 karinthinaH 9:9
2 karinthinaH 11:31
gAlAtinaH 1:4
gAlAtinaH 1:5
iphiSiNaH 1:21
iphiSiNaH 2:2*
iphiSiNaH 2:7
iphiSiNaH 3:9
iphiSiNaH 3:11*
iphiSiNaH 3:21
iphiSiNaH 6:12
philipinaH 4:20
kalasinaH 1:26
1 tImathiyaH 1:17
1 tImathiyaH 6:17
2 tImathiyaH 4:10
2 tImathiyaH 4:18
tItaH 2:12
ibriNaH 1:2
ibriNaH 1:8
ibriNaH 5:6
ibriNaH 6:5
ibriNaH 6:20
ibriNaH 7:17
ibriNaH 7:21*
ibriNaH 7:24
ibriNaH 7:28
ibriNaH 9:26
ibriNaH 11:3
ibriNaH 13:8
ibriNaH 13:21
1 pitaraH 1:23

1 pitaraH 1:25
1 pitaraH 4:11
1 pitaraH 5:11
2 pitaraH 3:18
1 yohanaH 2:17
2 yohanaH 1:2
yihUdaH 1:13
yihUdaH 1:25
prakAzitaM 1:6
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 4:9
prakAzitaM 4:10
prakAzitaM 5:13
prakAzitaM 7:12
prakAzitaM 10:6
prakAzitaM 11:15
prakAzitaM 14:11
prakAzitaM 15:7
prakAzitaM 19:3
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 22:5

aiōnios

mathiH 18:8
mathiH 19:16
mathiH 19:29
mathiH 25:41
mathiH 25:46
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 10:17
mArkaH 10:30
lUkaH 10:25
lUkaH 16:9
lUkaH 18:18
lUkaH 18:30
yohanaH 3:15
yohanaH 3:16
yohanaH 3:36
yohanaH 4:14
yohanaH 4:36
yohanaH 5:24
yohanaH 5:39
yohanaH 6:27
yohanaH 6:40
yohanaH 6:47
yohanaH 6:54
yohanaH 6:68

yohanaH 10:28
yohanaH 12:25
yohanaH 12:50
yohanaH 17:2
yohanaH 17:3
preritAH 13:46
preritAH 13:48
romiNaH 2:7
romiNaH 5:21
romiNaH 6:22
romiNaH 6:23
romiNaH 16:25
romiNaH 16:26
2 karinthinaH 4:17
2 karinthinaH 4:18
2 karinthinaH 5:1
gAlAtinaH 6:8
2 thiSalanIkinaH 1:9
2 thiSalanIkinaH 2:16
1 tImathiyaH 1:16
1 tImathiyaH 6:12
1 tImathiyaH 6:16
2 tImathiyaH 1:9
2 tImathiyaH 2:10
tItaH 1:2*
tItaH 3:7
philomonaH 1:15
ibriNaH 5:9
ibriNaH 6:2
ibriNaH 9:12
ibriNaH 9:14
ibriNaH 9:15
ibriNaH 13:20
1 pitaraH 5:10
2 pitaraH 1:11
1 yohanaH 1:2
1 yohanaH 2:25
1 yohanaH 3:15
1 yohanaH 5:11
1 yohanaH 5:13
1 yohanaH 5:20
yihUdAH 1:7
yihUdAH 1:21
prakAzitaM 14:6

eleēsē

romiNaH 11:32

Geenna

mathiH 5:22
mathiH 5:29
mathiH 5:30
mathiH 10:28
mathiH 18:9
mathiH 23:15
mathiH 23:33
mArkaH 9:43*

mArkaH 9:45*
mArkaH 9:47*
lUkaH 12:5
yAkUbaH 3:6

Hadēs

mathiH 11:23
mathiH 16:18
lUkaH 10:15
lUkaH 16:23
preritAH 2:27
preritAH 2:31
1 karinthinaH 15:55
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 6:8
prakAzitaM 20:13
prakAzitaM 20:14

Limnē Pyr

prakAzitaM 19:20
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 20:14
prakAzitaM 20:15
prakAzitaM 21:8

Sheol

Genesis 37:35
Genesis 42:38
Genesis 44:29
Genesis 44:31
Numbers 16:30
Numbers 16:33
Deuteronomy 32:22
1 Samuel 2:6
2 Samuel 22:6
1 Kings 2:6
1 Kings 2:9
Job 7:9
Job 11:8
Job 14:13
Job 17:13
Job 17:16
Job 21:13
Job 24:19
Job 26:6
Psalms 6:5
Psalms 9:17
Psalms 16:10
Psalms 18:5
Psalms 30:3
Psalms 31:17
Psalms 49:14
Psalms 49:15
Psalms 55:15
Psalms 86:13
Psalms 88:3
Psalms 89:48

Psalms 116:3
Psalms 139:8
Psalms 141:7
Proverbs 1:12
Proverbs 5:5
Proverbs 7:27
Proverbs 9:18
Proverbs 15:11
Proverbs 15:24
Proverbs 23:14
Proverbs 27:20
Proverbs 30:16
Ecclesiastes 9:10
Song of Solomon 8:6
Isaiah 5:14
Isaiah 7:11
Isaiah 14:9
Isaiah 14:11
Isaiah 14:15
Isaiah 28:15
Isaiah 28:18
Isaiah 38:10
Isaiah 38:18
Isaiah 57:9
Ezekiel 31:15
Ezekiel 31:16
Ezekiel 31:17
Ezekiel 32:21
Ezekiel 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amos 9:2
Jonah 2:2
Habakkuk 2:5

Tartaroō

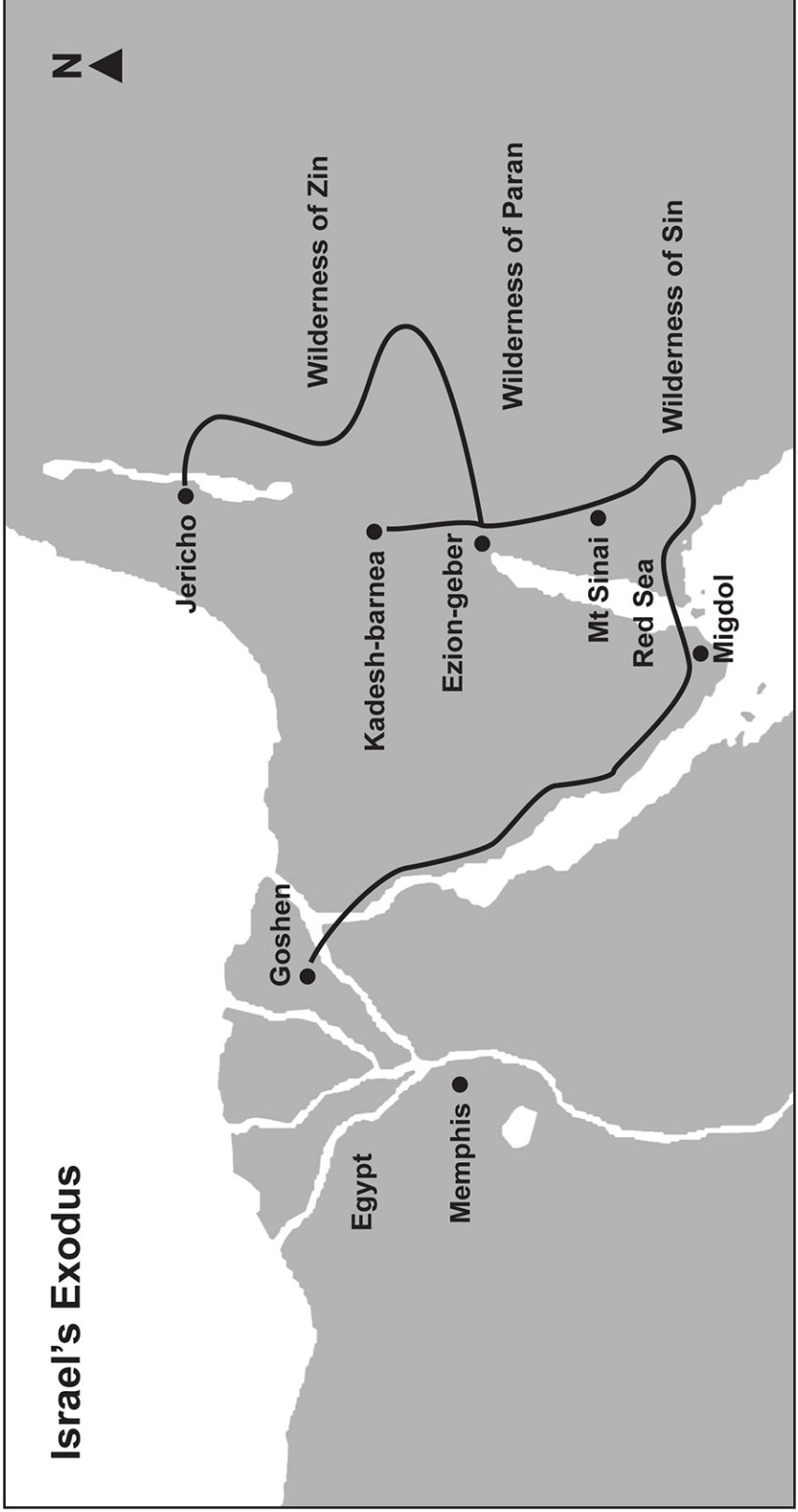
2 pitaraH 2:4

Questioned

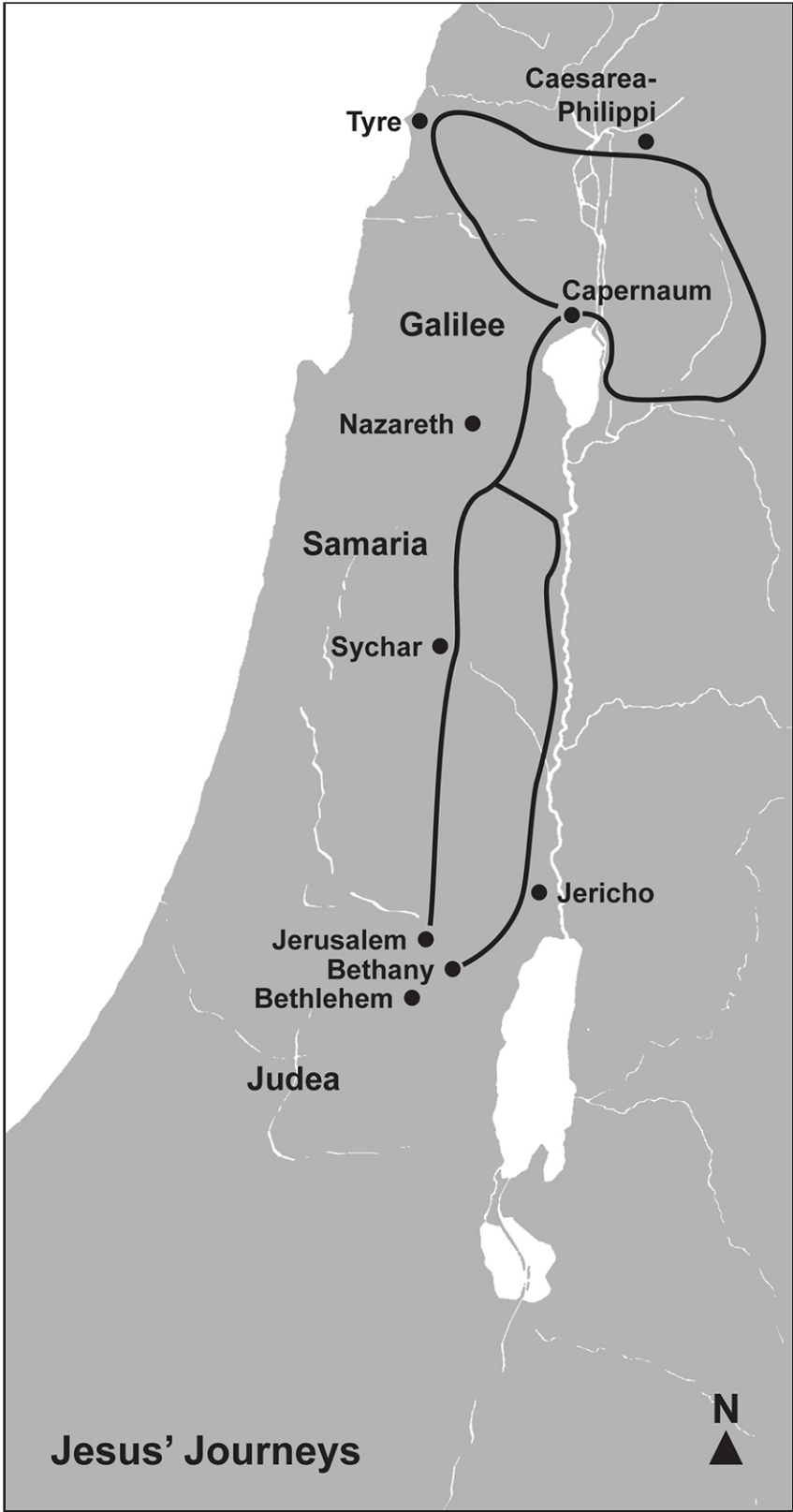
2 pitaraH 2:17



vizvAsenebrAhim AhUtaH san AjjAM gRhitvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArastena prAptavyastat sthAnaM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamaye kka yAmIti nAjAnAt - ibriNaH 11.8



"When Pharaoh had let the people go, God didn't lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near, for God said, 'Lest perhaps the people change their minds when they see war, and they return to Egypt'" Exodus 13:17



Jesus' Journeys

yato manuSyapurraH sevyo bhavitum nAgataH sevAM karttAM tathAnekeSAM paritrANasya mUjyarUpasvapraNaM dAtuJcAgataH - mArkaH 10:45



Paul's Missionary Journeys

Izvaro nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdhammagranthe pratizrutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayitUM
 pRthakkRta AhUtaH preritazca prabho ryzukhr/S Tasya sevako yaH paulaH - romiNaH 1.1

Creation 4004 B.C.




Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophesies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Usher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth



Christ returns for his people	1956
Jim Elliot martyrdom in Ecuador	1830
John Williams reaches Polynesia	1731
Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission	1614
Japanese kill 40,000 Christians	1572
Jesuits reach Mexico	1517
Martin Luther leads Reformation	1455
Gutenberg prints first Bible	1323
Franciscans reach Sumatra	1276
Ramon Llull trains missionaries	1100
Crusades tarnish the church	1054
The Great Schism	997
Adalbert martyrdom in Prussia	864
Bulgarian Prince Boris converts	716
Boniface reaches Germany	635
Alopen reaches China	569
Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan	432
Saint Patrick reaches Ireland	397
Carthage ratifies Bible Canon	341
Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania	325
Niceae proclaims God is Trinity	250
Denis reaches Paris, France	197
Tertullian writes Christian literature	70
Titus destroys the Jewish Temple	61
Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy	52
Thomas reaches Malabar, India	39
Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius	33
Holy Spirit empowers the Church	33

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

What are we?	Genesis 1:26 - 2:3					Mankind is created in God's image, male and female He created us				
How are we sinful?	Romans 5:12-19					Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin				
When are we?										
Who are we?	Innocence			Fallen			Glory			
	Eternity Past	Creation 4004 B.C.	Fall to sin No Law	Moses' Law 1500 B.C.	Christ 33 A.D.	Church Age Kingdom Age	New Heavens and Earth			
	John 10:30	Genesis 1:31	1 Timothy 6:16	John 1:14	Luke 23:43	Acts 3:21	Philippians 2:11	Revelation 20:3		
	God's perfect fellowship	God's perfect fellowship with Adam in The Garden of Eden	Living in unapproachable light	John 14:17	Paradise	God's perfectly restored fellowship with all Mankind praising Christ as Lord in the Holy City				
	Holy Spirit		Everywhere	Living in believers						
	Living		Ephesians 2:1-5	Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth						
	Deceased believing		Luke 16:22	Blessed in Paradise						
	Deceased unbelieving		Luke 16:23	Revelation 20:5,13						
	Holy		Hebrews 1:14	Serving mankind until the final judgment						
	Imprisoned	Genesis 1:1	2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6	Imprisoned in Tartarus						
Fugitive				Revelation 20:13	Thalaasa	Matthew 25:41	Revelation 20:10			
First Beast		Genesis 1:31	1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10			Lake of Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels				
False Prophet		No Fall	Rebelling against Christ							
Satan		No unholy Angels	Accusing mankind							
Why are we?	Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7					For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all				

Destiny

Harvard-Kyoto at AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, *"the gates of Hades will not prevail,"* Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, *"Hades where is your victory?"* 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, *"Hades gives up,"* Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, *"Do not be afraid,"* because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to *"be afraid"* because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, *"out of the frying pan, into the fire?"* Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, *"Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. Jesus said, *"You did not choose me, but I chose you,"* John 15:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



World Nations

ato yJyaM prayAya sarvadezlyAn zISyAn kRtVA pituH putrasya pavitrasyaAtmanazca nAmnA tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizAM tadapi pAlayituM tAnupAdizata -
mathiH 28:19